Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2019

https://archive.org/details/historyofroushfa01rous

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01329 2559

GENEALOGY
929.2
R762R
v.1

HISTORY

of

The Roush Family In America



RAUSCH

THE COAT OF ARMS

MOSTLY thru the help of George Harold Roush of Fairmont, West Virginia, we are enabled to present to our family the RAUSCH COAT OF ARMS in colors as it appears on the preceding page. It is hoped that the family will fully appreciate this expensive undertaking. Otherwise many members of the family would never know its artistic value. The reader can be assured that the family is legally entitled to the use of the emblem.

"What is the significance of a coat of arms?" is often asked. We answer briefly, altho the study of heraldry forms a large chapter within itself.

The whole science of a herald's duties, or more commonly the knowledge of the forms, terms, and laws which pertain to the use of armorial bearings or a coat of arms, is called heraldry. A coat of arms consists of the figure of a shield marked and colored in a vast variety of ways, so as to be distinctive of an individual, a family, or a community.

The origin of heraldic arms, properly so called, is, however, to be attributed to the necessity which arose during the crusades of distinguishing the leaders of the numerous and motley bands of warriors which constituted the Christian armies. The earliest specimen of heraldic bearings now extant is the shield at Mans of Geoffrey Plantagenet, who died 1150. It was just about this time (1152 is the date fixed by some) that heraldry was introduced in Germany. It was probably 300 years later than this before it was much known in England. By the 13th century the custom of transmitting coats of arms from father to son seems to have been fully recognized. The practice was then introduced of embroidering the family insignia on the surcoat, or worn over the hauberk or coat of mail.

The coat of arms for the ROUSH family has three variations. We present herewith only the one for our own branch of the family. Both the original and the translation are given. Most of the terms and historical accounts used

in heraldry are in French, because that language prevailed while the science was growing up. The term "heraldry" gets its name from the heralds of the Middle Ages, who were the official representatives of the kings and lords.

"Rausch de Traubenberg—Bavaria. (Nob. au St. Empire 23 dec. 1539; conf. de nob 19 Sept. 1660). Ec.: aux 1 et 4 d'or a un cep de vigne, accole a son echalas terrasse au nat; aux 2 et 3 de gu. a un chevalier, tenant une epee de sa main dextre et une grenade allumee de sa main sen. Sur le tout de sa. a la bande ondee d'arg. C.: le chevalier, ess., entre un volde sa." ①

Rausch of Traubenberg, Bavaria (Granted by the Holy Empire December 23, 1539. Another grant of rank or nobility was conferred by the Empire upon the family September 19, 1660.) A quartered arms, the 1st and 4th being charged with a grape vine supported by a pole or prop resting upon the ground. The 2nd and 3rd quarterings are charged with a knight holding in his hand a flaming bomb. This shield is charged in the center with a smaller shield of black, having an irregular band of silver. The crest is a knight placed between two black wings.

How much the family antedates this grant of the Coat of Arms is not known. It is evident that they had won a place of prominence and had gained favor with the Holy Empire by 1539. This was during the reign of Charles V, the most important in the German annals and the most brilliant in the sixteenth century.

It is very evident that all of the Roush families of America, with the various spellings, are of the same origin. All of the families listed on page 12 as having come to America between 1736 and 1738 inclusive, we believe to be of the same immediate family as the first John Adam Rausch, the principal subject of this history.

The reader is here referred to Chapter I, of *German Origin.*

①These descriptions were supplied by J. E. Caldwell & Company of Philadelphia.

HISTORY
of
The Roush Family
In America

FROM ITS FOUNDING BY JOHN ADAM RAUSCH
IN 1736 TO THE PRESENT TIME

By

REV. LESTER LE ROY ROUSH, A. B.

Sixth Generation From Its Founder

John Adam Rausch (1711-1786); George Roush (1761-1845); Jacob Roush (1799-1884); John Roush (1833-1897); Ephraim E. Roush (1868-19—); Lester LeRoy Roush (1891-19—).

"Roll back—my soul—to the time of my fathers. * * * There comes a voice that awakes my soul. It is the voice of the days that are gone—they roll before me with all their deeds."—*Ossian.*

Printed By

SHENANDOAH PUBLISHING HOUSE, INC.

STRASBURG, VA.

1 9 2 8

Copyright, 1928, 1961

By

Lester LeRoy Roush

Production By The Dean-Hicks Company

Printed in the United States of America

1164953



To the Illustrious Roush Family Of America

this Volume is Affectionately Dedicated

FOREWORD

SIGEL ROUSH, M. D., M. A., D. D. S.

THE HISTORY of the world in the last analysis is but the history of individual man. Whatever has been accomplished in any line of human endeavor is the direct result of man's hand and man's mind. When all is said and done we must look for first causes in man himself.

The first important unit of human society is the family. Hence, the history of the family is the first subdivision of the history of the world. He who collects and correlates the achievements of any given family prepares and records a chapter in universal history. He is an important collaborator in producing a history of the world's progress and work. In this sense the following family history is a valuable contribution to the archives of world literature and world knowledge.

No one can read a well written family history without absorbing the "atmosphere" of the times thru which the family ran. He obtains an even more intimate and accurate acquaintance with the era than he would from impersonal history, because he interprets the dominant emotions —the hopes, the problems, the handicaps—thru living eyes that beheld the actual scenes, and quickened ears that heard in the flesh the cry of despair or the shout of triumph, and sensitive soul that suffered and aspired at the very moment when history was in the making. And while this present volume directs its appeal more especially to the Roush family, it should also prove of vast value to the general student of history as well.

Personally I found myself wholly detached in reading the advance pages of the book, and even from the angle of an outsider I became tremendously absorbed in the engrossing transaction of the times in which the Roushes lived and moved and had their being.

Every American must agree that the most romantic, the most important, the most tragic and the most triumphant

history of our country was in the making during the time the Roush family wrote on the margin of America's evolutionary and revolutionary tome the record of their worthy deeds and high endeavor. For this reason I look upon the following pages as more than a family record; it is a valuable and stimulating sidelight on the history of America.

Too often these family histories are carelessly conceived and indifferently brought forth. Their style is often banal, their diction faulty, their presentation tiresome, and while the facts may be absorbing enough, the unattractive manner in which they are presented destroys their value and usefulness.

The author of the present volume is more than a cold recorder of facts. He is not only a master of English, but he writes with soul, with sympathy, with verve. The volume could safely be used as a text book in the department of English Literature in any institution of learning.

Finally the format is artistically attractive. It pleases the eye and adds to the imprimature of the publishers no insignificant amount of glory. It is a credit and an ornament to any bookshelf, and a triumph of the bookmaker's art.

I am proud to be a member of such a goodly company; I am honored to be permitted to pen the slight foreword to such an arresting work. The volume is worthy of the most meticulous writer, and the author deserves the thanks of not only the Roush family as a whole but of every lover of literature, of history and of truth thruout the land.

Sigel Roush

Averill Park, New York
April 12, 1928

PREFACE

BY ASSOCIATION I have been thrown among many of the Roush families and in numerous settlements where the name predominates. Naturally it became a matter of inquiry as to the relationship, if any, existing between these families of the same name more or less remotely separated from each other. It became more and more embarrassing not to be able to give any historical account of this illustrious family so common in parts of Ohio and West Virginia. The initial inquiry was an attempt to ascertain if they are of the same family.

This desire having been gratified, it produced only a stronger anxiety to know the full history of this large pioneer American family. To this end I have labored thru the years with the results shown by the pages of this volume.

Many have been the handicaps and hardships we have had to overcome in the effort to compile such a work. No attempt of the kind had ever been undertaken. There was nothing to build from; not even a beginning so far as printed pages are concerned. Scattered references here and there were found written by the casual historian, but with no specific aim of preserving the general history pertaining to the family.

From this beginning, or rather without a beginning, we have brought to light the various documents, historical references, manuscripts, official accounts and records of varied kind until we are able to give to the family a rather comprehensive history.

The author does not claim it to be an exact history. Such is rarely to be found of any event or people. However, much painstaking care has been exercised by all who have had part in its compilation, that it may be as nearly correct and accurate as is humanly possible to make it in this initial endeavor.

Many errors and discrepancies have been discovered in other so-called authentic volumes. Birth records kept by

families do not always agree with the baptismal records kept by the church. Tombstone records do not always agree with birth or with baptismal records. These discrepancies are not of serious consequence in most cases. President William McKinley corrected an error of nearly a year in his birth while he was President of the United States. Similar mention could be made of other men of national reputation.

Some have not been exact in the records sent us, and even tho we have written them many times, we have been unable to get a further response. Some have ignored our correspondence altogether; others have said they are not interested and asked us not to use their family. This, to the author, has been the most discouraging feature of the work. Doubtless the descendants of these incompleted families will in time to come be most anxious for such data as is missing. The time and expense of procuring such information without the help of such families has led us to believe it impossible of achievement at this time. This conclusion has been reached after a careful and full consideration of the whole matter by the Executive Committee of the Roush Family Association of America. All members were present and the entire day of August 25, 1927 was spent in a consideration of these important phases of the historical work.

We labor on with the hope of filling a long-felt need by many members of the family, and with the hope that whatever is incomplete or inaccurate will by some future historian be corrected and completed. There is every reason to believe that when other branches have completed their record whatever remains uncertain and incomplete in our own Shenandoah Branch will be brought to light in connection with their history.

Other historians tell us that there were ten brothers who had service in the Revolutionary War. This we have not been able to establish by legal documents, notwithstanding the fact that our people hold to that claim by an indisputable tradition. It is held by branches of the family that have had no communication with each other since their separation in 1796. We believe this tradition to be true.

Two members of the family are said to have emigrated from the Shenandoah Valley to Tennessee. Some say that

from there they went to other states farther west. These two would make up the purported number of the family. So far we have found no trace of these brothers. One tradition allows a possible belief that they, or one of them, might have been slain by a band of Indians. In time we believe they will be ascertained and recorded.

The reader who has a knowledge of family history will not be surprised at some of these incompleted portions. He will rather be surprisingly gratified to see in what a comprehensive way we have been able to develop with accuracy and substantiate by authentic record their history from the time of their landing on American soil until the present generation.

Few families have been able to prove the military service of their ancestry with the accuracy that we are enabled to give for these brothers. Officers of high rank during the Revolutionary War in some cases have no official record of their service. The descent of some of these can not prove their eligibility to the Sons or the Daughters of the American Revolution, even tho the same soldier later held so responsible a position as governor of a state.

Dr. John W. Wayland, historian of Shenandoah County, in his recent book, gives it as his opinion that the Roush brothers were, for their earliest service in the Revolutionary War, in the 8th Virginia, or German Regiment, so famous from its formation, and for which no complete roll is in existence. (See *History of Shenandoah County*, pages 201, 206 and 409, Shenandoah Publishing House, Strasburg, Virginia.)

Thus it is with a high degree of satisfaction that we can present to our family a history so nearly complete and accurate as will be found in this volume. We hope many will critically read these pages and then make careful research into certain incompleted phases of our history. These findings may be communicated to the author or proper official of the Association and in time may develop an account without fault.

A large number of other colonial families have passed in review in this research. When it has been found possible to do so without detracting from the record of our own

family we have made such mention as will aid in the writing of their history in time to come.

There are still some to be found who have not caught the lure of ancestral history. It is true that the ancestry of every human being traced to its original source reaches back to the beginning of creation. Nevertheless it is very human for a family to desire to retain its individual identity. The vision of those who come before us, and of those who will perpetuate our name and virtues when we are dead, gives us a glimpse of immortality. The desire for immortality, whether or not it is ecclesiastically accepted, is almost universal. The desire to perpetuate the family name, normal to every human being, is accentuated in us by our sense of historical values. This keen sense coming to full bloom in the mind of the author is his chief reason for presenting this account of the Roush Family.

The reader of these pages will find American family life portrayed in all of its various aspects—social, economic, intellectual and spiritual. The account presents a story of the development of American civilization, beginning with the family as the social unit, and follows its meanderings up thru the pioneer life of the community, county, state and nation and leaves it in our present state of highly developed society.

It is not the desire of the author to claim all of the credit for this research work. There is a sense in which he has been as much of an editor as an author. For the historical findings of the four chapters of Part One he has been mostly responsible. This is true also of the personal history of the various brothers and sisters of the original family, including wills, deeds, appraisements, etc. taken from county, state, and government records.

A large part of the genealogy has been contributed by representative members of the various branches, due credit for which is given at the beginning of such genealogy. These have labored without pay earnestly and enthusiastically that their branch of the family might have a full and accurate genealogical line. Some of them have written hundreds of letters and traveled many miles to collect data, all of this at their own expense. Some errors will be found

in their work. But the author, in close association with all these workers, is fully convinced that they have made every effort to supply a complete and authentic list of the family descent. Whatever deficiencies may be found in these accounts should not be charged to them but to those who failed to respond to the many communications sent them.

In all, many thousands of letters have been sent, thousands of miles traveled, years of work freely given, that this volume might be possible. It has been our ambition to hold the cost of the volume at the lowest possible amount so that it might be in practically every family of the name and blood of Roush.

That it may be of inspiration to coming generations, challenge them to a nobler citizenship and higher ideals, is the great hope of the author. If this is done he will feel amply compensated for a work for which money can not pay.

The reader will find his genealogical research greatly simplified by following the chapter divisions of Part Two. Chapter One is given to the pioneer immigrants, John and Susannah Roush. Their sons and daughters are listed according to the order of their birth. Philip being the oldest known child, the natural sequence is for him and his descent to follow in the next chapter. The descent of each of Philip's children will then follow in the same order. This sequel is continued thru each generation, making it possible for the reader to trace, within a few pages, his line of descent from our common ancestor, John Adam Rausch.

We have tried to make the index as full as space will permit, but to have a complete index in genealogy is impossible since it would require a re-listing of all names and the page on which they are to be found. A study of the general plan of the book will be helpful to those interested in Part Two.

LESTER LEROY ROUSH

Portsmouth, Ohio
January 1, 1928
37th Anniversary Birthday

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

I am especially indebted to all those who by their labor, their financial support, their courtesy and encouragement have contributed to this volume. It is not possible, and the attempt would be invidious, to particularize the share that these, and many who are not listed here, have had in its compilation. The following are those to whom I am mostly indebted:

Lyman P. Roush, who had just prior to the World War made the initial attempt to determine the relationship of the various families, the Revolutionary service of their ancestors, and who by his large financial contributions has sustained the work in its most critical periods.

Mrs. Lovina Cullen of New Haven, West Virginia, who has contributed the largest amount of genealogy of any worker and recovered bits of history among the Mason County people that otherwise would never have been recovered.

Professor Howard A. Roush of Pittsburgh, Pensylvania, for the art work on the dedicatory page and for much of the Henry Roush, Sr. history and genealogy, and to his wife for much work in typewriting parts of the manuscript.

Mrs. Anna Roush Sinninger of Manchester, Ohio, for the contribution of the Michael branch of the Philip family, and for the Bowman and Pence families.

Joe C. Roush, Ted Roush, Owen L. Roush and daughter, Alma, for the Philip, Jr. family and others of Highland County.

N. Esta Arnold for the Sarah Will and related families—Carletons, Arnolds, etc.

Miss Eva Archer for special contributions in the George-Jacob line.

Miss Jessie Palmer, Miss Margaret Pearl Roush and Clara Roush for their valuable contributions of the Paul Roush family.

Cornelius Roush of Cheshire for the George Roush line of the Philip family, and other very valuable information and help.

James A. Roush of Union City, Indiana, for work done on the Paul Roush descendants.

John M. Roush of Huntington, Indiana, and his assistants, for their work done among the Indiana people. And to Lewis J. Roush of Warren, Indiana, for work among these same families of the Philip-John line, the oldest grandson of our common ancestor. Also to Charles McConnaughey of Hillsboro, Ohio, for contributions of the same branch of the family.

Henry N. Roush and Wife of New Haven, West Virginia, for the George-Michael family and valuable portions of other branches of the family.

Miss Katharine Roush of the First National Bank of Portsmouth, Ohio, for the George-Jonas family.

Robert D. Brinker for much of the George-Daniel, the Henry, Jr., Dorothy Roush Harpold families, and other very helpful work in the criticism of the manuscript, and in correspondence in valuable ways.

Probe E. Roush of Letart, West Virginia, for contributions to the George-Daniel line.

Mrs. Mattie V. Henkel for the very full and accurate George-Samuel family.

William H. Roush of Graham Station, West Virginia, for the George-Lewis and kindred families.

Mr. and Mrs. Will Jacobs of Cheshire, Ohio, for the Jacob-Adam family and the Philip-Magdalene Knopp families.

Mrs. Viella Fargo and Miss Jessie Blythe for the Jonas family of Philip, Sr.

Lewis Zerkel of New Market, Virginia, for the Mary Magdalene Roush Zerkel branch of Chapter X, and for the help and courtesies extended to various members of the family during their research in Shenandoah County.

George Harold Roush and relatives of Fairmont, West Virginia, for financing the Coat of Arms, for reading and criticisms of large portions of the manuscript, and help in numerous other ways.

Mr. and Mrs. Melvin C. Roush of Parkersburg for help in typewriting large portions of the manuscript.

Ralph Bryan Roush of Parkersburg for data gathered in the Shenandoah Valley and other valuable suggestions in the arrangement of the work.

Robert S. Roush for his constant administration as presiding officer of the Roush Family Association, without which organization the successful completion of the work would have been impossible. Also for his Executive Committee that has investigated all angles of the procedure with such painstaking care.

Dr. Sigel Roush, world traveler, lecturer, and who is now doing literary work in connection with Columbia University, for his careful reading of the entire manuscript, and for the Foreword.

Last, but not least among these, is my own faithful wife, who has been my constant helper in every phase of its development thru the years, and without whose encouragement and labors the work could not have been brought to completion.

THOSE NOT RELATED TO THE FAMILY

John W. Wayland, ph. d., Harrisonburg, Virginia, for many records and historical data that he had gleaned from varied sources in his historical research in the Valley, and for permission to use and quote portions of his work.

Rev. William J. Finck, D. D., Lutheran Minister of New Market, Virginia, in the translation of old church records and the able "Appreciation of the Family" in Chapter One of Part Two.

Clifford R. Myers, State Historian and Archivist of West Virginia, for reading the manuscript and making valuable suggestions and contributions.

C. B. Galbreath, Secretary and Editor of the Ohio Archaeological and Historical Society, for reading the manuscript for historical accuracy.

C. S. Kerlin of Moores Store, Virginia, for the use of the old and original records of Solomon's Church.

Paul Pence of Mount Jackson, R. F. D., for the use of the original record of Old Pine Church.

To the many librarians and county officials of the various counties in which the family has colonized for their kind assistance in obtaining data from the courts.

CONTENTS

Page

Coat of Arms ---------- iii

Foreword by Dr. Sigel Roush ---------- ix

Preface ---------- xi

Acknowledgments ---------- xvii

Part One

Chapter

I. Whence They Came, Why They Came, When They Came and Where They Came ------ 1

1. Traditions: Swiss, Dutch, German
2. Reasons for Coming
3. The Place to Which They Came
4. The Beautiful Shenandoah
5. When They Came

II. A Pioneer Family ---------- 13

1. In Pennsylvania
2. In the Shenandoah Valley
3. In the Valley of the Beautiful Ohio
4. In the Westward March of Empires
5. In the Organization of States, Counties and Courts

III. A Patriotic Family of Enviable Record ------ 23

1. A Liberty-Loving People
2. The French and Indian Tragedies
3. The Struggle for Independence—The Fighting Parson
4. In the War of 1812
5. In the War of the Rebellion—Libby Prison
6. In the World War
7. First in War, First in Peace

IV. Always Progressive ---------- 37

1. In Colonization
2. In the Building of Churches
3. In the Promotion of Schools
4. Extensive-Intensive Farmers
5. Vocations, Professions, Business and Trades

Part Two

Personal History and Genealogy

Chapter Page

I. John and Susannah, the Pioneers ---------- 51

1. Marriage and Dwelling Place
2. The Deed for 400 Acres
3. Devout in Faith
4. Their Contribution to the Cause of American Liberty
5. The Old Plantation in the Shenandoah Valley
6. Where Rests Their Remains—The Little Log Church on the Hill
7. An Appreciation by Rev. Wm. J. Finck, D. D., A Noted Church Leader Now in New Market

II. Philip, the Colonizer ---------- 75

1. Land Transactions in the Shenandoah Valley
2. In Business with His Father
3. A Soldier in the Revolution
4. His Regard for Ministers—A Prudent Trustee
5. His Sons and Daughters Form the Third Permanent Settlement in the North West Territory
6. His Will, His Widow's Will
7. The Family Genealogy

1. John, b. Oct. 25, 1766, m. Elizabeth ——— ---------- 84
2. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 22, 1768, m. George Bowman June 13, 1786 95
3. Susannah, b. Jan. 10, 1770, m. Peter Pence 1795 ---------- 97
4. Michael, b. Dec. 5, 1772, m. Sivilla Fry 1794 ---------- 100
5. Philip, b. Jan. 1, 1774, m. Mary Pence Feb. 2, 1796 ------ 162
6. Catharine, b. Feb. 14, 1777, m. George Zerkle Mch. 18, 1794 217
7. Henry, b. Jan. 24, 1780, m. Barbara Blum (Bloom) ——— 217
8. Sarah, b. Feb. 2, 1782, m. Michael Will Dec. 17, 1799 ---- 229
9. Magdalene, b. June 4, 1784, m. David Knopp ——— ------ 245
10. Eva, b. Aug. 6, 1786, m. John Pence ——— ---------- 247
11. George, b. Sept. 7, 1788, m. Judah Wise about 1811 -------- 247
12. Hannah, b. Dec. 30, 1790, m. Adam Roush about 1807 ---- 251
13. Jonas, b. May 7, 1793, m. Elizabeth Wise 1814 ---------- 252

III. John, Jr., Captain of the Shenandoah County Company ---------- 259

1. Land Transactions in the Shenandoah and Ohio Valleys
2. A Revolutionary Captain
3. A Family Leader
4. A Layman-Evangelist
5. A County Sheriff
6. The Deed from King George
7. The Six Thousand Acres
8. His Will

Chapter Page

IV. Jacob, the Indian Survivor ____ 275

1. His Residence in the Shenandoah Valley
2. A Partner in the Ohio Land Company
3. In the Great Indian Battle of Point Pleasant
4. A Soldier in the Revolution
5. The Founder of Lutheranism in Southern Ohio—His Home a Church
6. The Family Genealogy

1. Rosana, b. Jan. 20, 1777, m. John Zirkle Feb. 7, 1796 ____ 282
2. Dorotha, b. Sept. 30, 1778, m. George Swisher about 1800 __ 282
3. Catharine, b. Oct. 12, 1780, m. Peter Lallance, date not known 298
4. John, b. May 10, 1784, m. Margaret Jackson (?) ____ 304
5. Adam, b. Nov. 29, 1785, m. Hannah Roush about 1807 ____ 304
6. Susannah, b. Sept. 10, 1788, not known ____ 311
7. Paul, b. May 15, 1791, m. Mary Berry June 4, 1811 ____ 311
8. Cornelius, b. Sept. 22, 1793, m. Elizabeth Millman May 17,1813 333

V. Henry, the Church Builder ____ 341

1. Land Transactions in the Shenandoah and Ohio Valleys
2. The Gift to Old Solomon's Church
3. A Soldier in the Revolution
4. The Family Burial Place Overlooking the La belle Riviere
5. A Man of Religious Character
6. The Family Genealogy

1. Michael Roush, b. Jan. 1, 1778, m. Mary Weaver Dec. 20, 1811 347
2. Christina, b. Sept. 16, 1780, did not marry ____ 359
3. Henry, Jr., b. Nov. 24, 1782, m. Anna Sayre Jan. 15, 1804 __ 359
4. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 20, 1785, died in childhood ____ 365
5. Susannah, b. ——— ——, m. John Linscott Jan. 1, 1811. No record ____ 365
6. Adam, b. Oct. 6, 1789, d. 1811 ____ 365
7. Anthony, b. Jan. 23, 1792, m. Elizabeth Rickard about 1810 365
8. Dorothy, b. May 25, 1794, m. Adam Harpold Jan. 23, 1812 389
9. Eva, b. Jan. 10, 1797, d. 1807 ____ 393
10. Balser, b. 1799, m. Susan Harpold about 1821 ____ 393

VI. Daniel, the Childless ____ 397

1. Prominent Yet Unassuming
2. Best Known in Church Circles
3. His Will—The Brothers Named
4. Official Appraisement of His Large Estate
5. Burial Place Unknown

VII. Balser, the Unknown ____ 405

Chapter Page

VIII. George, the Progenitor of Large Families ____ 409
1. Activities in Shenandoah, Mason and Meigs Counties
2. A Revolutionary Soldier
3. A Devout Christian
4. Portrait of Six Generations
5. An Active Citizen in Three Counties
6. Romance of a Visit to the Old Plantation
7. The Third Terrace Cemetery
8. The Family Genealogy
1. Michael, b. Jan. 4, 1783, m. Elizabeth Oliver Nov. 4, 1817 421
2. Magdalena, b. Apr. 18, 1784, m. Jacob Wolfe 1803 or 1804 449
3. John, b. Nov. 22, 1785, m. Regina Roush May 8, 1808 _____ 455
4. Daniel, b. Dec. 1, 1787, m. Catharine Yeager, Jan. 2, 1810 476
5. George, b. July 22, 1789, supposed to have died in childhood 503
6. Lewis, b. June 29, 1791, m. Susan Rickard Mch. 22, 1829 __ 503
7. Catharine, b. June 28, 1793, m. Michael Rader (date not given) 508
8. Samuel, b. Jan. 28, 1795, m. Elizabeth Snider May 3, 1842 __ 509
9. Susannah, b. Oct. 11, 1796, m. Abraham Roush Sept. 24, 1812 528
10. Jacob, b. Apr. 26, 1799, m. Margaret Weaver Apr. 20, 1824 __ 528
11. Mary, b. Feb. 24, 1801, m. Michael Rickard Sept. 5, 1816 ____ 556
12. Jonas, b. May 31, 1803, m. Susannah Weaver May 21, 1826 __ 577
13. Hannah (by second wife), b. 1814, m. John Salser July 31, 1834 585

IX. Jonas, a Witness to the Surrender of Lord Cornwallis _____ 591
1. Birth
2. The Fairfax Line
3. Marriage
4. The Youngest, More Prominent in the Ohio Valley
5. His Four Living Grandsons
6. His Revolutionary Service—The Surrender of Cornwallis
7. The Inheritance on Broad Run
8. The Family Genealogy
1. George, b. May 1, 1786, died in chidhood _____ 599
2. Regina, b. Nov. 30, 1788, m. John Roush May 18, 1808 ____ 600
3. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 26, 1791, supposed to have died in childhood 600
4. Abraham, b. Nov. 29, 1793, m. Susannah Roush Sept. 24, 1812 600
5. John (Johnnie), b. 1797, m. Margaret Rickard 1817 _____ 630
6. Catharine, b. ———, m. Daniel Aumiller about 1823 _____ 661
7. Adam, b. Jan. 1, 1809, m. Hannah Nease Dec. 31, 1831 ____ 663
8. Philip, b. Apr. 28, 1811, m. Mahala S. Kein Sept. 4, 1834 __ 669

X. Mary Magdalene, the Home Lover _____ 677
1. The Only Daughter on Record
2. The Marriage to Lewis Zerkle
3. Inherits the Father's Business
4. A Long Line of Noble Progeny
5. Still in the Shenandoah Valley at New Market, the Original Roush Home

XI. Other Kindred Branches _____ 683

Appendix _____ 719

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

1. Rausch Coat of Arms ..... Frontispiece

Page

2. Panorama of Shenandoah Valley 7
3. A Birds-eye View of the Shenandoah Valley 14
4. Old Stone Court House at Woodstock, built in 1791, while the Roushes were still in Shenandoah County 17
5. A Time to Pray and a Time to Fight 28
6. Map of New Market Battlefield and Surroundings 33
7. The Rev. Paul Henkel and Wife 41
8. Marker of John Rausch in Old Pine Cemetery, Shenandoah County 59
9. Guy Brown Roush of Louisville, Kentucky 172
10. Ted Roush of Hillsboro, Ohio 172
11. Wesley T. Roush and Wife, Sarah Brown 173
12. Dr. Sigel Roush, World Traveler, Writer, and Lecturer 176
13. Six Generations from Philip Roush, Sr. 208
14. Henry Roush, Sr. 218
15. Facsimile Signatures 228
16. Michael Will 229
17. N. Esta Arnold 241
18. Birds-eye View of New Market 260
19. William Roush 305
20. Abraham Lincoln 323
21. David Delbert Roush and Wife, Artie White 326
22. Old Solomon Church 346
23. Howard A. Roush, the Writing Marvel 356
24. The Harpold Pioneer Homestead, Hartford, West Virginia 390
25. The George Bowman House 395
26. Broad Run Church, First Founded West of the Alleghenies 399
27. George Washington 414
28. The George Roush Bible 416
29. George Roush, One of the Nine Brothers, the Only One Whose Likeness Has Been Preserved 418
30. Five Generations from George Roush 419
31. George Marion Roush and Family 426
32. Katharine Elizabeth Roush 438

33. Jonas Roush ---------- 440
34. Four Sons of Jonas Roush ---------- 440
35. Wade Hampton Roush and Wife, Lillian Van Metre ---------- 443
36. Lantz Mills, near Edinburg, Virginia ---------- 450
37. Dr. Lafayette Roush ---------- 492
38. Dr. Franklin W. Roush ---------- 493
39. Five Living Generations ---------- 542
40. Rev. Lester LeRoy Roush (the author) and Family ---------- 544
41. Four Living Grandsons of Jonas Roush, the Revolutionary Soldier 595
42. The Surrender of Cornwallis ---------- 598
43. Andrew V. Roush ---------- 607
44. Five Generations from Abraham Roush ---------- 618
45. Eddy Roush, the Ball Player ---------- 672
46. Conestoga Wagon, Zirkledale Museum, near New Market, Virginia ---------- 679
47. Dr. Dwight I. Roush ---------- 702
48. Anton Rausch and Family, Munchen, Germany ---------- 734
49. Madonna Painting by Anton Rausch ---------- 735

CHAPTER I

WHENCE THEY CAME, WHY THEY CAME, WHEN THEY CAME AND WHERE THEY CAME

OUR RESEARCH has revealed some variation of opinion as to the place from which our early ancestors came. While tradition usually has a strong element of truth it may also have an element of error; but he who will take the necessary steps to pursue cautiously his way in untrodden paths can find the place where truth and error meet. The writer can speak with the authority of one who has observed these precautions.

Swiss Tradition

A tradition comes from the Highland County, Ohio, branch of our family that we are of Swiss descent and of the early Moravian faith. This we account for in the following manner: In the days of severe religious persecution in the Rhine regions there was an interchange of residence from parts of the Palatinate to certain parts of Switzerland, so that not a small number of families from this section of Germany had at one time a very close contact with the Swiss people, and when the reverse conditions later prevailed in Switzerland these families returned to the Rhine Valley and many of the Swiss people in like manner took up their abode over in Germany.

The Dutch Tradition

The tradition that our early ancestors were a Dutch people is not well founded and warrants no argument here. Sufficient it is to say that this error may have had its origin from the fact that they sailed from Rotterdam and Amsterdam, the sailing ports for practically all of the early German emigrants. We are largey indebted here to Professor Rupp's valuable collection, "Thirty Thousand Names of German,

Swiss, Dutch, and French Immigrants," which lists the country from which they came, the port from which they sailed and the vessel on which they came. This origina list of signatures was made according to the requirement of the laws at that time, and even tho they contain only the names of men over sixteen years of age, they have been of much value to us. In each and every case where the name of Roush (Rausch) appears they are listed among the sailors from the Palatinate. Both from tradition and from some old written accounts we know they came from, or from near, Darmstadt, a small division of the Palatinate on the Rhine River.

Of German Origin

The Palatinate was not the country in which the family originated. It is quite evident that the origin of the clan was in Middle Germany. I have been in correspondence with Ottomar Rausch, a prominent officer of the German Army, and at the present time Mayor of the city of Nordhausen, who gives the following reasons for his opinion of their origin in Middle Germany:

1. "The name Rausch—rouzo, ruozjan in the old German Language is surely the name of an old farmer family and means "to root out the forest, to dig in the ground.

2. "In Middle Germany you find the name in many towns around Halle, not far from Harz Mountains, in the other parts of our country the name is rare.

3. "In the Harz Mountains there are in two villages several families of our name who have lived there now for some hundreds of years."

I then learned of a well known Madonna painter in Munchen, to whom I have written, and he confirms the statements of the formerly mentioned Ottomar Rausch. His name is Anton Rausch and something of his work and one of his Madonna paintings will appear elsewhere. The exact place of their origin was probably between the Harz Mountains and the Rhine River.

He says, "They have always been considered a very religious family, which in part may be accounted for by their surroundings and natural environment. In these quiet valleys, shut off from the rest of the surroundings, and the

beautiful distant mountain scenery, there is a place of sacred solemnity which very deeply affects the conscience. The inhabitants of this beautiful location are inbued with a longing for home and in very rare cases lost their piety."

It is remarkable how these characteristics still predominate in the family. As might be expected, they soon began to emigrate from this section of Germany, principally farther to the south in the Rhine Valley. The strong Protestant inclinations of our own branch of the family was due in part to their geographical location at the time of the Reformation. But wherever they have been located or whatever faith they have espoused these characteristics are strongly visible.

The time of their origin does not seem quite so certain. The earliest actual date we have found for the family so far is 1539. In the tower of Saint Michael's Church hangs a bell bearing the following inscription: "By the help of God I was carved by Hans Heinrich Rausch 1677." Two other bells hung near it until the late war when they were removed and remolded for munitions. We find also a Heinrich Rausch, clergyman, 1701, and a Nikolaus Rausch, bell-founder, 1683.

The principal branches of the family are the Switzerland group, and the Pomeranian, or North Germany, group These, with the original or Middle Germany branch, form three branches of the family. Our own people are of the Switzerland branch. The reason for the latter name is above explained. Ottomar Rausch tells of being in Russia in 1912 and meeting a celebrated general, commander of the Russsian Cavalry, Rausch Von Traubenberg, who was also of the Switzerland branch. Anton Rausch, the Madonna painter above referred to, is of the original or Middle Branch which is said still to be the strongest in Europe today.

I have learned by personal interviews with persons who have travelled extensively thruout Europe that the name is to be found in practically all of the European countries today, but most especially in England, Germany and Switzerland.

Why They Came

The reason for their coming requires a longer and more detailed consideration; it is a problem more intricate and complex, yet not impossible of solution. Here again tradition appears on the scene, as it always must in a family history, and from this source we learn that they came partly because of religious persecution. It is necessary for us to either disprove or to establish this theory. The beginning of the great German immigration is practically parallel with the beginning of the eighteenth century. The Carolinas, New York, Virginia, but mostly Pennsylvania, supplied homes for them. From Kuhn's "German and Swiss Settlements," pp. 1-30; 62ff, we learn that the chief causes for these German home-loving people severing their home ties and coming in such large numbers to the untried wilderness of a new country, subject to various European powers, were religious persecutions, devastating wars, political oppression and social unrest. One of the strong characteristics of the German, which he gets both by nature and training, is that he is a great lover of home and homeland. This characteristic made him the better American. It was fortunate, indeed, for the American nation that so large a number of this home-loving people found permanent abode in this new country, destined to become, and the more so by them, the greatest Land of Liberty in the realm of man.

It is evident, therefore, that a combination of strong causes was necessary in order to tear away from their homes and homeland a people so long and profitably entrenched in one of the most prosperous industries in one of the leading nations of the world. Dr. John W. Wayland's "The German Element of the Shenandoah Valley" gives the following: "It is doubtless true that the great German exodus of the eighteenth century had its preparation from 1618 to 1648, in the Thirty Years War: that devastating scourge of fire, blood, and sin, kindled in the name of religion and fed to its bitter end with every human ambition and every human passion. The embers of this burning were still red when another series of wars began, which harried out the century and put their destroying blight

heavily upon the next." In this series were the wars respecting the Spanish Netherlands, during which time that portion of the Palatinate occupied by the Rausches became common ground over which these warring vandals passed when marching to and from their battlefields. The inhabitants were often driven to forest and cave, while such vandals would destroy their homes, and often were hunted in these sequestered spots, and at the point of bayonet forced to tell where their money, if such they had, was hidden; and in case they had none they were accused of refusing to disclose its location and often coldly murdered without mercy. Following this were the wars of the Palatinate which were even more harrowing.

The Palatinate, like Belgium in the recent war, lay in the wake of these destroying forces. This country lay on both sides of the Rhine near France, in close proximity to that much contested land—Alsace-Lorraine. Myers, in his "Modern Age," portrays the terrorizing of this country in these words:

"Seeking a pretext for beginning hostilities, he (Louis XIV of France) laid claim, on the part of his sister-in-law, to properties in the Palatinate, and hurried a large army into the country, which was quickly overrun. But being unable to hold the conquests he had made, Louis ordered that the country be laid waste. Even fruit trees, vines and crops were destroyed. Upward of a hundred thousand peasants were rendered homeless."

That the Roushes were devout Protestants almost from the early days of the Reformation there is much evidence. When the Catholics regained their power in this region severe persecution resulted, Protestants were often required to help support the Catholic churches and institutions. Frequently they were deprived of their own church property and forced to furnish flowers for Catholic festivals. In all of this they refused to be crushed, their faith remained steadfast, their hopes secure. And tho a people who, more than wealth, and more than political power or fame, loved their beautiful homes and prosperous farms in the Rhine Valley, they forsook all and came to America, the land where they could re-establish homes and worship God ac-

cording to the dictates of their own conscience. And as truly and visibly as the mark of the Puritan and the Pilgrim is to be found in New England, from there spreading to other parts of America, so surely, and with no less ideals of religious truth, is the mark of our own family and people of like faith, to be found in Pennsylvania, Virginia, Ohio, from thence extending to many other parts of America. These facts are sufficient to answer the question as to why they came.

The Place to Which They Came

We turn now to our third consideration—the place to which they came. For many members of the family there is need to explain why we came from the Shenandoah Valley of Virginia, instead of from Pennsylvania as is commonly stated. The earliest German emigrants, as might naturally be supposed, came to New York. But dissatisfaction soon arose there because of the complex land laws, and the profiteers, who were glad to allow these immigrants to take up their lands, ignorant of some of the details concerning the land titles. Thus they found themselves financially embarrassed, and oftentimes deprived of their lands for which they had paid either in full or in part.

This word soon went back to the Fatherland with the advice that their friends come to Pennsylvania, to which the majority of these New York settlers themselves later came.

By reason of William Penn's policies Pennsylvania had come to be looked upon as a place of religious liberty—so much cherished by our early family—a place of refuge for the politically oppressed. Hence those distressed in heart and conscience, as well as those seeking good financial investments, sought Pennsylvania as their American home. Thus came to this land of refuge between 1727 and 1776 more than 30,000 home-seekers. These came mostly to Philadelphia, Germantown and the surrounding region.

It is evident that with this rapid influx land in this region was rapidly taken, and the population soon became so dense that they had to look farther beyond the horizon for more room and better farms. The regions beyond the mountains must next have consideration. Discoveries, settlements, and



PANORAMA OF THE SHENANDOAH VALLEY

Taken from the observation tower on Massanutten Mountain, showing Woodstock, the county seat of Shenandoah County, Virginia, and the Allegheny Mountains, to the westward, toward the direction of Forestville, the home of the Roush family. At the foot of Massanutten is the Shenandoah River with its famous seven "horseshoe bends," winding its way amid fertile fields and beautiful farm property. It is a few miles east of the Roush settlement.

exploration heretofore had been confined mostly to the coast line. Density of population in the European countries had been a strong contributing cause for the American immigration. Unless new lands were opened the Atlantic coast plain was doomed to the same objections.

More than two hundred years had now elapsed since Columbus discovered the New World, and nothing definite was yet known of the wealth and beauty of its interior by the people of either Europe or of our own coast. More than a century had gone since the quiet waters of the James River sparkled with her first welcome to the English settlers, promising to house and nourish them with her rich lands. Slowly and under great difficulties these first colonists increased in numbers, wealth, and security so that they were too much occupied to become interested in further developing and colonizing the unexplored regions of this vast country.

The Beautiful Shenandoah

Far to the west, between the Allegheny and the Blue Ridge Mountains, there lay a vast stretch of fertile valley with its latent wealth undisturbed. It was co-extensive with the Allegheny Range and was known south of Virginia as the Cumberland Valley, and thruout its course of 200 miles or more in Virginia as the Shenandoah Valley. Geologists, however, trace it farther to the north, even as far as the banks of the Mohawk River in New York, and claim that it belongs to the Silurian formation, which places it upon the Azoic and beneath the Devonian rocks.

When time looked upon the second quarter of the eighteenth century, this region was still a howling wilderness with no one specially interested in its exploration or development. But, "westward the star of empire takes its way." The beautiful Shenandoah lay in the way of this westward march, and must no longer be claimed as the exclusive right of the savage of the wilderness. According to a well established tradition, a man by the name of John Van Meter (whose descent is still to be found in the Shenandoah and Ohio Valleys), a representative of the old Knickerbocker family of New York, was the first white man to traverse the

South Branch Valley. Taking a glowing report of this region to his people of New York his son Isaac was so interested that, in 1727, he visited the valley with like impressions, and, joined by his brother John, he obtained from Governor Gooch a grant of 40,000 acres, which he located and surveyed in 1730. The next year a portion of this grant was sold to Joist Hite, who formed the first settlement west of the Blue Ridge mountains.

A certain itinerant vendor among the Indians, John Martin, who traveled the country from Williamsburg to Winchester, was inspired with a desire to further explore this country. He induced his friend, John Salling, a weaver by trade, to accompany him. Salling was captured by a band of Cherokee Indians, was taken into the south, and was again captured and returned to the north. At length he was purchased by the Spanish, and then finally by the French, thru whose kindness he was redeemed and returned to New York. There, according to "Howe's Historical Collections," he gave the following account of the Valley of Virginia: "A broad belt lying between parallel ranges of mountains; its vale watered by clear streams, its soil fertile, its plains covered by shrubbery and rich herbage, grazed by herds of buffalo, and its hills crowned with forests; a region of beauty as yet, for the most part, untouched by the hand of man, offering unbought homes and easy subsistence to all who have the enterprise to scale its mountain barriers by which it has so long been concealed from the colonists."

No longer was it to remain that untouched wilderness. Virgil A. Lewis, State Historian and Archivist of the State of West Virginia, tells us that John Lewis, of Scotch-Irish descent, was the first European settler in this region. He made his escape from Ireland for having slain his landlord, an extreme tyrant, in defense of his own innocent household. Disguised as a Quaker he made his way into Portugal where he remained for two years, from whence he came to America, spending the winter of 1731-1732 in Lancaster, Pennsylvania. The next summer he went to the Valley of Virginia, of which he had heard such glowing accounts. Other adventurers soon learned of the fertility of the valley and proceeded to procure grants there, the first of which is

known as the Beverly Manor, signed by William Gooch on September 6, 1736. The second grant was made to Benjamin Burden, a merchant of New Jersey, consisting of 500,000 acres. He immediately went to Europe to secure emigrants for this new tract. This trip brought more than a hundred families in 1737.

The "History of West Virginia," p. 770, gives the following account of these people: "No people of Europe have exhibited more evidence of human greatness, or are more renowned for deeds of human greatness, than the Scotch-Irish. * * * * * While these determined people were finding homes in the Upper Valley, the lower portion was being occupied by the sturdy yeomanry of Germany. No European country contributed a better class of immigrants than these. Arriving first in Pennsylvania, they pressed onward in search of fertile lands. These they found in the Shenandoah Valley, and almost the entire region of the country, from where Harrisonburg now stands to Harper's Ferry, was possessed by them before the French and Indian War. During that struggle hundreds of them served with Washington, and at its close the bones of many of them lay bleaching on the disastrous fields of the Monongahela. When the Revolution came their sons were ready, and many of them filled the Virginia line in the strife for Independence."

This lengthy description has been given because of the known interest of the family in the history of this valley and its people. The reader has noticed the strategic position of this great valley; he has observed the time of its settlement, and that most of these earlier settlers came from the densely settled portions of Pennsylvania around Philadelphia, and that this vast scope of unexplored country was naturally the next open region to invite the colonists. All these facts were contemporary with the coming of our immigrant family to America.

Finding for a time a home in Pennsylvania, where land was becoming scarce and costly and almost impossible to procure for their children, why should they continue to dwell there when good land, cheap land, much land, spread out in great expanse in these prairie regions a little beyond, so

luringly inviting them? Westward Ho! was the watchword then. They fell in line and soon found themselves on the road traveled by Governor Spotswood and his fifty men in 1716, thereafter known as "The Knights of the Golden Horseshoe," which soon led them to the famous Shenandoah Valley. In this land across the Potomac and beyond the mountains, that could be bought for less than it could be taken up in Pennsylvania, they chose to invest their savings and fix their homes.

When They Came

We have come now to our last question, When did they come? Our answer to this question will be highly satisfactory to all but the most exacting. Our research has been as thorough as we are able to make it at this time. The author is still hopeful that something yet hidden will come to light that will enable some future writer to fix with definiteness the exact date, but until something further is revealed the reader must content himself with our present findings.

"Thirty Thousand Names of Immigrants," Rupp, p. 2: "The period from 1702-1727 marks an era in the early German emigration. Between forty and fifty thousand left their native country—their hearths where soft affections dwell. The unparalleled ravages by the troops of Louis the XIV, under Turenne, were the stern prelude to bloody persecutions. To escape the bloody sufferings awaiting them, German and other Protestants emigrated to the English colonies of America. pp. 5, 6. Thru the influence of Queen Anne a large number of Germans had been attracted to New York, where they stayed for about ten years, when, owing to defects of their land titles, they were deprived of both their lands and improvements. In the spring of 1723 some 30 families removed to Pennsylvania, some fifteen miles west of Reading. A few years after others followed them. p. 7. Shenandoah and Rockingham Counties were settled by Germans from Pennsylvania, prior to 1746."

From the table of names given by Rupp we gather the following names of Roushes, listed as emigrants between 1736-1738, inclusive. Among them we know is our Shenandoah immigrant. Since so many of them are named "John," and, as will be later seen, that in land transactions, census, and war records, only the one name is used, it is impossible from anything discovered so far to determine which one of these "Johns" came to Shenandoah, or the exact year of his coming. When other branches of the family have gone as far in their research as we have in ours, we believe that all will come to light. The following table will be of interest to all branches:

Date	*Native Country*	*Vessel*	*Master and Sailing Port*	*Name of Emigrant Rausch*
Oct. 19, 1736	Palatine	Perthamboy	George Frazer Rotterdam	John Adam Rausch
Oct. 5, 1737	Palatine	Townshead	Thomas Thompson Amsterdam	Peter Rausch
Sept. 19, 1738	Palatine	Glasgow	Walter Sterling Rotterdam	John Nicholas Rausch
Oct. 25, 1738	Palatine	Davy	Wm. Patton Amsterdam	John Stephen Rausch

Thus it is seen that just two years elapsed between the coming of the first John Adam Rausch and the last John Stephen Rausch. The relationship will in time be determined. Just when the ancestor in which we are particularly interested came to Shenandoah and the length of time spent in Pennsylvania is not yet determined. As will be later seen, George Roush, in making application for a pension for his service as a soldier in the Revolution, states that he was born in Shenandoah County, Virginia. Church records show them to have had children baptized as early as 1766, in this county. In 1771 they began to make land transactions. These dates will have to suffice for our use until something definite is discovered.

That a relationship existed between these immigrants seems almost certain. It is the opinion of the writer that it must not have been more distant than cousins. Some, at least, surely were brothers. The truth of this, however, is a problem for future students of this family.

CHAPTER II

A PIONEER FAMILY

LIKE many of the early American families the Roush family kept on the frontier for almost a century after their arrival in this country. The region in which they settled in Pennsylvania at the time of their coming was pioneer territory. The Shenandoah Valley, too, was just being opened up for settlement when they found their way to that great open territory; and as soon as the Revolution had come to a close and the west had been made safe from the Indians they again crossed the mountains and found homes in the Ohio Valley.

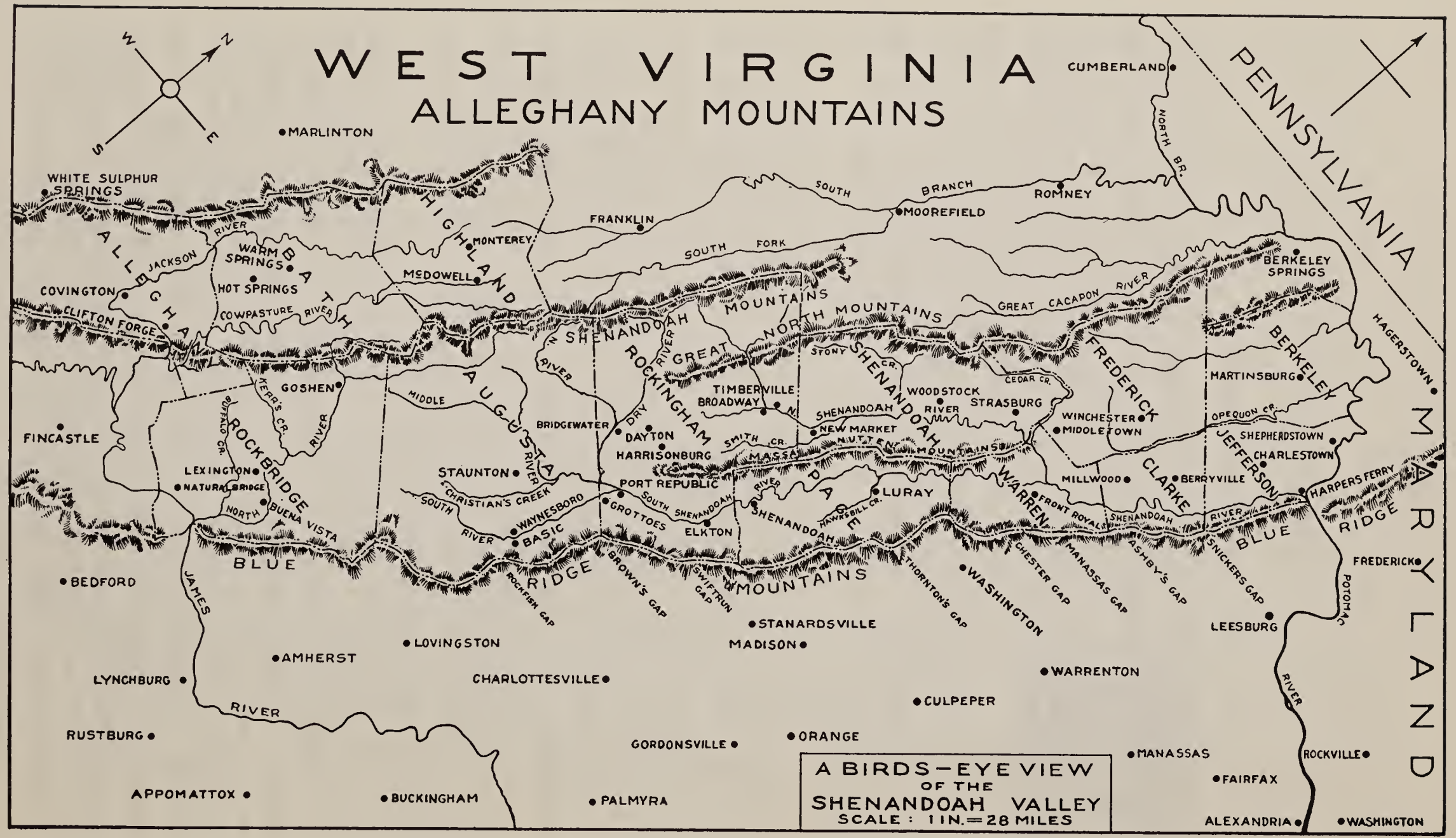
As said in Chapter One, no discovery has been made that enables us to say with certainty just which one of the emigrants was our Shenandoah ancestor. Close observation leads us to believe that the John Adam Rousch who came on October 19, 1736, was the Shenandoah John Roush. One or two points of evidence might be cited in its support.[1] In tracing the genealogy our greatest difficulty has been in the repetition of names carried down thru succeeding generations. There is hardly a family of boys of any size, from the original family to the present generation, that has not a son named John. This custom was almost as closely followed also in naming the daughters.

The third generation carried out the custom of naming their children for their uncles and aunts. This practice has furnished clues and strong evidence that led to the establishment of the relationship of certain segregated families, whose relationship had been lost. The names Stephen and Nicholas are practically unknown in our branch of the family, appearing only in a place or two, while the name Adam is very commonly found among the older families even tho they had emigrated to separate settlements and had practically no connection with the other families. There must be some reason for this "Adam" re-appearing so fre-

[1]See appendix, John Adam Roush.

WEST VIRGINIA

ALLEGHANY MOUNTAINS



A BIRDS-EYE VIEW
OF THE
SHENANDOAH VALLEY
SCALE: 1 IN. = 28 MILES

quently, and we can see no American reason for it unless it is that the father's name was John Adam Roush.

That some years were spent in Pennsylvania there seems no doubt. We believe that yet there will be records come to light that will cover this blank period of their American abode. As repeatedly occurred in the pioneer American settlements the first few years had but few, if any records, rendering it almost impossible to obtain accurate information except in rare cases where someone kept a diary. Often times new lands were occupied for an indefinite length of time before being purchased, or a grant was received, making it thereby impossible to rely altogether on dates of deeds, etc.

In the Shenandoah Valley

The author has made a thoro search of all available records of Shenandoah County with very gratifying results. On July 9, 1926, we came into possession of the original record of Old Pine Lutheran Church (now St. Mary's), located about fifteen miles from Woodstock, and within about two miles from where the family settled when they came to Shenandoah County. This is the oldest church in this section of the county, and probably the oldest in the entire county. These records were very accurately and legibly kept. The Rev. Paul Henkel, of whom much will be said later, was the pastor, and was always very careful in his records. These we believe to be almost wholly reliable.

On January 10, 1770, we find John Roush and his wife, Susannah, appearing as sponsors or witnesses to the baptism of their grandchild, Susannah Roush, daughter of Philip Roush and his wife, Catharine. From that time on they appear with a good deal of frequency on church records, in land transactions, etc. That their coming to the Shenandoah Valley antedated this year of 1770 seems certain. In the same record Philip, who was the oldest child of John and Susannah, and his wife, Catharine, are listed with their children for baptism. They have a child, John, born October 23, 1766. Next to their youngest child, George, states that he was born in this county 1761. Again there is a short period of time about which we must be content with more or

less uncertainty, but since our records are full anyhow this is a matter of no great significance.

On November 2, 1773, John Rausch, of Shenandoah County of the Commonwealth of Virginia, received from Thomas Lord Fairfax a grant of 400 acres of land on Mill Creek in Shenandoah County. This is recorded in the State Land Office of Richmond, Virginia. The author took sufficient time to locate this land, and it was found to be among the best lands in all the valley, which sell at the present time for more than three hundred dollars an acre. As a proof that John and Susannah were parents of this large Shenandoah family we quote a part of one deed where that relationship is specified. Other deeds also indicate the same relationship.

Deed Book F, p. 99, Clerk's Office, Woodstock, county seat of Shenandoah County, Virginia. "May 22, 1786. John Roush and his wife, Susannah, of Shenandoah County, Virginia, of the one part, and Daniel Roush, son of the said John Roush, Sen., of the same county and commonwealth, for and in consideration of the sum of 20 pounds current money of Virginia, to the said John Roush, in hand paid by the said Daniel Roush, on Mill Creek, being part of the tract of 400 acres granted to the said John Roush, Sen., by deed from the Proprietor's Office of the Northern Neck of Virginia, bearing date of the second of November in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred seventy-three. Beginning at etc., * * * * containing 97 acres, be that amount more or less." This same relationship is expressed in at least two other cases of land transfers from father to sons—John and George.

John Roush, Senior, was a tanner in which business some of his sons engaged with him on a large scale, as is indicated in a number of places in the deeds, where mention is made of their buying large tracts of land in order to control water ways, the bark of black oak trees, etc. This business was also carried on by his son, Philip, after he removed to the Cheshire Bottoms in Gallia County, Ohio. Upon the death of John Roush, Senior, this business seems to have fallen to his son-in-law, Lewis Zerkle, his own sons having all left the Valley soon afterward.



OLD STONE COURT HOUSE

The Old Stone Court House at Woodstock, built in 1791, while the Roushes were still in Shenandoah County, is probably the oldest court house west of the Blue Ridge, either in Virginia or any other state. It has echoed the tramp of soldiers of 1812, 1846, 1861, 1898 and 1917. Indians going to the "Great Father" at Washington have gazed upon its staunch walls. Only a few yards away Muhlenberg's famous drama of the Revolution was enacted. It is typical of the limestone hills of the Shenandoah Valley, and of many of the ancient structures that survive the years. It is a loved landmark of many generations. It contains all the records of our ancestors in Shenandoah County.

As we follow the Roushes from place to place in their pioneer pilgrimage, we are impressed with their keen judgment in the selection of land. In the fertile Shenandoah Valley, the Garden of the East, and on one of the best spots of this valley, they settled and fixed their homes. And no sooner had the sons learned of the fertility, wealth, and beauty of the Ohio Valley than they were anxious to dwell on the broad expanse of its bottoms. In Sprigg, Cheshire, and Letart townships, in Ohio, and the large tract of 6,000 acres in Mason County, West Virginia, are represented lands of which there is none better in the Ohio Valley. The following list shows the land transactions in Shenandoah County:

RECORDS OF LAND TRANSACTIONS IN THE ROUSH NAME FOUND IN THE CLERK'S OFFICE OF SHENANDOAH COUNTY, WOODSTOCK, VA.

(Copy made by L. L. Roush assisted by O. V. Pence, County Clerk, Saturday, July 10, 1926)

May 22, 1786—Daniel Roush from John Roush, Sr., 97 A. Deed Book F, p. 99. John Roush, Sr. and Susannah his wife, of Shenandoah Co. Va. of the one part and Daniel Roush, son of the said John Roush, Sr. of the same county and commonwealth.

April 25, 1790—Daniel Roush to Conrad Sayger 97 A. Deed Book G, p. 475.

June 2, 1794—Daniel Roush to Jacob Zerfass 152 A. Deed Book I, p. 345.

June 10, 1794—Daniel Roush from Jacob Snerder 45 A. Deed Book I, p. 360.

May 7, 1778—Henry Roush from Thomas Lewis 150 A. Deed Book C, p. 61.

Sept. 1, 1796—Henry Roush and Dorothea his wife to Berhard Getz 300 A. Deed Book K, p. 324.

June 13, 1796—Henry Roush to Michael Nease 6¼ A. Deed Book K, p. 266.

June 13, 1796—Henry Roush and Dorothea his wife to John Nease, trustee for the Lutherans, and Peter Olinger, trustee for the Reformed, for Solomon's Church to be built jointly by the two denominations, 2 A. for the glory of God, etc. Deed Book K, p. 268.

May 5, 1802—Henry Roush of the County of Washington in Ohio to David Miller of Shenandoah Co. Va. 149 A. Deed Book N, p. 76.

Nov. 23, 1773—John Roush, Sen., a tanner, from Lewis Circle 25 A. on Holman's Creek. (This represents the Old Forestville Tanyards, where the mill now is.) Deed Book A, p. 138.

May 22, 1775—John Roush, Sen., from Andrew Circle 136 A. for and in consideration of 5 shillings, object of which is to control water ways. Deed Book B, pp. 136, 137.

March 24, 1777—John Roush, Sen., to Philip Roush 70 A. 30 pounds Deed Book B, p. 466.

Nov. 20, 1778—John Roush, Sen., to John Branner Deed Book C, pp. 120-121.

March 25, 1781—John Roush, Jr., from Wm. Jones 90 A. Deed Book C, p. 426.

March 24, 1781—John Roush, Jr., to Ruben Moore Deed Book pp. 437-438.

May 22, 1786—John Roush, Sen., George Roush son of the said John Roush, Sen. Deed Book F, p. 95.

May 22, 1786—John Roush, Sen., to Daniel Roush. Deed Book F, p. 99.

July 26, 1786—John Roush, Jr., from John Jones. Deed Book F, p. 160.

May 24, 1786—John Roush, Jr., to Jacob Roush. Deed Book F, p. 155.

Jan. 23, 1792—John Roush from Abraham Savage lot No. 21 in New Market for 8 pounds. Deed Book H, p. 314.

May 6, 1793—John Roush, Sen., from Henry Wolf for 100 pounds of current money. Deed Book I, p. 28.

Sept. 13, 1796—John Roush, Jr., and Dorothea his wife to Henry Barb 113 A. for 100 pounds current money in hand the object of which is to secure black oak bark. Deed Book K, p. 317.

————, 1797—John Roush, Jr., and Dorothea his wife to Zachariah Hoy in New Market 12½ A. Deed Book K, pp. 586-588.

Dec. 10, 1802—John Roush, Jr., of New Market from Jacob Herschberger 3½ A. Deed Book N, pp. 157-158.

Sept. 27, 1773—Philip Roush from Michael Nease 20 A. Deed Book A, pp. 395-396.

March 23, 1777—Philip Roush from John Roush, Sen., 70 A. Deed Book B, pp. 464-466.

March 13, 1786—Philip Roush and Catharine his wife to Jacob Nease 226 A. in one tract and 20 A. in another for the consideration of 246 pounds current money of Va. Deed Book F, p. 5.

May 24, 1786—Philip Roush and Catharine his wife to Paul Henkel 70 A. for the consideration of 100 pounds. Deed Book F, p. 103.

March 20, 1787—Philip Roush from John Mocrae 346 A. for the consideration of 5 shillings. Deed Book F, pp. 378-380.

Oct. 25, 1805—Philip Roush to George Zerkle 346 A. for the consideration of 1236 pounds current money of Va. Deed Book P, p. 309.

In the Westward March of Empires

It is an incident of very unusual occurrence that so large a family would emigrate from a county within a period of so short a time and leave no trace of the name behind them. Their emigration from the Shenandoah to the Ohio Valley came about for a number of reasons. The first inducement of which we have learned is found in connection with Jacob Roush (see chapter on history of Jacob Roush), who came with the company of soldiers under the leadership of General Andrew Lewis to help oppose the Indians at the mouth of the Kanawha River in the fall of 1774. He carried a glowing report of the Ohio Valley back to the family in the Shenandoah Valley.

Then came the Revolutionary War in which all of these brothers served. They had an intimate acquaintance with George Washington who had made a tour of inspection in the Kanawha and Ohio Valleys to pick out land for soldiers who had fought in the French and Indian War. This was

in 1770. These lands were surveyed by Colonel Crawford. These brothers were then facing the same scarcity of land in the Shenandoah Valley that their parents experienced in Pennsylvania. Their families had become large and would soon need land. One of the brothers had fought in that deadly battle that freed the west from the savages, and it was now inviting civilization to clear its forests and till its soil.

The Revolution is now over and men are again busy in business, and on their farms. John, Jr., fortunately, gets hold of a tract of 6,000 acres at Graham Station, on the Ohio River, and within a short time all have moved to the Ohio Valley. In addition to these reasons, the daughters had married into the Pence family, and the Roush boys had married Pence girls. One of the Pences received a large tract of bounty land in what is now Adams County, and went to occupy it, so that part of the Roush family, of the Philip branch, went there about the time that others came and settled near the Kanawha.

Thus the emigration had begun. Making their way thru unclaimed forests, over the hills, and thru the jungles, interrupted now and then by wild animals crossing their untrodden pathways, the mothers came riding horseback with their new-born babes in their arms, the men forming an advance guard afoot. They soon found themselves in another new and unsettled valley. From the Rhine Valley, one of the most fertile and prosperous of all Europe, to the hills of the Keystone State, across the gracefully forested Blue Ridge, to the foothills of the Alleghenies, that pile themselves in lofty majesty against the sky, was a great distance. Here they finally stopped to abide for three-quarters of a century—to rear their children, build churches and schools, and leave their names and stamp forever in this "Garden of America," as George Washington appropriately named it. Here they gave their full measure of devotion to the colonial conflicts that one after another made America free. Our ancestors then continuing their westward course with the star of empire, ultimately find themselves in the valley of "La Belle Riviere," as the French early named the Ohio.

Into this wilderness valley, inhabited only by its native denizens of the forest, such as the deer, bear, wolf, the mountain lion and an occasional redskin, most of whom had been driven to the far north and west, these families came, with numerous other settlers, to build for themselves a new social structure, in keeping with the principles of the American democracy which they themselves had helped to purchase at so great a price. Soon cabins went up here and there, and patches of forest were cleared away, so that the sun looked for the first time upon the virgin soil of the beautiful Ohio. Paths which took the place of roads were soon cut from one cabin to another.

The markets of these pioneers were chiefly Marietta, Ohio, and Winchester, Virginia, from which they came, and Pittsburg, Pennsylvania—as yet the nearest centers of trade. The forests and streams supplied their meat, the few cleared spaces their vegetables and grain. From their day's labor, made more or less perilous by their proximity to the Indians, they could return into what would have been the quietude of a wilderness, but for the howling of wolves, and the hooting of owls, that were wont to lull them to sleep. The wives and daughters of these early families were not afraid or ashamed of work. "The buzz of the wheel and the clatter of the loom were music in their ears; and if necessity required it, they could handle the rake or the hoe or husk the ripened corn."

Thus within a surprisingly short time the wilderness valley had yielded to trained hands, and the lair of wild beasts was changed into thriving gardens, and a new and permanent citizenry had begun which was destined to make this valley unsurpassed in industry in this or any other country. Roads were made, churches and schools established, forming the foundation of these institutions, not for centuries only, but for all time to come. These beginnings were of such a type that their posterity will need never be ashamed as generations come and go.

But this did not fully end our ancestors' pioneer advancement. As younger generations came some of them were seized with the wanderlust, and the spirit of adventure to larger things, and so moved on to the plains of Indiana,

Illinois, Missouri, Iowa, and a few even to the far west—keeping up with the frontier as long as it existed. And we believe they will always be leaders of civilization. No frontier of territory now existing geographically, they still are found on the frontier of social, educational, and religious progress. Pioneers they have been for two centuries, and pioneers may they continue for many centuries to come!

CHAPTER III

A PATRIOTIC FAMILY OF ENVIABLE REPUTATION

A Liberty Loving People

IT HAS been a well known fact among our people that a large number of the early family were soldiers in the Revolutionary War. Of this we are able to furnish a good record. There is a fragmentary tradition that they also saw service in the French and Indian War. The latter we have been unable to establish. Records for this war are very meager. From known facts it would seem that the tradition may be true. That the family had a personal acquaintance with General George Washington there seems no doubt. His activity in the French and Indian War requires no space here. For two years in the latter part of this struggle he was stationed in Winchester, Frederick County, Virginia. This was a distance of only 30 miles from Woodstock, and only about 40 miles from the Roush settlement. Winchester being the only trade center in that section of country it was a common thing for them to visit the town. Furthermore most of these early settlers in this vicinity were trained and ready for an Indian attack at a surprised moment. The older boys, Philip, John, Henry, and Jacob, were of proper age to receive such training.

It is a further fact that George Washington roamed the forests, hunted and fished, and engaged in athletic sports with the young men of this valley very extensively, often eating and sleeping in their homes. This, one historian remarks, greatly enhanced his chance for victory for the colonists in the Continental Army. These men followed him to the Monongahela, thru the tragic winter at Valley Forge, over the victorious field of Yorktown, and saw the surrender of Lord Cornwallis to their own beloved general. It would seem strange if they had not had service in this first colonial conflict; and, since the tradition entirely accords with facts, we feel safe to reach the conclusion that at least some

of these older boys were actually engaged in the conflict with England against the French and Indians.

It might be further noted that by nature they were opposed to any sort of political oppression. Their sad experiences in the Rhine Valley had given them almost a natural resentment of such servitude. They would be quick to join the colonists against such movements of another nation. This accounts largely for their undivided support of the struggle for independence.

An account of the service of these brothers will be found under their own biography. It seems quite sure that some of the brothers had service in the 8th Virginia Regiment, the roster of which has been lost. Henry and Jacob had service in Captain John Tipton's Company; George and Jonas in their brother's, Captain John Roush's, Company; Daniel, as recorded by McAllister, in another Virginia Company. But these are all in the latter part of the war. We know John would not have been made captain without having had previous service. Yet, were it not for the existence of his pay roll, there would be no record of his service. We are thus convinced that much of the service of these brothers was in the regiment for which there appears to be no roster. The ravages of the Civil War are probably responsible for the destruction of these valuable records. Hale, Hogg and Lewis in their "History of the Great Kanawha Valley," in giving an account of the service of George Roush, say that "He and his nine brothers had service in the Revolution." Hardesty in his "History of West Virginia" says there were nine brothers who had such service. These accounts precisely accord with the tradition of the family, even in settlements remote from each other and where no communication has been kept up for more than a century and a quarter.

In the Indian Battle of Point Pleasant

The Gallia County families have a well established tradition that their ancestor not only had service in the Revolution but was with the noble Virginia company led by General Andrew Lewis across the mountains via the old and historic Midland Trail, and the Kanawha River to "Tu

Endie Wei," as the Indians had named the confluence of the Ohio and Kanawha. In an account of the late Joseph W. Roush of Cheshire, Ohio, given by Brant Fuller and Company of Madison, Wisconsin, "The Upper Ohio Valley," we find this paragraph: "The great grandfather (Jacob) the subject of this sketch was one of the soldiers in the famous battle of Point Pleasant which was fought in 1774. He returned home subsisting on game during his journey thru the wilderness." (Page 684).

A word concerning the Point Pleasant battle is necessary here. This town is one of the oldest on the Ohio river, south of Pittsburg, and bears the distinction of having had fought on her soils one of the decisive battles of this country. This battle was fought on Monday, October 10, 1774, just six months and eight days prior to the battle of Lexington. It was one of the most hotly contested engagements of the colonists with the American Indian.

This, in reality, was the victorious and decisive battle of Lord Dunmore's War. John, Earl Dunmore, was the last Royal Governor of the colony of Virginia. Hence the series of bloody engagements between the Virginians and the warriors of the Indian confederacy of the Ohio Wilderness are known as Lord Dunmore's War, and stand out conspicuously between the Colonial and Revolutionary periods of American history. It was the last war on this continent where the troops carried the British flag.

The tide of emigration had begun to flow over the Alleghenies and move down into the Ohio frontier. The Indians felt that they were again being crowded out of their possessions. Hostilities were numerous in the spring of 1774. Surveying parties were variously stationed from the point where Huntington now is to Parkersburg. Skirmishes along this frontier were almost constant. The Indians resolved to defend their lands. The Virginians resolved to defend their frontiersmen against these atrocities. The House of Burgesses authorized Governor Dunmore to prosecute the war against the Indians.

Lord Dunmore proceeded immediately to make his plans and raise his army. Two divisions were organized; the Northern Division under his own command and the

Southern Division under Andrew Lewis. They were to meet at the mouth of the Great Kanawha. Dunmore later requested the Southern Wing to meet him at the mouth of Little Kanawha at what is now Parkersburg. This, Lewis said, reached his company too late and he proceeded to the mouth of Great Kanawha as planned. They left Camp Union on Tuesday, September 6th. Tuesday, October 6th, they reached the confluence of the Kanawha and Ohio. While at Camp Point Pleasant Lewis received word from Dunmore stating that he should move directly across the country to the Pickaway Plains and requesting Lewis to meet him there. Preparations were made to execute these orders. But fleet-footed Indian scouts had watched the movements of these armies and their own army was ready to meet them at Point Pleasant.

The Indians had moved silently from the Pickaway Plains, camped at the mouth of Campaign Creek at what is now Addison, Gallia County, crossed the Ohio, and made the attack on the Lewis army at daybreak on Monday, October 10th. The deadly conflict continued with terrific fury thruout the day. By three or four o'clock the Indians began to weaken and by sundown it was a decisive victory for the Virginians. Thru the night the Indians found a safe retreat and did not have the pleasure of carrying off the scalps of their enemies.

The influence of this victory is too great to describe here. It made possible the settlement of the Northwest. It made possible the extension of the western boundary beyond the Alleghenies, and allowed the Revolution to be carried on at that time.

This army, history tells us, comprised the bravest of Virginia's men, and had they been defeated at the Battle of Point Pleasant the Revolution certainly could not have taken place in 1774, for without Virginia's help the war could not have been undertaken at this time. It is certain that Jacob Roush was, and probably that other brothers were, among the surviving heroes of this conflict. Many of these men returned to their homes in Virginia with glowing descriptions of the Ohio Valley, but soon found themselves engaged in the Revolutionary War, and until the close of that

struggle they did not return to make their homes in the beautiful valley.

The Struggle for Independence

This generation often asks why so many of the brothers were in the War for Independence. We have already mentioned the background of political oppression in Germany, and also their personal acquaintance with George Washington; to this we should add the influence of their pastor, Peter Muhlenberg, who was commissioned to raise a regiment from the Valley to be known as the Eighth Virginia Regiment. Our account here would not be complete without relating the Muhlenberg story.

The Fighting Parson

John Peter Muhlenberg, born in Pennsylvania in 1746, is recognized as one of the bravest officers who fought in the Revolutionary War. His father had come to America in 1742, and officially established the Lutheran Church in this country. Peter was an impetuous lad and often in troubles that greatly alarmed his father. When sixteen years of age he was sent to school at Halle, in Germany. After two years he got into trouble there with one of his tutors because of his democratic principles, and avenged himself on the spot by knocking his teacher down. This meant expulsion for the young lad, but he was too quick for his authorities and ran away. Upon leaving he saw a regiment of dragoons in the street and quickly enlisted for life. Thru the kindness of a British officer, who knew his father, he was finally released and brought back to the colonies where he settled down to the study of theology under his distinguished father. In 1768 he was ordained a minister of the Evangelical Lutheran Church.

By this time the people of Shenandoah County were organizing churches and calling for ministers. The Woodstock church invited the young Peter Muhlenberg to serve them as pastor. The appointment was in the hands of his father, and the request of the people was granted. The Church and State in Virginia were not yet separated; and



MUHLENBERG, THE PREACHER-PATRIOT, WOODSTOCK, VA. This reproduction of Stanley Arthur's painting depicts the stirring scene at Woodstock on January 28, 1776, when Rev. Peter Muhlenberg, at the close of a patriotic sermon, threw aside his clerical robe and revealed the uniform of a Continental colonel. His text was from Eccl. 3:1-8, "There is a time to every purpose under heaven.....a time of war, and a time of peace." While holding forth his commission in the army he declared the time to fight had come. He then raised the Eighth Virginia Regiment, famous as the German Regiment, and served conspicuously thruout the Revolutionary War.

according to the law of Virginia no minister could enforce tithes unless he had been ordained by an English bishop. To meet this requirement the young minister set sail for London, and was there ordained, and returned to his church in 1772.

While here with these German people he became acquainted with the patriots of his colony, and was intimately associated with George Washington. From the beginning he was with the colonists against the mother country. In 1774, he became a member of the House of Burgesses. He was present when Patrick Henry, whom he knew well, moved to put the colony in a state of defense.

In December of 1775, the House of Burgesses ordered that six new regiments be raised to defend the state. Thru the influence of George Washington and Patrick Henry the Lutheran minister of Woodstock was appointed colonel of the Eighth Virginia Regiment, the famous German regiment of the Revolution. He at once set out for Shenandoah County to raise his regiment.

The various congregations of the Valley were notified that their beloved pastor would address them for the last time the following Sunday. When the day came the rude little log church, that stood on a spot that is now the public square of Woodstock, was filled to overflowing. Finally the young minister arrived, ascended the pulpit, told them in plain and simple language how the colonists had been wronged, and why he considered it his duty to unsheath the sword in defense of the colonists. All was quiet in the church as the eloquent preacher waxed warmer and warmer. Then came the climax, an incident that finds no parallel in history.

"Brethren," he exclaimed, "according to Holy Writ there is a time for all things; there is a time to preach, and a time to pray. There is a time to fight, and that time is now here." He then opened his long silk clerical gown, exposing a colonel's uniform—a warrior girded for the combat. Leaving his ministerial robe in the pulpit he descended, ordering the drums to beat at the church door.

Then there followed a scene that will be remembered as long as Americans cherish liberty and independence. Aged

mothers brought their sons, and placed them in the Muhlenberg Regiment; beautiful young German wives brought husbands; and sisters brought their brothers. That day alone three hundred Germans of the valley enlisted in the regiment commanded by the preacher-general. He rapidly rose to be a major-general. At the battle of Yorktown he commanded a brigade of infantry.

This story we have related at some length because of its uniqueness and its relation to the family. Dr. John W. Wayland, the Valley's greatest historian, confirms the author's belief that the Roushes were among the number who enlisted on that famous Sunday. No roll of the regiment is available. But those who apply for a pension state some of their engagements, the time of their service, etc., which would coincide with certain engagements of the famous parson-general. He was their pastor; they knew him well, they certainly would have been present for an event of that kind. It is supposed that John Roush was a captain under this general.

These were trying days for this new country, but the crying need was met by loyal hearts among both men and women, and we venture to assert that not many families can furnish a better record.

Before turning to another subject in this chapter something should be said about the strategic position, and the importance of the people of the Shenandoah Valley in these colonial days. During the period of 1748-1753, Washington had spent a good deal of time in the Shenandoah Valley, and guarded it with utmost vigilance against the encroachments of the French and Indians. He so much loved the prairie valley of the Shenandoah that he would have made it his permanent home had he not inherited from his half-brother, Lawrence, the beautiful estate of Mount Vernon.

A People of National Importance

The importance of this valley people, which was recognized by Washington, has since been recorded by historians. Fisk, in "Old Virginia and Her Neighbors," tells us that "the settlement of the Shenandoah Valley worked profound changes in the life of Old Virginia. Prior to this it had been

purely English, and predominantly Episcopal, Cavalier, and Aristocrat. But when the Scotch-Irish and the Germans entered the Valley it meant fewer slaves and greater democracy. Without the support of these loyal people Thomas Jefferson could scarcely have made his democratic achievements. Jefferson has sometimes been called the Father of American Democracy. In a very true sense the Shenandoah Valley may well be called the Cradle of American Democracy." Thus it will be seen that their loyalty to the cause of freedom and democracy did not end when the firing of the cannon ceased. They helped to make possible the Constitution of the United States, and were in no small degree influential in helping to secure its adoption.

The War of 1812

We turn now to later history. When trouble again arose between this country and England, known as the Second War with Great Britain, or the War of 1812, we find them doing their part. All the data we have for their services in this conflict we gather from the Pension Department. From the papers of the War of 1812, a pension claim, "survivor certificate 1499," it appears that Abraham Roush volunteered at Point Pleasant, Virginia, September 28, 1812, and served as a private in Captain A. Van Sickles' Company of Virginia Militia, and was discharged March 27, 1813. He married Susan Roush of Sutton Township, Meigs County, Ohio, September 24, 1812. He was allowed a pension on his application executed March 11, 1871, while living in Graham Township, Mason County, West Virginia. Abraham Roush was a son of Jonas Roush who witnessed the surrender of Cornwallis to George Washington. He was born November 19, 1794.

From the papers of the War of 1812, and a pension claim, "widow certificate 300," it appears that Daniel Roush volunteered at Point Pleasant, Virginia, September 28, 1812, and served as a private in Captain A. Van Sickles' Company, and was discharged March 27, 1813. He married at Pleasant Flats, Mason County, Virginia, January 2, 1810, Catharine Yeager, and he died in Mason County, West

Virginia, September 2, 1866. She was allowed a pension on application executed March 16, 1871, while living in Graham Township, Mason County, West Virginia, aged 81 years. She died July 26, 1886. This Daniel is a son of George Roush, whose father served in the Revolution under his brother, Captain John Roush. Daniel was born December 1, 1787.

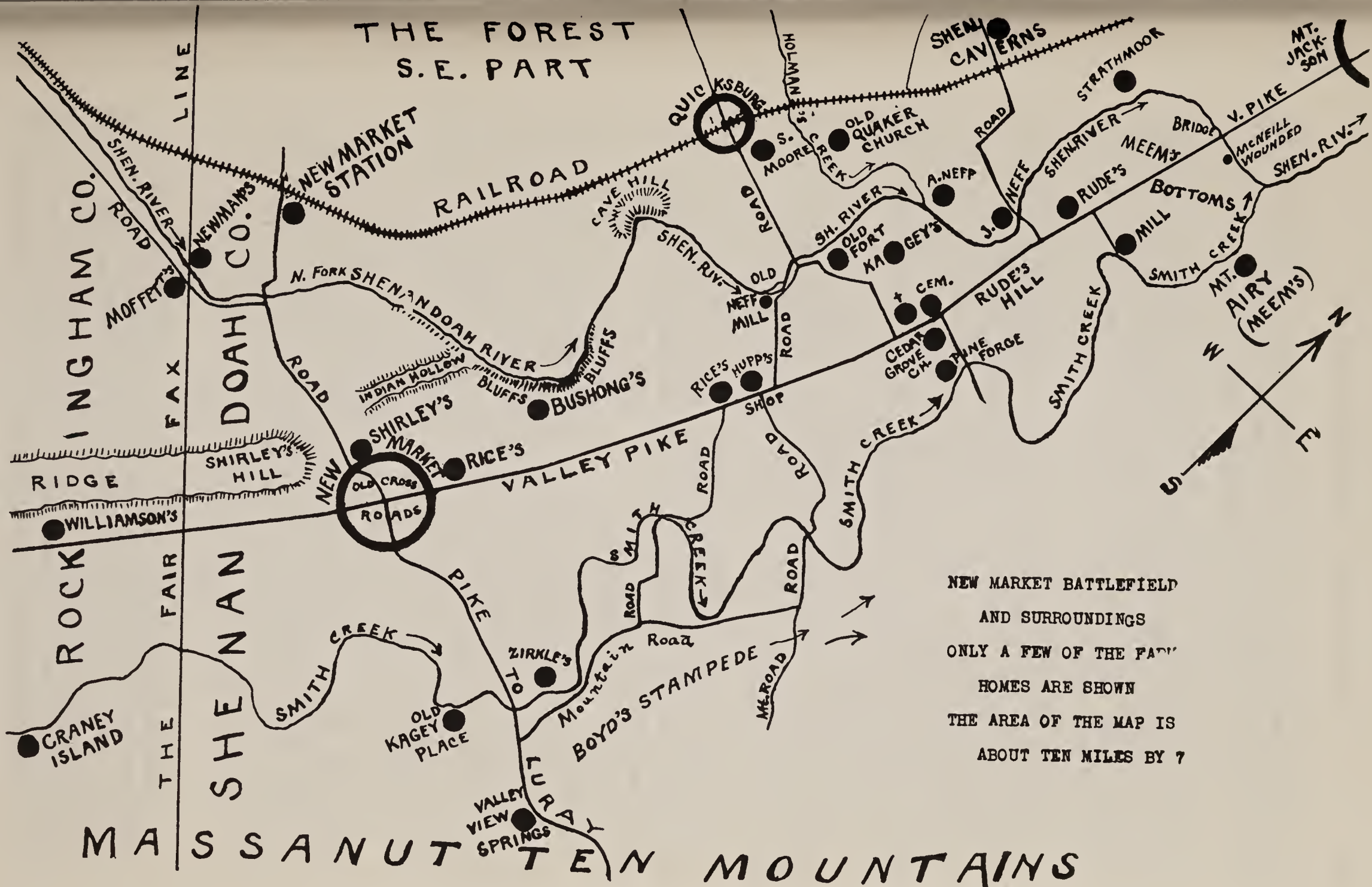
Lewis, a brother of Daniel, was in the same company, as was also Michael Richard, their brother-in-law. Henry Roush, son of Philip, served in the same war from Highland County. He was a cousin to these boys. For an account of their service see their biographies. (See index, War of 1812.) Some died without pension as did some of their fathers after their service in the Revolution. In the Revolution, however, we are handicapped in our search in the Pension Department because so many of the papers in the War Office were burned when the British fired Washington in the later War of 1812.

The Civil War

This is not given as a complete record but is the response made to our questionnaire. Others will be referred to in their biographies. (See Index, Civil War.)

For the Civil War we are compelled to be more brief in the consideration of service rendered. We have endeavored to get a full record of those enlisted in this service of their country, but in many cases no answers were made to our inquiry. Our search of records and cemeteries, etc., however, has revealed many facts of interest. We have chosen no special order in which to list the soldiers, but in each case will tell of what branch they come.

JOHN ROUSH. (Jacob, Paul, Moses.) He enlisted in Gallipolis, Gallia County, Ohio, 1864, and was mustered in at Columbus, Ohio, in Co. B, 36 O. V. I. His first engagement was at Lynchburg, where they were forced to retreat to the Allegheny Mountains. After being shut up here by the enemy for five days and nights without supplies they were taken to Charleston. From there they were taken back to the Shenandoah Valley where he fought his last battle on July 24, 1864, in which he was wounded about ten o'clock that day. They were driven back to Harper's Ferry, and at four o'clock p. m. he was taken prisoner with other wounded men. He was taken to Winchester and held there in an old store building



MAP OF NEW MARKET BATTLEFIELD AND SURROUNDINGS

A portion of land just west of New Market was owned by Captain John Roush. Several of the Roush soldiers fought over these grounds during the Civil War. Rude's Hill is near the point of the first settlement of John and Susannah Roush when they first emigrated to the Valley. The Zirkle's is the location of the Smith Creek Zirkles and of Lewis Zirkle and Mary Magdalen Roush.

for three weeks before being given hospital attention. After being prisoner about two months he was re-captured by his own men, on September 19, during the last great battle fought in that vicinity.

SAMUEL ROUSH. (George, Jonas.) He enlisted in the Thirty-First Ohio Regiment under Colonel O. T. Moore and Captain Brooker. He was wounded at Chapman Hill, taken prisoner, and starved to death in the Danville, Va. prison, April 4, 1864, just before they were to be removed to Andersonville, Ga.

THOMAS ROUSH. (Jonas, Abraham, Michael.) Served in the 13th West Virginia Volunteer Federal Troops. He died from sickness in Barbourville, Cabell County, West Virginia, January 19, 1864.

HENRY L. ROUSH. (George, Michael.) He served in the 37th Virginia Battalion, and was engaged in many activities in these years of severe struggle. He was born March 25, 1845, and married Catharine Roush (Jonas, Abraham, Enos), November 21, 1867.

LEVI ROUSH, JR. (George, Daniel, George.) He was born April 26, 1844. On November 20, 1866, he married Sarah R. Hire. He served in Company A, 36th Virginia Infantry, Confederate Service, and was twice wounded.

MOSES ROUSH. (Henry, Anthony.) He was born in Mason County, West Virginia, November 2, 1837. He served three years in the 13th West Virginia Volunteers, and lost his health by exposure and deprivation while thus engaged. March 4, 1858 he was married to Lovina L. Hoffman of Meigs County, Ohio.

ADMIRAL RODNEY ROUSH. (Philip, George, Gideon.) He was born in Cheshire Township, Gallia County, Ohio, January 25, 1836. He enlisted in Company F, Ohio Volunteer Infantry, 192nd Regiment, and was one of the bravest and best soldiers of his company. His first wife was Rosella Scott, who was the mother of one child, John H., b. October 6, 1864. His second wife was Amanda J. Jenkins, who was born in Cheshire, December 25, 1838.

MOSES B. ROUSH. (George, John, Benjamin.) Moses was born January 30, 1842. He served in Co. B, 28th Ohio Volunteer Infantry thruout the war. He married for his first wife, Sarah Duckworth, in 1870, and for his second wife, Lydia Roush, 1883, and in 1911 to Mrs. Margaret A. Elliot. He died at New Haven, W. Va. August 23, 1925.

The World War

HOSMER LEE ROUSH (1 John, 2 Jonas, 3 Adam, 4 Newton) is now a merchant of Minersville, Ohio. The second son of his parents he enlisted in the A. E. F., April 25, 1918, at Pomeroy, Ohio. In training at Camp Sherman, Chillicothe, O., was assigned to 331st Infantry, 83d Division. He sailed for France June 1, 1918. Went on the front line of action September 26, as a fighting unit with the 112th Infantry of

the 28th Division. Saw action in Argonne Forest, Bois-de-Benny and Thiacourt Sectors. Was honorably discharged May 19, 1919, having served 12 months and 24 days in the World War.

EBER SAMUEL ROUSH (1 John, 2 Jonas, 3 Adam, 4 William D.), second son of his parents, enlisted at Camp Gordon May 29, 1918. Served in the Tenth Company, First Replacement, and was later transferred to Base Hospital and remained in active service until discharged August 14, 1919, serving 14 months and 6 days in the World War.

WILBUR JACKSON ROUSH (Allen, Eli, Henry), son of Allen Roush, enlisted July 18, 1918 in the World War and served at Camp Sherman until discharged December 18, 1918.

1164953

ROBERT S. ROUSH (1 John, 2 Philip, 3 Philip Jr., 4 George, 5 Fred, 6 Robert S. Sr.,), at the age of 19 years enlisted in the World War July 28, 1917, Co. L, First Ohio Infantry, transferred to Co. C, 146th Infantry, 37th Division, trained at Camp Sheridan, Alabama, on September 15, 1917. Was transferred to Camp Lee, Virginia, May 5, 1918. On May 30, 1918 he sailed from Hoboken and landed at Brest, France, June 7, 1918, having sailed on the Leviathan. Was two days at Vosges Mountains in Alsace-Lorraine, was 41 days in front trench service. About the last of July he went to Chattilon sur Seine, Second Army Corps Weapon School. Here he was promoted to sergeant, then rejoined the organization at Bar-le-duc and from there went into the Meuse-Argonne offensive on September 26. Of 250 who went into the fight but 50 survived, and of Robert's platoon there were but three left, all of whom survived the next five days of the fiercest fighting of the World War. From here he went to St. Mihiel where he was in the trench again for 14 days. From there he went into the Ypres region. He commanded one of the platoons at American Grand Honor at the Coronation of Albert, King of the Belgians. He hiked back to Brest where he remained from Christmas to early March. On St. Patrick's Day he sailed from Brest on the Maui, arriving at New York April 1, 1919. He then spent 22 days in the hospital and was discharged on April 22, 1919, the day he was 21 years of age, from Camp Sherman, Ohio.

ERNEST EMORY ROUSH (1 John, 2 Jonas, 3 Adam, 4 Newton), third son of his parents, enlisted at Camp Zachary Taylor, Kentucky, August 25, 1918 as a machinist. He was attached to 5th Company, Second Developing Battalion of the Infantry. He served 3 months and 20 days in the World War and was honorably discharged December 15, 1918.

LLOYD W. ROUSH. (1 John, 2 George, 3 Jacob, 4 John, 5 Ephraim E.) Enlisted from Pomeroy, Ohio, September 4, 1918. Was in training at Camp Sherman, Ohio, until his honorable discharge on December 11, 1918. While there he received orders to go to New York for sailing but immediately was stricken with the flu and taken to base hospital, where he remained until able to be transferred to his barracks. He was then given a

few days furlough during which time the Armistice was signed. He enlisted under No. 3, 860, 787.

MARCUS S. ROUSH (John, George, Jacob, Nicholas, Francis S.,) now Instructor in Manual Training in the Rutland High School of Meigs County. Enlisted in the World War March 28, 1918 at Pomeroy, Ohio. He was in training at Camp Sherman, Ohio. Served with the 34th Company, 9th Training Battalion, 158th Depot Brigade, and Company G, 331st Infantry at Camp Sherman from March 29, 1918, to June 3, 1918. With Company M, 331st Infantry from July 31, 1918, to February 8, 1919. Overseas A. E. F. At Camp Sherman he won a sharpshooter's medal in rifle range. Was in intensive training at Chateau Thierry offensive July 1 to August 1, 1918. Carpenter Detail, 3rd Corps Officers Training School, Clamecy, France, August 1 to September 15, 1918; instructor in Rifle and Bayonet Defense Attack at La Seige and Malecorne (Sarthe) France, September 15 to November 11, 118. Received his discharge at Camp Sherman, Ohio, February 8, 1919.

(Further records, see index, World War).

CHAPTER IV

ALWAYS PROGRESSIVE

Building Churches

BACK of Protestantism we have learned nothing about the religious faith of the Roushes, but that they early espoused the Reformation is evident. Being followers of Luther naturally they were interested in the furthering of his doctrine and churches. They were not alone in that faith for they came at a time when there was a great influx of people from their own country to America because of religious persecution. Fightings, contentions, and bitter strife ran high at that time. Protestantism was no longer a new movement in Germany. Its great leader had entered into his reward, and the general enthusiasm that usually accompanies such a leader as Luther had begun to wane.

But a new awakening began, with a like increase of opposition. This revival was not to start a new church, nor to cause a disruption in the work so well begun, but it marked a new era, and established more firmly what Luther had already so ably accomplished.

Those acquainted with the history of religion will pleasantly recall the effect of this "Moravian" movement upon the people who came under its influence. It was closely associated with the "Pietistic" movement, which also sought to establish a "religion of the heart" within the church. These movements, the reader will be interested in knowing, have been called "the forerunners of Methodism." John Wesley's contact with the Moravians on his voyage to America in 1735 had a profound influence upon his career; and the experience of those in the Pietistic movement was not greatly unlike that strange awakening, felt by Wesley, at Aldersgate Street Church a few years later, where Peter Boehler was reading Luther's Preface to the Epistle to the Romans.

"Behold, how great a matter a little fire kindleth!" Who can measure the result of a good work? Perhaps Arndt had

no vision, as he labored over the manuscript of his "True Christianity," how far-reaching its effect might be. It proved to be the most significant forerunner of the Pietist movement. That it also had influence on Wesley we know from the fact that he copied an extract from it for his Christian Library.

More than two hundred years had now passed since Luther's public opposition to Aristotelianism, and Scholasticism, followed by his deep inward conviction that only a right personal relationship with God would bring the assurance of salvation. Toward the end of the second century of its influence, the brilliant light of Lutheranism had begun to grow dim, and there was a marked tendency toward coldness in the Christian life. Spener had already instituted his movement of Bible reading and prayer in his own home, aiming specifically to deepen the individual spiritual life. This was the beginning of Pietism. It quickly grew in influence in Germany and soon spread in other countries, especially to England. Out of this grew a revival of the ancient Moravian faith which so far as its relationship to our family is concerned did not mean separation from the church, but increased devotion to it.

This endeavor to bring the church to a warmer Christian life had not yet reached its climax. In England there was growing up a young man who was to see it brought to a glorious consummation, viz. John Wesley. About the same time Dr. Horneck of Germany was moving to the same end. He strongly influenced Wesley. Down thru the sixth, seventh, and eighth generations this influence was strongly felt by our ancestry, and it continues to be felt today. May it ever increase!

Dr. C. O. Miller of New Market, Virginia, who has spent much time and research, both in America and Europe, in gathering the fragments of history for the Henkel family, but who had never until he met the author, on a Sunday afternoon of July 11, 1926, come into personal contact with any of the Roushes, related the following incident that he gathered in Philadelphia, which he thinks he has sufficient proof to establish.

The Henkels

Anthony Jacob Henkel was their immigrant ancestor. He was an exiled German court preacher, and arrived in Pennsylvania in 1717. He was one of the first German Lutheran preachers in the Province, and the founder of Lutheran churches in Philadelphia and Germantown. He left a number of children, several of whom were ministers, as are also many of his descent yet today. They were people of singular piety. One of the sons, as I now recall it, Anthony Jacob, Jr., began the building of a church which was financed by the trustees going on the bond for the borrowed money. One of the Roushes, whom Dr. Miller believes to be our immigrant ancestor (the dates and incident, the writer observes, coincide), was on the bond. In the midst of the building the said Rev. A. J. Henkel died. Leaders were few, and before a successor was found, payment of the bond was demanded and there was no money to meet it. The said elders or trustees, according to the stringent laws of the time, were imprisoned. Mrs. Henkel, the widow, pawned some valuable silver, among which was her betrothal spoon, which they had brought to America with them, and procured their release. This incident, if true, and it seems well founded, is another proof of their singular devoutness, and loyalty to church, and to all religious enterprises.

After coming to the Shenandoah Valley they were equally active, and even more prominent in the founding and maintaining of churches. And here we are so greatly indebted to the Henkels that we feel obligated to make brief mention of the Roush-Henkel relationship.

Above we have related an interesting incident in the early American life of the two families, and one which shows them to be of one mind in religious ideals. In point of time the Henkels were a little earlier in coming to America than our own family. One of the branches, that of Jacob Henkel, a grandson of the immigrant Anthony Jacob, went to Rowan County, North Carolina. Paul, the oldest son of Jacob and his wife Mary, was born December 15, 1754 and died in New Market, Virginia, November 17, 1825. By

1781 he had thoroughly mastered the classics and theology, and was licensed to preach, and later was ordained an Elder in the Lutheran Church. He rapidly became one of the most renowned traveling preachers of these early days, and the greatest missionary of his church in its historical beginnings in America, traveling thru North Carolina, Maryland, Virginia, Pennsylvania, West Virginia and Ohio. It is he who will be so closely associated from now on with our family.

In one of the early visits in Shenandoah County he went to the neighborhood of the Roush settlement, and in his diary he mentioned them. It was this little item that led us to a gold mine of statistics and facts concerning our family. When I arrived in this Shenandoah community I found that a certain Paul Pence was clerk of this Old Pine Church (now Saint Mary's). Descending from his load of hay and wiping the perspiration from his brow he courteously and graciously greeted me.

I at once made known the purpose of my interruption on such a busy harvest day, and my interest in him and his office. In answer to my inquiry he soon brought forth a very old book, yet in perfect contact, and very legible, the records of which were in the original handwriting of the aforesaid Rev. Paul Henkel. The birth and baptismal accounts later given come from this source.

The picture herewith presented represents the minister gowned in the clerical robe of the famous preacher-general, Peter Muhlenberg. And this robe he wore in administering the sacred sacrament to the many members of our family. It was out of respect to the family, from which he was a descendant, that General Muhlenberg presented his robe to the young student, Paul Henkel, with the injunction that it remain permanently in the family in the ministerial line. After passing down thru three generations the son of the late Rev. Socrates Henkel loaned it to the Lutheran Theological Seminary at Mt. Airy, near Germantown, Pennsylvania, where it can still be seen.

A few years later the settlers were sufficiently numerous to justify the building of another church, much nearer the settlement of the younger Roushes than the formerly



REV. AND MRS. PAUL HENKEL

Who administered the many sacraments to most of the children and grandchildren of John and Susannah Rausch and who visited the Ohio settlements in 1806

mentioned Pine Church. In this the family generously engaged. Henry gave the land, an account of which is found in his biographical sketch; and his brothers gave liberally to the cost of its erection. The following is copied from the old church record and bears the date of 1793:

Jacob Roush	3	0	0	pounds, &c.
Henry Roush	3	5	0	
Daniel Roush	2	5	0	
George Roush	1	5	0	
Jonas Roush	0	5	0	

After their coming to the Ohio Valley they were no less active. Under the biographical sketch of John Roush will be found an account of the visit of the Rev. Paul Henkel to the Roush families in this section as related in his diary. By it you will see that the first preaching in Mason County, Virginia, and in Gallia County, Ohio, outside of the French Settlement of Gallipolis, was in the Roush homes that were opened for his use in the instruction of children, and for preaching purposes.

Official records also show that the Roushes founded at least two of the first churches in Mason County. Abraham Roush deeded 56 acres of his land to the trustees of the Broad Run Lutheran Church. Similar support was given by the Roushes to the establishment of the Sutton Methodist Episcopal Church, and the United Brethren Church, in Sutton Township, north of Racine, Ohio. Broad-minded and generous they were also among the founders and large contributors to the Eno Methodist Episcopal Church in Gallia County, and to the early Lutheran, Methodist and Disciple Churches of Adams and Highland Counties. This can also be said of the younger generations as they advanced westward.

On their spirit their posterity can meditate with much pride. And may it be that religious fervor and zeal for things righteous shall ever continue a distinguishing characteristic of the family!

Schools

The reader would not expect that so much be said on this subject as the preceding one. The early colonial period was not so much of a school building era as it was for the church. Neither were records of any kind made or preserved in these early days that are of much help to the genealogist. What we gather here we must gather mostly from the connections schools had with churches. From this source we learn that the pioneer family was interested in the education of their children during their early abode in the Shenandoah Valley. Scarcely had they settled in the Ohio Valley than they had teachers in their homes giving training to their own children and others in their settlements. Their homes were commonly used for religious and educational purposes. At the earliest dawn of the free school system in America we find them active in their districts organizing and building schools and in various ways fostering the interests of better education.

An examination of school records in communities where the family has been most numerous shows them to have been members of school boards for many consecutive years. In places they were instrumental in building the first school of their town or district. They and their posterity watched them grow to be much larger and more modern institutions serving the need of the best high schools of today. Their vision of better days for their children, their ideals for greater service in this land where men are free and equal, coupled with their enterprise and earnings, have made possible the larger and better school of this modern age.

How they participated in the religious and educational movements as civilization advanced across the middle west, the great plains and the far west would form an interesting chapter within itself.

For this they have been amply repaid as will be further seen in the positions of prominence and fields of special service rendered by their posterity. It is no small gratification to this generation to discover that six and seven generations have been men and women of pious living, unbroken in their Christian faith, and industrious in serving in most

commendable ways the age in which they lived. This we know to be true in a number of instances. And as years flit by, and centuries come and go, and institutions rise and fall may their children's children continue equal to the task of ably filling the demands of the age in which they live, and stay aggressively on the frontier for better intellectual, spiritual, and civic attainment.

Large Landowners

From the time of their coming to America they have been among the large landowners of the counties in which they have lived. They seem never to have been interested in large grants for the purpose of colonization but kept in their own possession tracts sufficiently large for their families. The old plantation of 400 acres on Mill Creek was often added to for various reasons, and sub-divided to the children as proved to be of best interests to the family. The deeds show that strictly business terms were agreed upon by father and son, and vice versa, and when land passed from the ownership of one to the other cash was always in hand. That they were in nowise a people of poverty we know from the fact that as high as 1250 pounds ($6,082.50) was passed in a certain land transaction during the Shenandoah days. And, while the deeds indicate that they have had to take land back because others could not make the payments to them, we have not observed any instance in which they did not pay cash for purchases made. And in none of the early land transactions do we find them mortgaged.

When Captain John Roush, with his brothers, went to Mason County to the six thousand acre tract payment was made as soon as all legal questions were settled. The same was true with the tracts taken up by Philip and Jacob in Gallia County, and with Henry and George in Meigs County. These larger farms were sub-divided either by deeds or wills until they were soon much smaller than the original tract. One of the largest landowners today is Peter L. Roush of the George-Lewis line who still owns various tracts of the original six thousand amounting to more

than six hundred acres, mostly of the Mason County bottom land. The author's father, Ephraim E. Roush, still owns part of the grant made by the United States Government to his grandfather, Jacob—a quarter section from the Ohio Company's purchase. The deed bears the signature of John Quincy Adams, 1826.

Extensive, Intensive Farmers

The reader has by this time observed that with the large farms extensive farming became a necessity as soon as land was sufficiently cleared. It has been previously pointed out that almost without exception, while land was still to be had in large acreages, the family selected the best sections of the community in which they settled. This principle still holds in the Roush settlements. I have visited many of these neighborhoods, and been among the people who are agriculturally engaged, and almost without exception find them among the most enterprising and up-to-date farmers of their communities. As a rule these agricultural families are to be found where the best schools and churches are to be had for their children.

Density of population, greater demands for land, and numerous other industries to attract labor have made necessary the transition from farming on an extensive to an intensive scale. I have observed, too, in my interviews with many farming members of the families, that there is a certain moral principle that is largely universal among them, to the effect that they consider it an evil of great magnitude to deplete the land, and leave it to pass into other hands less productive than they received it. In other words there seems to be a kind of unconscious observance of the principle of Christian stewardship in their land owning.

Today you will find them among the most progressive farmers in their communities taking advantage of the most modern inventions and discoveries for farm use and conveniences. They usually employ the best known means to improve the productivity of the soil and make two blades of grass grow where one grew before.

This high degree of skill in the selection and tilling of lands is probably due to the centuries given to agricultural

pursuits by our ancestry. There is little doubt that a careful study would discover that they were among the oldest of the farming clans in the Rhine Valley. Our questionnaire indicates that there is a tendency to be caught in the city drift of the last few decades, and to desert the farms. The writer, for one, does not believe that a people with long training that has developed such a high art in this pursuit should be quick to forsake the most natural and God-fearing industry known to man. We need not to present statistics or arguments here to prove that most of the world-leaders are children of the soil. So was the world's Master Teacher. Many of the most profound and impressive moral lessons ever left to man are those built around rural life and its interests.

Nothing contributes more to the disintegration and the destruction of American rural life than the false idea held by many professional men, who for a time have given of their talents in service to country people, to be used only as a stepping-stone to a city position. He who gives of his service to the rural community only as a means of temporary survival until he can get to the city is not worthy of his position nor of the confidence of his constituency.

Trades, Vocations, Professions, Etc.

It has already been disclosed that they were primarily an agricultural people as were most of the Colonial families. This is by no means intended to convey the idea that they are not to be found in other business, professions or industries. From our questionnaire we learn that nearly all the trades, professions and business of various kinds are claiming the genius of our people, one place or another. From the manufacturing centers of the East to the oil fields of the West one can find them variously employed. As might be expected from a family of such size there are capitalists and laborers.

A very high percentage are given to such vocations as look toward the betterment of human kind such as philanthropy, religion and education. It has been curiously remarked by a number of replies to the author that prev-

iously they had never heard of a minister in the family. With all their loyalty to religious institutions and ideals it might seem a matter of surprise that former generations have not produced more active ministers. At present there are to be found ministers from almost every settlement where the family is largely found. Their labors are given to various churches, probably more to the Methodist Episcopal than to any other single branch. One of our young ministers, Stanley F. Roush, has just been singularly honored by his university sending him, as one of twelve so selected by American colleges and universities from able students with high honors, to tour Europe for the purpose of studying social conditions of the various nations. He is the fifth generation from George. Others, too, might well merit special mention for their ministerial activities.

In the field of education, also, we find our ancestors numerously engaged. So many have been their activities as educators that both space and time forbid personal mention. Prior to the days of free schools the Roush homes were often used as assembling places for children who came to private or paid schools, as they were then called. Various members of the Henkel family often acted as tutors in these early homes. It was their duty then to teach religion also. For this the Henkels were peculiarly fitted.

During the era when the public consciousness for free schools was being awakened our family was found supporting the idea. And when the battle for them was finally launched, we find their interest aligned in fostering the cause. Never has there been a time when stringent educational attendance laws have required enforcement among our people. From the days of the private school, thru the elementary and preparatory schools, to the colleges and universities of today the family name frequents the rosters. As teachers they are to be found all the way from the primary teacher to the Superintendent and Professor. One of the members of the Henry Roush line—Howard A. Roush of the Pittsburgh schools, is acclaimed as one of the world's best penmen, and has been employed as Professor of Penmanship in some of the largest cities of the United

States. Others are professors in universities and superintendents of city schools.

For attorneys we must look to the Adams and Highland county branches of the Philip family, where Robert S. Roush now figures conspicuously. His father was also an attorney. For physicians we turn again to the George tribe, where we find the late Dr. L. F. Roush and his son, Frank, who was for years one of the best known physicians in Meigs County, Ohio, and who now practices in Florida, and Dr. Sigel Roush of Troy, N. Y., who is still active and who has done much work on this history, he being of the Philip line. Then there are druggists, clerks, newspaper men, merchants, bankers, men in public office, skilled workmen, contractors, manufacturers, etc., etc. Sufficient is this to show how widely the interests of the family are distributed.

PART II

Personal History and Genealogy

CHAPTER I

JOHN AND SUSANNAH, THE PIONEERS

Marriage and Dwelling Place

ALREADY we have stated why this family came to America, and the places of their sojourn after landing in this country. The reader, of course, has been anxious to learn when this couple was married, and something about their younger days. The writer has exhausted every resource at his command, even to the extent of employing officially recognized genealogists in Germany, but has been unable to discover any definite information concerning their early years.

It is not mere conjecture to say that they were married about 1740, and that the marriage was solemnized in Pennsylvania, as all available evidence points to this conclusion. From known facts Philip appears to have been the oldest child. On this assumption it would be reasonable to fix the date of the marriage as 1739, or 1740, which would have caused it to have occurred in America, but improbably in Shenandoah County.

About the time of, or just prior to their marriage, the Government of Virginia issued a proclamation of religious freedom which induced a large number of immigrants to the Valley. "Proclamation of the Government of Virginia in 1738 granting freedom of religious opinion and worship to immigrants who would move to the Valley of Virginia, and protect its western frontier against the incursion of the Indians." There is no reason to believe that this family left Pennsylvania because of any religious oppression. It does, however, seem probable that the immigration caused by this proclamation may have been the influence that turned their attention to the beautiful valley.

Precisely why they resided for so long in the Valley without acquiring land of their own, we cannot explain except that it was common practice in those early days for

the first settlers in a new region to occupy any land they chose until it became necessary for them to buy it in order to gain possession and prevent others from securing it by purchase. We find no land to their credit earlier than 1771. They might easily have occupied and cultivated lands owned by others. They at one time lived in Holman Fort, as we learn from the pension claim of their youngest son Jonas. This was seven or eight miles west of New Market, near the foothills of the Alleghenies. When at last they made a purchase, they paid cash for 400 acres of some of the most desirable land of the Valley—the Mill Creek bottom land, west of Mount Jackson. Much of the land of that section of the Shenandoah is very stony, while this tract is almost free from stones. It must have thrilled its possessors with a sense of wealth to reflect that theirs was a farm of 400 acres of soil so fertile and so rich, when in the country from whence they came land was so scarce and was subdivided into such small farms as to be barely larger than our garden plots.

From 1748 to 1782, Thomas Lord Fairfax lived at Greenway Court, which was about ten miles west of the Blue Ridge and twelve miles southeast of Winchester. He was proprietor of a great tract of land, known as the Northern Neck, which extended from Chesapeake Bay northwestward across the Blue Ridge, the Shenandoah Valley, and across a part of the Allegheny Mountains into what is at present the State of West Virginia. This great area included what is now twenty-one counties of West Virginia and Virginia. In 1748, George Washington was engaged by Lord Fairfax to survey the Northern Neck and it is more than probable that the "Father of Our Country" traversed the territory which our ancestors were later to acquire, for his diary mentions his being at Winchester (which he refers to as "Fredericktown") and of his surveying much of the Shenandoah Valley, including Woodstock and Strasburg.[1] It was from Lord Dunmore that John Roush secured his land, and the "office" which is referred to in the instrument of conveyance as the place where the deed

[1]Dr. John Wayland, "A History of Virginia for Boys and Girls," pp. 101-105.

was written is still standing on the large lawn at Greenway Court—an old stone building surrounded by gnarled trees which have viewed the changing scenes of three centuries.

From careful examination of the Northern Neck Index and the General Index from 1623 to 1803 in the Land Office of the Commonwealth of Virginia, the records of the land grant conveyed to John Roush by Lord Fairfax has been definitely located. Not alone is the deed to John Roush listed, but the indices show the records of grants secured by his sons, Philip, Jacob, and Henry. The tracts purchased by the sons of John Roush were all in the region of their home, in Shenandoah County.

In the records just mentioned it has been possible to unmistakably identify every member of the original Roush family who bought land in Virginia, and that their descendants may have the complete data concerning these land grants, excerpts from the original records are here listed:

Thomas, Lord Fairfax
to
JOHN ROUSH, of Dunmore County. Assignee of Elizabeth Thomas. N. N. Book "P," page 232. 400 acres.

Thomas, Lord Fairfax
to
PHILIP ROUSH, of Frederick County (now Shenandoah), May 23, 1771, N. N. Bk. "P," p. 44. 226 Acres on Mill Creek, a branch of North River of Shenandoah, corner to JOHN ROUCH, Thos. Hinton, Michael Ness.

Beverley Randolph, Governor
to
JACOB ROUSH, assignee of Jacob Derrock, Feb. 28, 1789. N. N. "T", p. 280. 365 Acres in Shenandoah County, on the north side of Mill Creek and near Dirt Hill.

Henry Lee, Governor
to
HENRY ROUSH, July 13, 1792. N. N. "W," p. 69. Shenandoah County on the drains of Mill Creek, beginning at Jacob Nease's land.

The document granting title of property to John Roush is here given in its entirety:

"THE RIGHT HONOURABLE THOMAS LORD FAIRFAX, Baron of Cameron in that part of Great Britain called Scotland Proprietor of THE NORTHERN NECK OF VIRGINIA To all to whom this

present Writing shall come sends GREETING, KNOW YE that for good Causes for & in Consideration of the Composition to me paid & for the annual Rent hereinafter reserved I have given granted & confirmed & by these Presents for me my Heirs & Assigns do give grant & confirm unto JOHN ROUSH of DUNMORE COUNTY Assignee of Elizabeth Thomas a certain Tract of waste & ungranted Land on the Drains of Mill Creek in the said County, bounded as by a Survey thereof dated February 28th, 1755 made for the said Elizabeth Thomas by Robert Rutherford And forfeited by Virtue of an Advertisement issued from my Office & recorded therein in Book N, but on the Application of the said John Roush I have allowed a Deed to issue to him for the said Land which is bounded by the said Survey as follows, BEGINNING at a Stake by 2 Red Oaks Corner to John Thompson's Survey & running with his Lines So. 29° Et. Sixty Poles in the Line between 2 white oaks by a Glade, Then No. 27° Et. One hundred & sixty eight Poles to a Stake by the head of a Valley near a corner'd Hiccory & Red Oak, Then No. 63° Wt. Two Hundred & Sixty eight Poles to sundry Red Oaks Saplings near the Top of a high Ridge, Then So. 34° Wt. Two hundred & thirty three Poles to the Line of Reese Lewis's Survey at 2 Spanish Oaks on the West side of the said Ridge, Then with his Lines So. 29° Et. One hundred & forty nine Poles to his Corner 3 Saplings in Thompson's Line & with Thompson's Line No. 61° Et. Two Hundred & Twenty Poles to the Beginning containing FOUR HUNDRED ACRES, Together with all Rights Members & Appurtenances thereunto belonging ROYAL MINES EXCEPTED and a full third part of all Lead Copper Tin Coals Iron mine & Iron ore that shall be found thereon. TO HAVE & TO HOLD the said 400 Acres of Land together with all Rights Profits & Benefits to the same belonging or in any wise appertaining EXCEPT BEFORE EXCEPTED. To him the said John Roush and his Heirs & Assigns for ever. He the said John Roush his Heirs & Assigns therefore Yielding & paying to me my Heirs or Assigns or to my Certaine Attorney or Attornies Agent or Agents or to the Certain Attorney or Attornies of my Heirs or Assigns Proprietors of the said Northern Neck yearly & every Year on the Feast Day of St. Michael the Archangel the Fee Rent of One Shilling Sterling Money for every Fifty Acres of Land hereby granted & so proportionably for a greater or lesser Quantity, PROVIDED that if the said John Roush his Heirs and Assigns shall not pay the said reserved annual Rent as aforesaid so that the same or any part thereof shall be behind & unpaid by the Space of two whole Years after the same shall become due IF LEGALLY DEMANDED that then it shall & may be lawful for me my Heirs or Assigns Proprietors as aforesaid my other Certain Attorney or Attornies Agent or Agents into the above granted Premises to reenter & hold the same so as if this Grant had never passed. GIVEN at my Office in Frederick County, under my Hand & Seal. DATED the Second Day of November, 1773."

FAIRFAX.

JOHN ROUSH'S Deed for 400 Acres in Dunmore County.
Exd. Thos. Bry. Martin.
N. N. Grant Book "P", Page 232, Va. Land Office.

A High State of Moral and Religious Life

In all our research of the family in their many places of abode, we have found very few shadows on their moral life. So far as the author has ascertained, not a criminal court in America has ever handled a case against one of the members of this large family. We have elsewhere pointed out that, everywhere we have gone in our research work, we have found the families very religiously inclined. Nearly all of them find a church home. Naturally we look for a cause. Somewhere a wise man has said, "Train up a child in the way he should go; and when he is old he will not depart therefrom."

Dr. John W. Wayland, author of *The German Element of the Shenandoah Valley*, published in 1907 has a chapter on Rum and Slavery. Thru his courtesies we give the following quotations:

"An article written in the *Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography*, Vol. X, page 390, asserts that, of all the nationalities of the Middle colonies, the early Germans were least addicted to the use of malt liquors and rum. This statement has rather a strange sound in ears accustomed to hear much concerning the bibulous institutions and habits of modern Germans. But whatever may be the real state of affairs among the German race as a whole today, or whatever may have been the condition in the Middle Colonies a century or two ago, it is the writer's opinion that the German element of the Shenandoah Valley may justly be regarded as a people who has always been somewhat above the average in the practice of temperance."

"Another proposition is now ventured forth. If it be true that the Valley Germans have been somewhat above the average in temperance, it is the writer's opinion that this is not so because they came from Pennsylvania or some other Middle Colony, or even because they are Germans; but because of the strong and persistent influence of definite moral and religious teaching."

This we believe, from rather an extensive investigation to be a true summary of the religious and moral status of these early families. In another chapter, the writer goes on to say that "Most of the Germans identified with the Shenandoah Valley have been pious, God-fearing people. And altho it was probably a generation or more after the time of their first settlements until they had churches and regular pastors, they nevertheless did not forsake the

assembling of themselves in the services of worship. These early meetings were, probably for the most part, held in family dwellings."

This we know to be true to the actual facts concerning the Roush family in this early day. From the early visits of Paul Henkel, when he first entered the Valley from North Carolina, to the building of the Old Pine and Forestville churches, and from their early entrance into the Ohio Valley in 1796, to the time, twelve or more years later, when the first churches were established, their dwellings were their places of worship.

To this high discernment of religious values we attribute the anti-slavery position of the family. A study of the first census after the Revolutionary War shows that not one of these Roush families held slaves, while many of their neighbors did.

Educational Interests

That our family was unmindful of schools and the means of education can hardly be imagined. It was the custom of the Lutherans to establish schools coincident with their churches. Frequently they had schoolmasters before they had regular pastors. This we know to have been true in some instances with the Roush family. In many cases we are told of the old German books, owned and read by the grandparents, and great grandparents, of the older of the living generation of today; and in some instances examples of such old books are still to be found—especially Bibles and song books. The Bible of George Roush, Sr. is now in the possession of some of his descendants. It is printed in German, and is said to have been brought by his father from Germany when he came to America. In the appraisement of the property of Daniel Roush, we notice a valuation placed on sundry old German books. In some instances, as with Philip of Cheshire, Gallia County, Ohio, provision was made that a portion of their property should go to the establishment of schools.

The reader will wonder how this statement can be made consistent with the fact that frequently the "mark," instead of the name signature, was made. In the examination of

many old documents, the writer has observed that in some cases the name was signed, and in others the mark was made, which is sufficient evidence to show that the mark did not always indicate inability to sign the name. A further explanation, however, is that indentures and documents of legal nature were written for them in English, and rather than sign the English document in German they made their mark.

We have observed furthermore that in wills the mark has been made when earlier the signature has been used to other instruments. The mark in such cases would indicate feebleness rather than illiteracy. It is nowise conceivable that men who could not read and write would be entrusted with important county and township offices, as was true with some of these older members of the family. We have evidence that at least John, George, Philip and Jacob could both read and write English. We believe that this was equally true of the others.

That these early families had to get along without schools of the higher order must be granted. Whatever schools they were able to foster were of a very elementary type. This, tho, was chiefly the fault of the times in which they lived, rather than their indifference to education or any lack of proper appreciation of educational advantages. While our forefathers were clearing the forests, building the roads, breaking the virgin soil, and pushing back the savage Indian, many advantages and pleasures common to this generation were impossible, even in the most sanguine dreams of their realization.

Loyal to Their Country

In other chapters we have said much of the patriotism of this family. More emphasis here is unnecessary. The family had suffered too much at the hand of the oppressor in their native country not to be lovers of liberty. When the cause of freedom arose in this country there was no question on the part of this family which side they should join. The many sons who were soldiers in the great struggle for liberty is sufficient proof of their loyalty to the American cause.

It should be stated here that in neither war nor politics have the members of our family excelled as outstanding leaders. They have not been a warlike people except in response to their country's great need in periods of crisis. Their early training seems to have been rather against the principle of warfare. But he who will examine the roster of soldiers of the various wars will in no wise question the patriotism of this family. Neither has their bent been toward politics, but rather toward the scholarly and remunerative avocations of the peaceful life of the fruitful rural communities. The quiet virtues of home, and the common duties of simple citizenship have seemed to charm their ambitions most.

The Old Plantation

The Mill Creek farm became the joy of their life, and the quiet and happy abode of this peaceful family. In the shadow of the mountains under the canopy of the blue heavens, where they could serenely trust their God, they spent the tranquil years of their aged life. Their church was near, their God was nearer. Far away from their native land and the older relationship, their pride and joy rested in the large family they had reared to confront the destinies of a new and better country.

Where Rest Their Remains

"A wise son maketh a glad father." American liberty had been won, the Colonists were free. They had given their full measure of devotion to that noble cause, but destiny refused them the privilege to enjoy it long. Their large family had lived near them and all were doing well in the new land. Homes and families of their own they had. They were establishing schools and building churches. They were honorable and upright, aggressive and industrious, pious and godly. For what greater blessing could the anxious heart of father and mother wish.

On the hill overlooking their lowland home in a cemetery by the side of the church which they had helped to found rest the remains of our pioneer ancestor. His little

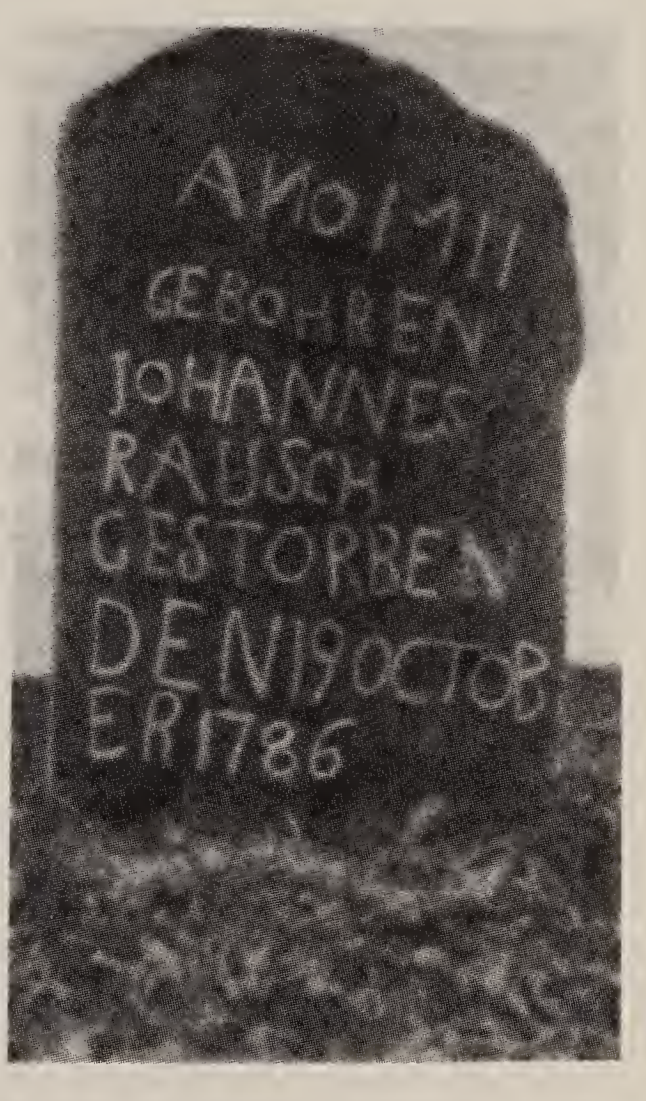
spot in God's acre is marked by a small stone from the native quarry, about 24 inches high and 12 inches wide, weather worn but still sufficiently well preserved to leave no doubt. The following inscription is to be read:

Original

Anno 1711
Gebohren
Johannes
Rausch
Gestorben
Den 19, Octob
er 1786

Translation

The year 1711
Born
John
Roush
Died
The 19th, October
1786



This grave, we are told by good authority, is the oldest in the churchyard. A figure on the stone so indicates. The burial plot is by Old Pine Church (now St. Mary's) a few miles west of Mount Jackson. The grave of the wife, Susannah, is not marked, but there is no reason to doubt that she lies by his side. The exact date of her death we cannot give, but a search of the record of communicants of this church lists Susannah Roush, widow, as communicant in 1788, 1790, 1792, 1795, and 1796, after which she never appears. The natural inference is that on or near 1796 her spirit flew to its heavenly abode.

It should also be noted that the father, John, died sometime in the latter part of the year. In the original Record of St. Mary's Church, we find the baptism of Ambrose

Henkle, son of the Rev. Paul Henkle, frequently referred to, who was born July 11, 1786. The date of the baptism is not recorded, but John Roush and his wife Susannah are recorded as sponsors to this baptism. This is also an indication of the intimacy of friendship existing between the famous pastor and our pioneer ancestors.

Indeed, the whole of John Roush's family seems to have been communicants of either Old Pine or Solomon's Church until they moved westward after the death of their parents, and from these church records we are enabled to establish authoritatively the dates of birth of this large family and compile the following table. They are listed in the following manner:

1. PHILIP ROUSH, 1741-1820, and wife CATHARINE KELCHNER
    1. John, Oct. 23, 1766, Bap. Wit. John Roush unmarried
    2. Elizabeth, Sept. 22, 1768, Bap. Wit. Conrad Hulvey, wife Elizabeth
    3. Susannah, Jan. 10, 1770, Bap. Wit. John Roush, wife Susannah
    4. Michael, Dec. 5, 1772, Bap. Wit. Michael Nease
    5. Philip, Jan. 1, 1774, Bap. Wit. Adolph Crezelius, wife Elizabeth
    6. Catharine, Feb. 14, 1777, Bap. Wit. Jacob Roush, wife Catharine
    7. Henry, Jan. 24, 1780, Bap. Wit. Henry Kelchner, wife Barbara
    8. Sarah, Feb. 2, 1782, Bap. Wit. John Derk, wife Anna Maria
    9. Magdalene, June 4, 1784, Bap. Wit. John Yetter, wife Catharine
    10. Eva, August 6, 1786, Bap. Wit. John Fitzmeyer, wife Susannah
    11. George, Sept. 7, 1788, Bap. Wit. George Roush, wife Catharine
    12. Hannah, Dec. 30, 1790, Bap. Wit. Anna Maria Zerkle
    13. Jonas, May 7, 1793, Bap. Wit. Jonas Roush, wife Barbara

2. JOHN ROUSH, 1743 (?)-1816, and wife DOROTHEA (Not from the Minute book). Had no children of their own, but in his will be mentions his beloved friend and relative, Gideon Henkel, whom he has taken and reared and who was early initiated as a member of his family.

3. JACOB ROUSH, 1750 (?)-1830 and wife CATHARINE
    1. Rosina, Jan. 20, 1777
    2. Dorothea, Sept. 30, 1778, Bap. Wit. Henry Roush, wife Dorothea
    3. Catharine, Oct. 12, 1780, Bap. Wit. George Roush, wife Catharine
    4. John, May 10, 1784, Bap. Wit. John Nease, wife Elizabeth
    5. Adam, Nov. 29, 1785, Bap. Wit. Jonas Roush, wife Barbara
    6. Susannah, Sept. 10, 1788, Bap. Wit. John Nease, wife Elizabeth
    7. Paul, May 15, 1791, Bap. Wit. Rev. Paul Henkel, Apr. 14, 1792
    8. Cornelius, Sept. 22, 1793, Bap. Wit. Daniel Roush, wife Elizabeth

4. HENRY ROUSH, 1752-Oct. 26, 1831, and wife DOROTHEA (Nease?)
    1. Michael, Jan. 1, 1778, Bap. Wit. Michael Nease, wife Margaret
    2. Christina, Sept. 16, 1780, Bap. Wit. John Roush, wife Susannah
    3. Henry Jr., Nov. 24, 1782, Bap. Wit. Jacob Roush, wife Catharine
    4. Elizabeth, Feb. 20, 1785 Bap. Wit. John Nease, wife Elizabeth
    5. Susannah, Bap. Wit. John Fitzmeyer, wife Susannah
    6. Adam, Oct. 6, 1789, Bap. Wit. Michael Nease
    7. Anthony, Jan. 23, 1792, Bap. Wit. Michael Levermore (?)
    8. Dorothea, May 25, 1794, Bap. Wit. George Roush, wife Catharine
    9. Eva, Jan. 10, 1797, Bap. Wit. Philip Graham, and wife
    10. Balser, 1799 (Mason County)

5. DANIEL ROUSH 1754 (?)-1832 and wife ELIZABETH. We know from certain notes in the Diary of the Rev. Paul Henkel that Daniel and Elizabeth left no offspring. (Not from Minute book.)

6. GEORGE ROUSH, 1761-1845 and his wife CATHARINE ZERKEL

1. Michael, Jan. 4, 1783, Bap. Wit. Jonas Roush, Elizabeth Zerkel, Apr. 6, 1783
2. Magdalene, Apr. 18, 1784, Bap. Wit. Michael Zerkel, wife Catharine, May 31, 1784
3. John, Nov. 22, 1785 Bap. Wit. John Roush, wife Susannah, Jan. 5, 1786.
4. Daniel, Dec. 1, 1787, Bap. Wit. Daniel Roush, wife Elizabeth, Mar. 16, 1788
5. George, July 22, 1789, Bap. Wit. Jacob Roush, wife Catharine, Nov. 12, 1789
6. Lewis June 29, 1791, Bap. Wit. John Nease, wife Elizabeth, Sept. 25, 1791
7. Catharine, June 28, 1792, Bap. Wit. Henry Roush, wife Dorothea, Sept. 29, 1793
8. Samuel, Jan. 28, 1795, Bap. Wit. Henry Nease, wife, Apr. 13, 1795
9. Susan, Oct. 11, 1796, Bap. Wit. George Bowman, wife Elizabeth, Apr. 8, 1797
10. Jacob, Apr. 26, 1798, Bap. Wit. Jacob Zerkel, wife, Aug. 18, 1799
11. Mary, Feb. 24, 1801 (Mason County)
12. Jonas, May 31, 1803 (Mason County)
13. Hannah, 1815 (By his second wife) in Meigs County, Ohio.

7. JONAS ROUSH, 1763-1850 and wife BARBARA FOX

1. George, May 1, 1786, Bap. Wit. George Roush, wife Catharine, June 5, 1786
2. Regina, Nov. 30, 1788, Bap. Wit. Jacob Roush, wife Catharine, May 3, 1789
3. Elizabeth, Sept. 26, 1791, Bap. Wit. Daniel Roush, wife Elizabeth, Apr. 8, 1792
4. Abraham, Nov. 19, 1793, Bap. Wit. Lewis Bower, wife Elizabeth, Jan. 19, 1794.
5. John 1797
6. Adam, Jan. 1, 1809 (Mason County)
7. Catharine (Mason County)
8. Philip, Apr. 28, 1811 (Mason County)

8. MARY MAGDALENE ROUSH and husband LEWIS ZERKEL

Their issue was four sons and four daughters, the names of all not now known. See chapter X.

A TESTIMONY OF ESTEEM TO THE FAMILY OF JOHN AND SUSANNAH RAUSCH

By The Reverend W. J. Finck, D. D., New Market, Va.

"Our boast is not that we deduce our birth
From loins enthroned, and rulers of the earth;
But higher far our proud pretentions rise—
The sons of parents, passed into the skies."

The Lutheran Church of the present day is not unmindful of the loyalty and earnestness of her pioneer heroes, but in loving gratitude notes their activity in her history and service. There are many families that for generations as devoted members have been true to their calling as witnesses of Jesus, and have preserved the faith of their Church in

their lives, and aided in planting it in the communities in which they have made their homes. Often as lay members they have laid the foundation stones of faith in their homes, until schools and churches could be erected.

The Lutheran Church, running back in American history through three hundred years, has been fortunate in having many of these families in different parts of the new country, like Delaware, New York and Pennsylvania; and in later years in Virginia and Ohio. In offering this tribute to the Rausch Family we are interested especially in the Shenandoah Valley and the early days of the State of Ohio, rather than in the earlier settlements mentioned.

* * * * *

In the closing months of the year 1736, or early in 1737, the Perth Amboy sailed up the Delaware River from Rotterdam and landed at Philadelphia. She had on board among others a young immigrant whose full name was John Adam Rausch, but who is usually known on the records as John Rausch. He spent some years in eastern Pennsylvania, married and a few years later with his young family followed the migration to the Shenandoah Valley. The first indication of a permanent settlement is the grant of four hundred acres made to him and his wife Susannah on Mill Creek in 1773, in Dunmore County. By this time a large family had grown up around him, and his grandchildren were beginning to spring up on all sides. There were at least nine sons and one daughter in this large family. They were served by Lutheran ministers even in those early days. Pastors from Hebron Church east of the Blue Ridge passed through the valleys between the many mountain ranges; traveling ministers came from Pennsylvania seeking their wandering sheep. Beginning with 1772, Peter Muhlenberg settled in Woodstock and established preaching points in their neighborhood and throughout the county. The settlement on Mill Creek was so largely Lutheran that it was an easy matter to organize a congregation at an early day before the Revolution. It was known as the Pine Church, and John Rausch and his many children with their families formed a large part of its membership, with others

by the well known names of Nehs, Zerkel, Bentz, Bonnewitt, Rinker, Baumann, and many others. The congregation is now called St. Mary's Lutheran Church, and is located on the Middle Road west of Mt. Jackson and north of Forestville.

It would be of interest to know what ministers served in this region in the early days, but they have failed to leave their names, while the names of those whom they served are still on record in church and court. The Lutheran Church gratefully acknowledges their services tendered those who formed and preserved their church; and no less the loyalty and perseverance, in the midst of the hardships and troubles of peace and war, of her members who made her history, among whom is the family of John Rausch and his wife Susannah and their descendants to the sixth and seventh generations.

Our definite history of the church life of these worthy people begins with the coming of the pioneer missionary, Paul Henkel, into the Shenandoah Valley. He had spent his early manhood with his young family in Hardy County, now in West Virginia, and while doing missionary work in the neighborhood of his home, he heard that there were German settlers on Stony Creek in Shenandoah County. He at once made up his mind to visit this region and find out for himself, though it meant difficult traveling across the mountains or around them. He made his first journey late in the fall of 1782, and found Lutheran fellow believers not only on Stony Creek, but also on Mill Creek and farther south in Rockingham County. Among the first people that Paul Henkel found here, especially on Mill Creek, was John Rausch, with his family of sons and daughters. The parents were well advanced in age yet lived to receive his ministrations for a number of years. To the end of their days they were earnest helpers of this missionary that had come among them. They deeded of their property to the trustees of Pine Church enough of their land to serve the purposes of a church, school and cemetery; and thus in ground provided by their own interest and foresight the body of the old father lies buried near the church he helped to found; and when a few years later the body of the mother

was laid away it found a resting place at the side of her life companion. According to the communicant records she passed away about 1796. A small red sandstone marks the grave of the father with this inscription:

1

A n n o 1 7 1 1

Gebohren
Johannes
Rausch
Gestorben
Den 19, Octob
er 1786

In the United States census of 1790 the names of the father and six sons are given as heads of families with a total membership of thirty-one.

The work among the Lutherans of Shenandoah County became so important that Paul Henkel soon moved to the head of the Valley on the Potomac that he might the more easily reach them; and then, in a year's time, late in the fall of 1784, encouraged by the numbers and earnestness of these early settlers, he moved to the neighborhood of Pine Church. Here he fell among friends, to whom much of his success from this time on was due. Among these friends was William Nehs, who sent his son and wife with a strong team to move his household to his new home. Next to this family were the sons of John Rausch, who aided him by every word of counsel and act of assistance. Philip Rausch owned a house that was more suitable for the pastor and his family than the one he occupied, and on Easter Tuesday, in the year 1785, Paul Henkel began his life in this new abode to the comfort of himself and his family. Daniel Rausch lived with his wife in the upper story of this house, and the pastor with his wife and three small children occupied the first floor.

They lived very happily and helpfully under the one roof. Daniel Rausch had four brothers older than himself that aided Paul Henkel and the congregation very materially, among whom John is mentioned with especial emphasis

on account of the integrity of his character, unwearying friendship, and loyalty to his church. Paul Henkel writes in his Autobiography: "I always regarded him as prepared by the Lord for me. I thanked my Heavenly Father that I had found so good a friend in him. He persuaded his brother Philip to sell me the house in which I lived, and the barn, together with seventy acres of land, for a small and reasonable a sum."

In the meantime members of Pine Church were taking up land farther to the west, and it became necessary to establish a preaching point to accommodate the many people living so far from the mother church. As a result Solomon's Lutheran Church was formed and steps taken to raise money for the building of a church. The work of taking the subscriptions was begun in 1793, and on November 15, 1795, the church was dedicated. Henry Rausch and his wife Dorothea deeded to the trustees of Solomon's church, for the nominal sum of five shillings ($1.20), two acres of ground for a church, school and cemetery. The language of the deed is impressive: "more especially to the glory of God and the spreading of His precious Gospel." Among the heaviest contributors for the building of this house were Jacob, Henry, Daniel, George and Jonas Rausch. The name of the aged mother is also found in the subscription list.

When Paul Henkel moved to New Market in the summer of 1790, he began to hold services in the northern part of the village, organized the Davidsburg Lutheran Church as early as 1790 or 1791, and erected the first church building in 1792, holding the initial service in the new sanctuary in April 1792, and completing the edifice in 1793. Here again he found among his best helpers a member of the Rausch Family, for it is recorded that among the lay promoters and builders was John Rausch, Jr. Thus in the heart of his work, outlined by these three congregations, Pine, Solomon's and Davidsburg, his helpers and supporters were the sons of John and Susannah Rausch. Well may the Lutheran Church look back in gratitude to the labors and gifts of these earnest workers of old.

But time is passing and scenes are changing in the early history of our Church. There was a restlessness among the people in the Valley as well as elsewhere in the days that followed the Revolution. Perhaps it was a natural consequence of the opening of new lands in the West and Northwest. It did not leave our Lutheran people in the Valley unaffected. They joined the small and large caravans that made ready for Ohio, Kentucky and Tennessee, and braving the numberless dangers of the trackless forests they became the pioneers in the newly opened lands of the country.

Those desirous of trying their fortunes in a new country found ready purchasers for the homes and farms they were leaving. As soon as land was vacated by one family, others were ready to take it up. The people of Virginia looked to the Northwest Territory on the Ohio River and beyond. Jacob Rausch in 1774 accompanied the General Andrew Lewis Company expedition to oppose the Indians in the Northwest. The soldiers met the red men at the mouth of the Great Kanawha River, and on October 10, 1774, fought a desperate and disastrous battle. Jacob escaped and after enduring many hardships and suffering greatly from hunger found his way back to his home on Mill Creek in the Shenandoah Valley. But in spite of his trying experiences he brought back with him impressions of the richness of the soil and vastness of the forests that time could not efface.

When the parents had passed away, the sons listened with more and more readiness to the descriptions rehearsed by their brother, and finally yielded to the call of the great Northwest. Philip evidently was the first to leave the home in Virginia, but by the end of 1798 every son of John and Susannah Rausch had bidden farewell to the graves of his parents, and to the farm and hearth he had enjoyed for so many years, and had taken up the long journey over mountain, valley, and river, to the banks of the Ohio. The brothers took up a large tract of land and settled on both sides of the Ohio near the mouth of the Great Kanawha. What a loss their departure must have been to the three congregations they helped to establish and maintain back in the homeland!

Ohio was admitted into the Union in 1803, so these pilgrims and settlers were on the ground when that vast region was still a part of the Old Dominion. They planted the banner of civilization and Christianity in the Territory of the Northwest. The Rausches were the founders of the Lutheran Church in this part of the State of Ohio. Others entered the new commonwealth from the western tier of Pennsylvania counties, bringing their Bibles and hymnbooks with them, and followed by pastors seeking to care for these wandering sheep. The first of the Lutheran ministers to enter the State from the east was John Stauch, who, when he was ordained in 1804, had been preaching in western Pennsylvania and eastern Ohio for twelve years. He was followed by William Foerster in 1805, covering an area extending from the southeast, through the center, to the northwest of the State. But the history of the Lutheran Church in Gallia and neighboring counties in Ohio and in Mason County, West Virginia, begins with the coming of the multiple Rausch Family in 1798, and their former pastor Paul Henkel eight years later.

In 1806, Paul Henkel was appointed a traveling missionary by the Ministerium of Pennsylvania, and decided to respond to the call of his first parishioners who had moved to the Ohio River in his first journey under the appointment. As we briefly recount the events of this tour we are confronted, in quoting from Paul Henkel's Journal, by the remarkable repetition of the family name Rausch. When after suffering many privations and meeting many perils on the long journey, Paul Henkel reached Point Pleasant on the Ohio, he was received into the home of "our old friend John Rausch and his wife, both in good health, and highly delighted to see us with them. This good man became one of the best friends we ever had." On the next day, John Rausch in the afternoon "rode with us to his brother Jacob, who lives nine miles above in Gallia County, in the State of Ohio. Now we are here with another friend and lover of the Word.

"On the following day, in the afternoon we visited Philip Rausch, who consulted with me concerning the continuation of the instruction of the young. This man served me as a

prudent trustee in the year 1783. Next day I preached in the house of Jacob Rausch. He had made a special effort to announce the fact to all his English neighbors that there would be preaching in the English language.

"I must preach tomorrow in another small German neighborhood fifteen miles up the Ohio River, and must give instruction for several days in addition; because most of the young people are found there. . . . We found our old friend Daniel Rausch, who had always shown himself a true friend of divine truth, and also his wife, so that we were provided with all that was necessary." "Today we go on horseback to the home of our Daniel Rausch, in order to give instruction in his barn again, a distance of ten miles across the country. It is about noon when we arrive."

On the following day "instruction continues until noon, when the barn again becomes filled with Germans to hear a sermon. Although it had not been so appointed, they knew how to make the appointment themselves. After dinner I delivered another short sermon, and baptized a German and four children. This man, Adam Reichert by name, was formerly my neighbor in New Market. . . . Then I continued my instruction until half past five. Then we rode with Henry Rausch to the home of a former good neighbor, four miles up the Ohio, at his request, for the purpose of instructing his son's wife."

Under the date of August 12, 1806, we read in this same Journal: "Today at ten o'clock we leave Point Pleasant. Friend John Rausch has provided fresh horses for us, and he himself will be our traveling companion." Then for almost three weeks these missionaries, accompanied by Mrs. Paul Henkel, go from place to place in the State of Ohio, preaching and teaching, baptizing and confirming, through seven counties from Gallia to "Montgomery, which is near the Indiana State line, returning to Point Pleasant by another route."

During the rest of his active days Paul Henkel repeated his visit a number of times and each time the same spirit of welcome and hand of helpfulness awaited his coming and accompanied his stay; twice he moved with his household to Point Pleasant and remained for many months each time,

but the friendship and hospitality, the usefulness and faithfulness of these Christian men that bore the name of Rausch never diminished nor wavered. And though it needs no additional proof to show that history repeats itself, this tribute would be included if the fact were not stated at this place, that one Philip Rausch deeded to his son George "One acre as nearly square as can be surveyed, to be used for the express purpose of building a school house and meeting house for the use of our families, George, Jonas, Jacob and Adam Rausch, their families and our heirs and their heirs forever." Thus the good deed of the father John Rausch at Pine Church, and of Henry at Solomon's Church, was repeated here on the banks of the Ohio by the son and brother Philip Rausch.

Truly we can say, they labored in the spirit of Whittier's words:

Ours is the seedtime; God alone
Beholds the end of what is sown;
Beyond our vision, weak and dim,
The harvest time is hid with Him.

And this was their prayer:

"While here we stand with planted feet
Steadfast where loyal souls have stood,
Upon us let the tempest beat,
Around us swell and surge the flood,
We fall or triumph on the spot—
God helping us we falter not."

* * * * *

There are but few Americans who understand the attitude of the Lutheran Church towards her adopted country in the struggle for independence. Many are quite willing to ascribe to her the nature of a foreign church, constituting an unfriendly element in the colonies. It is true that there were such hostile factors in this country at the time. Some were religiously opposed to war; others had come from England, the mother country against whom the American colonists had arisen in arms; but the Lutheran Church belonged neither in whole nor in part to either class. She has

always taught that her members must be true to their Master and loyal to their country, according to the words of the Lord, "Render unto Caesar the things that are Caesar's and unto God the things that are God's."

It must be repeated therefore that the colonies had staunch friends in the members of the Lutheran Church and received their hearty support in life and property without stint and restriction in the long struggle for freedom. We have a remarkable proof of this in the Rausch Family. All the nine sons of the grand old couple John and Susannah Rausch are known to have rendered service in arms in behalf of the cause of liberty. They were not far from the place where the stirring scenes were enacted by the Lutheran preacher, Peter Muhlenberg, at Woodstock and it is certain that some of the brothers responded to his patriotic call for recruits. Several of them were well advanced in years with families dependent upon them and could not render service in the same way or to the same extent as some others; several were too young at the outbreak of the war but rushed to the fray as they reached the age of enlistment.

Jacob, one of the older brothers had previous experience in warfare and no doubt gave his State the benefit of his training; John the second in years formed a company of militia and became the captain of the company, and was known the rest of his days as Captain John Rausch. George and Jonas, the youngest sons, served in the militia of Virginia and were in service during the closing years of the struggle. When the records are completed it will no doubt be found that equally honorable services were rendered by all nine of these sons of the Lutheran Church.

It is with great pride that the Lutheran Church points to these patriotic members as men who have brought honor upon the Church by their loyal services to the State. They prove that the attitude of our Church in those trying times was one of loyalty and patriotism. And we have many other examples that prove that the Lutheran Church, not only in the Shenandoah Valley but in all parts of our land from Georgia to New York, was one of the most self-denying and helpful denominations represented in the War of Independence.

During the last two years of the Revolution, 1780 and 1781, the Old Dominion became an important field of operations. It was brought about in an unexpected manner. The Virginia Line had been sent south to aid in the defence of Charleston and Savannah. General Muhlenberg was dispatched from the North with his regiment to occupy and defend Virginia and to muster in, equip and train new troops, called the State Militia. From early in the year 1780 to December first he was in sole command in the State. He was in constant communication with the Governor and other officers, urging them to do their utmost in furnishing the greatly needed equipments and supplies for the army. The British were entering the State at Portsmouth and General Phillips, a man of great energy, was laying waste city and country and capturing many stores. When he approached Petersburg he met with a determined resistance under the leadership of General Muhlenberg. The encounter is described in these words by Washington Irving in his life of George Washington: "General Phillips had hitherto remained quiet in Portsmouth, completing the fortifications, but evidently making preparations for an expedition. On the 16th of April, he left one thousand men in garrison, and embarking the rest in small vessels of light draught, proceeded up James River, destroying armed vessels, public magazines, and a shipyard belonging to the State. Landing at City Point, he advanced against Petersburg, a place of deposit of military stores and tobacco. He was met about a mile below the town by about one thousand militia under General Muhlenberg, who after disputing the ground inch by inch for nearly two hours, with considerable loss on both sides, retreated across the Appomattox, breaking down the bridge behind them."

General von Steuben wrote in a letter in reference to the conflict at Petersburg as follows: "It is with peculiar pleasure and satisfaction that the General takes this early opportunity to thank in the most cordial manner the officers and soldiers who so very much distinguished themselves in defending the post of Petersburg for nearly two hours against an enemy far superior in numbers. He begs General Muhlenberg to accept his very particular thanks for

his gallantry and good disposition. The officers in general behaved with that spirit and firmness which will always entitle them to his highest approbation."

Petersburg was followed by the Siege of Yorktown. Virginia was becoming the all important field of action, though one department of the army was detained in the South. The first of the commanders to arrive in Virginia was General von Steuben, who relieved Muhlenberg of the chief command and gave him the opportunity of devoting himself to his important work of recruiting and training. In April LaFayette arrived and on the 27th, being first in rank, assumed command of all the troops in Virginia. September 14th, Washington and Rochambeau came on the scene as the leaders of the allied armies of the Americans and French. By the 6th day of October the first parallel of the American offensive was completed. It represented fortified trenches two miles long, hemming in the British in Yorktown by land, as they were hemmed in by the French warships by water. By October 11th the second parallel was opened, and after incessant cannonading for three or four days the twin batteries were stormed and taken by the Americans on the 15th, and at ten o'clock on the morning of the 17th a parley was ordered to be beaten by the British and on the 19th the surrender of the British was completed.

In these decisive operations about Petersburg and at the Siege of Yorktown the participation of the Lutheran Church through her faithful members is not to be overlooked nor depreciated. Our many soldiers were in line about Petersburg winning praise for their gallantry and endurance. At the Siege of Yorktown they met in action, officers and soldiers, as though brought together for a final review in the great struggle. General Peter Muhlenberg was there in charge of the light infantry of the main army, the flower of General Washington's forces. Serving under General Hamilton he was ordered with his brigade consisting of four hundred of his light infantry to storm Redoubt No. 10, and he and his men made the assault with such promptness and vehemence that the redoubt was captured in nine minutes. In this action Muhlenberg was slightly wounded and Colonel Bowman of the lower Shenandoah Valley, a mem-

ber of whom the German Reformed Church can be justly proud, was killed. Muhlenberg by his long services in the malarial districts of Virginia contracted a fever, as a consequence of which he had to return to his home in the Valley soon after the surrender of Cornwallis. The director of the baking department of the army was there, Christopher Ludwig, a member of Zion's and St. Michael's Lutheran Church of Philadelphia, breaking his usual record by baking six thousand pounds of bread on the occasion of the surrender to the delight of friend and foe. It is possible that Colonel Christian Febiger, a Danish Lutheran, who had rendered valiant services in Canada in the early years of the Revolution and served in the Virginia Line until his retirement January 1, 1783, was present at Yorktown, unless perhaps he was with that part of the Virginia Troops that were with Greene in the South. Let us not forget Captain John Rausch and his company from the Valley, many of whom were members of the Lutheran Church, together with his brothers George and Jonas in the ranks, and the boy William Carpenter, who confirmed in Hebron Church, Madison County, at the age of sixteen in 1778, immediately afterwards enlisted in the army and served with his father to the end of the war.

So this family and the Church to which its members belonged were at Yorktown and fought for liberty in government and freedom of conscience in worship. All honor to them. They fought not because they loved to fight but because they hoped to win peace and quiet for their homes and for their land. We know that they hoped and fought not in vain. Theirs the labors, the restrictions, the hopes; ours the enjoyment, the expansion, the fulfillment.

As mountain peaks that tower above the plain,
With solitude their only diadem;
Or oaks made strong in blinding storms and rain,
That ivy may the better cling to them;
As rivers flowing seaward never lag
In quest of goal, with swiftly rushing might;
Or eagles nesting on the mountain crag
Waiting, unweary, through the lonely night—
So the intrepid ones of earth, apart,

Unfriended, blaze our paths and write our creeds.
Oh, God of Lonely Ones, fling wide Thy heart
And grant sufficiency to meet their needs!
Sustain—forgiving where they may have erred—
The Pioneers, who run not with the herd.

—Gertrude B. Gunderson.

CHAPTER II

PHILIP ROUSH, THE COLONIZER

Children of Philip Roush (1741-1820) and Wife, Catharine Kelchner

1. John, b Oct. 25, 1766, m. Elizabeth ————
2. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 22, 1768, m. George Bowman June 13, 1786
3. Susannah, b. Jan. 10, 1770, m. Peter Pence 1795
4. Michael, b. Dec. 5, 1772, m. Sivilla Fry 1794
5. Philip, b. Jan. 1, 1774, m. Mary Pence Feb. 2, 1796
6. Catharine, b. Feb. 14, 1777, m. George Zerkle Mch. 18, 1794
7. Henry, b. Jan. 24, 1780, m. Barbara Blum (Bloom) ————
8. Sarah, b. Feb. 2, 1782, m. Michael Will Dec. 17, 1799
9. Magdalene, b. June 4, 1784, m. David Knopp ————
10. Eva, b. Aug. 6, 1786, m. John Pence ————
11. George, b. Sept 7, 1788, m. Judah Wise about 1811
12. Hannah, b. Dec. 30, 1790, m. Adam Roush about 1807
13. Jonas, b. May 7, 1793, m. Elizabeth Wise 1814

CHAPTER II

PHILIP, THE COLONIZER

PHILIP was the oldest son of John and Susannah Roush. He was born 1741 and died in Gallia County, Ohio, 1820. In 1765 he married a woman named Catharine Kelchner. To them thirteen children were born.

Being the oldest child of his parents we find him named in the earliest land transactions made by them. On September 27, 1773 he buys from Michael Nease a 20-acre tract, which must have been on or near Mill Creek in Shenandoah County. This vicinity is a little west of Mount Jackson, which is about 15 miles from Woodstock, the county seat of Shenandoah County. The deed for this tract is recorded in Deed Book A, pp. 395-396 of this county.

On March 23, 1777 Philip Roush purchased from John Roush, Senior, a piece of land containing 70 acres, the record of which is to be found in Deed Book B, pp. 464-466. All of this land lies near the Fairfax Line. On March 13, 1786 he and his wife, Catharine, sold to Jacob Nease 224 acres in one tract and 20 acres in another for the consideration of 224 pounds current money of Virginia. Deed Book F, page 5, has a record of this transaction. On May 24, 1786 Philip Roush and Catharine, his wife, sold to the Rev. Paul Henkel 70 acres for the consideration of 100 pounds current money of the commonwealth of Virginia. This is the tract to which the said Rev. Paul Henkel refers in his diary. In 1787 (March 20) he is the purchaser from John Macrae of 346 acres for the consideration of five shillings, record of which is made in Deed Book F, pp. 378-380. On October 25, 1805, while a resident of Washington (now Gallia) County, Ohio, Philip Roush and wife, Catharine, sold to George Zerkle (probably his son-in-law) 346 acres for the consideration of 1236 pounds current money of Virginia, the pound being worth $4.866 in United States money. This record was copied from Deed Book P, page 309.

In a place or two in these deeds he is mentioned as a tanner. This was rather a remunerative business in these early days. It was probably from this source that the family derived much of the money they had to use then and later in land and other business transactions. This tannery was probably located on the stream at what is now Mt. Clifton. This was pointed out to the author as the location of the old tanyards when he visited this locality. Again it appears from certain other investigations that they had a tannery at Forestville, which would have been a few miles distance from the former location. Lewis Zerkle VI, now living at New Market, tells us that their earlier families were tanners, having learned the trade from the early father-in-law, John Roush; the daughter, Mary Magdalene, having married Lewis Zerkle I. According to his records and tradition the tannery was at Forestville. The older people of Cheshire, Ohio tell us that the first Roushes —Philip and Jacob, of that place, had a tannery located a little below where the village now is. It no doubt was a lucrative trade there in the Ohio Valley as well as it had been in the Shenandoah Valley.

It must have been thru the influence of his younger brother, Jacob, that he came to the Ohio Valley, he having been attracted here because of the great beauty and fertility of the Valley he saw while on the Indian fighting expedition with General Lewis. There is a further probability that Philip, too, was one of the soldiers in this battle, altho so far as we are able to find there is no record of it. The exact date of their first appearance in the Cheshire bottoms is in no way disclosed. Their last land transactions in the Shenandoah Valley, which indicate that they were disposing of all of their holdings in this county, were in 1797. Nothing more is recorded in their names thereafter save the one large tract which Philip bought from John Macrae for five shillings in 1787 and sold while in Gallia County, Ohio for 1236 pounds, the latter date being October 25, 1805.

They do not seem to have dealt so much in land after coming to Gallia County. The two tracts taken up by Philip and Jacob lay side by side a little above what is now Cheshire and a little below where the New York Central

Railroad now crosses the main highway. The country road, which now leaves the river road at this point and going toward Kiger, extends thru this original tract. The land extended from the river front to the hills and was for many years known to river men as the Roush Landing. Some of this land is still in the family name, the particular point of landing now being owned by Willie Jacobs, a great-great-grandson of Jacob Roush.

We need not comment here to any extent on his service as a Revolutionary soldier, as that was treated in a general way under that topic in the chapter on the patriotism of the family. In Hardesty's *History of Gallia County*, published in 1882, under the personal sketch of Admiral Rodney Roush, a great-grandson of Philip, it is stated that the grandfather, George, served in the Revolution to its close. This is as clearly a mistake as to say that two and two are five. Philip's son, George, was not born until September 7, 1788, which was near the close of the war. What the author intended to say is that Admiral's great-grandfather, "Philip," was in the Revolution and served to its close. Since Philip was among the older men in service and died before pensions were granted, his record of service as to detail of engagements, etc., seem not to be recorded as is frequently the case. *(See record of service on following pages.)*

That Philip was a pious man and loyal to his church and minister is evidenced in many ways. His entire family of thirteen children are recorded with birth and baptism in the Old Pine Lutheran Church Records (now St. Mary's) previously referred to. In Rev. Paul Henkel's Autobiography we gather the following incident. In 1774, Michael Nease of Pine Church sent his son to Shepherdstown to bring Paul Henkel's family from there to the vicinity of Pine Church, with all their belongings. This was in the fall of 1774 while Michael Nease and Paul Henkel were on a missionary journey to what is now Page County. They rearranged a harness shop so as to make it very comfortable for the Henkel family. There they founded a school. This was no doubt for the Roush, Zirkle, Nease and a few other families. It was probably the earliest school founded

in this neighborhood. The following spring, he says, they moved into a house owned by Philip Rausch. "His brother, Daniel, lived in the upper story. He had a wife but no children. He proved to be a very good neighbor and our close association proved to be very beneficial to him, for he was deeply impressed with our bearing with a released prisoner that I kept in my house, so that he often thanked God that we had been thrown together."

He continues: "This same Daniel Rausch had four or five brothers older than himself, among whom was John, an honest, industrious man, who tho he had but little schooling, yet labored hard for his church and became a most helpful friend to me, who tho only twelve years my senior, nevertheless was like a father to me. I often thank God that I have met this good man. John persuaded his brother, Philip, to sell me the house I lived in with 70 acres at a very reasonable price. Twenty acres of the land was under cultivation so that thereafter I had a comfortable support." On July 25, 1787, John Pennywit made a deed for five acres of land whereon Pine Church already stood. The witnesses to this deed were Jacob Rinker, Jr., Adam Bonewitt and Philip Roush. This is the tract of land on which Philip's parents, John and Susannah, are buried.

In a later autobiographical sketch the same Paul Henkel speaks of visiting Philip Rausch in what is now Cheshire and refers to him as having been a faithful officer of his church in 1774. Few of the Philip descent, if any, have kept the Lutheran faith, but we find them in the Disciple, United Brethren, Baptist, Presbyterian, Methodist Episcopal, Episcopal and perhaps other churches, all of which stands as testimony of the value of right parental training.

This is the only one of the family that in a true sense became a colonizer. Philip's sons, John, Michael, Philip Jr. and Henry, and a daughter who married Peter Pence, son of Michael Pence, with others formed the first permanent settlement in Adams County, which was the third permanent settlement in the Northwest Territory, further treatise of which will be given under the sons above-named.

Philip lies buried in the Roush cemetery, given by Paul Roush, son of Jacob, about a mile back of Cheshire. His

grave is clearly marked by a tombstone bearing the date 1741-1820. His will is recorded in the Gallia County records. For the interest it will be to the descent to whom these records are inaccessible we quote it as shown by the will books.

LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT OF PHILIP ROUSH

Gallia County Will Record Book B, Page 188

In the name of God, Amen.

I, Philip Roush of the county of Gallia and state of Ohio, being of perfect mind and memory do make this my last will and testament in the manner and form as followeth "to wit."

I do order that all my just debts be paid by my executors. Further, I do order give and bequeath to my beloved wife Catharine during the time she remains my widow—one bed and spinning wheel, one cow, one chest, one iron pot, also two kettles and one small and one middle sized kettle, also one carpet and one dresser, two sheep, one little pot and two pewter basins and one brass kettle, also her choice of all the tea china and other dishes that she wants.

I do order give and bequeath to my two youngest sons George and Jonas and their heirs and assigns forever a certain tract of land containing by eitherto one hundred and twelve acres where they now live, both my sons George and Jonas—George is to have the upper tract and Jonas the lower tract. Further it is my will that my two sons George and Jonas are to have my wagon with the gears and jackscrew, they are to have equal shares.

Further, it is my will that my sons George and Jonas one year after my death are to pay equal fifty pounds to my eldest child current money of the state and so on every year till they pay my youngest child. Further, it is my will that my two sons George and Jonas are to have equal shares of the money of Shenandoah County, whats left after my death.

Further, It is my will and I do order give and bequeath all the removing part of my personal estate which is not hereinbefore willed to be equally divided amongst my children or their heirs.

Further, I do appoint my will to David Knopp and my son George Roush executors of this my last will and testament, revoking and recalling all other wills and testaments, this to be my last will and testament.

In witness whereunto I have set my hand and seal this twenty sixth day of November in the year of our Lord eighteen hundred and fourteen.

PHILIP ROUSH

Signed, sealed and by the testator pronounced to be his last will in the presence of us,

JACOB ROUSH
GEORGE SWISHER

(This will was probated April 19, 1820).

LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT OF CATHARINE ROUSH

Gallia County Will Book D, Page 101

In the name of God, Amen.

I, Catharine Roush, widow of Philip Roush, Gallia County, Cheshire township, in the state of Ohio, being in good health and sound and disposing mind and memory, praise be to God for the same, and being desirous to settle my worldly affairs whilst I have strength and capacity so to do make and publish this my last will and testament hereby making void and revoking all former wills by me at any time heretofore made. And first and principally I commit my soul into the hands of my Creator who gave it and my body to the earth to be interred at the discretion of my executors hereinafter named. And as to such worldly estate wherewith it hath pleased God to entrust me, I dispose of the same as followeth.

1. I give and bequeath to my daughters, Elizabeth Bowman, Susanna Pence, Catharine Circle, Sarah Will, Molly Knopp, Eva Pence, Hannah Roush all my clothing and wearing apparel to be divided amongst them as equally as can be done so as to give each and every one of them their several successors or survivors a just and equal proportion thereof.

2. After my just debts are paid I give and bequeath to my sons Jonas and George Roush all and every part of my personal property except the clothing and wearing apparels above disposed of to be divided as nearly equally between them as it can be done and if they cannot agree in the division thereof the same to be divided by three good and discreet men.

3. And I hereby appoint my two sons Jonas Roush and George Roush executors of this my last will and testament,

In witness whereof, I Catharine Roush, have to this my will set my hand and seal at Gallipolis, county and state aforesaid, this tenth day of March Anne Domini one thousand eight hundred and twenty one.

her
CATHARINE X ROUSH (L. Seal)
mark

Signed, sealed, published and delivered by the above named Catharine Roush as and for her last will and testament in the presence of us who at her request and in her presence have subscribed our names as witnesses thereto.

J. P. R. BUREAU
CHARLES DAMARINE
STEPHEN MARTIN

The following item copied from Gallia County Deed Book 5, page 267, is a further indication of the interest of the early family in educational and religious affairs. Their ideals along these lines coincided very much with the ideals

set forth in the Ordinance of 1787 that so strongly encouraged the building of schools and churches for the promotion of education and religion.

On August 13, 1814 Philip Roush deeded to his son, George Roush, one acre as nearly square as could be surveyed for the express purpose of building a school and meeting house "for the sole use of ourselves and family, George, Jonas, Jacob and Adam Roush and their families, our heirs and their heirs forever, and we, the said Philip Roush and Catharine Roush, my wife, ourselves, our executives," etc. This, we are told, became the first public school in this vicinity and remains to this day a school district. It does not seem that a church was ever erected there, altho we are sure from the notes of the Rev. Paul Henkel, who instructed the youth of the entire community at the Roush homes, that religious services were held in these homes for many years and that a Lutheran church organization was effected by him in 1806. Philip's brother, Daniel, was made one of the trustees, altho a resident of West Virginia.

His Revolutionary Service

DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC INSTRUCTION

PENNSYLVANIA STATE LIBRARY AND MUSEUM

Frederic A. Godcharles, Director

HARRISBURG

October 10, 1927.

To Whom It May Concern:

I hereby certify that the name of Philip Rouch appears as a Private on a Depreciation Pay List of Northampton County Militia, Continental Line, in the War of the Revolution.

The name of PHILIP ROUCH also appears as Private on a "List of Arms Lost in the Battle of Nescopeck by the 7 Mo. Volunteers under Captain John Vanetten, September 10th, 1780," (with the notation "Rifle & 'appertenances'" following his name) Northampton County Militia, in the War of the Revolution.

See page 342, Vol. IV, and page 574, Vol. VIII, Pennsylvania Archives, Fifth Series.

(Signed) H. H. SHENK, *Archivist.*

In Testimony Whereof
I Hereby Affix the
Seal of This Department. [SEAL]

John, Philip, John

1. JOHN ROUSH, oldest son of PHILIP and CATHARINE ROUSH and oldest grandson of John and Susannah Roush, b. Oct. 23, 1766, baptized in the Lutheran faith with his uncle, John Roush, unmarried, as sponsor. Date of the baptism is not given. Whether the birth and baptism occurred in Shenandoah County is not known. It hardly seems probable. His baptism is recorded in the Old Pine Church records. He may have been baptized elsewhere and then his name entered when other members of the family were baptized in this church. Little is known of the early history of this church except that it was the first one built in this section of the Valley and that they probably had an organization there by 1765 or earlier.

As we have mentioned elsewhere, it is evident that many of these earlier settlers had occupied their lands long before they secured legal titles for them. In one or two instances it is evident that some had lived for more than twenty years on the land before securing a legal title. This may have been true with the Roush family. It is quite certain that they had been for many years in the Valley before they received their grant. How long does not now seem evident. It is not unlikely that they were of the early emigrants to this section and among the first members of the Old Pine Church just within the Forest. *(See Henry Roush, a younger brother.)*

These pioneers were men of stout hearts and sturdy character. They had to defend their homes from wild beasts and the Indian that roamed the forest, and make practically all of their implements and furniture by hand. Religion was a very important factor in their lives. A five or ten-mile walk to church was only a pleasure to them. Their church life was as essential as their home life. As the settlements extended farther into the Forest new churches were built. The Rader Church may have antedated Old Pine. The younger generation of Roushes pushed their way farther into the Forest and were largely instrumental in the erection of Old Solomon's Church mentioned under the Henry Roush chapter.

Of the marriage of John Roush we have found no record. The descendants of this family only know that his wife's name was Elizabeth. This is the name used in his will recently recovered and here appended. Turning again to the records of Old Pine Church, we find a baptismal record for John Roush and wife, Magdalene. A daughter, Catharine, is born March 22, 1790, the baptism being witnessed by Leonard Miller and wife, Catharine. In 1792 they have a daughter, Maria, born August 8, the baptism witnessed by Jacob Roush and wife, Catharine. The subject of this sketch is the only John Roush to whom this reference could apply. Yet no one seems to know anything about these daughters, nor this wife, Magdalene.

The details of the coming of this family to the Ohio Valley are not clear. Tradition has it that they came first to the Adams County settlement at Manchester and remained for a few years. Not finding the

environment there in full keeping with their desire for tranquil and prosperous home life they journeyed northward. In about 1804, according to Williams' *History of Ross and Highland Counties*, John Roush and his wife, Elizabeth, settled in Hamar Township, a little northeast of Danville. Here the remainder of his life was spent. He was one of the founders of the Danville Lutheran Church, long since abandoned. Paul Henkel visited him and his brother, Henry, at this place in 1806, and lists them with the New Market families. His uncle, John Roush, the Captain, and his sponsor in baptism, accompanied Paul Henkel on this journey and so far as we know this was the only visit exchanged between the families of these lower settlements and those of the Mason County regions. It is evident that he was an active man in the pioneer development of his county. He died at the advanced age of eighty-seven about April, 1854.

THE WILL OF JOHN ROUSH, SENIOR

Page 200, Transcribed Will Record, No. 5

Highland County, Ohio

In the name of the Benevolent Father of all, I, John Roush, Sen. of Salem township, Highland county, Ohio, being weak in body but sound of mind and memory do make and publish this my last Will and Testament. In words following (to-wit):

Item 1st: If my beloved wife Elizabeth should survive me, I hereby give and bequeath unto my said wife my whole estate, both real and personal property during her natural life or so long as she may reside on my premises and in case she should leave said premises during her said natural life, then and in that case to only have her thirds according to law in my said real estate. My executor hereafter to be named however to sell and dispose of at public auction or private sale as he may think best enough of my personal property or rents of my said real estate to pay off all my just debts and funeral expenses.

Item 2nd: After my decease and the decease of my said wife I devise and bequeath all my said real estate and all of my said personal estate remaining then unconsumed and unexpended equally among all my children, or in case of either of their deaths then to their grandchildren however only to be considered one heir (that is to have their father's or mother's share) the same that said deceased would have been entitled to of my said estate. My son John Roush or his heirs accounting out of the said share two several notes of hand that I have paid for him as surety and have now in my possession together with legal interest thereon from due to the first settlement of my estate. One of said notes was given to John Smith for $134.79 dated April 16, 1842, due 12 months after date. The other was given to Reuben Chaplin for fifty dollars dated Dec. 19, 1841, due on demand. Both of said notes I have paid together with interest all of which I wish my son John or heirs to be chargeable with and to be settled out of his share of my said estate in case there shall be enough coming to him of the same to discharge said notes and interest and

in case there is not a sufficiency of his said share to discharge said notes and interest—then and in that case the balance remaining over and above John's said share I wish to be taken out of my son Michael's share and that Michael and his heirs to be chargeable with the same.

Item 3rd: I do hereby nominate and appoint my beloved nephew Philip Roush of said township sole executor of this my last will and testament hereby revoking and disannulling all former wills by me made.

In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 26th day of February A. D. 1848.

his
JOHN X ROUSH
mark

Signed, sealed and acknowledged to be the last will and testament of the said John Roush, Sen. in our presence and witnessed by us in his presence:

Philip Roush
C. P. Donohoe.
Wm. W. Malcolm.

The State of Ohio } ss.
Highland County }

We, Philip Roush and William W. Malcolm, two of the subscribing witnesses to the last will and testament of John Roush, Sen. being duly sworn in open Court, this 11th day of April, A. D. 1854, depose and say that we were present at the execution of the last will and testament of the said John Roush, Sen. late of Highland Co., Ohio, deceased, hereunto annexed, that we saw the said testator subscribe said will and testament and that the said testator at the time of executing the same was of full age and of sound mind and memory and not under any restraint and that we signed the same as witnesses at his request and in his presence.

PHILIP ROUSH.
WM. W. MALCOLM.

Sworn to and subscribed in open Court this 11th day of April A. D., 1854.

J. R. EMRIE, *Probate Judge.*

GEORGE ROUSH, son of JOHN ROUSH, was born 1795; married MARY COLVIN about 1817. She was born 1798. Their marriage occurred in Highland County, Ohio, where they lived and reared their family. It appears that he is about the third or fourth child of John Roush, the earlier ones being daughters. We have been unable to secure a full report of this family.

1. JOHN C. ROUSH, 1818, son of George Roush; m. LUCINDA SHAFFER, b. 1822.

    1. ELI ROUSH, 1843; m. MARY J. FARIS, b. 1843.

        1. ALPHEUS ROUSH, 1865; m. RACHAEL FAWLEY.

Children:

1. Earl Roush.
2. Gail Roush.

2. Electa Roush, 1878; m. J. M. Sanderson, b. 1873.

Children:

1. Blanche Sanderson, 1897.
2. Thelma Sanderson, 1906.
3. Mary Sanderson, 1908.
4. Rachael Sanderson, 1910.
5. Electa Sanderson, 1913.

2. Joshua Roush, 1848; m. Josephine Faul, b. 1856.

1. Flora Roush, 1874; m. Ennis Stevens, 18—.

Children:

1. Leland Stevens.
2. Gerald Stevens.
3. Oren Stevens.

2. Harry Roush, 1878.
3. Everett C. Roush, 1890; m. Verna Winkle.

3. Sarah A. Roush, 1845.
4. Andrew J. Roush, 1851.
5. Emanuel Roush, 1855; m. Mae Puckett, b. 1859.

1. Hoy O. Roush, 1879.
2. Clara Roush, 1881; m. P. W. Fawley.
3. Commodore Roush, 1884; m. Cora Tedrick.

Children:

1. Lillian Roush, 1907.
2. Ila G. Roush, 1909.
3. Russel E. Roush, 1915.
4. Wilmer F. Roush, 1920.
5. Benny Roush, 1926.

6. Henry C. Roush, 1857; m. Elizabeth Mowry, b. 1858.

1. Verda Roush, 1883; m. Perry Fawley.

1. Eldon Fawley, 1904; m. Grace Sonner.

Children:

1. Dana Fawley, 1926.

2. Herbert Fawley, 1907.

2. Lewis E. Roush, 1885; m. Clara Montgomery.

Children:

1. Faye Roush, 1910.
2. Margerine Roush, 1912.
3. Morrel Roush, 1916.
4. Lois Roush, 1920.
5. Dorris Roush, 1923.

3. Harley H. Roush, 1890.
4. Charles Roush, 1892; m. Velma Dean.
5. Ruth M. Roush, 1896; m. Raymond Stroup.

Child:

1. Hugh Vernon Stroup, 1925.

6. Orpha E. Roush, 1900; m. Mildred Kibler.

Children:
1. Thelma Roush, 1920.
2. Louise Roush, 1922.
3. Inez Roush, 1924.
4. Lorin Roush, 1926.

7. Samuel J. Roush, 1861; m. Mary E. Mowry, 1864.

1. Ora A. Roush, 1883; m. Emma Pitzer.

Children:
1. Dorothy Roush, 1915.
2. Olive Roush, 1917.
3. Samuel Roush, 1919.
4. Ruth Roush, 1921.

2. Oscar Roush, 1886; m. Ollie Cornetet.

Children:
1. Pearl Roush, 1911.
2 Clyde Roush, 1912.
3. Mary Roush, 1919.
4. Robert Roush, 1921.

3. Leslie W. Roush, 1889; m. Elma Donohoo.

Children:
1. Floyd Roush, 1912.
2. Wilma Roush, 1922.
3. Ethel Roush, 1924.
4. Vera Roush, 1926.

4. Edith B. Roush, 1893; m. William Cornetet.

Children:
1. Herman Cornetet, 1914.
2. Roy Cornetet, 1916.
3. Mae Fern Cornetet, 1920.

5. Lola M. Roush, 1896; m. Floyd Naylor.

Child:
1. Norman Naylor, 1925.

2. RACHEL ROUSH, daughter of George Roush, m. ——— McLaughlin. The only child of this family reported is Eliza Jane McLaughlin, b. Dec. 15, 1845; d. Oct. 6, 1915; m. George F. Corder, who was b. March 5, 1842. He d. Oct. 11, 1923.

1. Effie B. Corder, b. ———; m. Henry H. Puckett. Their home is 214 South Broadway, Blanchester, Ohio. They have two children, Bessie and Gertrude. Gertrude married Scott Myers and they have one son, Edward H. Myers, and live at the address of her parents in Blanchester.

2. Annie Corder, b. ———; m. Christopher Duvall. They live on 308 East Fancy Street, Blanchester, Ohio.

1. Earl Duvall m. Zella Florea, and they have one child, Helen. They reside at 1704 McLain Street, Dayton, Ohio.

2. Henry Duvall m. Myriam Comptom; their one child is Claudia.

3. Audrey Duvall m. Le Roy Stanforth. Their home is at Rossmoyne, Ohio. Their children are Winifred, Robert, Vera May and Le Roy, Jr.

4. Norman Duvall m. Caroline Griswold. Their home is at 793 East 6th Street, Cincinnati, O.

3. Kirke Corder now lives at 407 West 8th Street, Cincinnati, O.

4. Oscar Corder, m. Grace Moore. Their home is 5017 Wesley Ave., Norwood, Ohio. Their children are Lewis, Beatrice and Richard.

HENRY ROUSH, son of John Roush and wife, Elizabeth, was born in Highland County, Ohio, April 7, 1805. He was the first born of his parents after their settlement in Highland County, they having moved there in 1804. Here he married Mary Cailey, Sept. 27, 1829, at Hillsboro, Ohio. She was born April 27, 1811 and d. Dec. 26, 1868. He died June 27, 1885. Their children were all born in Highland County where he was a prosperous farmer.

1. Lewis Roush, b. Aug. 23, 1831; m. Isabel Purdy, Dec. 6, 1853. She was b. Oct. 14, 1834 and d. Jan. 28, 1890. He d. Jan. 6, 1921. Their children are:

    1. Joseph F. Roush; b. Apr. 9, 1855; m. Cornelia Morrow, Feb. 8, 1877. She was b. June 10, 1857, and d. Mch. 16, 1894.

        1. Clinton Roush, b. Nov. 10, 1877; d. 1904.
        2. Harry Roush, b. Apr. 6, 1883.
        3. Mary Roush, b. Feb. 6, 1893.
        4. Sylvia Roush, b. July 4, 1899.

    2. Charles A. Roush, second child of Lewis and Isabel Roush, b. Sept. 10, 1860; m. Martha Hussy Oct. 14, 1891. She was b. Sept. 5, 1863.

        1. Roy William Roush, b. Feb. 9, 1894; m. Martha Colbeck Nov. 20, 1920. She was b. Aug. 10, 1898.

            Children:

            1. Roy W. Roush, Jr., b. Jan. 6, 1922.
            2. James Lewis Roush, b. Oct. 15, 1923.

        2. Ulric Roush, b. Nov. 24, 1925.

2. Samuel B. Roush, second child of Henry and Elizabeth Roush, b. Nov. 29, 1833 in Highland Co., Ohio; m. Rebecca Landess Oct. 7, 1857. She was b. Oct. 15, 1838 and d. Sept. 15, 1926. He d. June 1, 1906. They are both buried in the Mount Zion Cemetery. They were life-long rural people and lived near Danville.

    1. Clarence E. Roush, b. Oct. 9, 1861. By profession he was a teacher in the public schools in Highland and adjoining counties. He was united in marriage to Alice Cochran July 28, 1883. She was b. July 8, 1865. He d. Nov. 1, 1889. He and his son were buried in Mount Zion Cemetery.

        1. Hugh Raymond Roush, b. Aug. 28, 1889, was a teacher in the public schools of Highland County. Died Sept. 12, 1909.

    2. Robert R. Roush, b. Mch. 17, 1869; m. Esther Jane Williams Dec. 28, 1898. She was b. Feb. 24, 1878. He is one of most progressive farmers of the Lynchburg community, where he is one of the distinguished citizens of his county.

        1. Bond R. Roush, b. Oct. 28, 1907; m. Blanche Conrad Dec. 12, 1925. Their home is in Norwood, Ohio.
        2. Marcus C. Roush, b. Dec. 15, 1915.
        3. Hugh S. Roush, b. Jan. 4, 1918.

3. Mary Roush, third child of Henry and Mary Cailey Roush, b. Nov. 19, 1838; m. John H. Cochran Aug. 20, 1863. He was b. Dec. 13, 1838. She d. Jan. 5, 1913; he d. July 7, 1902.

    1. Algirda Cochran, b. June 2, 1880; m. Stanley F. Smith, Oct. 7, 1902. He was b. September 3, 1877. He is from one of the old Ohio families, is a large landowner and prosperous farmer of Highland, and has served his county four years in the State Legislature. Their one child is Mary Smith, born Aug. 1, 1905.

4. Mahala Catharine Roush, daughter of Henry and Mary Cailey Roush; b. July 21, 1844; m. Isaiah McConnaughey January 18, 1866 at New Market, Ohio. He was b. Dec. 24, 1843, d. at Hillsboro Aug. 19, 1895. She d. May 22, 1892 in Hillsboro. He held several very important offices in the county. His friends honored him by electing him sheriff of his county, which position he filled for six successive years. Prior to this time he had been a prosperous and well-known farmer and dealt in livestock thruout the county for more than thirty years.

    1. Charles D. McConnaughey, b. January 7, 1867; m. Maude L. Wiggins April 19, 1894 in Hillsboro, in which city they have their home and place of business. He is in the insurance business there, representing the Great American Insurance Company of New York City, and others. In this business he has been actively engaged since 1894. He and wife are both graduates of the Hillsboro High School. He has been deputy in several county offices. It is thru him that we have been able to recover the John Roush line of Philip which had up to that time been lost to us. He has collected considerable data on this family.

        1. Henry Howard McConnaughey, died in infancy.
        2. Elizabeth K. McConnaughey, b. Nov. 4, 1898; m. Clarence Hale Renner Nov. 8, 1922. Their home is at Wilmington, Ohio. She is a graduate of Hillsboro High School and of the Fairmount School for Girls, Washington, D. C. She was Society Editor of the Hillsboro Gazette, Hillsboro, Ohio for several years and was an English teacher in the Glendale College, Cincinnati, Ohio, for one year, and taught in the Hillsboro High School during the World War. Their one son is Charles Marshall Renner, born Aug. 23, 1925.

    2. Clement L. McConnaughey, b. April 26, 1871; d. April —, 1898.

    3. Annie L. McConnaughey, b. July 31, 1873; m. William H. Hahn and lives in Sacramento, California.

        1. Gerald Hahn. He served in the Rainbow Division of the World War and returned without wound or harmful effect of the war.

    4. Mary B. McConnaughey, b. Feb. 6, 1875; m. Charles Garner. He d. 1926.

        1. Willard Garner. He served four years in the U. S. Navy, was on the Battleship *Texas* during the war, making nine round trips overseas conveying troops for the Government.

        2. Catharine Garner is at home.

5. Rebecca Roush, fifth child of Henry and Mary Cailey Roush, b. Dec. 21, 1846; m. I. Thomas Vance. He was b. April 28, 1843. Both are now living. Their marriage was on February 6, 1870.

    1. Lennie D. Roush Vance, b. Jan. 27, 1873; d. Feb., 1897.

    2. George Bede Elsworth Vance, b. April 10, 1875; m. Catharine Vance.

Children:

1. Roush Vance.
2. Harry Vance.
3. Clement Vance.

3. Lillie Lee Vance, daughter of Thomas and Rebecca Roush, Vance, b. Apr. 16, 1877; m. Harry S. Robinson Oct. 27, 1901.

Children:

1. Roma Rebecca Robinson, b. Feb. 25, 1903; m. Noah Holiday June 16, 1925.
2. Lillian May Robinson, b. May 13, 1904.

4. Nellie Ora Pearl Vance, b. Aug. 29, 1879; d. Feb. 22, 1915.
5. Virgil Vernon Vance, b. July 14, 1885.

6. George W. Roush, sixth child of Henry and Mary Cailey Roush, b. Mch. 26, 1849; m. Rella Chapman Mch. 4, 1875 at Hillsboro, Ohio. She was b. Dec. 12, 1851; d. May 18, 1921. He now lives in Seattle, Washington. He went to Washington many years ago where he has extensively and profitably engaged in the timber business.

1. Lucille Roush, b. Jan. 18, 1876; m. Edward F. Tindolph Dec. 12, 1894 at Vincennes, Indiana. He was b. Sept. 29, 1871. They have traveled extensively, having spent the summer of 1927 in Europe.

2. Georgia Roush, b. July 21, 1885; m. Frank T. Houlahan Dec. 22, 1917, at Seattle, Washington. He was b. March 11, 1885.

1. Jean Houlahan, b. Dec. 12, 1918 in Seattle, Washington.
2. Richard C. Houlahan, b. Apr. 22, 1922 in Seattle, Washington.

MICHAEL ROUSH, son of John and Elizabeth Roush, was born in Highland County in 1811; m. Susannah Shaffer, who was born in Highland County, Ohio, Feb. 28, 1814. This union was formed Nov. 3, 1830 in Highland County. She was daughter of Andrew Shaffer, who was b. Aug. 27, 1784. She had six brothers: Philip, b. Oct. 14, 1808; George, b. Mch. 24, 1810; Jacob, b. Feb. 24, 1812; John, b. Jan. 31, 1816; Isaac, Jan. 29, 1820; Jonas, b. Mch. 6, 1825; and three sisters: Magdalena, b. May 28, 1791; Anna Maria, b. June 8, 1818; Martha, b. Jan. 13, 1826. The young life of this couple was spent in Highland County until the year 1836, when they removed to Grant County, Indiana, and entered land in Section 11 of Van Buren Township on which they settled and resided until about the year 1850, when they purchased land in section 12 of Van Buren Township. Here the wife and mother died Sept. 28, 1872. Michael then moved to Warren, Indiana, where he died April 4, 1873. Their children and families are listed herewith:

1. Nancy Roush, b. Jan. 31, 1832 in Highland County; moved with her parents to Indiana; m. Ferguson Malcom Nov. 11, 1852. He was b. near Wheeling, W. Va. Jan. 21, 1823. He with his parents moved to Zanesville, Ohio, and later to Grant County, Indiana, where they met and were married. He was one of the company known as the "Forty Niners," who went to California during the Gold Rush.

1. Samuel Malcom, b. Aug. 14, 1853. He lives in Iola, Kansas, is a dealer in Steinite Electric Radios, Ozarka Battery Sets and Radio Accessories.
2. George David Malcom, b. Dec. 17, 1854.
3. Silas Parks Malcom, b. April 24, 1857; d. June 1, 1927.

4. Mary Malcom, b. Jan. 23, 1865; d. Apr. 17, 1873.
5. Susannah Malcom, b. Nov. 6, 1866.
6. Melinda Malcom, b. May 8, 1869.
7. Louis Perry Malcom, b. Aug. 6, 1873 in Allen County, Kansas. All other of these children were born in Grant County, Indiana. Ferguson Malcom d. Aug. 29, 1913; Nancy d. Oct. 29, 1922.

2. Elizabeth Roush, b. Nov. 11, 1835, d. in infancy.

3. Anna Roush, b. Dec. 2, 1836; m. Augustus Cloud. Their seven children were Carrie, Hallet, Susannah (Susie), Mary, Ida and Emma (twins) and Margaret.

4. Mary Roush, b. July 16, 1839; d. in infancy.

5. Samuel Roush, b. Feb. 18, 1841; m. Lydia E. Tyndal Jan. 14, 1864. She d. March 24, 1909.

    1. Caroline A. Roush, b. Oct. 12, 1864; m. George W. Camblin Nov. 17, 1889. They left no offspring.

    2. Mary E. Roush, b. Jan. 26, 1866; m. Virgil H. Alexander April 16, 1887.

        1. Etta R. Alexander, died in infancy.
        2. Benjamin Alexander, b. Mch. 10, 1889; m. ——— Lawrence. Their two children are Lawrence, b. Jan. 28, 1908, and Juanita, b. Nov. 4, 1910.

    3. Susannah Roush, b. Aug. 18, 1876; m. Frank Christman Nov. 1, 1893.

        1. Grace Christman, b. Mar. 29, 1894; m. Harry Roberts.

            Child:

            1. John Frederick Roberts.

        2. Fred O. Christman, b. Feb. 1, 1896.

    4. Cressida Roush, daughter of Samuel and Lydia Roush, b. June 24, 1879; m. Rev. Lloyd C. Enyeart Aug. 11, 1899. Their residence is in Peru, Indiana, 364 W. 13th Street.

        Children:

        1. Marie L. Enyeart, b. Mch. 28, 1900 at Wabash, Indiana.
        2. Maxwell Enyeart, b. Jan. 13, 1902, Wabash, Indiana, was married to Zella Russell April 12, 1920. They have two children: Maxine, b. Mch. 11, 1922; Russell Lloyd, b. Dec. 17, 1924.
        3. Essie Fern Enyeart, b. Jan. 27, 1906.
        4. Samuel Stephen Enyeart, b. Jan. 26, 1909.
        5. Agnes Vivian Enyeart, b. Aug. 12, 1916.

    5. La Verne Roush, b. Aug. 12, 1883. He is a clerk.

6. George Roush, sixth child of Michael and Susannah Roush, b. Aug. 10, 1843; m. Mary Ann Hoser.

    1. Alexander Roush.
    2. Michael Roush, b. ———; m. ———. Their four children are: Orpha, Julia, George, Jr. and Orlando.
    3. Cary Roush, b. ———; m. ———. They have three children: Alton, Helen and Ruth.
    4. William Roush, b. ———; m. ———. Their five children are: Neva, Orville, Fay, Mary, and June.
    5. Elden Roush, b. ———; m. ———. Their children are: Edward, Ida, Charles and Katharyn.
    6. Sarah Roush; m. ———. They have three children: Grace, Madge, and Dorothea.
    7. Sierria Roush; m. ———. Children: Lewis, William and Glenn.

7. Andrew C. Roush, b. Feb. 10, 1847; died in infancy.

8. Carey Roush, b. Aug. 11, 1849; m. Mary Ann Wilmore June 15, 1870. He is the father of twenty-one children by his two marriages. This is the largest family in the descendants of John and Susannah Roush. We regret that we do not have a perfect birth record of the entire twenty-one children.

    1. Florence Ellen Roush, b. Mch. 29, 1871; m. Peter Johnson at Kansas City, Mo., Dec. 23, 1890.

        1. Pansy Johnson, b. Aug. 22, 1891; m. John Johnson 1909. They have three children. They live on and operate a farm in Kansas.
        2. Clara Pearl Johnson, b. June 20, 1902.
        3. Hazel Cleo Johnson, b. Jan. 23, 1905. She is married and has one child, a son.

    2. Oscar Edwin Roush, b. Oct. 7, 1872.
    3. Bertha Clara Roush, b. Dec. 3, 1873.
    4. Samuel Elmer Roush, b. Dec. 23, 1876; m. Ethel ———.
    He married for his second wife Emma Malcom.

        1. Ernest. He is married and has three children.
        2. Irene is married and has two children.

    5. Lewis E. Roush, b. May 20, 1878; m. Anna ———.

        1. Mabel Roush, b. ——; m. Dewey Peck. They have two children.
        2. Edith Roush; m. Virgil Daniels. They have one child, a daughter.
        3. Letta Roush.
        4. Harold Roush.
        5. Lloyd Roush.
        6. Minnie May Roush.

    6. Clarence Edmund Roush, b. July 25, 1880.
    7. Sarah Elizabeth Roush, b. April 1, 1883.
    The wife of Carey Roush died and he married Sarah Poe, in Jan., 1885. Thirteen children were born to this union.

        1. Carey Porter Roush, b. ————.
        2. Dimple Roush, b. Jan. 28, 1893.
        3. Esther Roush, b. Jan. 25, 1895.
        4. Lena Roush, b. Mch. 30, 1902.
        5. Thomas Jefferson Roush, b. June 8, 1916.
        6. Blanche Roush.
        7. Ivy Roush.
        8. Evelyn Roush.

9. Mary Catherine Roush, daughter of Michael and Susannah (Shaffer) Roush, b. Feb. 16, 1852 at Warren, Indiana; m. Amos Wright July 1, 1875 at Iola, Kansas.

    1. Robert Alonzo Wright, b. May 26, 1876 at Iola, Kansas; m. May Dix July 4, 1898.

        1. Evelyn Estal Wright, b. May 28, 1899.

        2. Bernice Doloris Wright, b. Nov. 1, 1903. Graduate of school in Emporia, Kansas, now working for Santa Fe Railroad.

        3. Thurston Wright, b. Jan. 13, 1910. Student in Horticulture in a college in Manhattan, Kan.

        These three children were born at Neosho Falls, Kansas. The oldest, Evelyn Estal Wright, was married to Edward Knizer at Neosho Falls, Kansas, Aug. 20, 1920. Their two children are Edward, Jr., b. Nov. 29, 1922; and Bobby Lue, b. April, 1926.

2. Sara Estal Wright, b. May 7, 1878 at Iola, Kansas; m. Frank L. Best October 25, 1900 at Neosho Falls, Kan.

    1. Beatrice Best, b. June 17, 1902; m. Carl L. McNutt Nov. 4, 1926 at Hoquiam, Washington.
    2. Sybil Estal Best, b. Oct. 29, 1903; d. Apr. 21, 1904 at Neosho Falls, Kan.
    3. Daughter, b. Dec. 22, 1905; d. Jan. 4, 1906 at Neosho Falls.
    4. Mary Katharyn Best, b. May 7, 1907 at Neosho Falls.
    5. Jesse Ames Best, b. Nov. 1, 1912 at Hoquiam, Washington.

3. William Harrison Wright, b. Oct. 28, 1879 at Iola, Kan.; m. Arvilla Dixon at Portland, Oregon, July 21, 1900.

    1. Paul Bernard Wright, b. Nov. 15, 1901 at Neosho Falls, Kan.
    2. Amos Colter Wright, b. Feb. 23, 1904 at Newberg, Oregon.
    3. George L. Wright, b. April 13, 1906 at Portland, Oregon.
    4. Helen Roena Wright, b. Nov. 6, 1908 at Newberg, Oregon. Amos Wright died March 18, 1917 at Hoquiam, Washington, and Mary Katharyn Roush Wright married Robert J. Bailey Jan. 20, 1927 at Hoquiam, Washington.

10. Lewis J. Roush, b. June 30, 1854; m. Alice Clementine Wilson Mch. 19, 1885. He resides on a farm near Warren, Indiana, and has supplied all the history we have of this Michael Roush family. Could he have received better response this line would have been entirely complete.

    1. Neva Fay Roush, b. Feb. 28, 1886; m. William Bloom Oct. 8, 1905.
        1. Ray Alfred Bloom, b. May 12, 1906.
        2. Lewis Arthur Bloom, b. Oct. 14, 1907.

    2. Chloe Ann Roush, b. July 31, 1888; m. Jacob Boxell Sept. 17, 1910.
        1. Son, died in infancy.
        2. Everett Boxell, b. May 27, 1914.

    3. Lovie Esther Roush, third child of Lewis J. and Alice Roush, b. Sept. 30, 1892; m. Frank B. Schweikhardt Dec. 24, 1912.
        1. Franklin D. Schweikhardt, Jr., b. June 11, 1914.
        2. Frederick Le Roy Schweikhardt, b. Sept. 6, 1915.
        3. Vera Eileen Schweikhardt, b. Dec. 9, 1916.
        4. Boyd Wayne Schweikhardt, b. Sept. 16, 1922.

    4. Roy W. Roush, b. July 23, 1897; m. Charline Pence June 16, 1917.
        1. Donald R. Roush, b. May 7, 1918.
        2. Dow Jene Roush, b. July 1, 1920.
        3. Martha Joan Roush, b. Jan. 15, 1925.

11. Nevada Roush, eleventh child of Michael and Susannah Roush, b. Jan. 5, 1857; m. John Schronick Jan. 5, 1877.

    1. and 2. Died in infancy.

    3. Frank Schronick, b. July 10, 1881; m. Mary Plouzeh Feb. 3, 1900.
        1. Anna May Schronick, b. Nov. 8, 1904.
        2. Earl Robert Schronick, b. Nov. 9, 1906.
        3. Roy Schronick, b. Apr. 18, 1910.
        4. Milton Schronick, b. Feb. 5, 1912.
        5. William Schronick, b. Nov. 25, 1916.
        6. Clarabel and Harvey Lee Schronick, b. Dec. 10, 1920. Harvey Lee d. July 6, 1921.

ELIZABETH ROUSH BOWMAN

(Contributed by Anna Roush Sinninger)

ELIZABETH ROUSH, second child of PHILIP and CATHARINE (KELCHNER) ROUSH, was born in the Shenandoah Valley at Forestville, September 22, 1768. Her baptism was sponsored by John Hulvey and wife, Elizabeth. On June 13, 1786 the Rev. Anderson Moffatt of the Reformed Church solemnized her marriage to George Bowman. The Bowman family is one of the most noted in Virginia and have left a distinguished progeny. George Bowman, grandfather of the George Bowman of this sketch, was the first Bowman in Shenandoah Valley. His offspring was numerous. A large number of them served in the American army during the Revolution, several as officers. Harry Stewart New, now Postmaster-General of the United States, is a descendant of this family. For further detail of this notable family the reader is referred to *A History of Shenandoah County, Virginia*, by Dr. John W. Wayland, published by the publishers of this volume.

George and Elizabeth Roush Bowman of this sketch were of the colony that came to and settled Manchester in 1796. It has been hard to restore this line in full as no one seems to have kept the record, and the burying ground unfortunately has been disturbed. Such as has been gathered we present herewith. The members of this family were among the most highly esteemed citizens of Adams County. They were men of high ideals, of profound Christian convictions, and deeply interested in educational interests of their communities.

One known son is George Bowman, Jr. His son, Joseph Bowman, married Martha Jenkins. They were among the strong supporters of the Fellowship Chapel Church of the Disciples of Christ. They had twelve children.

Another member of this family is the Rev. Andrew Jackson Bowman. He is an aggressive leader in his denomination and serves at present a church in Georgetown, Ohio.

Another member of the Joseph Bowman family is William Manson Bowman, who married Elizabeth Black. Altho not a minister, he is like his brother, of deep religious convictions. They live near Westerville, Ohio, and frequently visit his favorite home church, the Fellowship Chapel.

Louella, a daughter of Joseph and Martha Bowman, m. Charles White and they have five children: Nellie, Kate, Nannie, Lola and Minnie.

John H. Bowman died at the age of ten years.

Olivine Bowman, sixth child of Joseph and Martha Bowman, m. Oliver White. They are the parents of Joseph, Mabel, Bessie, Cressie, Thelma and Herman.

Joseph Randolph Bowman m. Blanche Hook, and they are the parents of several children.

Dr. James Maurice Bowman m. Ida Moore. He was a teacher in the public schools, graduate of the College of Medicine, and now has an extensive practice in the city of Columbus, Ohio.

Minnie Bowman m. Alvin C. Mitchell, who is a newspaper editor in Georgetown, Ohio.

Clara was accidentally thrown from a horse and killed when a child.

Delia Bowman m. Charles Paul of Decatur, Ohio. One of their two children died in infancy; the other, Ralph A., is at home.

Thomas Bowman, who was also a son of George Bowman, Jr., m. Victoria Guthrie. He, too, served in the Civil War, Federal Army. One of their daughters was Ellen, who never married. Minerva married Charles Hughes of Ripley, Ohio, and they are the parents of nine children. Albertine m. Norman Shelton and they have several children. George, their oldest son, m. Adah Black. He is a prominent church-man and a successful merchant. Their oldest son, Norval Bowman, m. Sarah J. Roush of the Michael line. Edna was also a child of George and Adah Black Bowman. She married Clarence Brown. Ruth, another daughter, m. Glenn Wallace and has no children. Edward is still with his parents at Ripley.

Edward, the fifth child of Thomas Bowman and wife, Victoria, died as a child.

Eva Dell Bowman m. James Paul. They are the parents of several children and live in Middletown, Ohio.

Esther m. John Tyres and lives in Georgetown, Ohio. They have several children.

Kirker Bowman m. Ella Ayers. Their family resides in Decatur, O.

John W. Bowman was a son of George Bowman, Jr. Soon after his discharge from the Civil War he went west and no report is supplied of him.

Ephraim Bowman, youngest son of George Bowman, Jr., served in the Civil War; m. Hannah Dillennes. They were the parents of three children. Two were twins and died in childhood; the other, Carey, now lives in Illinois.

Two of George and Elizabeth Roush Bowman's daughters were Sallia, who married a Shelton, and Ellen, who married Solomon White.

Polly Bowman, a granddaughter of George and Elizabeth Roush Bowman, m. a Swearingen. They were the parents of four sons and three daughters. Their oldest daughter, Minerva, m. Thompson Shelton. They had nine children. Another daughter was Eliza, who m. David Leedon for her first husband, and Robbins Edgington for her second husband. Another daughter was Mary, who m. John Wallace. They had two children, Miranda J. and Joe Wallace. Another daughter was Harriett, who m. John Howell and they became the parents of Nathan, Evans, Ben F., Casius, Heber, Ardella, Auetta, Eliza and Caroline. Ardella m. Robert Pence of the Peter Pence and Susannah Roush family.

Aaron Bowman is also said to be a son of George and Elizabeth Roush Bowman. Prof. B. D. Bowman of Stout, O. is of this line. The Rev. Thomas J. Bowman was another. Elijah, a noted magician, was another; also Ambrose O. Bowman. This family was distinguished as fine musicians and singers. Polk Bowman was Ambrose's father.

SUSANNAH PENCE, third child of PHILIP ROUSH and KATHARINE KELCHNER, b. January 10, 1770. In 1795 she was united in marriage to PETER PENCE. She was baptized in the Lutheran faith with her grandparents as sponsors. Peter was a son of Michael Pence and was b. 1769. He died Nov. 25, 1832; she died May 19, 1851. They were in the company that emigrated to Manchester, Ohio in 1796. They obtained land in that vicinity and had the usual life of the sturdy pioneer. They are buried in the Pence Cemetery of Adams County. The children now known are: George, Elijah, Aaron, Peter, Andrew, Benjamin, Sallie, Lucinda, Druzilla, Katharine.

1. GEORGE PENCE, oldest child of PETER and SUSANNAH PENCE, m. Harriett Moore, b. Feb. 5, 1798. Their son, Allen Pence m. a Miss Reese for his first wife, and for his second wife ——— Wallace. The three children by the second wife were Gilbert Pence, Hollis and Emmett. Daniel Pence was the second child and married a Miss Marlatt and is the father of Lewis, Cyrus and Alvert. The latter married Sallie Roush of the Michael, Absolum line. Harrison was the third child and was b. Jan. 28, 1822, m. Mary J. McMillin April 3, 1845. She was b. Dec. 9, 1824, d. Jan. 27, 1892. His death occurred Feb. 12, 1901. They were the parents of eight children: Allen L. Pence, b. Feb. 25, 1846; died in Masonic Home without offspring; Harriett Pence, b. Dec. 31, 1848; m. John Hurd and was mother of three daughters: Martha A. Pence, b. June 26, 1851, deceased; George Pence, b. July 22, 1855, deceased; Jasper L. H. Pence, b. Nov. 24, 1857; m. Mary Roush of the Michael Permeneas, John line; Johnson Pence, b. Aug. 22, 1860; m. Malissa Roush, also of the Michael line. They now live in Fresno, California; Mary M. Pence, b. July 7, 1853; Lewis Pence m. Harriett Mowery and are parents of ten children: Albertine, Daniel, Mary S., Lyman, Newton, Bettie, Philip, Cora, Conner and Ida.

ELIJAH PENCE m. ELIZABETH SWEARINGEN, who was b. Dec. 4, 1797 and d. Nov. 4, 1876. He d. July 24, 1875. Their children are: Jacob, Henry, Edward, Samuel, Morris and Vons. The latter was b. March 19, 1836, d. Aug. 14, 1877. He was an invalid.

AARON PENCE, b. 1798, m. Elizabeth Moore, a sister to Harriet Moore Pence. She was b. Nov. 21, 1800, d. May 6, 1886. He d. April 22, 1861. These children represent their progeny: Alfred Pence, b. May 14, 1823, m. Hannah Evans 1847, who was b. Feb. 5, 1822, d. Oct. 19, 1908. He d. May 9, 1909. Their oldest child, Elizabeth Pence, m. Zeorus Roush of Michael, Sr.—Michael, Jr. Ruth Pence m. Robert Brookover of Manchester, now living in the West. One of their sons, Charles, was a noted teacher, and a daughter married Dr. Eaton, M. D., who has an extensive practice in Ashland, Ky. Frederick Brookover, Lettie and other children whose names are not given are also of this family. The third child of Alfred and Hannah Pence was Dyas, who married Ada Parr, daughter of Hamilton Parr, and reared a family of which we have no report. The fourth child was Rufus Pence who m. Emma J. Swearengen and moved to Arkansas where they reared a family. The fifth child was Mahala Pence, who became a professional nurse and later married Lafayette H. Roush of the Permeneas line in the Michael family. Idah Pence, sixth child of her parents, m. Rev. A. D. Foster, a prominent Methodist Episcopal minister in northern Ohio. They are the parents of several children. Daniel Pence, the second son of Aaron and Elizabeth Pence, m. ———— Flaugher. Rev. Leland F. Griffith, a minister of prominence, is of this line. Nathan Pence m. Mary Ann Bowman of the George and Elizabeth (Roush) Bowman line. A daughter, Emily, lives near the old Pence homestead. Francis Pence, fourth child of Aaron and Elizabeth Moore Pence, went west with his brother David, and no record is furnished. The latter had two known chil-

dren, Hance and Olivine, who married Alexander Roush of the Michael, Permeneas line. Peter Pence m. Parnia Lang of Winchester. Their daughter, Emma, m. James Downing; Albert Downing is not reported; Minnie Downing m. Homer Young and they had two children, one daughter, and a son, Theodore Young, who m. Nellie Tumbleson of the Michael, Dobbins, Sevilla Roush Swearingen line. Effie Downing m. Arch Clinger and lives near Rome, O. Clara Downing m. George Gaffin and lives near Decatur. Esta Downing m. Nelson Gaffin and live near Decatur, O. Gilbert Downing at home. Walter Downing m. Ruth Brick. Clarence Downing m. ——— Adamson. Ruth Downing m. William Lewis Swearingen of the George and Elizabeth (Roush) Bowman line. Ida Downing m. Charles Swearingen of the above-named line. Kilba Pollard Pence, second child and oldest son of Peter and Parnia Lang Pence, m. Minnie Denkinger.

Jacob Pence, son of Aaron and Elizabeth (Moore) Pence, m. for his first wife Nancy Cooly Edgington. They have four children:

1. Robert E. Pence m. Ardella Howell, daughter of John and Harriett (Swearingen) Howell and great-granddaughter of George and Elizabeth (Roush) Bowman. Their first child was Wilbert V. He married Edna Aldred and they are the parents of three children, the oldest of whom is Hazel O., who married Roy Gaffin. The second child is Opal, and the third is Grimes V. Pence. The second child of Robert and Ardella Pence is Eva G. Pence who m. Ross Nicodemus and now lives on the old Pence homestead. Esta E. Pence, the third child, m. Ernest E. Black and they have two children, Robert and Sherman. The fourth child is Grimes E. Pence who m. Maude Little.
2. George M. Pence, second child of Jacob and Nancy Pence, m. Linnie Kress of Manchester, Ohio.
3. Harvey Y. Pence m. Callie B. Roush of the Michael, Robert, John H. line. Their one child, Robert, is with them near Seaman, Ohio.
4. Cora, the only daughter, died in childhood.

Jacob Pence then married Martha Johnson and they became the parents of eleven children.

1. Mollie Pence m. Peter Swearengen of the Bowman line referred to above.
2. John P. Pence m. Etta McHaffie and lives in Winchester, Ohio. Their two children are Viola Mae, who married Cyrus Roush of the Michael, Permene, William, Aaron lines. They have three children: Wayne, Carlos, Bunah Mae. The second daughter is not named.
3. Margaret B. Pence m. Oscar L. Mefford and they live at Greenville, O. Their named children are Lovel, Paul, Russel, Harley, Florine, and two daughters whose names are not given.
4. Porter Pence m. Clara Lemmons and they live in Dayton, Ohio. One child, Maudest.
5. David Pence m. Ona Johnsons; one adopted daughter, Mary Katharine.
6. Sherman Pence m. ——— Swearingen.
7. Bertha Pence m. John W. Knox. They have a large family and live in West Union, Ohio.
8. Ella Pence m. ——— Potter.
9. Edna Pence m. ——— Swartz.
10. Clara Pence m. Samuel Tilden Roush of the Moses family. They have one daughter, Fay, and live near Manchester.

11. Jacob L. Pence m. Elizabeth Black and they live on the old Pence homestead near Manchester, Ohio.

Peter Pence, son of Peter and Susannah Pence, m. Anna Howell and had eleven children: George, Henry, both Civil War soldiers; Nathan, Lewis, Charles, Peter, Jeremiah, Benjamin, Eliza J., and two who died in infancy.

Andrew Pence, no report.

Benjamin, no report.

Sallie Pence m. Thomas Swearingen.

1. Peter Swearingen m. Sivilla Roush of the Dobbins, Sr. line. (See chapter on Michael.)
2. Dyas Swearingen m. Angeline Roush of the Moses line. (See Michael chapter.)
3. Samuel Swearingen m. Sallie Shelton. Their children are: John H., Valentine, Cora, Hiram, Ruth, Della, Mack, Emma J.
4. Nelson Swearingen m. Harriett Shelton of the George Bowman line.
5. Eli Swearingen m. Elizabeth Scott. They live in the West.
6. William Swearingen. No report.
7. Ellen Swearingen m. ——— Pence. Two children, of whom Mary is the oldest, and m. William Roush of the Moses line; and Katharine Swearingen m. John Naylor. They have seven daughters. Jane Pence m. Samuel Gaffin. Their children are: Viola, Mary, Henry, Albert, Florence. The latter m. ——— Redman of the Dobbins Roush line of the Michael family. Their son, Samuel E. Redman, m. Margaret Roush of the Permeneas, William line of the Michael family. Dyas Pence, fourth child of Ellen and ——— Pence. Hiram Pence m. Anna Bean. Their children are: Maude, Irene, Frank, George, Chester and Sallie M., who married Alva Pyle of the Dobbins Roush, Sr. line.
8. Lucinda Swearingen m. ——— Smith. Their children are: Belle, Mildred, Nora, Lafayette, who married Lydia Bowman of the George Bowman family.

Lucinda Pence, daughter of Peter and Susannah (Roush) Pence, m. ——— Moore. Of this family we have no report.

Druzilla Pence m. Elijah Pollard. Of their several children we have this interesting biography of their son, John Kilby Pollard. At the age of eighteen he enlisted as a private in Company G. 70 O. V. I. October 16, 1861, serving until Dec. 22, 1862, when he was honorably discharged because of general disability incurred in the service. He re-enlisted in the spring of 1864 as a private in Co. T 182nd O. V. I., was commissioned from the ranks as Second Lieutenant in the same regiment, serving until the close of the War. He participated in the battles of Corinth, Shiloh, Nashville, and numerous other engagements. After his return home he taught school for two years when he again took up farming. He married Miss Anna Watson of Manchester, Ohio. Their two children, Lucille E. and William S. were well educated and stood high in social circles. Mr. Pollard served as sheriff for two consecutive terms in Adams County, was Congressman for the 11th Ohio District in 1892. He was later appointed by President McKinley as financial officer for the institution for the Deaf and Mute at Columbus, Ohio, which position he held until his appointment by President McKinley as Consul-General of the United States at Monterey, Mexico. By faith he was a Methodist and was honored by his church as a delegate to the General Conference of that body held in New York in 1888. He was charter member of the G. A. R. Post at West Union, Ohio, and a prominent member of the Masonic Order at Manchester, Ohio. He died October 22, 1899.

MICHAEL ROUSH

(Contributed by Mrs. Anna Roush Sinninger)

MICHAEL ROUSH, fourth child and second son of his parents, PHILIP and KATHARINE ROUSH, was born in the year 1772 on January 5th. Michael Nehs (Nease) was sponsor to his baptism, the date of which is not recorded. His youth was spent with his parents in the Roush settlement of Shenandoah County, Virginia, where in 1794 he married Miss Mary Savilla Frye. Two years later, he, with his brother, Philip, and his two brothers-in-law, Peter Pence and George Bowman, and Michael Pence, father of Peter Pence, took up a tract of 1400 acres of land in the Ohio Valley in Adams County. In the latter part of the year 1795 they formed the first permanent settlement in the county outside of the stockade of Manchester, consequently forming the third permanent settlement in the Northwest Territory. This was in Sprigg Township. From page 830 of "*The History of Adams County*," by N. W. Evans and E. B. Stivers, we learn that the following spring they were engaged in the raising of a crop of corn on the lower of the Three Islands. He was one of the most enterprising of these earliest pioneers of Adams County. A millwright by trade, he built and operated one of the old horse mills common in the early days. A common tradition in the family and one that has found its way into history is that when the Roush families went to Adams County, stone was so scarce in that part of the county that Michael had to travel all the way down Suck Run without finding enough for pillars under his house and was compelled to use locust blocks instead, some of which remain into the twentieth century. The remainder of their life was spent in this vicinity, where he died August 28, 1852, and she on March 18, 1857. Nine children were born as follows: John, Absolum, Moses, Permenias, Michael, Jr., Dobbins, Philip, Robert Samuel, Catherine. The parents are buried in the Hopewell Cemetery of the Roush Settlement.

Thru Mrs. Anna Sinninger of this line, who has done much work in the preparation of this volume and is almost wholly responsible for the Michael Roush genealogy, we are able to contribute the following:

THE PIONEERS

The Pioneers, JOHN, MICHAEL, PHILIP and HENRY ROUSH, with their sisters, SUSANNAH PENCE, ELIZABETH BOWMAN, and EVA PENCE, accompanied by a few other families from the Shenandoah Valley, came down the Ohio on a flat boat with their families and a meager stock of goods en route to the Great Northwest. They landed in Manchester, Ohio, in 1796. At that time there was but a rude stockade which had been previously built for protection against the Indians. The present generation has but small conception of the wild environment of our pioneer ancestors and their families and of the hardships and dangers which they endured in the unsettled wilderness. Not a single company of soldiers was in all that

vast region to protect the pioneers who ventured within its borders. For the most part the entire region was an unbroken forest and the stately monarch of the woods, the oak leviathan whose lofty tops towered toward the heavens, formed a canopy of green that was but dimly penetrated by the summer's sun; the creeks and streams were overhung by foliage that turned the day into night and cast deep shadows over them. There was not even a road or path to bring relief to this lonely state. When still later the families, desiring more level and tillable land, left Manchester and went farther into the interior to what has since been known as Hopewell or the Roush Settlement of Adams County, it was necessary to travel on foot or on horseback and this journey was fraught with great danger to life and limb. With such surroundings and under such conditions was this early settlement by our ancestors made.

They were honorable men and women, representing the best families of the Old Dominion. They were hardy, industrious, frugal—a people who had come determined to make a home for themselves and their posterity. They were of the daring, spirited and brave element of the older families east of the Allegheny Mountains, made hardy and vigorous by plain living and outdoor life in the pure atmosphere of the mountains. As a matter of necessity every man and boy devoted a part of his time to the chase, as it afforded the chief subsistence of life.

They were a generous-hearted and hospitable people whose welcome was plain and outspoken and void of the deceit and hollow formalities that veil much of our society of today. Their latch-string was always out and meant a genuine, hearty welcome in the humble home of the pioneer. Their children were robust and hearty, not having been fed on plum pudding, sweet-meats and pound cakes, and grew up to be the most hardy generation this settlement has ever produced. They were blessed with a higher degree of common sense and a more enterprising nature than is common to those who sleep on beds of down and feast on sweets. While their advantages for intellectual development were very limited, they were soon thrown upon their own resources to get acquainted with man and nature and forced to meet the emergencies of the day by their own initiative.

Their attire was in perfect keeping with the pioneer age in which they lived. They spun the yarn and wove their own fabric, cut their cloth and made their own garments. From the huge trees that swayed in the forest they built their log mansions with the simple tools of the ax and adz. The law of kindness and hospitality governed their social life. They were seldom blessed by the presence of ministers, but when one chanced their way, all attended the service at the appointed hour.

Their household furniture consisted of handmade stools and bedsteads made by wooden forks driven into the ground and poles laid on these. The springs were of bark from trees woven back and forth like lattice work, and their mattresses were of oak leaves dried in the sun. The sugar trough or pack saddle served as a cradle in which to rock their babies. Their cooking utensils were usually a pot, dutch oven, skillet,

frying pan, and a few wooden trays. Broad slabs made a most usable table and furnished their best cushioned chairs.

But with these they were happy and contented. Their interests were one and necessity forced a mutual dependence that fortified them against the jealousy, hatred and prejudice of later generations. They had all things in common.

> From beyond the Alleghenies came that small, heroic band,
> I see them cross the border of that death-infested land:
> All honor to the pioneer whose race has passed away!
> Their deeds have won a fame that lasts forever and a day;
> The homes they wrested from the wilds they left to you and me.
> We drew from those heroic souls our love of liberty.
> The rights that we enjoy today they battled to maintain,
> And God, for them, has blessed us on every hill and plain.
>
> —Anna Roush Sinninger.

1. JOHN ROUSH, b. 1795; d. Jan. 3, 1828, oldest child of Michael and Mary Roush.

2. ABSOLUM ROUSH, son of the pioneer Michael, was born May 2, 1797, and died Dec. 17, 1857. Married Mary Ann Ballard August, 1821. She was born Jan. 22, 1803 and died March, 1896. Nine children were born to this union.

1. Lucinda Roush, daughter of Absolum Roush and granddaughter of the pioneer Michael, was born Aug. 5, 1822. Died April 23, 1900. Married to Isaac Clark, March 28, 1839. He was born June 4, 1817. Eight children were born to this union.

1. Thomas Nathan Clark, oldest child of Isaac and Lucinda Roush Clark, b. June 17, 1840; m. Martha Plummer, and three children were born to them.

1. Eva Clark, b. 1872, m. William Maugus. They have four children. She is dead.

1. Ethel Maugus, m. Francis Bloom and they have two children, Eileen and Eugene Bloom (twins).
2. Elizabeth Maugus, m. Ray Carnettet and have two children, Dorothy and Lucille Carnettet.
3. Nathaniel Maugus, m. Virginia Evans and has one child.
4. Philip Maugus.

2. Elizabeth Jane Clark, second child of Thomas and Martha Clark, b. March 29, 1863; d. April 26, 1923; m. Albert R. Layman Sept. 27, 1863. Their eight children are as follows:

1. Clennie Layman, b. Oct. 13, 1884; m. Adah Purdin. Their seven children are: Ray, Harold, Geneva, Delbert, Lucille, Merle and Earl.

2. Lulu M. Layman, b. Mar. 14, 1886; m. George Purdin. Their only child is Wilma Purdin.

3. Robert R. Layman, b. Jan. 26, 1889; m. Julia Horner June 25, 1913. Their three children follow: Roy, Grant and Goldia.

4. George Layman, fourth child of Albert and Elizabeth Layman, b. Feb. 27, 1894; m. Mary McCord June 25, 1913. Their three children are: Robert, Winifred and Dorothy.

5. Albert Clark Layman, Jr., b. Dec. 20, 1895; d. at 19 mo.
6. John E. Layman, b. May 30, 1897; m. Emma Clace.
7. Wilbur R. Layman, b. May 27, 1900; m. Thelma Brady. One child, John Earle Layman.
8. Cornelius J. Layman, b. July 30, 1909; d. at 4 mo.

3. John M. Clark, third child of Thomas and Martha Clark, b. July 27, 1868; d. Mar. 9, 1924; m. Bertha Drake Nov. 18, 1896. She was b. Oct. 20, 1874. Their three children are as follows: Alma L., Edith and Ralph.

1. Alma L. Clark, b. Aug. 23, 1897; m. John W. Holt July 15, 1920. He was b. Mar. 3, 1897. They have one child: Nola Jane Holt, b. May 1, 1926.
2. Edith Clark, b. July 29, 1905.
3. Ralph Clark, b. June 29, 1914.

Thomas Nathan Clark m. for his second wife Frances Hiatt. Two children were b. to them, Rees Hiatt Clark, and a daughter, who is dead. Rees Hiatt Clark m. Ida Crampton. Their only child is Frank Clark, who m. Hazel Dixon, and they have one child, Frank Clark, Jr., b. Apr. 18, 1925. Thomas Nathan Clark m. for his third wife Eliza Massie.

2. John T. Clark, b. April 7, 1842.

3. Absolum Roush Clark, b. Aug. 2, 1844, d. ——.

4. Margaret Jane Clark, b. Aug. 30, 1846; d. Dec. 1, 1919. Married Benjamin K. Swearingen, March 22, 1866. He was born July 4, 1842; died May 30, 1921. Nine children were born to this union.

1. Charles Andrew Swearingen, son of Benjamin K. Swearingen and Margaret Jane Clark Swearingen, b. Feb. 11, 1867, d. Jan. 23, 1920. Married Isabell Ramsey Feb. 11, 1892. Three children were born to this union. She died May 20, 1902.

1. Elvis R. Swearingen, son of Charles Andrew and Isabell Swearingen, b. Nov. 17, 1892; married Nellie May Langford. They have one child.

1. Catherine Louise, daughter of Elvis R. Swearingen and May Langford Swearingen.

2. Roberta Swearingen, daughter of Chas. A. and Isabell Swearingen, b. Mar. 26, 1895. Married Grover Hogan. They had one child.

1. Leota, b. May 26, 1912, daughter of Grover and Roberta Swearingen Hogan. Roberta was married a second time to Wayne Prince, May 14, 1927, and he adopted Leota.

3. Laura Swearingen, b. May 9, 1902.

Charles A. Swearingen married for his second wife Roberta Ramsey Sept., 1904. They had three children. She died in 1914.

1. Klein Swearingen, b. Sept. 10, 1905.
2. Margaret Alice Swearingen, b. Nov. 25, 1909.
3. Verl Jane Swearingen, b. Oct. 25, 1912.

2. Viola Ann, daughter of Benjamin K. and Margaret Jane Clark Swearingen, b. April 9, 1869; married James Sharp.

1. Benjamin W., son of Viola Ann and James Sharp, married Pearl Gorman.
    1. Clair Sharp was the only child born to them.
2. Madge, daughter of Viola and James Sharp, married Coleman Silas.

    Children:

    1. Thanet Silas.
    2. Madline Silas.
3. Wyley, third child of Viola and James Sharp.
4. Harvey, fourth child of Viola and James Sharp.
5. Frank, fifth child of Viola and James Sharp.
6. Joseph, sixth child of Viola and James Sharp.
7. Janet, seventh child of Viola and James Sharp. Married Clyde Gaunt.
    1. Joan Gaunt, only child of Janet and Clyde Gaunt.

3. Thomas Nathan Swearingen, son of Benjamin K. and Margaret Swearingen, b. April 28, 1872. Not married.
4. Harvey Allen Swearingen, b. July 11, 1875; d. June 21, 1912.
5. James Edward Swearingen, b. June 9, 1878; d. Nov. 20, 1923. Married Nellie Belle Horner Nov. 12, 1901. She was born April 18, 1881.
    1. Grace Leone, b. May 20, 1902. Married Elvas Foster, Sept. 1, 1920. He was b. Jan. 13, 1900.

        Children:

        1. Marion Clifford, b. April 4, 1921.
        2. Philip Edwards, b. Oct. 8, 1922.
        3. Charles Vernon, b. Nov. 25, 1923.
        4. Delmar Wayne, b. April 18, 1925; d. Feb. 13, 1926.
        5. Mildred Lee, b. July 19, 1926.
    2. Herman King, b. Dec. 10, 1903.
    3. Harvey Earl, b. Aug. 10, 1905; married Goldia Marie Bucks, Oct. 5, 1925. She was born Oct. 3, 1907. They had no children. Their residence is in Cincinnati, Ohio.
    4. Kathryn Clair, b. Feb. 5, 1908. Married Frank Stevens, Nov. 11, 1924. He was born March 9, 1908.
        1. James Edward Stevens, their only child, was born June 23, 1925. This family resides in Winchester, Ohio.
6. Benjamin Wilbur, son of Benjamin K. and Margaret Swearingen, b. June 19, 1881; d. March, 1882.
7. Robert Collins, son of Benjamin K. and Margaret Swearingen, b. March 26, 1887; d. Sept. 26, 1920. Married Bertha Lee Rotroff Jan. 4, 1911. She was born 1889. They reside in Winchester, Ohio.
    1. Mary Margaret, their only child, was born Sept. 30, 1917.
8. Nellie Lee, youngest child of Benjamin K. and Margaret Swearingen, was born March 4, 1891. She married James Calvin Rotroff Jan. 22, 1914. He was born Dec. 30, 1886. They reside in Winchester, O.
    1. Otis Calvin, only child of Nellie and James Rotroff, was born Nov. 14, 1914.

5. Richard Clark, son of Lucinda R. and Isaac Clark, d. Dec. 9, 1852.
6. Louisa Clark, daughter of Lucinda Roush and Isaac Clark, b. Jan. 4, 1856; d. Nov. 25, 1881. She married Andrew Fulton Nov. 21, 1877. He was born April 21, 1851; died Nov. 7, 1925.

1. Florence, daughter of Andrew and Louisa Clark Fulton, b. Aug. 4, 1878; married Edgar Shriver Nov. 9, 1899. He was born Oct. 2, 1876. They have had no children. They live in Winchester, Ohio.

2. Robert C. Fulton, son of Andrew and Louisa C. Fulton, b. Aug. 24, 1880; married Margaret Roush, April 9, 1902. Residence in Cincinnati, Ohio.

    1. Anna Lou, daughter of Robert and Margaret Roush Fulton, b. Jan. 1, 1903; married Glenn Foster, Feb. 4, 1920.

        Children:

        1. Clark Foster, b. Jan. 30, 1921.
        2. Eileen Foster, b. Sept. 12, 1922.

        This family resides in Cincinnati, Ohio.

7. William A. Clark, son of Lucinda Roush and Isaac Clark, b. Aug. 14, 1859.

8. Mary Anna Clark, daughter of Lucinda R. and Isaac Clark, b. March 10, 1862; d. 1882.

2. Sarah Roush, daughter of Absolum Roush and granddaughter of Michael; b. Nov. 28, 1823; d. March 20, 1910. Married John Wright in 1842 or 1843. No record of his date of birth can be found, but he died Oct. 5, 1869.

    1. A daughter was born to this union who died March 22, 1911. No record of her birth can be found. She married Henry Middleton, a minister. He died before his wife. They left no descent. After John Wright died, Sarah Roush Wright was married the second time to William Holmes. He too is dead. They left no descent.

3. Nathan Ballard Roush, son of Absolum, b. Nov. 6, 1825; d. Sept. 14, 1889; married Rebecca Ann Swearingen Oct. 12, 1848. She was born Sept. 10, 1830; d. Nov. 12, 1904.

    1. John Ballard Roush, son of Nathan and Rebecca Roush, b. July 31, 1849; d. Aug. 15, 1927; married Sarah M. Robinson Feb. 16, 1875. She was born May 19, 1847; died July 23, 1897.

        1. Jessie Sherman, b. May 19, 1876; d. June 12, 1876.
        2. Robert Roscoe, b. Oct. 27, 1879.
        3. Nathan Ballard, b. Oct. 3, 1882; d. Feb. 22, 1920.
        4. John Clifton, b. Oct. 10, 1886; d. March 30, 1887.
        5. Margaret M., daughter of John Ballard and Sarah Roush, was born Nov. 28, 1888. She married Robert C. Fulton April 9, 1902. He was born Aug. 24, 1880.

            Child:

            1. Anna Lou, daughter of Margaret M. and Robert Fulton, b. Jan. 1, 1903; married Glenn Foster Feb. 4, 1920. To this union were born:

                1. Clark, b. Jan. 30, 1921.
                2. Eileen, b. Sept. 12, 1922.

        6. William Thomas, b. Aug. 12, 1889.
        7. David Wilbur, b. Jan. 19, 1891; married Nathalie Mae Horner, Dec. 30, 1914. She was born Oct. 6, 1897.

            Children:

            1. Clarice Margaret, b. June 8, 1916.
            2. John Herman, b. June 21, 1919.
            3. Anna Lorain, b. March 1, 1926.

This family resides in Winchester, Ohio. John Ballard Roush married for his second wife Martha Ellen Black April 27, 1898. She was born Feb. 28, 1862.

1. Laura Elza, daughter of John B. and Martha Black Roush, b. Oct. 19, 1900; married Ramie Foster March 17, 1920. With their four children they live in Seaman, Ohio.

Children:

1. James Albert, b. April 6, 1921.
2. Opal, b. July 5, 1922.
3. Dennis, b. Nov. 28, 1923.
4. Wayne Richard, b. Sept. 21, 1926.

2. James Albert, b. Jan. 17, 1903.

2. Thomas Allen, son of Nathan and Rebecca Roush, b. Feb. 18, 1851. He married Elizabeth Gibson Wilson Feb. 10, 1881. She was born Dec. 24, 1858.

1. Minnie Blanche Roush, b. Jan. 3, 1882.

2. Henry Sherman, oldest son of Thomas Allen and Elizabeth Wilson Roush, b. March 19, 1884; married Florence Henderson Dec. 29, 1910. Was graduated from the Winchester, Ohio, High School in the class of 1920.

1. Margene Gibson Roush, only child of Henry Sherman and Florence H. Roush, was born Feb. 1, 1918.

3. Rebecca Ann Roush, second daughter of Thomas Allen and Elizabeth W. Roush, b. July 5, 1889; married James L. Inskeep July 6, 1907. They reside in Cincinnati, Ohio.

Children:

1. Eva Maye Inskeep, b. Dec. 20, 1907.
2. Harry Donavin Inskeep, b. Oct. 24, 1909.
3. Robert Lee Inskeep, b. Oct. 25, 1911.
4. Charles Henry Inskeep, b. March 31, 1913.

4. John Allen Roush, second son of Thomas Allen and Elizabeth W. Roush was born June 14, 1891; married Laura May Short, Feb. 5, 1910. He died Aug. 10, 1926.

Children:

1. Mary Elizabeth, oldest child of John Allen and Laura Short Roush, was born Sept. 13, 1910.
2. Lela Margery Roush, b. Nov. 28, 1912.
3. Mabel Kathleen, b. April 14, 1915.
4. Chester Allen, b. July 23, 1918.
5. Thelma Alice, b. July 30, 1922.
6. Florence Maye, b. Feb. 13, 1925.

This family resides in Winchester, Ohio.

5. David Ballard Roush, son of Thomas Allen ad Laura S. Roush, was born Aug. 27, 1895; married Laura Lee Henderson Dec. 12, 1917. They live at West Union, Ohio.

1. Geraldine Roush, their only child, was born Aug. 8, 1924.

6. Margaret Florence, daughter of Thomas Allen and Eliz. W. Roush born Sept. 14, 1896. Married Raymond J. Inskeep June 6, 1907.

Children:

1. Roy Allen Inskeep, b. Nov. 1, 1907.
2. Pauline Gibson Inskeep, b. Feb. 6, 1911.

7. Charlie Franklin, son of Thomas Allen and Elizabeth Wilson Roush, was born July 4, 1898. He married Anna Marie Williams Sept. 8, 1924. They reside in Winchester, Ohio.

8. Thomas Nathan, son of Thomas Allen and Elizabeth Wilson Roush, was born Sept. 21, 1901. Graduated from Winchester High School in 1920 and from Business College in 1921. He is now head of Dolting Adding Machine Department at Baltimore, Md. He is not married.

3. Nancy Jane Roush, daughter of Nathan Ballard and Rebecca Swearingen Roush, b. Sept. 15, 1852, d. April 3, 1927. Married Franklin Howell Dec. 19, 1872. He was born Oct. 10, 1851, died June 13, 1905.

1. Clerman M. Howell, b. June 9, 1873.
2. Thomas A., b. Sept. 24, 1874.
3. Amos Truman, third son of Nancy J. Roush and Franklin Howell, b. Dec. 18, 1875, married Ada Belle Cross Jan. 14, 1914. She was born Aug. 28, 1890. They live at Cherry Fork, Ohio. He volunteered for Spanish-American War but was never called.

Children:

1. Odessa Belle, b. Jan. 28, 1916.
2. Truman Cross, b. April 16, 1918.
3. Thomas Franklin, b. Nov. 16, 1921.

4. Effie Alta, b. Dec. 16, 1877.
5. Nathan E., b. Nov. 9, 1879.
6. Sarah R., second daughter of Nancy J. and Franklin Howell, b. Oct. 28, 1882. Married Ira Shell Nov. 30, 1904. He was born July 7, 1874.

Child:

1. Odessa Louise, b. June 29, 1905. Graduated from West Union High School 1924 and from Adams Co. Normal 1925. Teaching at present.

7. Mary Lola, b. Sept. 11, 1885.
8. Charles R., b. March 14, 1888.

Mr. and Mrs. Howell both died recently, but dates of their death are not known to the writer.

4. David Wade, fourth child of Nathan B. and Rebecca S. Roush, b. June 15, 1854; d. Aug. 2, 1920. Married Hester J. Potts Nov. 8, 1882. She was born March 29, 1861.

1. Clyde Potts, only son of David Wade and Hester Roush, b. Feb. 20, 1884. Married Nannie L. Shell Nov. 22, 1905. She was born Oct. 14, 1880.

Children:

1. Max Lucien, b. June 16, 1907.
2. Beulah Belle, b. Sept. 24, 1915.
3. Ruby Lucille, b. March 4, 1917.

2. Myrtle Bell Roush, daughter of David Wade and Hester Roush, b. Nov. 12, 1885. Married Frank Bissinger in 1905. He was born April 3, 1882. They live in West Union, Ohio. Four children were born to them.

1. Sherwood Bissinger, b. June 26, 1906.
2. Glenn Bissinger, b. May 7, 1911.
3. Edna Mae Bissinger, b. March 1, 1914.
4. Donald Bissinger, b. Oct. 17, 1920.

5. Mary Ann, daughter of Nathan Roush and his wife, Rebecca, b. April 21, 1856. Married William Logan Moore Oct. 27, 1887. He was born Feb. 20, 1844. No children were born to this union. William Logan Moore was a Civil War Veteran and served in Co. I—141 O. V. I. Reg.

6. Louisa Roush.
7. Easter Roush.
8. Dove Roush.
9. Sarah Ellen, daughter of Nathan and Rebecca Roush, b. March 22, 1863. Married Albert Pence Aug. 18, 1887.

Children:

1. Gracie Lulu Pence, b. March 18, 1888; d. July 28, 1888.
2. Mabel Estel Pence, b. Aug. 16, 1891. Married George Raymond Mathias Sept. 1, 1910. He was born Jan. 9, 1880.

Children:

1. Albert Ariel Mathias, b. June 11, 1911.
2. Zilla Pauline Mathias, b. March 28, 1914.

10. Emma Edith Roush, daughter of Nathan B. and Rebecca Roush; b. Dec. 17, 1864. Married John A. Baldridge Dec. 13, 1883.

1. Anderson R., son of John A. and Emma Roush Baldridge, b. Dec. 22, 1884. Married Delva Baldridge.

1. Emma Helen, only daughter of Anderson R. and Delva Baldridge, b. Nov. 21, 1905. Married Ernest Farris Dec. 22, 1926. No children.
2. Paul Welsey, oldest son of Anderson R. and Delva Baldridge, b. Sept. 23, 1907.
3. John Philip, b. Dec. 9, 1911.
4. Dane Richard, youngest child, b. May 16, 1915.

2. Fredda A., daughter of John A. and Emma Roush Baldridge, b. Sept. 27, 1889. Married Ralph C. Caldwell Oct. 26, 1912.

Children:

1. Evelyn Baldridge, b. Mar. 24, 1914.
2. Mary Edith, b. Aug. 4, 1917.

3. Berta L., twin sister to Fredda A., b. Sept. 27, 1889. Is single and at the present time is a stenographer in Columbus, Ohio.
4. W. Delbert, b. July 25, 1892; d. Jan. 4, 1901.
5. Houston K., son of John A. and Emma Roush Baldridge, b. Sept. 25, 1901. Married Mae Wilson Welsh June 6, 1925. No children. With the exception of Berta L. Baldridge, this family resides in Greenfield, Ohio.

11. Laura A. Roush, daughter of Nathan B. and Rebecca Roush, b. Dec. 13, 1868. Married Philip D. Shaw Dec. 25, 1895. He was born Oct. 20, 1870.

1. Monna, daughter of Laura Roush and Philip D. Shaw, b. Nov. 17, 1896.
2. Donna, twin sister to Monna, b. Nov. 17, 1896. She married Edward Cavanaugh Oct. 14, 1922.

1. Margaret Lucile, their only child, b. Oct. 1, 1923.

3. Lulu Mae, b. Aug. 21, 1898. Married Charles Free, Jr., Aug. 10, 1920. He served 21 months overseas in the World War.

Children:

1. Dane Robert, b. Feb. 24, 1922.
2. Jean Louise, b. July 4, 1924.

12. Nathan Sherman, son of Nathan B. and Rebecca Roush, b. Sept. 13, 1870. Married Mauna Loa Wilson Dec. 19, 1894. She was b. Sept. 1, 1875; d. July 10, 1903.

1. Grace Albertina, daughter of Nathan Sherman and Mauna Loa Wilson Roush, b. July 13, 1896. Married Marion Cross Aug. 9, 1917. He was born May 8, 1895.

Children:

1. Donald Marion, b. May 25, 1918.
2. Victor Roush, b. April 24, 1920.
3. Mauna Virginia, b. Sept. 5, 1922.

2. Victor Wilson, son of Nathan Sherman and Mauna Loa Wilson Roush, b. July 14, 1898. Married Gladys Lloyd Feb. 21, 1922. She was b. Apr. 14, 1897.

Children:

1. Christel Evelyn, b. Nov. 27, 1922.
2. Naomi Ruth, b. Jan. 24, 1925.

3. Stanley Sherman, second son of Nathan Sherman and Mauna Loa Wilson Roush, b. May 27, 1901. Married Hazel McNeil Feb. 21, 1922. She was born Nov. 6, 1901.

Children:

1. Mary Helen, b. Sept. 5, 1922.
2. Paul Nathan, b. June 29, 1925.

Nathan Sherman's wife, Mauna Loa Wilson, died July 10, 1903, and on May 11, 1904, he was married to Oma Baird. She was born Oct. 18, 1882.

1. A daughter, b. Jan. 1, 1907; d. Jan. 1, 1907.
2. Anna Irene, b. July 30, 1910; d. July 30, 1910.

13. Herman, twin brother of Nathan Sherman, b. Sept. 13, 1870 and died in infancy.

14. Grace Roush.

4. Elizabeth Roush, fourth child of Absolum and Mary Ballard Roush, b. Aug. 11, 1828; d. Jan. 27, 1887; m. Thomas Clark 1841; b. 1822; d. Oct. 9, 1887. He was a brother of Isaac Clark. Their four children follow:

1. Claude Clark, b. 1847; d. Oct. 9, 1878.
2. Mary Clark, b. 1852; d. 1889.
3. Belle Clark, b. 1855; d. June 28, 1882.
4. Laura A. Clark, b. Jan. 1861; m. John F. Brady Nov. 4, 1880. He was b. Mar. 6, 1856. She died Jan. 17, 1884.

Children:

1. Ora Wilber Brady, b. Aug. 11, 1881; d. Aug. 24, 1884.
2. Mary Lee Brady, b. Dec. 18, 1883; d. Nov. 25, 1897.

5. Mary Savilla, daughter of Absolum and Mary B. Roush, b. Dec. 29, 1831, d. Nov. 2, 1868. Married Ewing Wood Dec. 9, 1847. He was born May 9, 1825.

1. William Henry, oldest son of Ewing and Mary Roush Wood, b. Nov. 6, 1848; d. April, 1925.

2. Sarah E., oldest daughter of Ewing and Mary Roush Wood, b. July 18, 1851. Married James E. Best, June 12, 1870.

1. Alice Jane, b. July 17, 1871, d. April 6, 1913.
2. John Allen Best, b. Nov. 24, 1872, oldest son of James E. and Sarah Wood Best. He married Eliza J. Roush Flaugher Hilling Feb. 27, 1926. She was a daughter of James P. Roush, granddaughter of Robert S. Roush and great-granddaughter of Michael.

3. Thomas Arthur, b. Nov. 6, 1874.
4. Frank, b. Feb. 28, 1878; d. Oct. 24, 1917.
5. Margaret, b. Nov. 11, 1880.

This family resides at Georgetown, Ohio.

3. Newton, second son of Ewing and Mary S. Roush Wood, b. Nov. 1853.

4. Rebecca Jane, second daughter of Ewing and Mary S. Roush Wood, b. Feb. 1, 1856. Married Joyce M. Jordan Feb. 9, 1874. He was born July 4, 1855.

1. Dora Mae, b. Oct. 9, 1875, lives at home with her mother.
2. Thomas Edward, b. Nov. 3, 1877, lives at Spokane, Washington.
3. John Charles, b. Oct. 3, 1883, resides in New York City.

5. Carey Allen, b. Nov. 15, 1858; d. Feb. 18, 1926.
6. John B., b. Sept. 11, 1861.
7. Mary Anna, daughter of Ewing and Mary S. Roush Wood, b. April 18, 1864. Married Wilson Sellman Feb. 7, 1883. He was born Sept. 25, 1856, died May 25, 1923.

Children:

1. Laura Alta Sellman, daughter of Wilson and Mary A. Wood Sellman, b. Nov. 22, 1883. Married Philip Smiley Jamison Nov. 24, 1908. He was born Oct. 25, 1873; d. Oct. 18, 1918.

Children:

1. Lela B., daughter of Laura A. Sellman and Philip S. Jamison, b. Jan. 19, 1902. Married Carl Stivers May 4, 1920.

Children:

1. Bettie Louise, b. Feb. 21, 1921.
2. Laura Lucile, b. Nov. 18, 1922.
3. Albert Vernon, b. Dec. 2, 1924.

2. Philip Wilson, b. Feb. 19, 1911.
3. Ralph Victor, b. May 12, 1914.
4. Billie Caralton, b. June 24, 1916.

2. William Verner, son of Wilson and Mary A. Wood Sellman, b. Dec. 25, 1885. Married Flo Handrehen July, 1908.

Children:

1. Ray Handrehen, b. May 9, 1909; d. June, 1909.
2. William Marshall, b. July 25, 1910.

3. Ada Blanche, b. Sept. 19, 1887.

8. James Nathan, son of Ewing and Mary S. Roush Wood, b. Nov. 19, 1866, d. April 1, 1922.

9. Frank Elmer, son of Ewing and Mary Roush Wood, b. May 22, 1868. Married Abbie Brady Jan. 26, 1890. She was born April 14, 1871.

Children:

1. Charles Slimmer, b. April 29, 1891.
2. Lucy Edna, b. Oct. 7, 1894.

6. Thomas Lockhart Roush, son of Absolum and Mary B. Roush, b. May 7, 1833; d. Oct. 10, 1862. Married Elizabeth Woodruff in 1855. She was born in 1835 and died 1872.

Children:

1. Anna, b. 1856.
2. Douglas, b. 1858.
3. Emma Jane, b. May 6, 1860, a daughter of Thomas Lockhart and Elizabeth Woodruff Roush, married John Randolph Neal March 10, 1877. He was born Dec. 25, 1848.

1. Jessie Edna, oldest daughter, b. June 14, 1878; married Joseph Orris Steen Oct. 13, 1897. He was born in 1873 and died July 29, 1923.

   Children:

   1. Clifton Robert, b. Nov. 4, 1901.
   2. Opal Dell, b. Dec. 3, 1903. Married James Francis Dec. 15, 1923. He is a rural mail carrier and served in the Navy during the World War.

      1. Lenore, b. Oct. 1924; d. Nov. 18, 1924.

2. Ida Olive, second daughter of Emma Jane and John Randolph Neal, b. March 1, 1880, married Clinton Reed.

   Children:

   1. Roy R. Reed.
   2. Roland Reed.

3. Bertha Mae, b. May 6, 1882.
4. Anna Bell, b. Feb. 5, 1883. Married Paul Barns Dec. 30, 1909. He was born June 20, 1884. At this time he is one of the County Commissioners of Adams County, Ohio.

   Children:

   1. Lucien, b. June 4, 1911.
   2. Mary King, b. July 14, 1914.
   3. Dorothy Lee, b. Feb. 9, 1915.
   4. Paul Wilson, b. Oct. 29, 1917.
   5. Wendell Neal, b. Aug. 14, 1922.

5. Virgie Elizabeth, fifth daughter of Emma Jane and John Randolph Neal, b. March 9, 1891.
6. A Twin to Virgie, b. March 9, 1891; d. Jan. 31, 1893.
7. Gordon Inez, b. June 28, 1893; married Guy Clark.

   Children:

   1. Madge.
   2. Clifford.
   3. Edward.

8. Bessie Bryan, youngest child of Emma Jane and John Randolph Neal, b. April 29, 1896. Married Clarence Shreve.

   Child:

   1. Edrie Shreve.

4. Mack Roush, born in 1862; died in 1871.

7. Cloys B. Roush, son of Absolum and Mary B. Roush, b. July 28, 1835.
8. Marie Louisa, daughter of Absolum and Mary Roush, b. Oct. 10, 1839 and drowned in Elk Run Apr. 8, 1872.
9. Minerva Roush, youngest child of Absolum and Mary Roush, b. Sept. 18, 1845; d. Sept. 9, 1925. Married John T. Black Oct. 10, 1862. He was born May 11, 1840 and died April 25, 1867. Three children were born of this union.

   1. James Nathan, oldest child of Minerva Roush and John T. Black, born Jan. 16, 1863; died Aug. 6, 1918. Married Harriet Elizabeth Cole Feb. 25, 1885. She was born Dec. 4; 1859, and resides at present at 3333 Clarence St., Beryn, Ill. Six children were born of this union.

      1. Archie Bertrum Black, oldest son of James Nathan and Harriet E. Black, b. in Big Spring, Neb., Sept. 17, 1886. He died Sept. 22, 1886.
      2. Charles Floyde, b. Dec. 8, 1887, d. July 29, 1889.

3. Elsie Norma, oldest daughter of James Nathan and Harriet E. Black, b. June 20, 1890. She married Guy A. Moncrieff Sept. 2, 1922 and lives in Otsego, Mich. One child was born.

    1. Margaret Avis, b. Dec. 4, 1923; d. Dec. 8, 1923.

4. Willis Eugene, third son of James Nathan and Harriet E. Black, b. Feb. 10, 1894, at Philo, Ill. He married Mary E. Godwin on Aug. 9, 1924. They live at Philadelphia, Penna. Willis E. Black served eighteen months during the World War, spending six months overseas.

5. Orval Roush, fourth son of James Nathan and Harriet E. Black, b. July 19, 1896 at Pesotum, Ill. Married Maud E. Allen June 4, 1925. He served four years in the Navy. They live at Beryn, Ill.

6. James Nathan Black, Jr., youngest child of James Nathan and Harriet E. Black, b. at Tolono, Ill., March 31, 1901. Married Grace A. Oxley Nov. 11, 1922. Their address is 319 W. Ontario St., Chicago, Ill.

2. Anna C. Black, oldest daughter and second child of Minerva Roush and John T. Black, b. Oct. 1, 1864. She married Frank Robinson Burr, Aug. 27, 1884. He was born Sept. 4, 1856. They live at Philo, Ill. Six children were born to them.

    1. Elbert A. Burr, b. Aug. 29, 1885; married Ethel Plotner Dec. 23, 1908. They live at Philo, Ill., with their six children.

        1. Mary Cecyle, b. March 23, 1909; d. Jan. 11, 1910.
        2. Paul Ellis, b. April 25, 1911.
        3. Fern Estelle, b. Nov. 22, 1912.
        4. John Russel, b. Dec. 7, 1915.
        5. Lois Jean, b. April 5, 1918.
        6. Robert Dale, b. March 25, 1921.

    2. Wayne Burr, second son of Anna C. Black and Frank Robinson Burr, born and died in Aug., 1887, having lived only three days.

    3. Nellie Minerva, oldest daughter of Anna C. Black and Frank Robinson Burr, b. Nov., 1891. Married Burt Lemuel Porterfield. He was born Aug. 22, 1901. They live at Sidney, Ill.

    4. Emily Augusta, b. June 19, 1894. Married Frank Leslie Armstrong. He was born June 13, ———.

    5. David Danforth, third son of Anna C. Black and Frank R. Burr, b. Feb. 1, 1897. Married Leonore Cord in 1926. One child was born to them.

        1. Ted Omar, b. in 1926.

    6. Esther Robinson, youngest child of Anna C. Black and Frank R. Burr, b. Mch. 18, 1901. She married Ted J. Lester. They live at 1318 Kenmore, Hollywood, Calif.

3. Catharine Louise Black, youngest child of Minerva Roush and John T. Black, b. June 3, 1867. Married Hubert Ames Burr, March 6, 1889. He was born Jan. 31, 1866 and died March 30, 1927. Their residence is 1501 W. Church St., Champaign, Ill. They have four children.

    1. Estelle Meredith, b. March 7, 1890. She married Charles Wilson Pugh Jan. 1, 1914. He was born May 13, 1885. Address, Mahomet, Ill. They have three children.

        1. Joseph Glenn Pugh, b. April 16, 1915.
        2. Ralph Frederick Pugh, b. Nov. 23, 1916.

3. Dortha Catherine Pugh, b. June 19, 1918; d. July 1, 1918.

2. Franklin Egar, oldest son of Catharine L. Black and Hubert A. Burr, b. July 9, 1892. He married Grace Edith Smith Sept. 22, 1915. She was born Sept. 19, 1891. They have two children.

   1. John Hubert Burr, b. Nov. 10, 1916.
   2. Margaret Geraldine Burr, b. Nov. 27, 1920.

3. Fred Francis, third child and second son of Catharine L. Black and Hubert A. Burr, b. Dec. 20, 1900. He lives at home.

4. Nathan Arthur, youngest child of Catharine L. Black and Hubert A. Burr, b. May 28, 1905. He married Aileen Marie Corbin Nov. 12, 1924. She was born Dec. 12, 1905. They live in Champaign, Ill.

Minerva Roush Black was married a second time to John Henry Lovingfoss Jan. 7, 1869. He was born July 9, 1825 and died May, 1887. Their address is Philo, Ill. To this union three children were born.

1. John Edgar Lovingfoss, b. Jan. 16, 1870. Married Loretta Cole in 1892; they live in Lebanon, Ind. Four children were born.

   1. Roy Isaac Lovingfoss, b. Nov. 18, 1893. Married Minnie Land May 31, 1919. She was born Oct. 23, 1899. Their residence is also in Lebanon, Ind. They have had three children.

      1. Herschel Ray, b. Jan. 23, 1921.
      2. Phyllis Rosemary, b. Nov. 13, 1924.
      3. Donald Keith, b. Sept. 8, 1925.

   2. Sybil Lovingfoss, only daughter of John E. and Loretta Lovingfoss, b. Jan. 12, 1895.

   3. John Lovingfoss, b. Dec. 28, 1897. Married Lora Ulrey April 30, 1923. She was born Aug. 10, 1897. They live at Lebanon, Ind.

   4. Hugh Lovingfoss, b. March 14, 1902. Married Inelle Isasey Jan. 17, 1925. She was born March 12, 1893. Their address is Indianapolis, Ind.

2. Elva Lou-Esther Lovingfoss, second child of Minerva Roush Black and John H. Lovingfoss, b. Oct. 12, 1872. Married Edward Frost Sept. 4, 1895. He was born June 15, 1873. Five children were born of this union.

   1. June Helen Frost, b. June 15, 1896. Married Leslie L. Dust April 14, 1920. He was born ———.

      Children:

      1. Max Lester Dust, only child of June H. Frost and Leslie L. Dust, b. July 3, 1922; d. July, 1922.

   2. Faythe Louise Frost, b. Feb. 17, 1898. Married Wm. Miller Feb. 27, 1922. They live at Philo, Ill.

   3. Nellie Frost, b. Oct. 16, 1902. Married Francis Deacon Feb. 28, 1923.

      Child:

      1. Thomas Edward Deacon, b. Jan. 29, 1924.
      This family lives at Thomasborough, Ill.

   4. Minnie Minerva Frost, b. April 12, 1906.

   5. Chester Frost, b. Jan. 30, 1907; m. Marie Mercer May 29, 1924. They live in Philo, Ill.

Child:

1. Chester Frost, Jr., only child of Chester and Marie M. Frost, b. June 5, 1925.

3. Gertrude Estelle Lovingfoss, youngest child of Minerva Roush Black and John H. Lovingfoss, b. May 20, 1877, d. Dec. 30, 1914. Married Edward Wimmer March 10, 1897. They live at Charleston, Ill. He was born 1876. Five sons were born to them.

1. John Russel Wimmer, b. Dec. 17, 1897; d. May 8, 1898.

2. Donald Wimmer, b. May 9, 1899. Married Julia Palmer Dec. 12, 1921. Three sons were born. They live at Decatur, Ill.

Children:

1. Donald Wimmer.
2. Kenneth Wimmer.
3. Richard Wimmer.

3. Lynn Wimmer, b. May 14, 1901. Married Doris Irvin Dec. 3, 1921. They live at Philo, Ill., and have three children.

Children:

1. Ilene Wimmer.
2. Wilma Wimmer.
3. Billy Lynn, died at birth.

4. Edward Wimmer, Jr., b. Sept. 12, 1906. Lives at home.

5. Michael Wimmer, b. Feb. 8, 1909. Lives at home.

3. MOSES ROUSH, third son of Michael and Mary S. Frye Roush, b. June 29, 1800; d. Jan. 14, 1874. Married Charlotte Brittingham Feb. 19, 1828. She was born May 14, 1808 and died Nov. 9, 1883. Eleven children were born to this union.

1. Elizabeth Ann Roush, oldest daughter and first child of Moses and Charlotte B. Roush, b. Mar. 4, 1829; d. Jan. 25, 1898. Married Samuel Long. He was born Dec. 3, 1821 and died March 8, 1886. They had five children.

1. Moses Long, deceased.
2. John Long.
3. Charles Long, deceased.
4. Philip Long, deceased.
5. David Long.

2. Catherine Roush, second child of Moses and Charlotte B. Roush, b. June 11, 1831, d. June 16, 1903. Married Allen Trimble Long. He was born Sept. 2, 1830 and died Aug. 10, 1891. Four children were born to them.

1. Lina Long, b. July 29, 1852. Married George Miller. Their three children are:

1. Mamie Miller.
2. Clifford Miller.
3. Grace Miller.

2. Lottie Long, b. May 8, 1857, d. Jan. 1923. Married Chas. Miller. Their two children are:

1. Howard Miller.
2. Blanch Miller.

3. Clara Long, b. Oct. 6, 1859. Married Fred Seeling Apr. 20, 1897. He was born Dec. 23, 1864. Two daughters were born to them.

1. Kathryn Seeling, b. July 18, 1898. Married Nolan Dresback Mar. 4, 1926.

1. A Daughter (name not given) b. Sept. 27, 1926.

2. Elizabeth Seeling, b. Dec. 3, 1899.

4. Frank Long, b. Oct. 17, 1865. Married Fannie Moore. They had no children.

3. Purnell Brittingham Roush, third child and oldest son of Moses Roush and Charlotte B. Roush, b. April 27, 1833; d. Nov. 21, 1881. He was a veteran of the Civil War.

4. Angeline Roush, fourth child of Moses and Charlotte B. Roush, b. Mar. 18, 1835; d. May 25, 1881. Married Dyas Swearingen in 1855. He was born Sept. 17, 1832 and died in May, 1907. Twelve children were born to them. Dyas Swearingen's mother was Sallie Pence Swearingen, daughter of Peter and Susannah Roush Pence.

1. Thomas Swearingen, oldest child of Angeline Roush and Dyas Swearingen, b. Feb. 1, 1856.

2. Montavilla Swearingen, third child of Angeline R. and Dyas Swearingen, b. Nov. 1, 1857.

3. Catherine Swearingen, second child and oldest daughter of Angeline Roush and Dyas Swearingen, b. June 7, 1859. Married Pangburn Roush Nov. 12, 1882. He was born Sept. 14, 1859. Seven children were born to them.

1. Ida Mae Roush, b. Oct. 5, 1883, married a Hayes. There is no descent.
2. Arl Roush, twin of Carl Roush, b. Oct. 5, 1885; d. Feb. 12, 1886.
3. Carl Roush, twin brother of Arl Roush, b. Oct. 5, 1885. He is single and served overseas in the World War.
4. Bessie Roush, b. Mar. 2, 1887, d. July 8, 1888.
5. Albert C. Roush, b. May 12, 1889.
6. Minnie Roush, b. June 10, 1891.
7. Reliance Eva Roush, b. Dec. 26, 1900.

4. Verona, fourth child of Angeline R. and Dyas Swearingen, b. 1861.

5. Herschel Swearingen, fifth child of Angeline and Dyas Swearingen, b. 1862. Married Mrs. Amelia Benington Jenkins in 1915. She died 1921.

6. Mary Ann Swearingen, sixth child of Angeline and Dyas Swearingen, b. 1864.

7. Nancy Cooly Swearingen, seventh child of Angeline and Dyas Swearingen, b. 1866.

8. Napoleon Swearingen, eighth child of Angeline and Dyas Swearingen, b. May 30, 1868. Married Clara Kimble Robinson Mar. 17, 1915. She was born June 9, 1870. No children were born.

9. Emma Alice Swearingen, b. July 7, 1870. Ninth child of Angeline and Dyas Swearingen.

10. Omer Dodson Swearingen, tenth child of Angeline and Dyas Swearingen, b. July 13, 1872. Married Agnes Mae Brittingham Mar. 18, 1919.

11. Eva Dell Swearingen, eleventh and youngest child of Angeline and Dyas Swearingen, b. 1874. Married Sylvester Pence March 10, 1892. He was born Oct. 14, 1870 and died Jan. 10, 1905. No children were born to this union.

5. Ephraim Montaville Dilly Roush, second son and fifth child of Moses and Charlotte B. Roush, b. Feb. 6, 1837; d. March 24, 1913. Married Elizabeth Foster March 29, 1880. She was born Sept. 30, 1840 and died April 11, 1918. Two boys were born to this union. He was a Civil War Veteran.

1. Stanley Fulton Roush, b. April 26, 1881; d. Jan. 30, 1882.
2. Porter Purnell Roush, b. July 11, 1883. Married Lulu Early May 1, 1904. She was born July 15, 1883. They had two children.

    1. Beatrice Roush, b. Feb. 9, 1905. Married Russell Shelton June 1, 1925. He was born April 18, 1903. One child was born to them.

        1. Harold Eugene Shelton, b. Aug. 17, 1926.

    2. Herbert Roush, b. Aug. 26, 1906.

6. Joseph Brittingham Roush, b. Jan. 2, 1839; d. July 28, 1873. He was the third son and sixth child of Moses and Charlotte B. Roush.

7. Robert Roush, fourth son of Moses and Charlotte B. Roush; b. Mar. 20, 1841. He was called into service during the Civil War and never returned home. Nothing definite was ever known of him afterwards.

8. William Roush, fifth son of Moses and Charlotte B. Roush, b. Feb. 6, 1843; d. Oct. 13, 1913. Married Mary Frances Pence in 1868. She was born Oct. 10, 1848 and is still living. Fourteen children were born to them. William Roush was a Veteran of the Civil War.

    1. Ella Jane Roush, b. May 2, 1869. Married Charles Anderson Beam Nov. 12, 1897. He was born Sept. 30, 1869. Three children were born to them.

        1. Sherman Orval Beam, b. Mar. 24, 1898.
        2. Hazel Lou Beam, b. March 16, 1902. Married Tyra White March, 1920. He was born Oct. 16, 1902. They have two children.

            1. Leon White, b. Aug. 20, 1920.
            2. Alberta Mae White, b. June 11, 1923.

        3. Eva Grace Beam, b. July 24, 1910.

    2. Alva Roush, second child of William and Mary F. Pence Roush, b. Sept. 26, 1870; d. July 2, 1898.

    3. Cora Roush, third child of William and Mary F. Pence Roush, b. May 26, 1875. Married John C. Wilson Mar. 27, 1895. He was born Feb. 26, 1870. One child was born to them.

        1. Jesse Stanley Wilson, b. Jan. 17, 1896. He served in the World War.

    4. Samuel Tilden Roush, fourth child of William and Mary F. Pence Roush, b. Sept. 12, 1877. Married Clara Esther Pence Feb. 20, 1910. She was born July 14, 1888. One child was born to them.

        1. Faye Elizabeth Roush, b. April 7, 1911.

    5. Blanch Roush, fifth child of William and Mary Pence Roush, b. Sept. 16, 1879. Married Marshal Sampson Clinger in 1900. He was born May 29, 1874. Two children were born to them.

        1. William Thomas Clinger, b. Feb. 7, 1902. Married Gladys Lou Beam Sept. 13, 1925. One child born.

            1. Freda Lou Clinger, b. June 19, 1926.

        2. Charles Francis Clinger, b. June 12, 1910.

    6. Verda Ethel Roush, sixth child of William and Mary Pence Roush, b. Jan. 26, 1881. Married Ambrose Clay Sininger Jan. 1, 1907. He was born Sept. 16, 1882. One son was born to them.

        1. Forest R. Sininger, b. Oct. 8, 1908. He is a graduate of the Manchester High School and also of the Adams County Normal School.

7. Calvin Roush, seventh child of William and Mary Pence Roush, b. 1882; m. Chloe Mildred Muse July 5, 1922. She was b. Sept. 30, 1898. Two children were born to them.

    1. Dorothy Jean, b. May 29, 1923.
    2. Mildred Lois, b. March 5, 1927.

8. Cleveland Roush, eighth child of William and Mary Pence Roush, b. May 22, 1884. Married Lucy Cramer June 2, 1915. She was born May 6, 1898. No children were born to them.

9. Florence Roush, ninth child of William and Mary Pence Roush, b. Nov. 20, 1885, d. 1887.

10. Porter Fulton Roush, tenth child of William and Mary Pence Roush, b. June 2, 1888. Married Virgie Hall March 27, 1910. She was born March 18, 1895. Four children were born.

    1. Ralph, b. May 12, 1911.
    2. Anna Mary, b. Nov. 2, 1912.
    3. Charles Ray, b. March 21, 1914.
    4. Naoma Jean, b. April 1, 1925; d. May 9, 1927.

11. Etta Maude Roush, eleventh child of William and Mary Pence Roush, b. May 20, 1890. Married Thomas Roy Beasley Nov. 15, 1919. He was born June 17, 1892. One child was born to them.

    1. Estel Thomas Beasley, b. June 23, 1920.

Three other children were born to William and Mary Pence Roush but they died in infancy and their names are not known.

9. Moses Allen Roush, sixth son of Moses and Charlotte B. Roush, b. Feb. 10, 1845, d. April 21, 1886. Married Susan Tumbleson March 29, 1866. She was born Feb. 13, 1842 and is still living. Seven children were born to this union.

1. Fernando, oldest child of Moses Allen and Susan T. Roush, b. Jan. 20, 1868. Married Selena Agnes Camey May 28, 1889. Twelve children were born to this union, and the entire family is of the Catholic faith.

    1. Virgil Roush.
    2. Bennie Roush.
    3. Aloy Roush.
    4. Fernando Roush, Jr.
    5. Robert Roush.
    6. Harold Roush.
    7. Hessie Roush, b. 1895; d. Nov. 13, 1924. Married Clyde Fassett.
    8. Mrs. H. A. Meehan, of Rochester, Minn.
    9. Blanche Roush. She is a Graduate Nurse in Annawan, Ill.
    10. Sister Mary Bernedine Roush, in St. Anthony Hospital, Rock Island, Ill.
    11. Genevie Roush, Annawan, Ill.
    12. Mary Marguerite Roush, also of Annawan, Ill.

2. Horatio Roush, second child of Moses Allen and Susan T. Roush, b. May 28, 1869.

3. Columbia Roush, third child and oldest daughter of Moses Allen and Susan T. Roush, b. Nov. 18, 1870. Married Walter William White Dec. 7, 1893. He was born Dec. 20, 1871. He served one term as Deputy Sheriff and is now serving his second term as Sheriff of Adams County. Three children were born to this union.

    1. Susie Louella, b. Sept. 30, 1894. Married William P. Miller July 16, 1913. He was born July 9, 1892.

        Children:

        1. Helen Lucille Miller, b. Mar. 18, 1917.
        2. Mary Ruth Miller, b. Jan. 13, 1919.

2. Virgil Tilden White, second child and oldest son of Columbia R. and Walter William White, b. Aug. 12, 1901. Married Alma Stone July 28, 1923. She was born April 25, 1901. She graduated from Bentonville high school and taught in the public schools for a number of years. One child was born to this union.

    1. Wilma Eileen, b. Jan. 6, 1926.

3. Walter Leonard White, youngest child of Columbia R. and Walter William White, b. Feb. 21, 1905. Married Edna Young Feb., 1926. She was born in 1909. They have one child.

    1. Mary Catherine, b. Nov. 20, 1926.

4. Lottie Roush, second daughter of Moses Allen and Susan T. Roush, and a twin sister of Ruth Roush, b. July 24, 1872; d. Jan. 20, 1893.

5. Ruth Roush, twin sister of Lottie Roush and a daughter of Moses Allen and Susan T. Roush, b. July 24, 1872. Married Robert Camey Sept. 13, 1892. Nine children were born to them.

    1. Vernon Camey.
    2. Glenn Camey.
    3. John Camey.
    4. Mrs. Charlotte Camey Myers. She is a Graduate Nurse in Peoria, Ill.
    5. Gertrude Camey. She is also a Graduate Nurse in Peoria, Ill.
    6. Mildred Camey is a teacher in Bradford, Ill.
    7. Mary Camey was also a teacher in the Public Schools. She died in 1924.
    8. Elizabeth Camey.
    9. Susie Camey.

6. Virgil Vernon Roush, third son of Moses Allen and Susan T. Roush, b. June 15, 1875. He is single and lives with and cares for his aged mother on a farm near Manchester, Ohio. He is truly a Christian gentleman and the community in which he lives is better and richer in good will and fellowship because of his constant effort to cheer and help his fellowmen.

10. Carey Baldwin Roush, seventh son and tenth child of Moses and Charlotte B. Roush, b. Feb. 7, 1847; d. 1852.

11. Fulton Roush, eighth son of Moses and Charlotte B. Roush, b. Feb. 4, 1849. Married Anna Tumbleson May 18, 1877. She died March 26, 1911. No children were born to this union.

4. PERMENIAS ROUSH, fourth son of Michael and Mary S. Frye Roush, b. 1802; d. Nov. 11, 1878. Married Catherine Smith April 25, 1823. She was born Feb. 14, 1807 and died Aug. 6, 1878. Ten children were born to this union.

1. William Roush, oldest child of Permenias and Catherine Smith Roush, b. April 16, 1824; d. March 26, 1901. Married Margaret Edgington Jan. 13, 1846. She was born March 14, 1824 and died May 30, 1901. Nine children were born to them.

    1. Alexander Roush, b. June 27, 1847, d. June 7, 1916. Married Olivine Pence Nov. 16, 1871. She was born July 11, 1852 and died July 15, 1878. Two children were born to them. He operated a flour mill and carried on extensive business in coal and salt at Manchester, Ohio. He was a member of Hawkeye Tribe 117, Improved Order of Red Men at Manchester. He was also a member of No. 827, I. O. O. F., Encampment No. 203, at Manchester, Ohio.

1. Harvey Roush, oldest child of Alexander and Olivine P. Roush, b. Sept. 16, 1872. He is single and is clerk at the Ruffner Hotel, Charleston, W. Va.
2. Lillie Roush, daughter of Alexander and Olivine P. Roush, b. Jan. 19, 1875. Married Walter Grierson Wilson Nov. 24, 1897. He was born Nov. 17, 1871. Two children were born to this union. Walter G. Wilson now owns a grocery in Huntington, W. Va.
    1. Harvey Alexander Wilson, b. Jan. 22, 1900. Married Anne Marie Fitzpatrick Nov. 5, 1923. She was born April 15, 1901. Harvey A. Wilson is now City Salesman for Emmons and Hawkins Hardware Co. in Huntington, W. Va. Mrs. Wilson is a graduate nurse. They have one child.
        1. Anne Elizabeth Wilson, b. Dec. 4, 1924.
    2. Sylvia Blanche Wilson, b. Jan. 17, 1902. She is now Secretary to the Dean of the Teachers College, Marshall College, Huntington, W. Va. She lives at home.

2. Anna Laura Roush, second child and oldest daughter of William and Margaret Edgington Roush, b. March 31, 1849. Married Darius Calvin Beam Jan. 31, 1868. He was born Feb. 13, 1840. Served during the Civil War in Co. G., 70th Ohio Infantry; d. Jan. 13, 1928. Six children were born to them.
    1. Charles Anderson Beam, b. Sept. 30, 1869. Married Ella Jane Roush, Nov. 12, 1897. She was born May 2, 1869. Three children were born. (Cf. Moses Line).
        1. Sherman Orval Beam, b. Mar. 24, 1898.
        2. Hazel Lou Beam, b. March 16, 1902. Married Tyra White March, 1920. He was born Oct. 16, 1902. Two children were born to them. (Cf. Moses line).
            1. Leon White, b. Aug. 20, 1920.
            2. Alberta White, b. June 11, 1923.
        3. Eva Grace Beam, b. July 24, 1910.
    2. Minnie Dell Beam, daughter of Anna Laura Roush and Darius C. Beam, b. Dec. 1, 1871, d. April 4, 1897. Married Charles Watson Dec. 1, 1895. He was born 1862. They had one child.
        1. Frank Fuller Watson, b. April, 1897. Married Inez Wamsley in 1918. She was born 1897 and died March 25, 1919. They had one child. Frank F. Watson is a Veteran of the World War, having served from Sept. 3, 1918 to April 30, 1919. He is a graduate of Bentonville high school and has taught in the public schools for eight years.

            Child:

            1. Minnie Eileen Watson, b. March 16, 1918.

            Frank F. Watson was again married in 1922 to Lucille Short. She was born in 1900 and died Dec. 17, 1923. One child born to them.

            1. Frank Junior Watson, b. Sept. 7, 1923.
    3. Frank Roush Beam, second son of Anna L. Roush and Darius C. Beam, b. Feb. 29, 1876; d. May 16, 1886.
    4. Lulu Pearl Beam, second daughter of Anna R. and Darius C. Beam, b. Nov. 17, 1878; d. Aug. 25, 1880.
    5. Fannie Myrtle Beam, third daughter of Anna R. and Darius C. Beam, b. Oct. 15, 1880; d. March 19, 1883.

6. Katie Lou Beam, youngest child of Anna R. and Darius C. Beam, b. Dec. 3, 1888. Married Mason Ellis Nov. 17, 1915. He was born Dec. 12, 1888. No children.

3. Nancy Jane Roush, third child and second daughter of William and Margaret Edgington Roush, b. Feb. 6, 1851; d. July 23, 1921. Married Hiram E. Pence Dec. 7, 1871. He was born Feb. 25, 1849; died June 29, 1921. To this union six children were born.

1. Fannie A. Pence, b. Sept. 29, 1872, d. Oct. 7, 1888.

2. Wylie Oscar Pence, b. Dec. 4, 1874. Married Daisy Ellis Dec. 22, 1901. She was born Aug. 2, 1878. Three children were born to them. This family all live in or near Manchester, Ohio.

1. John Martin Pence, b. Oct. 29, 1902.

2. Ralph Emerson Pence, b. April 1, 1904. Married Lettie A. Craycraft Jan. 12, 1924. She was born Aug. 15, 1907. One child was born to them.

1. Emerson Ray Pence, b. Nov. 16, 1924.

3. Harley Truitt Pence, b. Aug. 23, 1907.

3. Angie M. Pence, third child of Nancy Jane Roush and Hiram E. Pence, b. Oct. 22, 1877; d. Aug. 30, 1878.

4. Mary Truitt Pence, fourth child of Nancy Jane Roush and Hiram E. Pence, b. Aug. 14, 1881. Married Leslie Porter Knox Sept. 11, 1902. He was born June 6, 1882. Four children were born to them.

1. Leslie Coleman Knox, b. March 29, 1904. Married Anna Christine McNutt June 16, 1923. She was born Dec. 25, 1905. They have one child.

1. Mary Gene Knox, b. Jan. 21, 1926.

2. Hazel Gertrude Knox, b. July 27, 1906. Married Leslie Vernon Lawrence Sept. 5, 1925. They live near Manchester, Ohio.

3. Milburn Pence Knox, b. Nov. 5, 1910.

4. William Henry Knox, b. Oct. 8, 1915.

5. Hermus A. Pence, fifth child of Hiram and Nancy Roush Pence, b. Oct. 20, 1885 and d. Jan. 8, 1911.

6. Cora E. Pence, b. June 1, 1889; d. April 2, 1903.

4. Frank B. Roush, second son of William and Margaret E. Roush, b. Sept. 11, 1853; d. Feb. 19, 1923. He served as commissioner of Adams County, was of the M. E. faith and a member of Knights of Pythias, Brady Lodge, No. 624. Married Ella Jackson, who was a great-granddaughter of Thomas Kirker, second Governor of Ohio, in 1876. She was born Dec. 18, 1852. Eight children were born to them. They live in Manchester, Ohio.

1. Verda Ethel Roush, oldest child of Frank B. Roush and Ella Jackson, b. June 13, 1877. Married Olin H. Games Nov. 18, 1900. He was born Aug. 31, 1876. Two children were born to this union.

1. Frank C. Games, b. Jan. 22, 1903. Married Florence Kreig Aug. 29, 1925. No children. They live at 3544 St. Charles Place, Hyde Park, Cincinnati, Ohio. He graduated from Georgetown high school in 1921 and from Ohio University at Athens, Ohio, in 1926. He is now employed in the office of Proctor and Gamble Co., Cincinnati.

2. Sarah Ellen Games, b. Oct. 13, 1913.

2. Charles Virgil Roush, oldest son and second child of Frank B. and Ella Jackson Roush, b. April 18, 1879. Married Hazel McTish of Los Angeles, California in 1912. One child born.

    1. Virgil Donald Roush, b. Sept., 1914.

3. Fred Kirker Roush, second son of Frank B. and Ella J. Roush, b. July 9, 1881. Married Ruth Lee Buchanan Oct. 28, 1908. She was born Sept. 12, 1884. Fred Roush and his wife are members of high standing in the M. E. Church of Manchester. With his brother, he conducts a hardware store. Five children were born to Fred Kirker and Ruth Buchanan Roush.

    1. Ella Catherine Roush, b. Jan. 31, 1911.
    2. Helen Roush, b. Oct. 20, 1912.
    3. Garnett Marie Roush, b. Sept. 12, 1915.
    4. Emma Leola Roush, b. Dec. 27, 1917.
    5. John William Roush, b. Aug. 10, 1920.

4. Catherine Margaret Roush, second daughter of Frank B. and Ella J. Roush, b. Sept. 4, 1883. Married Dr. Andrew R. Carrigan June 21, 1903. He was born April 9, 1880. He is one of the leading physicians in Manchester, Ohio, and has a large practice. Three sons were born to this union.

    1. Merril La Mar Carrigan, b. April 28, 1905. Married Margaret E. DeVal in 1925. Merril La Mar Carrigan graduated from Manchester high school in 1923. He then attended Ohio University during the years 1924 and 1925, after which he graduated from the School of Embalming at Columbus, Ohio. He is now a Funeral Director in Dayton, Ohio. His wife, Margaret DeVal Carrigan, graduated from Ohio University and is an instructor in English. One son was born to them.

        1. Warren DeVal Carrigan, b. Feb. 5, 1927.

    2. Russell DeLoss Carrigan, b. Dec. 23 1907.

    3. Erwin Andrew Carrigan, b. Dec. 24, 1910.

5. Minnie Esther Roush, third daughter of Frank B. and Ella J. Roush, b. Jan. 27, 1886.

6. Fannie Edith Roush, b. Sept. 7, 1888, fourth daughter of Frank B. and Ella J. Roush, b. Sept. 7, 1888. Married Andrew K. Brookover Oct. 27, 1912. He was born June 14, 1889. No children were born to them. They live in Huntington, W. Va.

7. Raymond Earl Roush, third son of Frank B. and Ella J. Roush, b. Jan. 27, 1891. Married Eva Martin Aug. 29, 1917. She was born Dec. 12, 1888. Two children were born to them. Raymond E. Roush is a high school graduate and is a partner in Roush Brothers Hardware store at Manchester, Ohio, with his brother, Fred Kirker Roush.

    Children:

    1. Phyllis Martin Roush, b. Aug. 8, 1919.
    2. Raymond E. Roush, Jr., b. Nov. 20, 1920.

8. Mason Frank Roush, youngest child and fourth son of Frank B. and Ella J. Roush, b. Nov. 15, 1893. Married Isabel Buchanan July 5, 1918. She was born June 27, 1895. Three children born to this union.

    1. Eleanor Adair, b. April 29, 1920.
    2. Janet Yonill, b. July 6, 1922.
    3. Corwin Donald, b. Aug. 20, 1925.

    This family lives in Dayton, Ohio.

5. Mary Catherine Roush, third daughter of William and Margaret E. Roush, b. June 10, 1856; d. June 1, 1915. Married Hermus Allen Gaskins March 14, 1877. He was born Jan. 19, 1856. He is still living. Mary C. Roush Gaskins was a woman loved by all who knew her and an ardent worker in the church. In addition to her own family, she reared a foster-daughter who is now deceased. Four children were born to Mary C. Roush and Hermus A. Gaskins.

    1. William Harry Gaskins, oldest child of Mary C. Roush and Hermus A. Gaskins, b. Jan. 19, 1878. Married Anna A. Gray June 15, 1910. She was born March 5, 1885. He is an enterprising and successful physician in New Richmond, Ohio. One child born.

        1. Karl Ellwood Gaskins, b. June 3, 1913.

    2. Carrie Gaskins, daughter of Mary C. Roush and Hermus Allen Gaskins, b. March 11, 1880. Married Dexter Redmon Sept. 15, 1901. He was born Oct. 3, 1877. Two children were born to this union.

        1. Hermus Marshall Redmon, b. July 24, 1902. He graduated from Manchester high school in 1919 and attended college two years at Wilmington, Ohio. Taught in the public schools for five years. At present he is a clerk for the N. & W. R. R.

        2. James Harold Redmon, b. Aug. 5, 1911.

    3. Eva Gaskins, second daughter of Mary C. Roush and Hermus Allen Gaskins, b. 1882 and died in infancy.

    4. Aaron C. Gaskins, second son and youngest child of Mary C. Roush and Hermus A. Gaskins, b. Aug. 7, 1884. Married Lutie B. Scott Nov. 15, 1905. She was born June 6, 1883. Three children were born.

        1. Mary Corinne Gaskins, daughter of Aaron C. and Lutie B. Scott Gaskins, b. May 13, 1907.

        2. Charles Allen Gaskins, only son of Aaron C. and Lutie B Gaskins, b. July 27, 1908; d. June 7, 1919.

        3. Lena Clair Gaskins, youngest child of Aaron C. and Lutie B. Gaskins, b. Oct. 1, 1909. Married Ralph F. Dunn Aug. 25, 1926. They have no children. He was b. Jan. 18, 1907.

    These families live in or near Cincinnati, Ohio.

6. Pangburn Roush, third son of William and Margaret E. Roush, b. Sept. 14, 1859. Married Catherine Swearingen of the Moses Roush line Nov. 12, 1882. She was born June 7, 1859. Seven children were born to them.

    1. Ida Mae Roush, b. Oct. 5, 1883. Married a Mr. Hayes, and lives in Casper, Wyoming.

    2. Arl Roush, twin brother to Carl Roush, b. Oct. 3, 1885; d. Feb. 12, 1886.

    3. Carl Roush, b. Oct. 3, 1885, is single and lives in St. Paul, Nebraska. He is a World War Veteran and served overseas.

    4. Bessie Roush, b. March 20, 1887; d. July 8, 1887.

    5. Albert C. Roush, b. May 12, 1889.

    6. Minnie Roush, b. June 10, 1891.

    7. Reliance Eve Roush, b. Dec. 26, 1900.

7. Aaron Roush, fourth son of William and Margaret E. Roush, b. July 22, 1861. Married Savilla Alice Aldred Feb. 19, 1885. She was born July 4, 1862. Two children were born to them. Aaron Roush lives in Manchester, Ohio, where he farms and deals in stock. He is an active church man, having been Trustee and Treasurer of the Christian Church since 1895.

1. Audrey Grace Roush, daughter of Aaron and Savilla, born Jan. 6, 1890. She lives at home with her parents. She attended Wilmington College and Ohio University and at the present is teaching the second grade in Manchester public schools.

2. Cyrus Herman Roush, son of Aaron and Savilla Aldred Roush, b. March 9, 1894. Married Viola Mae Pence Oct. 24, 1913. She was born July 13, 1894. Three children were born to this union.

    1. Wayne Herman Roush, b. July 27, 1915.
    2. Chester Aaron Roush, b. Nov. 4, 1917.
    3. Beunah Mae Roush, b. Aug. 3, 1923.

8. Robert Edgington Roush, fifth son of William and Margaret E. Roush, b. Nov. 1, 1864. Married Cora Shelton Feb. 8, 1888. She was born Sept. 7, 1868. They had four children.

    1. Harry Roush, b. Aug. 5, 1889. Married Effie White Feb. 14, 1917. She was born April 2, 1895.

        Children:

        1. Harry Robt. Roush, Jr., b. March 31, 1918.
        2. Helen Eileen Roush, b. June 9, 1924.

    2. Ernest Shelton Roush, second son of Robt. E. and Cora Shelton Roush, b. June 22, 1891. Married Joy Mae Scott Oct. 25, 1917. She was born May 17, 1898. Two children were born.

        1. Frank Charles Roush, b. Sept. 29, 1918.
        2. Russell Dyas Roush, b. Oct. 14, 1922.

    3. Grace Roush, daughter of Robert E. and Cora Shelton Roush, b. Oct. 27, 1900. Married Fred Barnes Dec. 22, 1921. He was born Dec. 26, 1896.

        Children:

        1. Fred Barnes, Jr., b. April 6, 1923.
        2. Margaret Mae Barnes, b. Nov. 29, 1924.

    4. Clara Roush, youngest daughter and youngest child of Robert E. and Cora Shelton Roush, b. Aug. 19, 1905.
    These families live in Manchester, Ohio.

9. Sherman Tecumseh Roush, youngest child of William and Margaret E. Roush, b. March 22, 1867. Married Carrie May Pownall Nov. 27, 1895. She was born April 15, 1869. They live in the old homestead near Manchester, Ohio. Four children were born to them.

    1. Margaret Roush, b. July 3, 1898, oldest child of Sherman T. and Carrie Pownall Roush, married Samuel Edwin Fleming Feb. 10, 1921. He was born Oct. 12, 1895. He graduated from Bentonville, Ohio, high school and attended Wilmington College and Ohio University. Has been a teacher for several years. He is a World War Veteran and spent eleven months overseas. Margaret Roush Fleming graduated from Bentonville high school in 1915. Two children were born to them.

        1. Roberta Lucille Fleming, b. March 15, 1922.
        2. Marion Russell Fleming, b. May 30, 1923.

    2. Gladys Roush, second daughter of Sherman T. and Carrie Pownall Roush, b. July 24, 1903. Married Alexander Mack Sept. 22, 1924 He was born March 29, 1903. One child born.

        1. Edwin DeLoss Mack, b. March 25, 1927.

    3. William Floyd Roush, twin to Wesley Lloyd, b. April 9, 1905.
    4. Wesley Lloyd Roush, twin to Wm. Floyd, b. April 9, 1905.

2. Rachel Roush, second child and oldest daughter of Permenias and Catherine S. Roush, b. Feb. 28, 1827; d. Jan. 14, 1917. Married Samuel S. Neal in 1849. He was born in 1826 and died in 1892. Six children were born to this union.

    1. Martha Neal, oldest child of Rachel Roush and Samuel S. Neal, b. 1850.

    2. Norton Neal, oldest son of Rachel and Samuel S. Neal, b. Dec. 17, 1854.

    3. Permenias Neal, second son of Rachel Roush and Samuel S. Neal, b. 1857; d. 1894.

    4. Margaret Neal, second daughter of Rachel Roush and Samuel S. Neal, b. Dec. 26, 1856; d. Dec. 3, 1913. Married George Riley Guthrie June 25, 1876. He was born Dec. 17, 1851 and died May 22, 1913. Ten children were born to them. All live at Manchester, O.

        1. Charles Guthrie, b. March 27, 1877; d. March 27, 1877.

        2. Frank Guthrie, second son of Margaret Neal and George Riley Guthrie, b. Feb. 17, 1878. Married Eliza Pence July 6, 1902. She was born March 12, 1884. They had one child.

            1. Stacy Guthrie, b. March 18, 1904. Married Bluebell Kilgore Nov. 20, 1921. She was born July 26, 1901. Two children were born to them.

                1. Sherman B. Guthrie, b. Sept. 5, 1923.
                2. Arnold Lee Guthrie, b. April 23, 1925.

        3. Bertha Guthrie, oldest daughter of Margaret Neal and George Riley Guthrie, b. Dec. 15, 1879, d. Dec. 15, 1879.

        4. Wiley Guthrie, third son of Margaret Neal and George Riley Guthrie, b. Feb. 17, 1881. Married Sarah Elizabeth Bryan Jan. 9, 1902. She was born Dec. 2, 1871. Four children were born to them.

            1. Elmer Lee Guthrie, b. March 2, 1904.
            2. Wilbur Kirker Guthrie, b. Aug. 10, 1906.
            3. Viola Marie Guthrie, b. May 25, 1911.
            4. Roy Aultman Guthrie, b. Jan. 22, 1915.

        5. Cora Guthrie, second daughter of Margaret Neal and George Riley Guthrie, b. Oct. 21, 1883. Married Robert Oakland Roush of the Robt. Samuel Roush line April 3, 1923. He was born Sept. 9, 1877. Three children were born to them.

            1. Arnold Burline Roush, b. March 31, 1919.
            2. Beulah Nathlee Roush, b. Feb. 17, 1922.
            3. Elmo Emerson Roush, b. March 12, 1924.

        6. Elmer Guthrie, fourth son of Margaret Neal and George R. Guthrie, b. April 13, 1886.

        7. Clarence Guthrie, fifth son of Margaret Neal and George R. Guthrie, b. July 21, 1889.

        8. Effie Guthrie, b. Dec. 13, 1892. Married Carl Bowman Aug. 30, 1909. He was born May 27, 1887 and died Oct. 8, 1917. Four children were born to them.

            1. Frank Charles Bowman, b. Feb. 19, 1911; d. April 23, 1911.
            2. Helen Lucille Bowman, b. Sept. 4, 1910. Married Jerome Owens Nov. 22, 1926. He was born July 3, 1909. One child.

1. Virginia Lucille Owens, b. April 13, 1927; d. Aug. 29, 1927.

3. Opal Mae Bowman, b. June 7, 1914.

4. Martha Ellen Bowman, b. March 30, 1917; d. Feb. 10, 1918.

9. Queen Guthrie, b. May 25, 1894. Married Joseph Carter May 16, 1914. He was born Feb. 24, 1892. Five children were born to them.

1. Virgil Neil Carter, b. July 27, 1915.
2. Ruth Lorene Carter, b. July 15, 1917.
3. Joseph Lee Carter, b. June 30, 1920.
4. Thomas Hubert Carter, b. Jan. 3, 1922.
5. Floyd DeLoss Carter, b. April 16, 1925.

10. Alva Guthrie, youngest child of Margaret Neal and George R. Guthrie, b. April 10, 1897.

5. Wilson Neal, third son of Rachel Roush and Samuel S. Neal, b. 1862.

6. Amzie S. Neal, youngest child of Rachel Roush and Samuel S. Neal, b. Oct. 12, 1869; d. May 28, 1886.

3. Michael Roush, second son of Permenias Roush and Catherine S. Roush, b. Aug. 25, 1829; d. June 8, 1911. Married Mary Ann McNulty Dec. 28, 1851. She was born June 16, 1832 and died Nov. 30, 1905. Ten children were born to them.

1. John William Roush, oldest child of Michael and Mary Ann McNulty Roush, and grandson of Permenias and Catherine S. Roush, b. Dec. 2, 1852. Married Mary H. Purkiser Jan. 1, 1877. She was born Aug. 2, 1854. He is a man of sterling qualities and is highly respected in his home town, Moscow, Ohio. He is a hardware merchant and has been for forty years. Three children were born.

1. Cora M. Roush, b. April 13, 1880. Married P. R. DeBruler Dec. 10, 1901. No children. They live at Moscow, Ohio.

2. Michael S. Roush, b. Sept. 27, 1882. Married Josephine Kimley June 26, 1915. Two children.

1. John E. Roush, b. March 16, 1917.

2. Michael W. Roush, b. June 3, 1919.
This family lives in Hartwell, Cincinnati, O.

3. Lellie Roush, youngest child of John W. and Mary H. Purkiser Roush, b. Sept. 11, 1889. Married Fred Gates Feb. 15, 1911; they live at Moscow, Ohio.

Children:

1. William Gates, b. March 23, 1912.
2. Margaret Gates, b. April 19, 1923.

2. Lafayette Hamer Roush, second son of Michael and Mary A. McNulty Roush, b. Oct. 11, 1854. Married Mahala Pence Oct. 25, 1878. She was b. Sept. 7, 1861. They live at Ripley, O. Seven children were born to them.

1. Mary Effie Roush, b. Oct. 31, 1879, died in infancy.

2. Ruth Roush, second daughter of Lafayette H. Roush and Mahala Pence, b. Nov. 1, 1880. Married Arthur Ross Games May 25, 1901. He was born Nov. 20, 1878. Two children:

1. William Lloyd Games, b. Dec. 12, 1905.

2. Helen Bernice Games, b. Feb. 11, 1908.

3. Bessie Roush, third daughter of Lafayette and Mahala Pence Roush, b. April 17, 1882. Married Edward T. Siddens Oct. 30, 1901. He was born March 8, 1874. This family lives at Winchester, Ohio. Three sons born:

    1. Carl J. Siddens, b. Aug. 7, 1902.
    2. Harold Roush Siddens, b. Dec. 21, 1903. Is a graduate of Cherry Fork high school.
    3. Edward Harlan Siddens, b. Feb. 7, 1905. Is also a graduate of Cherry Fork high school.

4. George Hoadley Roush, oldest son of Lafayette and Mahala Pence Roush, b. Sept. 26, 1883. Married Lucia Maude Sheeler Nov. 27, 1906. She was born Jan. 9, 1887. They live at Seaman, Ohio. Three children born:

    1. Ralph Melborne Roush, b. March 20, 1908. Graduated from Seaman high school in 1927.
    2. Leon Hoadley Roush, b. Feb. 4, 1909.
    3. Marion Carrol Roush, b. Aug. 19, 1911.

5. Harvey Lafayette Roush, second son of Lafayette and Mahala Pence Roush, b. Oct. 12, 1890. Married Virgie Lee Grimes June 26, 1910. She was born Jan. 1, 1891. Six children born to this union.

    1. Beulah Faye Roush, b. May 18, 1912.
    2. Thelma Lee Roush, b. Aug. 22, 1915.
    3. Grimes Eugene Roush, b. Apr. 20, 1917.
    4. William Bernard Roush, b. March 12, 1920.
    5. Larue Hamilton Roush, b. Feb. 3, 1923.
    6. Bessie Ellen Roush, b. Jan. 25, 1926.

6. Hannah Roush, fourth daughter of Lafayette and Mahala Pence Roush, b. Dec. 19, 1895. Married D. L. Houser, July 10, 1918. He was b. Sept. 6, 1893 and is a dentist at Urbana, Ohio.

    Children:

    1. Donald Carey Houser, b. June 25, 1919.
    2. William Robert Houser, b. Dec. 30, 1920.

7. Faye Roush, youngest child of Lafayette and Mahala Pence Roush, b. May 14, 1898. Married Harvey E. Bennett Aug. 31, 1925. He was born May 7, 1897. Two children born to them.

    1. Will Harvey Bennett, b. July 15, 1926.
    2. Donald Waldo Bennett, b. Sept. 17, 1927. This family lives at San Francisco, California.

3. James B. Roush, third son of Michael and Mary A. McNulty Roush, b. Oct. 16, 1856; d. in 1859.

4. Caroline Roush, oldest daughter of Michael and Mary A. McNulty Roush, b. Nov. 11, 1858.

5. George Roush, fourth son of Michael and Mary A. McNulty Roush, b. Dec. 16, 1860. Married Anna Dankinger 1883. She died in 1913. He lives in Moscow, Ohio. Five children were born to them.

    1. Kilby Pence Roush.
    2. William Roush.
    3. Mary Roush, died in infancy.
    4. Michael Roush.
    5. Frank Dankinger Roush.

6. Wylie S. Roush, fifth son of Michael and Mary McNulty Roush, b. June 2, 1863; d. Dec. 9, 1874.

7. Charles M. Roush, sixth son of Michael and Mary McNulty Roush, b. Oct. 1, 1866; d. Dec. 9, 1874.

8. Cora A. Roush, second daughter of Michael and Mary McNulty Roush, b. March 27, 1868; d. Nov. 30, 1874.

9. Mary Lulu Roush, third daughter of Michael and Mary McNulty Roush, b. July 6, 1871; d. June 21, 1876.

10. Sarah Hawk Roush, fourth daughter and youngest child of Michael and Mary McNulty Roush, b. Oct. 23, 1874; d. Sept. 18, 1878.

4. Casandra Roush, fourth child and second daughter of Permenias and Catherine S. Roush, b. Aug. 12, 1833; d. in 1908. Married George W. Naylor July 31, 1851. He died in 1900. Four children were born to them.

1. Catherine Roush Naylor, oldest child of Casandra and George W. Naylor, b. June 1, 1852; d. June 18, 1869.

2. Sarah Naylor, second child of Casandra Roush and George W. Naylor, b. June 30, 1854; d. Nov. 24, 1883.

3. James Naylor, oldest son of Casandra Roush and George W. Naylor, b. May 27, 1857.

4. William Roush Naylor, youngest child of Casandra Roush and George W. Naylor, b. Feb. 9, 1868. Married Birdie Mae Edgington Aug. 25, 1912. She was born March 4, 1881. Three children were born to this union. They live in Bentonville, Ohio.

1. Anna Alice Naylor, b. Feb. 19, 1914. Died in infancy.

2. Audrey Ruth Naylor, b. May 29, 1915.

3. Helen Eileen Naylor, b. Oct. 18, 1918.

5. John Roush, third son of Permenias and Catherine S. Roush, b. Jan. 8, 1835; d. June 24, 1905. Married Sallie Ann Scott in 1858. One son was born to them.

1. Permenias Roush, only child of John and Sallie A. Scott Roush, named for his grandfather, b. March 15, 1859. Married Lena Lenger May 6, 1883. She was born April 16, 1862. Seven children were born to this union. They live at Ranier, Oregon.

1. Charles Luther Roush, oldest child of Permenias and Lena L. Roush, b. Feb. 26, 1884. Married Bertha Baker. They have one child and live at Centralia, Wash.

1. Vivian Roush.

2. Fannie Bell Roush, second child and oldest daughter of Permenias and Lena Lenger Roush, b. Jan. 21, 1886. Married a Mr. Jorden. They live in Phoenix, Arizona, and have no children.

3. Melissa Mae Roush, second daughter of Permenias and Lena Lenger Roush, b. April 21, 1888. Married Walt O'Conner. One child. After Mr. O'Conner died, Melissa Mae Roush married Charles Tabor and lives in Orleans, California.

1. Clara O'Conner, child of Melissa Mae Roush by her first husband, married John Yackamouth. Two children born.

1. John Clarence Yackamouth.

2. Lewis Maniard Yackamouth.

4. Robert Elvin, second son of Permenias and Lena L. Roush, b. Jan. 24, 1890. Married Hilma Bloomquist. They live in Mt. Shasta City, California. No children.

5. Grover A. Roush, third son of Permenias and Lena L. Roush, b. June 21, 1892. Served four years in the Marines. Is a lumber grader by trade. Married Kathryn Kohen.

Child:

1. Kathryn Roush.

6. Francis Ruth, third daughter of Permenias and Lena L. Roush, b. July 19, 1894. M. ——— Scoik. Their home is in Ranier, Oregon.

7. William J. Bryan Roush, youngest child of Permenias and Lena L. Roush, b. June 20, 1897. Is a foreman in a box factory. M. Martha Dithmore. Served 3 years in regular army overseas.

Child:

1. Barbara Roush.

John Roush, after the death of his first wife, married a second time to Sarah Hurd in 1860. Three children born to this union.

1. Squire Roush, oldest child of John and Sarah Hurd Roush, b. Feb. 3, 1861. Married Elizabeth Curry Oct. 18, 1878. She was born Dec. 8, 1861. One child to this union.

1. Mattie Roush, b. Nov., 1879. Married Oris Jones April 2, 1899. He was born Jan. 10, 1874.

1. John Henry Jones, oldest child of Mattie Roush and Oris Jones, b. July 2, 1900. Married Lesta Holliday Oct. 17, 1918.

Child:

1. Helen Jones, b. March 31, 1919.

2. Frank Martin Jones, b. April 10, 1902. Drowned July 3, 1926.
3. Charles Edward Jones, b. July 31, 1904. Married Opal Fuqua May 13, 1925. No children. They live in Columbus.
4. Harry Robert Jones, b. Nov. 12, 1906.
5. Ralph Emerson Jones, b. April 15, 1908.

Squire Roush married for his second wife Lulu Denny in 1887. She died in 1927.

Children:

1. Harvey L. Roush, b. May 12, 1889.
2. Ruth Marie Roush, b. Jan. 16, 1899.
3. Eva May Roush, b. April 17, 1909.

2. Mary Roush, oldest daughter of John and Sarah Hurd Roush, b. Nov. 16, 1862; d. Dec. 25, 1901. Married Jasper T. H. Pence Sept. 9, 1882. He was born Nov. 24, 1857. Five children were born to them.

1. Walter Scott Pence, b. March 25, 1883. Married Effie Mae Heaston Dec. 25, 1907. She was born Feb. 15, 1886. Four children:

1. Harrison Allen Pence, b. Dec. 22, 1908.
2. Helen Lois Pence, b. Dec. 5, 1910.
3. Mary Marie Pence, b. Dec. 4, 1912.
4. Paul Vernon Pence, b. July 22, 1915. This family lives in Madera, California.

2. Grover C. Pence, b. April 29, 1885.
3. A daughter died in early childhood. Name unknown.
5. Clara Edna Pence, b. Feb. 13, 1890. Married Walter Emerson Dec. 31, 1907. He was born Oct. 21, 1883. Two children born to them.

1. Gladys Evelyn Emerson, b. Feb. 25, 1911.
2. Artilliss Bernice Emerson, b. March 14, 1919. This family lives in Blue Springs, Neb.

6. Clifton Dean Pence, b. June 15, 1896. Married Bernice Gertrude Harper July 17, 1915. She was born Sept. 7, 1896. Two children were born.

1. Grace Marie Pence, b. Oct. 1, 1916.
2. Clifton Dean Pence, Jr., b. May 1, 1918.
This family lives in Multnomah, Oregon.

3. Jennie Roush, b. 1864; d. Nov. 17, 1904.

John Roush married Mary Brozee in 1873. She was born Nov. 20, 1837 and died Feb. 4, 1875. One child born to them.

1. Fannie Belle Roush, b. Jan. 11, 1875. Married Nelson Harmon Sept. 15, 1897. He was born Nov. 23, 1875. They live at Cherry Fork, Ohio. Four children born.

1. Nellie Matilda Angeline Harmon, b. Aug. 3, 1898. Married David Whitley Vance July 5, 1918. He was born May 4, 1871. One child born to them. They live in Winchester, Ohio.

1. Viola Mae Vance, b. Oct. 18, 1925.

2. Floyd Edmund Harmon, b. Jan. 20, 1904. Married Ora Ethel Freeland Sept. 10, 1923. She was born April 1, 1901. They live in Cherry Fork, Ohio. One child born to them.

1. Carl Mack Harmon, b. Feb. 27, 1925.

3. Helen Lucille Harmon, b. Jan. 15, 1907.

4. Carl Erwin Harmon, b. Mar. 15, 1915.

John Roush was married a fourth time to Susannah Lytle. One son, Samuel Lytle Roush, born to them, but trace of him cannot be found.

6. Mary Ann Roush, third daughter of Permenias and Catherine S. Roush, b. June 2, 1837; d. April 11, 1927. Married John Mumford Aug. 2, 1853. He was born Sept. 2, 1829, and died Feb. 14, 1904. Nine children born to them. This family lives in Beatrice, Neb.

1. William Mumford, oldest child of Mary Ann Roush and John Mumford, b. Aug. 27, 1854; d. Sept. 27, 1854.

2. Sarah Mumford, oldest daughter of Mary A. Roush and John Mumford, b. Sept. 30, 1855. Married W. A. Foreman March 5, 1876. He was born May 5, 1848. Five children born to them. They live at Beatrice, Neb.

1. Ernest M. Foreman, oldest child of Sarah Mumford and W. A. Foreman, b. Dec. 19, 1876 near Wilbur, Neb. Married Mabel McFarland March 27, 1917 at Belleville, Kansas.

2. Walter M. Foreman, second son of Sarah Mumford and W. A. Foreman, b. Oct. 4, 1880. Married Frances Erwin Jan. 4, 1907. She was born Sept. 1, 1879. Four children born to them.

1. Mary Helen Foreman, b. Feb. 28, 1908.
2. William Arthur Foreman, b. Nov. 28, 1916.
3. Robert Foreman, b. April 19, 1918.
4. Virginia Eleanor Foreman, b. July 4, 1924.

3. Arthur A. Foreman, third son of Sarah Mumford and W. A. Foreman, b. Oct. 9, 1886. Married Dora McGirk. She was born 1891. Two children were born.

1. Doris Ann Foreman, b. Feb., 1916.
2. Jenny Foreman, b. Feb., 1921.

4. Eleanor Foreman, oldest daughter and fourth child of Sarah Mumford and W. A. Foreman, b. Sept. 2, 1890. Married Erle Meyers Aug. 17, 1923. One child born to them.

   1. William Edgar Meyers, b. June 20, 1925.

5. Edgar R. Foreman, youngest child of Sarah Mumford and W. A. Foreman, b. July 22, 1895. Married Helen Atwater Dec. 22, 1917. She was born Jan., 1897. No children born to them.

3. Charles B. Mumford, son of Mary Ann Roush and John Mumford, b. Oct. 14, 1858 near Darlington, Wis. When seven years of age, he removed with his parents to near Beatrice, Nebraska and attended school in a log school house. All the prairie was broken and tended with oxen. He married Martha J. Dearborn Dec. 1, 1878. She died Oct. 12, 1900. Four children were born to this union.

   1. Edna Mumford, oldest child of Charles B. and Martha Dearborn Mumford, b. Dec. 26, 1879; d. Aug., 1882.

   2. Charles D. Mumford, oldest son of Charles B. and Martha D. Mumford, b. Nov. 15, 1883. Married Ida Polenz. She was born June 20, 1891. Two children were born to them.

      1. Martha Kathaleen Mumford, b. April 10, 1912.
      2. Mabel Elizabeth Mumford, b. May 28, 1915.

   3. Leslie M. Mumford, second son of Charles B. and Martha D. Mumford, b. Feb. 27, 1885. He married a lady in California, whose date of birth and name are unknown. Two sons were born to them. They live in Sunal, California.

      1. Leonard Mumford, b. 1910.
      2. Harold, b. 1916.

   4. Mabel E. Mumford, youngest child and only living daughter of Charles B. and Martha D. Mumford, b. Sept. 17, 1887. Married Orman Townsend. Two children were born to them. Orman Townsend died and Mabel Mumford Townsend married Frank Howe. She lives in Powell Lane, Westbury, Long Island, New York.

      1. Billy Townsend, b. 1916.
      2. Marguerite Townsend, b. 1919.

After his wife, Martha Dearborn Mumford died, Charles B. Mumford was married to Mae Van Boskirk Sept. 28, 1904. Two children were born to this union.

1. Bernice Mumford, died at the age of 1 yr. 10 mo.
2. Clara Belle Mumford, b. Feb. 28, 1912.
   This family lives in N. 7th St., Beatrice, Nebraska.

4. George Mumford, third son of Mary A. Roush and John Mumford, b. May 17, 1861, d. Jan. 25, 1863.

5. Eugene P. Mumford, fourth son of Mary A. Roush and John Mumford, b. April 1, 1863; d. April 14, 1924 at Beatrice, Nebraska. Married Linda P. Mostert June 22, 1898. She was born June 22, 1871 at Brookfield, Wisconsin. He attended his first school in a log school house and later in Tom Zimmerman's kitchen, Mrs. Elliot being his teacher. He later attended rural school and a private school, after which he attended high school at Beatrice. He taught several rural schools. Later he began abstract work with J. S. Grable and was

appointed Deputy Revenue Collector during Cleveland's second administration. This position he held for six years. He made a few business ventures and finally joined his nephew, Charles D. Mumford, as a partner in a furniture store. He was still in the store at the time of his death. He was an ardent Democrat and was honored by being appointed Private Secretary to Governor John H. Moorehead. Linda Mostert Mumford, his wife, was a prominent teacher in the Beatrice schools for a number of years and is an active worker in the Lutheran Church, of which she is a member. They had one child.

1. Paul Mumford, b. Nov. 3, 1899.

6. Ida N. Mumford, second daughter of Mary A. Roush and John Mumford, b. Oct. 12, 1865. Married Lawrence W. Epard Dec. 11, 1888. He was born Dec. 9, 1861. One son born to this union.

   1. John B. Epard, b. June 9, 1896. Married Elva Traylor Sept. 2, 1918. They have one child.

      1. Betty Bernice Epard, b. May 5, 1924.

7. Frank W. Mumford, fifth son of Mary A. Roush and John Mumford, b. Aug. 17, 1868. Married Bertha Hansberry Dec. 18, 1894. She was born Jan. 24, 1869. Three children born to them.

   1. Luther W. Mumford, b. Nov. 1, 1898. Married Minnie Krider in 1921. They have two children.

      1. Wilbur Mumford, b. Nov. 28, 1922.
      2. Ileta Jane Mumford, b. Sept. 17, 1925.

   2. Morris Mumford, b. June 30, 1901. Married Dorothy Rouse, May 27, 1920. One child born.

      1. Barbara Ann Hope Mumford, b. Sept. 22, 1921.

   3. John William Walter Mumford, b. Dec. 27, 1906. Still in school.

8. Clara Mumford, third daughter of Mary A. Roush and John Mumford, b. March 22, 1871; d. May 21, 1899. Married George Newton Pence in 1890. He was born Aug. 13, 1861. One son was born.

   1. Bert E. Pence, b. 1890. Married Nellie Buton in 1912. She was born April 2, 1887. Three children were born to them and live with their parents in Holmesville, Nebraska.

      1. George B. Pence, b. March 1, 1916.
      2. Nelberdine A. Pence, b. April 1, 1918.
      3. Harry Pence, b. May 5, 1922.

9. Luther E. Mumford, sixth son and youngest child of Mary A. Roush and John Mumford, b. Jan. 27, 1875. Married Grace Prescott Cutter March 18, 1911. She was born at Keene, New Hampshire Aug. 2, 1878. Luther Mumford attended rural school in Gage County, Nebraska until 1891, when he entered Beatrice high school. He graduated with honors in 1895 and entered the University of Nebraska from which he graduated in 1899. While in college he was prominent in the various school activities. For several years he was connected with the school systems of Nebraska, having taught history and mathematics in the high school at Beatrice and filled the superintendency of of the public schools of Nelson, Nebraska; from there he was recalled to Beatrice as principal of the high school. At present he represents Ginn & Co., educational publishers, with headquarters at Lincoln, Nebraska. Grace Prescott Cutter, wife of Luther E. Mumford, is a university graduate with special training in kindergarten work. She

taught twelve years in Lincoln (Nebraska) public schools in the kindergarten department. She has a trained contralto voice and is prominent as a leader in musical circles of Lincoln. There are no children.

7. Squire Roush, fourth son of Permenias and Catherine S. Roush, b. Oct. 25, 1839; d. Nov. 24, 1919. Married Sarah Amanda Wallace Sept. 6, 1862. She was born Sept. 7, 1842 and died Feb. 19, 1908. Two children were born to them.

   1. Melissa G. Roush, older daughter of Squire and Sarah A. Wallace Roush, b. Aug. 20, 1863. Married Johnson Pence March 11, 1883. (cf. John, Philip, Susan line.) They live at 3254 Illinois Ave., Fresno, Cal.

      1. Clara A. Pence, oldest child of Melissa G. Roush and Johnson Pence, b. Sept. 18, 1886. Married Willie Elgin March 10, 1909. He was born May 24, 1876. Three children born to them. They live with her parents in Fresno, Cal.

         1. Thalia Marie Elgin, b. Feb. 4, 1910.
         2. Theola Grace Elgin, b. July 19, 1911.
         3. Dorsey D. Elgin, b. April 25, 1918.

      2. Dorsey C. Pence, second child and oldest son of Melissa Roush Johnson Pence, b. Feb. 6, 1890. Married Edna Conroy Thather March 23, 1926. She was born Jan. 22, 1893. They have no children and reside at 165½ W. Santa Barbara St., Los Angeles, California.

      3. Esther Ola Pence, second daughter of Melissa Roush and Johnson Pence, b. March 15, 1894. Married William Purdue Self Sept. 5, 1914. He was born Oct. 19, 1892. They have no children and live at 215 First St., Richmond, California.

      4. William Jennings Pence, son of Melissa Roush and Johnson Pence, and twin brother to Jennings Bryan Pence, b. Aug. 6, 1897. Married Esther May Herrold Nov. 23, 1921. She was born Oct. 4, 1901. William J. Pence is a World War Veteran.

         Child:

         1. Alberta Maxine Pence, b. March 16, 1923.

            This family lives at 215 Russell St., Berkeley, California.

      5. Jennings Bryan Pence, son of Melissa Roush and Johnson Pence, twin to William Jennings Pence, b. Aug. 6, 1897. Married Bertha Hansen Nov. 12, 1921. She was born Mar. 1, 1904 and died Jan. 27, 1923. No children. He lives with his parents in Fresno, Cal.

   2. Rachel E. Roush, younger daughter of Squire and Sarah A. Wallace Roush, b. Nov. 1, 1874. Married John Henry Pyle Sept. 14, 1893. He was born Aug. 25, 1860. Nine children born to this union. John Henry Pyle is a retired teacher, having been in the public school system at Manchester, Ohio, for thirty years.

      1. Leta Corrine Pyle, b. May 6, 1895; d. Jan. 16, 1917. She also was a teacher, and in service at the time of her death.
      2. Oscar Lee Pyle, b. Feb. 25, 1897, lives at 817 Eighth St., Portsmouth, and is employed at the Auto Supply Co.
      3. Ruth Pyle, b. Dec. 25, 1898, is a high school graduate and is doing clerical work in Portsmouth.
      4. Kate Pyle, b. Jan. 28, 1901, lives at the Eighth Street address and is employed at the Auto Supply Co.

5. Leslie Pyle, b. March 3, 1904; d. April 3, 1904.
6. Sara Ellen Pyle, b. April 2, 1906, is a high school graduate and is doing clerical work in Portsmouth.
7. Herbert Pyle, b. Oct. 14, 1911.
8. Dale Pyle, b. Oct. 20, 1913; d. June 25, 1915.
9. Helen Lou Pyle, b. Jan. 29, 1916.

8. Elizabeth Roush, fourth daughter of Permenias and Catherine S. Roush, b. March 7, 1843; d. 1920. Married Aaron Edgington in 1858. He was born April 31, 1832. Nine children were born to this union.

1. Reason Edgington, b. March 1, 1859.

2. Henry A. Edgington, b. Dec. 28, 1861. Married Elizabeth Perry 1882. She was born in 1863 and died in 1899. Eight children were born.

1. Bertha Edgington, b. 1883; d. 1922.
2. Flora Edgington, b. 1885.
3. Charles Edgington, b. 1887.
4. Arch Edgington, b. 1889.
5. Francis Curry Edgington, b. Dec. 25, 1891; d. ———.
6. Alcie Edgington, b. July 5, 1894. Married Cora Shivener Sept. 27, 1913. She was born Sept. 19, 1893. They live in Manchester, Ohio. Three children were born to them.

1. Evelyn Alberta Edgington, b. Sept. 13, 1914.
2. Daisy Lucille Edgington, b. June 23, 1917.
3. Porter Edgington, b. Sept. 23, 1919.

7. Conner Edgington, b. Aug. 8, 1898; d. ——
8. Coleman Edgington, b. Aug. 19, 1899.

3. Mary Ann Edgington, b. March 1, 1863; d. ——
4. Albertine Edgington, b. Dec. 10, 1865; d. ——.
5. Allie Edgington, b. March 16, 1866; d. Nov. 11, 1897. Married J. Evans Howell Oct. 27, 1887. He was born Sept. 29, 1859, died June 9, 1918. Two children born to them.

1. Mary Elizabeth Howell, b. April 17, 1890. Married Henry Kress Howell July 7, 1913. He was born April 27, 1886, died April 28, 1919. Three children born to this union.

1. Herman Kress Howell, Jr., b. Dec. 13, 1913.
2. Charles Martin Howell, b. March 21, 1916.
3. Eugene Emmet Howell, b. Nov. 22, 1918.

(1). Cora Crawford, by a former husband, b. Feb. 26, 1910.

In 1926 Elizabeth Howell was married again to Albert White. No children to this union. She lives near Manchester, Ohio.

2. Charles Othel Howell, b. Aug. 29, 1893. Married Daisy Lena Vance Sept. 15, 1919. She was born June 26, 1904. Three children were born to this union and live with their parents in Concord, Ky. Charles O. Howell was in overseas service during the World War for a period of twelve months.

Children:

1. Kathryn Lena Howell, b. July 4, 1920.
2. Mary Gertrude Howell, b. Sept. 22, 1922.
3. Mildred Frances Howell, b. May 29, 1925.

9. Nancy Ann Roush, fifth daughter of Permenias and Catherine S. Roush, b. Sept. 1, 1845, died in early childhood.

10. Samuel Neal Roush, fifth son and youngest child of Permenias and Catherine S. Roush, b. March 25, 1847; d. Nov., 1912. Married Jane Little Nov. 9, 1870. She was born in 1853 and died in July, 1894. Three children born to this union.

    1. Nettie Viola Roush, b. July 27, 1871. Married Robert Crawford Thoroman April 7, 1892. He was born Aug. 25, 1867. One son was born to them.

        1. Clem W. Thoroman, b. Jan. 12, 1895. Is single. Graduated from Greenfield, Ohio high school in 1915. Enlisted for service in the World War, May 27, 1918, and served in France from Sept. 27, 1918 to June 18, 1919. He was a Sergeant in Co. "C," 605th Engineers. Since 1920 he has been in the employ of the Highland County Bank of Greenfield, Ohio.

    2. Minnie Alice Roush, b. March 24, 1875. Married first to Bert Sutterfield. One son born to them, who lives in Portsmouth. It is understood that he has a family. Minnie A. Roush married a second time to Myer Cremer. They live in Portsmouth, Ohio.

5. MICHAEL ROUSH, JR., the fifth son of Michael and Mary Savilla Frye Roush, b. Nov. 19, 1804; d. Oct. 21, 1898. Married Elizabeth Brittingham in 1831. She was born April 27, 1809 and died Nov. 5, 1888. Nine children were born to this union.

    1. Martin Roush, oldest son of Michael and Elizabeth Brittingham Roush, b. April 7, 1833; d. Sept. 15, 1869. Was unmarried.

    2. Wilkins Roush, second son of Michael and Elizabeth B. Roush, b. Oct. 10, 1834; d. Oct. 5, 1917. Married Elizabeth C. Crawford Jan. 29, 1863. She was born Nov. 16, 1842; d. April 28, 1927. Eight children were born to this union.

        1. Frances Narcissus Roush, b. Feb. 9, 1864. Married Dr. William A. Jackson Feb. 9, 1890. Dr. Jackson is dead and his widow lives in Amity, Arkansas. One son was born to them.
            1. Frank L. Jackson, b. Jan. 26, 1899; d. Sept. 22, 1901.

        2. Minnie Olive Roush, second daughter of Wilkins Roush, b. July 26, 1866. Married James H. Warden Nov. 19, 1896. Mr. Warden is dead, and Minnie O. Roush Warden lives at 810 Commerce St., Little Rock, Arkansas. Two sons were born to them.

            1. Elbert Lee Warden, b. Aug. 30, 1897. Married Elizabeth McElvey June, 1925. No children.

            2. Justice Franklin Warden, b. Oct. 21, 1898. Married Della Capple in Aug., 1924. No children.
            These families live at 810 Commerce St., Little Rock, Arkansas, with the mother, Minnie Roush Warden.

        3. Arthur L. Roush, oldest son of Wilkins and Elizabeth Crawford Roush, b. Feb. 25, 1869; d. Aug. 15, 1872.

        4. Harley G. Roush, son of Wilkins and Elizabeth Crawford Roush, twin to Leander M. Roush, b. March 27, 1871; d. July 27, 1872.

        5. Leander M. Roush, son of Wilkins and Elizabeth Crawford Roush, twin to Harley G. Roush, b. March 27, 1871; d. July 25, 1872.

        6. Denver Leslie Roush, fourth son of Wilkins and Elizabeth C. Roush, b. Dec. 18, 1876. Married Lillian Matthews Dec. 24, 1901. Five children were born to this union.

1. Bertie Jewell Roush, b. Nov. 11, 1902. Married Lester A. Cross, Sept. 1, 1923. They live at Beebe, Arkansas. One child was born to them.

    1. Lillian Estelle Cross, b. Feb. 25, 1925.

2. Oren Carthol Roush, b. Sept. 1, 1904; d. April 2, 1905.
3. Leslie Emerson Roush, b. Oct. 11, 1908.
4. Ralph Raymond Roush, b. April 6, 1911.
5. Hubert Hansel Roush, b. Jan. 8, 1915.

7. Wylie E. Roush, fifth son of Wilkins and Elizabeth C. Roush, b. Jan. 9, 1880. Married Nellie Faulkner, Oct. 16, 1904. Six children were born to them. This family lives at Mt. Vernon, Arkansas.

    1. Esta Cloe Roush, b. Sept. 23, 1906.
    2. Orville Emerson Roush, b. Feb. 13, 1909.
    3. Lois May Roush, b. May 14, 1912.
    4. Jessie Lorene Roush, b. Jan. 8, 1915.
    5. Mildred Allene Roush, b. Nov. 14, 1917.
    6. Jerrille Vernon Roush, b. May 28, 1922.

8. Jessie Mae Roush, third daughter of Wilkins and Elizabeth C. Roush, b. Oct. 25, 1882. Married Newton Aldrige Davis, Dec. 25, 1904. They live at Romance, Arkansas. Six children were born to them.

    1. Paul Raymond Davis, one of the first set of twins, b. Jan. 8, 1906. Is a high school graduate.
    2. Richard Gordon Davis, the second of the first set of twins, b. Jan. 8, 1906. Married Ina Lee Fowlkes Sept. 20, 1926.
    3. A second set of twins b. Dec. 23, 1906; d. Dec. 24, 1906.
    4. Henry Wilkins Davis, one of the third set of twins, b. Aug. 19, 1913.
    5. Harrell Pickins Davis, the second of the third set of twins, b. Aug. 19, 1913.

3. Hamilton Roush, third son of Michael, Jr. and Elizabeth B. Roush, b. July 24, 1836; d. Dec. 23, 1857. Was unmarried.

4. Mary Roush, oldest daughter of Michael, Jr. and Elizabeth B. Roush, b. Aug. 17, 1838; d. in 1896. Married John Alexander in 1863. One child born to them.

    1. Wilkins Alexander, b. April 26, 1864; d. May 16, 1917. Married Alma Mae Seaman, Jan. 10, 1900. She was born Nov. 16, 1873 and died Feb. 5, 1917. They live in West Union, Ohio. Two sons were born to them.

        1. Herman E. Alexander, b. Nov. 13, 1900. Is a graduate of West Union, Ohio, high school.

        2. Raymond L. Alexander, b. Jan. 14, 1902. Also a graduate of the high school at West Union, Ohio.

5. Leander Roush, fourth son of Michael, Jr. and Elizabeth B. Roush, b. Nov. 14, 1840; d. Sept. 21, 1920. Married Martha Jane Foster March 10, 1878. She was born June 15, 1848 and still lives at Manchester, Ohio. Two children were born to this union.

    1. Clifton Burse Roush, son of Leander Roush, b. May 13, 1879. Married Nellie Dean Burbage Jan. 3, 1904. She was born Oct. 23, 1887; d. Feb. 7, 1914. One child to this union.

1. Clifford Dean Roush, b. May 29, 1907. Graduated in 1926 from the high school at Manchester, Ohio.

2. Eldon Ernest Roush, son of Leander Roush, b. Jan. 1, 1882. Married Lucille Arbogast Dec. 24, 1913. She was born July 31, 1892. They live at Topeka, Kansas and have no children.

6. MacDonald Roush, fifth son of Michael, Jr. and Elizabeth B. Roush, b. Jan. 8, 1843; d. Dec. 29, 1911. Was unmarried and spent his life in Arkansas where he died.

7. Zevoras Roush, sixth son of Michael, Jr. and Elizabeth B. Roush, b. June 14, 1845; d. Dec. 16, 1925. Married Elizabeth Pence, great-granddaughter of Peter and Susan Roush Pence, b. Aug. 2, 1847; d. Dec. 19, 1923. Three children were born to this union.

1. Coleman R. Roush, b. March 23, 1876. Married Hattie Vane in 1908. She was born March 9, 1876. Three children born.

1. Dyas Vane Roush, b. Aug. 21, 1909.

2. Sarah Ellen Roush, b. Jan. 21, 1913.

3. Mary Elizabeth Roush, b. June 3, 1918.
This family lives in Rodeo, New Mexico.

2. Orville Griffith Roush, b. Aug. 2, 1879. Married Mae Major in 1908. She was born Nov. 9, 1882; d. Feb. 25, 1922. He lives at 550 Ashbury St., San Francisco, California. (cf. Peter and Susan Roush Pence line). Three children were born.

1. George F. Roush, b. July 7, 1909.

2. Velma E. Roush, b. May 14, 1912.

3. Ruth M. Roush, b. Sept. 18, 1921.

3. Raymond Manson Roush, b. Nov. 16, 1874. Married Anna Pence, his first cousin. She was born May 16, 1886. They live at Rodeo, New Mexico and have no children.

8. John Curtis Roush, seventh son of Michael, Jr. and Elizabeth B. Roush, b. July 12, 1847; d. Oct. 9, 1909. Married Mary Donaldson Hook, March 1885. She was born Aug. 2, 1848 and died March 8, 1889. One child was born to this union.

1. Bessie Roush, b. Oct. 7, 1887. Married Roscoe Roush, Dec. 22, 1915. (cf. Absolum line). They live at Manchester, Ohio. One child born to them.

1. Elwood Fulton Roush, b. Nov. 30, 1916.

9. Elmira Roush, youngest child of Michael, Jr. and Elizabeth B. Roush, b. Nov. 29, 1851. Married Gibson Cross Sept. 20, 1888. He was b. Dec. 29, 1848. This family lives at Winchester, Ohio. Three children.

1. Robert Earl Cross, b. Sept. 14, 1890.

2. Eva A. Cross, b. March 4, 1892. Married Harry Carey, June 18, 1926. They live at 1497 Huron Ave., Columbus, Ohio.

3. Lulu G. Cross, b. May 25, 1896.

6. DOBBINS ROUSH, sixth son of Michael and Savilla Frye Roush, b. 1806 or 1807; d. about 1840. Married Mary Smith in 1829 or 1830. She was born about 1810. Five children were born to this union.

1. Savilla Roush, oldest child of Dobbins and Mary Smith Roush, b. Sept. 11, 1831; d. Feb. 12, 1904. Married Peter Swearingen in 1846. He was born Aug. 29, 1825; died Feb. 25, 1892. Eight children were born to this union.

1. Albert Swearingen, oldest son of Savilla Roush and Peter Swearingen, b. Dec. 16, 1847; d. Oct. 21, 1926. Married Sarah E. Wallace Nov. 21, 1867. She was born March 21, 1849; d. Jan. 2, 1916. Seven children were born to this union.

    1. Charles W. Swearingen, oldest child of Albert Swearingen and Sarah E. Wallace, b. Aug. 27, 1868; d. July 21, 1923. Married Flora Christina Bissinger Dec. 1, 1897. She was b. Mar. 23, 1877. This family lives in West Union, Ohio. Five children were born to them.

        1. Edna Florence Swearingen, b. Feb. 18, 1899. Married Marion Lester Rickey Feb. 25, 1922. They live in West Union, Ohio. One child born to them.
            1. Ruth Ellen Rickey, b. May 22, 1924.

        2. Della Fredda Swearingen, b. March 12, 1901. Married Otto Smith Feb. 3, 1926. They live in Russellville, Ohio. No children were born to them.

        3. Albert Christian Swearingen, b. March 25, 1903. Married Ella Grace Ayres March 28, 1925. They also live in West Union, Ohio. One child.

            1. Bobby Margene Swearingen, b. Aug. 19, 1925.

        4. Cline Swearingen, b. Sept. 10, 1905, d. Sept. 24, 1905.

        5. Myron Emerson Swearingen, b. May 22, 1911. He is at present attending high school.

    2. Isaac Ellsworth Swearingen, second child of Albert and Sarah E. Wallace Swearingen, b. Nov. 25, 1871. Married Bess Riffle Oct. 31; 1894. She was born June 20, 1875. They live in Manchester, Ohio. One child was born to them.

        1. Mary Esther Swearingen, b. March 3, 1899. Married Albert G. Lockhart March 3, 1923. He was born Jan. 19, 1900. He served during the World War. They live in Manchester, Ohio. One son born to them.

            1. Richard Miller Lockhart, b. Sept. 23, 1925.

    3. Susie Swearingen, third child and oldest daughter of Albert and Sarah E. Wallace Swearingen, b. Jan. 14, 1873. Married Sailor Mahaffey. No children born to this union. They live in West Union, Ohio.

    4. Ida Hester Swearingen, second daughter of Albert and Sarah Wallace Swearingen, b. July 14, 1875. Married Marion Bruce Kepperling Dec. 12, 1894. He was born Feb. 13, 1863. Two children born to this union. This family lives in West Union, Ohio.

        1. William Albert Kepperling, b. Nov. 11, 1895. Married Gladys Faye Easter, Sept. 10, 1924. She was born Feb. 16, 1904. No children. They live in West Union, Ohio.

        2. Della Florine Kepperling, b. July 10, 1897. Married Carlos Guthrie Roush, Jan. 22, 1919. (cf. Robert Samuel line). One child born to them.

            1. Helen Christine Roush, b. May 7, 1922.

    5. Eatha Bell Swearingen, fifth child and third daughter of Albert and Sarah Wallace Swearingen, b. Sept. 20, 1877. Married Wil-

liam Amzie Bess, May 19, 1897. He was born Jan. 27, 1870. They live in West Union, Ohio. Two children.

1. Ethel Marie Bess, b. Oct. 4, 1898. Married Lloyd Shipley Roush, Sept. 12, 1917. He was born Aug. 19, 1896. (cf. Robert Samuel line.) Four children were born to them.
    1. Cleona Dan Roush, b. May 17, 1920.
    2. Dorothy June Roush, b. June 2, 1922.
    3. George William Roush, b. May 21, 1925.
    4. Geneva Alice Roush, b. July 16, 1927.
2. Clyde Albert Bess, b. Nov. 8, 1901.

6. Mary Maude Swearingen, fourth daughter of Albert and Sarah Wallace Swearingen, b. Dec. 29, 1882. Married James Purdin Aug. 26, 1899. He was born May 14, 1877; d. Oct. 9, 1905. Three children born to this union.
    1. Herbert Purdin, b. March 2, 1900.
    2. Bessie Gladys Purdin, b. March 1, 1901.
    3. Florence Ethel Purdin, b. Jan. 9, 1903; d. July 9, 1905. On Dec. 6, 1920, Mary Maude Swearingen Purdin married Samuel Johnson. They live in Mowrystown, Ohio.
7. James Cleveland Swearingen, third son and youngest of the seven children of Albert and Sarah Wallace Swearingen, b. Feb. 5, 1884. Married Cora Ethel Pence, Aug. 18, 1904. She was b. Sept. 9, 1881. Five children born to them.
    1. Elca Vada Swearingen, b. Dec. 15, 1905. Married Hillis Earl Shelton, Feb. 9, 1924. One child.
        1. Mary Edith Shelton, b. July 14, 1924. This family lives in Manchester, Ohio.
    2. Bertha Fern Swearingen, b. Feb. 21, 1907; d. April 14, 1907.
    3. Drexel Irene Swearingen, b. Aug. 5, 1908. Married Bennie Sherwood Grooms, Oct. 2, 1926. No children. They live in West Union, Ohio.
    4. Woodrow Marshall Swearingen, b. June 4, 1916.
    5. Dorothy Marie Swearingen, b. Jan. 29, 1919.

2. James Swearingen, second son of Savilla Roush and Peter Swearingen, b. March 1, 1849; d. March 28, 1876. Married Emma Geeslin, July 29, 1869. She was born Jan. 29, 1850, died ——. Three children were born to them.
    1. Ella Catherine Swearingen, oldest child of James and Emma Geeslin Swearingen, b. April 29, 1870. Married Robert Amsey Perry March 6, 1889. He was born March 26, 1866. Ten children were born to them.
        1. Loura Mae Perry, b. Feb. 13, 1890. Married Frederick Howland Pickerell, Oct. 18, 1919. No children. They live at 5653-117th St., Cleveland, Ohio.
        2. Frank Perry, b. Aug. 14, 1892; d. Dec. 19, 1892.
        3. Raymond Albert Perry, b. March 2, 1894. Married Nettie Book May 27, 1917. Three children.
            1. Myra Jane Perry, b. Jan. 20, 1918.
            2. Maurice Albert Perry, b. Aug. 5, 1920.

3. Leyton Wayne Perry, b. Feb. 11, 1922.
This family lives near Bryan, Ohio.

4. Lois Myrtle Perry, b. Sept. 22, 1896.

5. Emma Blanche Perry, b. Jan. 24, 1899. Married Martin Motter, March 5, 1918. Two children born. This family lives in Ney, Ohio.

1. Roger Marvin Motter, b. Dec. 28, 1921.
2. Dorothy Louree Motter, b. Feb. 20, 1923.

6. Gladys Agnes Perry, b. Sept. 17, 1901. Married Roy Brown, Oct. 6, 1923. They live in Bryan, Ohio.

7. Florence Elizabeth Perry, b. Feb. 21, 1905. Married Harold Dreher, Dec. 24, 1924. They live at 12622 Brackland Ave., Cleveland, Ohio.

8. Donald Lavon Perry, b. Oct. 1, 1907. He lives at 12622 Brackland Ave., Cleveland, and is a clerk with the Western Electric Co. in Cleveland, Ohio. (His sister, Lois Myrtle Perry, is also a clerk with this company).

9. Ralph Emerson Perry, b. Nov. 27, 1909.

10. Robert Glenn Perry, b. May 24, 1913.

2. Franklin Homer Swearingen, second child and only son of James and Emma G. Swearingen, b. Oct. 29, 1871. Married Emma Jane Smith, May 31, 1896. She was born April 1, 1878. They live near West Union, Ohio. Six children were born to this union.

1. Robert Allen Swearingen, b. Nov. 4, 1897. Married Margaret Pixley, Feb. 1, 1921. She was born March 17, 1899. They live near West Union, Ohio. Two children were born to them.

1. Homer Swearingen, b. March 14, 1922.
2. Ida Mae Swearingen, b. March 26, 1924.

2. Alber Lee Swearingen, b. Dec. 8, 1900. Married Ida Myrle Hardin, Jan. 24, 1921. She was born Feb. 8, 1904. They also live near West Union, Ohio. Two children were born to them.

1. A Son, born and died Dec. 15, 1921.
2. Marvin Leon Swearingen, b. Jan. 31, 1925.

3. Herman Lewis Swearingen, b. May 17, 1903. Married Ocie Florence Hardin, Sept. 14, 1921. She was born Sept. 22, 1902. They live in Manchester, Ohio. Four children were born to them.

1. Roy Francis Swearingen, b. May 1, 1923.
2. Elizabeth Murl Swearingen, b. June 23, 1924.
3. Bessie Elinor Swearingen, b. Oct. 28, 1925.
4. Lora Eileen Swearingen, b. May 13, 1927.

4. James Marvin Swearingen, b. March 9, 1908.

5. Mary Esta Swearingen, b. April 9, 1911.

6. Glenna Blanche Swearingen, b. Feb. 5, 1920.

3. Minnie Belle Swearingen, second daughter and youngest child of James and Emma G. Swearingen, b. Jan. 29, 1874. Married Sherman Leroy Mosier, Nov. 29, 1891. He was born April 23,

1866. They live at West Union, Ohio. One son was born to them.

1. Wilbur Robinson Mosier, b. Jan. 9, 1893. Married Maude Elinor Ellis, March 2, 1915. They also live in West Union, Ohio. Three children were born to them.

    1. Lloyd Edward Mosier, b. May 1, 1919.
    2. Mary Evelyn Mosier, b. Oct. 3, 1921.
    3. Lou Eva Mosier, b. Aug. 17, 1924.

3. Catherine Swearingen, oldest daughter of Savilla Roush and Peter Swearingen, b. Oct. 2, 1852; d. June 16, 1927. Married James Redmond, February 20, 1873. He was born May 13, 1848. They live in West Union, Ohio. Nine children were born to them.

    1. Willis Herschel Redmond, b. Jan. 31, 1874. Married Mary Bentley, July 25, 1900. She was born Nov. 24, 1878. Three children born. They live in Manchester, Ohio.

        1. James Allen Redmond, b. Sept. 8, 1901. Married Mary Edna Kirkpatrick, 1918. She was born Jan. 11, 1902. They live in Manchester, Ohio. Two children born.

            1. Thomas Herschel Redmond, b. Feb. 10, 1920.
            2. Doris Helen Redmond, b. Aug. 16, 1924.

            James A. Redmond graduated from Bentonville, Ohio, high school in 1916; attended Normal at West Union, Ohio, and has been teaching for a number of years.

        2. William Loren Redmond, b. June 24, 1905. Married Osa Mae Hamilton, Jan. 1, 1924. She was born Jan. 25, 1904. No children were born. They live in Winchester, Ohio.

        3. Eva Lucille Redmond, b. Aug. 26, 1916.

    2. Emma Redmond, second child and oldest daughter of Catherine Swearingen and James Redmond, b. Nov. 5, 1876; d. Jan. 4, 1908. She married Edward Tumbleson, Feb. 17, 1899. Four children born to this union.

        1. Leslie Tumbleson, b. Jan. 12, 1900.
        2. Katie Tumbleson, b. ——, d.——. Married Glenn Gaskins. They live at 1205 Edie Road, Cleveland, Ohio, and have one child. (Name unknown).

        3. Nellie Ruth Tumbleson, b. Feb. 16, 1904. Married William Theodore Young, Nov. 7, 1924. He was born Oct. 1, 1906. They live in Manchester, Ohio. One child born.

            1. Naomi Ruth Young, b. Jan. 31, 1925; d. Feb. 4, 1925.

        4. Henry Albert Tumbleson, b. May 18, 1906. He and his brother, Leslie Tumbleson, live at 308 Madison Ave., Albany, N. Y.

    3. Norvia Redmond, second son of James and Catherine Swearingen Redmond, b. May 13, 1878. Married Florence Gaffin, Feb. 23, 1903. She was born April 12, 1875. One child was born to them.

        1. Roy A. Redmond, b. May 9, 1904. Graduated from Manchester high school. Attended Wilmington College and the University of Chicago. Taught three years in rural schools. Also received Business and Commercial training at the Athenaeum Teachers University of Commerce at Ft. Wayne, Ind.

4. Elijah Patterson Redmond, third son of James and Catherine Swearingen Redmond, b. Feb. 20, 1880.

5. Mary Edith Redmond, b. March 25, 1882. Married George Close Roush, Oct. 3, 1901. He was born April 24, 1871. They live in West Union, Ohio. (cf. Robert Samuel line for George Close Roush). Five children were born to them.

    1. Eva Mildred Roush, b. Aug. 15, 1902; d. Feb. 5, 1904.
    2. Alton Shirley Roush, b. Feb. 21, 1904.
    3. Adrian Bruce Roush, b. Oct. 14, 1909.
    4. Ralph Irwin Roush, b. Dec. 1, 1914.
    5. Bettie Ione Roush, b. May 20, 1924.

6. Eva Belle Redmond, third daughter of James and Catherine Swearingen Redmond, b. Sept. 27, 1884. Married Omar B. Ellis, Dec. 31, 1903. He was born Oct. 12, 1882. They live at West Union, Ohio. Two children were born to them.

    1. Harmon Wayne Ellis, b. Oct. 21, 1910.
    2. Velma Dee Ellis, b. Feb. 19, 1905. Married Cecil Gaston Leonard, June 20, 1923. He was born Oct. 22, 1904. They also live at West Union, Ohio. One child born to them.

        1. Hubert Wayne Ellis Leonard, b. Jan. 11, 1924.

7. Ella Redmond, fourth daughter of James and Catherine Swearingen Redmond, b. July 3, 1887. Married Ivan Brumbley, Jan. 15, 1908. He was born June 21, 1887. They live at 6735 Murrey Ave., Cincinnati, Ohio. Four children were born to this union.

    1. Marion Brumbley, b. Oct. 13, 1908.
    2. Kathryn Brumbley, b. Oct. 22, 1910.
    3. Donald Brumbley, b. Dec. 5, 1912.
    4. King Brumbley, b. May 4, 1918.

8. Bessie Faye Redmond, fifth daughter of James and Catherine Swearingen Redmond, twin to Maude M. Redmond, b. March 28, 1891. Married Jess Monroe Bailey, March 27, 1910. He was born July 28, 1887. They live in West Union, Ohio. Six children were born to them.

    1. Chester Lavon Bailey, b. Dec. 18, 1910.
    2. Gladys Mae Bailey, b. April 25, 1913.
    3. Harold Olen Bailey, b. April 25, 1915.
    4. Effie Florence Bailey, b. Feb. 12, 1918.
    5. Mary Edyth Bailey, b. Aug. 26, 1919.
    6. Mildred Pauline Bailey, b. Aug. 5, 1921.

9. Maude M. Redmond, youngest child of James and Catherine Swearingen Redmond, the twin of Bessie Faye Redmond, b. March 28, 1891. Married Wilson Stevenson, Dec. 25, 1909. He was born Jan. 2, 1891. They live in West Union, Ohio. Five children were born to them.

    1. Raymond Lloyd Stevenson, b. Sept. 27, 1910; d. Oct. 4, 1919.
    2. Elbert Lee Stevenson, b. April 21, 1912.
    3. Beulah Faye Stevenson, b. July 17, 1914.
    4. Elma Ruth Stevenson, b. Oct. 4, 1924.
    5. Mary Evelyn Stevenson, b. July 17, 1927.

4. Eli Swearingen, third son of Savilla Roush and Peter Swearingen, b. Jan. 11, 1860. Married Sarah Belle Wallace, Dec. 3, 1886. She was born Jan. 14, 1861. They live in West Union, Ohio. Five children were born to them.

1. Grover Edward Swearingen, b. Feb. 22, 1887. Married Mary Aldred, Oct., 1909. She was born May 7, 1890. Five children were born to them. This family lives in West Union, Ohio.

    1. Bliss Swearingen, b. May 22, 1910.
    2. Verlin Swearingen, b. May 8, 1912.
    3. Wendell Swearingen, b. Feb. 14, 1916.
    4. Lois Swearingen, b. Dec. 3, 1919.
    5. Grover Lee Swearingen, b. April 7, 1924.

2. Any Nelson Swearingen, second child of Eli and Sarah Wallace Swearingen, b. Jan. 28, 1889. Married Anna Shipley in 1913. She was born Oct. 27, 1892. Four children were born to them. This family is in West Union.

    1. Vergie Swearingen, b. Sept. 27, 1914.
    2. Madonna Swearingen, b. Sept. 10, 1916.
    3. Eileen Swearingen, b. Nov. 12, 1918.
    4. Ruby Swearingen, b. Feb. 5, 1922.

3. Ida Swearingen, first daughter of Eli and Sarah Wallace Swearingen, b. Sept. 7, 1891. Married Luther Fisher, Dec. 23, 1909. He was born March 30, 1883. Six children were born to them. This family lives in Decatur, Ohio.

    1. Lola Fisher, b. Dec. 17, 1910.
    2. Elroy Fisher, b. Dec. 15, 1912.
    3. Melvin Fisher, b. Dec. 4, 1916.
    4. Rosetta Fisher, b. Jan. 29, 1919.
    5. Wayne Fisher, b. April 27, 1922.
    6. Lloyd Fisher, b. Nov. 26, 1924.

4. Clara Swearingen, second daughter of Eli and Sarah Wallace Swearingen, b. Jan. 25, 1893. Married Whitfield Fisher, Dec. 25, 1910. He was born March 5, 1890 and died Jan. 6, 1923. The family lives near Winchester, Ohio. Seven children were born to them.

    1. Granville Fisher, b. Nov. 23, 1911.
    2. Lorine Fisher, b. Sept. 8, 1913.
    3. Beulah Fisher, b. Sept. 15, 1915.
    4. Mary Fisher, b. June 4, 1917.
    5. Cletis Fisher, b. March 31, 1919.
    6. Roy Lee Fisher, b. March 10, 1921.
    7. Fred Fisher, b. Dec. 1, 1922.

5. Lola Swearingen, youngest child of Eli and Sarah Wallace Swearingen, b. March 1, 1895. Married Oliver Berry, March 24, 1910. He was born Nov. 16, 1889. They live in Winchester, Ohio. Four children were born to them.

    1. Heloise Berry, b. May 12, 1911.
    2. Leta Berry, b. Aug. 23, 1913.
    3. Glenn Berry, b. July 4, 1916.
    4. Thelma Berry, b. May 5, 1925.

5. David W. Swearingen, fourth son of Savilla Roush and Peter Swearingen, b. Aug. 8, 1862; d. May 25, 1910. Married Louella Copple, Sept. 13, 1883. She was born Nov. 9, 1858. Four children were born to them. The family lives near Winchester, Ohio.

    1. John Peter Swearingen, b. June 5, 1884.
    2. Clemet Albert Swearingen, b. Sept. 12, 1885. Belongs to the K. of P. and also I. O. O. F.

3. Orval Swearingen, b. Nov. 21, 1886. Married Anna Eckman, June, 1909. Six children were born to them. The family lives in Winchester, Ohio.

    1. Eunice Swearingen, b. June, 1910.
    2. Ruth Swearingen, b. Aug., 1912,
    3. Marion Swearingen, b. March, 1914.
    4. Earl Swearingen, b. Nov., 1916.
    5. Nell Swearingen, b. May, 1919.
    6. Pauline Swearingen, b. Nov., 1926.

4. Bessie Swearingen, b. Jan. 8, 1878; d. Mar. 27, 1914.

6. Rebecca Ann Swearingen, second daughter of Savilla Roush and Peter Swearingen, b. in 1865. Married John Henry Pyle, Dec. 10, 1882. He was born Aug. 25, 1860. Four children were born to them. This family lives near Manchester.

    1. Gertrude Pyle, b. 1884. Married Tell Gaffin, Jan. 12, 1901. Two children were born to this union. This family lives in West Union, Ohio.

        1. Edna Gaffin, b. April 11, 1901. Married George Hannah April 12, 1920. One child. They live near West Union, Ohio.

            1. Elwood Hannah, b. July 22, 1921.

        2. Hodson Gaffin, b. Aug. 17, 1903. Married Mary Alice Lockhart, May 6, 1925. They live in Manchester, Ohio.

    2. Grace Pyle, second daughter of Rebecca Ann Swearingen and John Henry Pyle, b. Feb. 2, 1886; d. Sept. 4, 1927. Married Parnell Brown, May 31, 1909. He was born June 3, 1886. Six children were born to them. This family lives near Belfast, Ohio.

        1. Infant, b. July 24, 1911; d. July 24, 1911.
        2. Darwin Brown, b. Sept. 5, 1913; d. Sept. 11, 1913.
        3. John Henry Brown, b. Nov. 6, 1914.
        4. Elgar Parnell Brown, b. Oct. 2, 1918.
        5. Betty Bernice Brown, b. Feb. 2, 1920.
        6. Fredda Jeanette Brown, b. Nov. 16, 1924.

    3. Alva Pyle, oldest son of Rebecca Ann Swearingen and John Henry Pyle, b. May 27, 1888. Married Sallie Pence Sept. 24, 1907. She was born June 4, 1893. This family lives at 524 Second St., Portsmouth, Ohio. Three children were born to them.

        1. Harold Pyle, b. Feb. 9, 1910.
        2. Gladys Pyle, b. Dec. 29, 1913.
        3. Dorothy Pyle, b. Aug. 25, 1915.

    4. William E. Pyle, second son and youngest child of Rebecca Ann Swearingen and John Henry Pyle, b. Oct. 8, 1889. Married Katherine E. Sinninger, Feb. 22, 1912. She was born Nov. 13, 1887 and was a teacher prior to her marriage. They live near Manchester, Ohio. Five children were born to them.

        1. Wilma Grace Pyle, b. March 8, 1913.
        2. Don Allen Pyle, b. Nov. 14, 1914.
        3. Zola Lou Pyle, b. Feb. 3, 1919.
        4. John Tell Pyle, b. May 17, 1921.
        5. Elizabeth Gertrude Pyle, b. July 20, 1924.

John Henry Pyle married Rachel E. Roush in 1893, daughter of Squire Roush (Permenias line). Nine children were born to them, making John Henry Pyle the father of thirteen children. (Cf. Michael, Permenias Squire Roush line).

7. William Swearingen, fifth son of Savilla Roush and Peter Swearingen, b. July 15, 1870. Married Frances McNutt, Sept. 10, 1892. She was born Oct. 2, 1868. Four children were born to this union.

    1. Charles Swearingen, b. Oct. 31, 1894.
    2. Alma Swearingen, b. July 24, 1900.
    3. Ennis Swearingen, b. March 31, 1904.
    4. Joseph Swearingen, b. Dec. 27, 1907.

8. Emma Essie Swearingen, third daughter and youngest child of Savilla Roush and Peter Swearingen, b. March 1, 1874; d. Sept., 1900. Married Lafayette A. Gaffin, Oct. 15, 1890. He was born April 15, 1870; d. Nov. 2, 1919. Three children were born to them.

    1. Rena Jane Gaffin, b. June 16, 1892.
    2. Bertha Mae Gaffin, b. June 3, 1894. Married Allen Geeslin, Jan. 6, 1915. He was born Jan. 31, 1892. Three children were born to them.

        1. Lafie Allen Geeslin, b. Nov. 30, 1915.
        2. Clarence Lee Geeslin, b. Jan. 6, 1919.
        3. Sarah Gladys Geeslin, b. May 6, 1921.

    3. Wesley Pierce Gaffin, b. Jan. 4, 1899. Married Nellie Lemons, Nov. 19, 1919. She was born June 4, 1898. They live at 1654 Gallia Ave., Portsmouth, Ohio. One child born to them.

        1. Thelma Mae Gaffin, b. July 11, 1921.

2. Huldah Ann Roush, second daughter of Dobbins and Mary Smith Roush, b. about 1833; d. ——. Married first time to a man by the name of Bennett. One child was born to this union.

    1. Mary Bennett, b. ——; d. ——. Married James Frame. Three children were born to them.

        1. Bertha Frame. Married a Duncan.
        2. Don Frame.
        3. William Frame.

Huldah Roush married a second time to a man named Wamacks. Four children were born to them.

    1. Stephen Wamacks, b. ——; d. ——. Married Laura Tumbleson. Information concerning this family is entirely lacking.

    2. Marinda Wamacks, b. ——; d. ——. Married Silas Staggs. A son and a daughter were born, but their whereabouts are unknown.

    3. Patterson Wamacks, b. ——; d. ——. Married Lydia Thoroman. Five children born to this union. This family lives at Ripley, Ohio.

        1. Dorsey Wamacks.
        2. Mary Agness Wamacks, b. Dec. 28, 1882. Married William Martin Wikoff, Sept. 9, 1902. He was born April 29, 1876. They live in Bentonville, Ohio. Nine children were born to them.
            1. Dwight Dillon Wikoff, b. June 7, 1904.
            2. Marvin Raymond Wikoff, b. Oct. 29, 1905.
            3. Arthur Gleason Wikoff, b. Nov. 28, 1907; d. Nov. 20, 1909.
            4. Elroy Lucas Wikoff, b. Jan. 15, 1909.
            5. Don Emerson Wikoff, b. Aug. 9, 1911.

6. Harold Victor Wikoff, b. Oct. 29, 1913.
7. Doris Adalaide Wikoff, b. Jan. 31, 1915.
8. William Junior Wikoff, b. Jan. 28, 1919.
9. Byson Saegar Wikoff, b. Nov. 11, 1921.

4. Edward Wamacks, b. ——; d. ——. Married Fannie Adamson. He is a retired policeman and lives in Ingleside Ave., Cincinnati, Ohio. One child was born to this union.

   1. John Wamacks.

3. Catherine Roush, third daughter of Dobbins and Mary Smith Roush, b. in 1835; d. May 1, 1857. Married Carey Flaugher in 1856. He lives in Winchester, Ohio. One child was born to this union.

   1. Permenias Roush Flaugher, b. May 1, 1857.

4. Permenias Roush, only son and youngest child of Dobbins and Mary Smith Roush, b. Nov. 11, 1836; d. Aug. 25, 1916. Fought in the Civil War, Co. B, 4th Ohio Battery. Married Rachel Redman in 1858. She was born Aug. 5, 1834, and died May 10, 1910. Seven children were born to them.

   1. Mary Ann Roush, b. July 7, 1857.

   2. Amzi Campbell Roush, b. Oct. 31, 1859. Married Mary E. Copple, Sept. 13, 1883. She was born June 11, 1860. Five children were born. The parents live in Muncie, Ill.

      1. Ella Roush, b. Aug. 6, 1884, m. Bert McCarty May 14, 1907; live in Danville, Ill. and are members of the First Christian church of Danville.

         1. Elizabeth Jane McCarty, b. Sept. 2, 1912.

      2. Arch Roush, b. March 28, 1886, lives in Sacramento, California.
      3. Bertha Roush, b. May 21, 1888.
      4. Guy Roush, b. Oct. 1, 1890, lives in Sacramento, California.
      5. Bernie Roush, b. Oct. 30, 1892, m. Alma Warner, a public school teacher of Muncie, Ill., Aug. 21, 1915, and lives in Chicago, Ill.

         1. Georgianna Roush, b. March 31, 1920.
         2. Joe Allen Roush, b. May 13, 1924.

   3. Ellen Roush, b. Sept. 3, 1861. Lives in Watseka, Ill.
   4. William S. Roush, b. Jan. 16, 1864. Lives in Denver, Colo.
   5. Jane Roush, b. 1866; d. 1902.
   6. Albert Roush, b. 1868. Lives in Dalton, Ill.
   7. Oscar Roush, b. 1870. Lives in Chicago Heights, Ill.

7. PHILIP ROUSH, seventh son of Michael and Mary S. Frye Roush, b. May 27, 1809; d. May 27, 1849. Married Lydia McDaniel about 1830 or 1831. She was born about 1812 and died July 8, 1849. Nine children were born to this union.

   1. Samuel Roush, no information.

   2. William Roush, no information.

   3. Michael Roush, son of Philip and Lydia Roush, b. Nov. 2, 1839; d. March 1, 1914. Married Nancy Jane Curtis, May 5, 1864. She was born May 27, 1841; died Nov. 6, 1923. Three children were born to them.

      1. Clara Roush, daughter of Michael and Nancy J. Curtis Roush, b. Feb. 8, 1865. Married Benjamin F. Howell, Sept. 19, 1895. He was born Dec. 15, 1860; died Oct. 27, 1923. Three children were born to them.

1. Ruby Jane Howell, b. July 4, 1896; d. July 24, 1898.
2. Lee Roy Howell, b. 1899; d. 1913.
3. Foster Harover Howell, b. 1905. Married Ethel Trotter, 1922. One child born to this union.

    1. Gerald Rodney Howell, b. Oct. 29, 1923; d. 1926.

2. Samuel H. Roush, son of Michael and Nancy Curtis Roush, b. Feb. 12, 1868. Married Uretta Howell, March 4, 1897. She was born Sept. 9, 1868. Two children were born to them.

    1. Wylie Kirker Roush, b. Oct. 31, 1897. Married Mary Belle Day, Oct. 18, 1923. She was born Feb. 16, 1905; d. March 17, 1926. No children. Wylie Kirker Roush lives at Ripley, Ohio.

    2. Florence Hazel Roush, b. April 25, 1901. Married Martin P. Swearingen, April 30, 1920. He was born May 27, 1896. No children. They live in Ripley, Ohio. Martin P. Swearingen served in France and Belgium during the World War in the Boccarat, Avocourt and Pannes sectors; Meuse-Argonne offensive, Ypres-Lys, first and second offensives. He was "over there" from June 15, 1918 to March 31, 1919. Served in Company L, First Ohio Infantry from June 4, 1917 to Oct. 16, 1917. Served in Company C, 146 O. V. I. from Oct. 16, 1917 to April 13, 1919, when he received an honorable discharge.

3. Reuben Martin Roush, b. Mar. 5, 1871.

4. Rachael Roush, oldest daughter of Philip and Lydia Roush. No information.

5. Mary Roush, second daughter of Philip and Lydia Roush. No information.

6. India Ann Roush, third daughter of Philip and Lydia Roush, b. July 8, 1849; d. July 8, 1849.

7. Sarah Jane Roush, fourth daughter of Philip and Lydia Roush, b. Oct. 12, 1842; d. Dec. 17, 1920. Married Thomas Emmett Wallace, March 13, 1867. He was born April 1, 1840; died Aug. 11, 1922. Seven children were born to this union.

    1. Laura Ellen Wallace, b. Aug. 30, 1868. Married Tyra Bryan, Dec. 4, 1886. He was born March 6, 1861. They live in Cuba, O. Seven children were born to this union.

        1. William Emmett Bryan, b. Oct. 23, 1887. Married Louise Jones, Oct. 20, 1906. She was born Feb. 3, 1888. Three children were born to them. This family lives in Cuba, Ohio.

            1. Hazel Reba Bryan, b. May 27, 1907.
            2. Floyd Thomas Bryan, b. March 12, 1910.
            3. Virgil Tyra Bryan, b. Feb. 17, 1914.

        2. Sarah Frances Bryan, b. Dec. 9, 1889; d. Aug. 24, 1897.

        3. Ida Mae Bryan, b. May 18, 1891. Married James Taylor. He was born June 9, 1891. They live in Cuba, Ohio. One child was born.

            1. Velma Taylor, b. Dec. 29, 1909. Married Albert Baker, Feb. 12, 1927.

        4. Albert Roscoe Bryan, b. Nov. 12, 1893.

        5. Josephine Bryan, b. July 28, 1897. Married Eldon Holmes, July 25, 1913. He was born May 2, 1891. They live in Cuba, Ohio. One child.

            1. Raymond Waldo Holmes, b. June 21, 1915.

6. Clara Belle Bryan, b. Aug. 6, 1900. Married Clarence Hesler, Oct. 16, 1924. He was born April 1, 1900. They live in Cuba, Ohio. No children.

7. Herman Marshall Bryan, b. Sept. 24, 1903. Married Lucy Goodwin, Feb. 14, 1924. She was born June 24, 1902. They live in Cuba, Ohio. Two children were born to them.

    1. Hazel Lucille Bryan, b. Feb. 11, 1924.
    2. Gladys Maxine Bryan, b. Oct. 11, 1926.

2. Lydia Catherine Wallace, second daughter of Sarah Jane Roush and Thomas Emmett Wallace, b. March 18, 1870; d. Jan. 24, 1914. Married Gilbert Edwards. Eight children were born to this union.

    1. Olen Emmett Edwards, died in infancy.

    2. Anna Mae Edwards, b. Feb. 16, 1892. Married Joseph Sherman Williams, May 19, 1910. He was born Dec. 23, 1870. They live in Winchester, Ohio. Seven children:

        1. Stella Murl Williams, b. March 26, 1911.
        2. Floyd Edward Williams, b. Oct. 18, 1913.
        3. Inez Abi Williams, b. June 30, 1915.
        4. George B. Williams, b. Jan. 24, 1917.
        5. Bertha Lola Williams, b. May 21, 1920; d. Nov. 29, 1920.
        6. William Willard Williams, b. Nov. 16, 1921.
        7. Ruby Frances Williams, b. March 11, 1924.

    3. George Earl Edwards, b. Sept. 10, 1894.

    4. Marshall Vern Edwards, b. Aug. 10, 1896.

    5. Elsie Pearl Edwards, b. April 12, 1898. Married George Amos Wilson, Feb. 13, 1917. He was born July 2, 1878. Five children were born.

        1. Roy Eugene Brown, b. 1915, her child by a former marriage.
        2. Minor Ellsworth Wilson, b. Feb. 18, 1918.
        3. Mary Kathrine Wilson, b. Feb. 19, 1920; d. Aug. 25, 1927.
        4. Helen Marjory Wilson, b. Dec. 8, 1921.
        5. Anna Buryl Wilson, b. March 18, 1924.

    6. Virgil Orval Edwards, b. Feb. 25, 1900.

    7. Roy Eystle Edwards, b. 1902; died when ten days old.

    8. Hester Jane Edwards, b. July 23, 1906; d. Aug. 9, 1911.

3. Permelia Ann Wallace, third daughter of Sarah Jane Roush and Thomas Emmett Wallace, b. Feb. 21, 1872; d. Jan. 28, 1890.

4. Mary Emmaline Wallace, fourth daughter of Sarah Jane Roush and Thomas Emmett Wallace, b. Aug. 2, 1874. Married Thomas Clifton Cooper, April 27, 1895. He was born Nov. 3, 1876. They live in Ripley, Ohio. Ten children were born to them.

    1. Birdie Lucille Cooper, b. June 22, 1896. Married Fred Childrey, Sept. 25, 1924. They live at Trinity, Ky.

    2. Amy Laura Cooper, b. Feb. 19, 1898. Married Ezra Wilson Black, Nov. 28, 1913. He was born Nov. 7, 1892. Eight children were born to them.

1. Ralph Edwin Black, b. March 28, 1914.
2. Lulu Faye Black, b. March 27, 1916.
3. Woodrow Wilson Black, b. July 27, 1918; d. Feb. 2, 1919.
4. Clifton Lloyd Black, a twin, b. April 23, 1920.
5. William Floyd Black, a twin, b. April 23, 1920.
6. Bessie Mae Black, b. July 11, 1922.
7. Ezra Junior Black, b. Oct. 8, 1924.
8. Robert Lelon Black, b. July 22, 1926.

3. Elsie Josephine Cooper, b. July 4, 1900. Married Norval Verner Bowman, March 26, 1919. They live near Ripley, Ohio. One child was born to them.

   1. Evelyn Gertrude Bowman, b. Oct. 30, 1923.

4. William Marshall Cooper, b. Feb. 19, 1903. Married Blanche Brown, July 1, 1922. She was born March 4, 1901. They live near Ripley, Ohio. One child was born.

   1. Forest Emerson Cooper, b. Oct. 28, 1922.

5. Emmet Lee Cooper, b. April 12, 1905. Married Edna Lorena Moore, May 27, 1924. She was born Nov. 3, 1903. They live near Ripley, Ohio. Two children were born.

   1. Mary Helen Cooper, b. Jan. 24, 1925.
   2. Betty Eileen Cooper, b. May 2, 1926.

6. Stella Blanche Cooper, a twin, b. May 14, 1908. Married Thomas Wills, Feb. 3, 1925. They live at Trinity, Ky. One child born to them.

   1. Carol Thomas Wills, b. May 4, 1926.

7. Nellie Mae Cooper, a twin, b. May 14, 1908. Married Ralph Edward Tumbleson, Dec. 31, 1925. He was born June 11, 1907. One child. They live at Ripley, Ohio.

   1. Jesse William Tumbleson, b. Sept. 8, 1926.

8. Bessie Agnes Cooper, b. Feb. 15, 1911; d. Aug. 22, 1912.

9. John Wilson Cooper, b. Feb. 10, 1913.

10. George Clifton Cooper, b. March 22, 1915.

5. David Marshall Wallace, oldest son of Sarah Jane Roush and Thomas E. Wallace, b. Feb. 27, 1877. Married Mary Elizabeth Wagoner, March 8, 1905. She was born Feb. 18, 1889. They live in Winchester, Ohio. Seven children were born to them.

   1. Harvey Allen Wallace, b. June 15, 1907.
   2. Amy Edna Wallace, b. June 7, 1909.
   3. Isa Vedella Wallace, b. Aug. 13, 1912.
   4. Harry Foster Wallace, b. Sept. 14, 1914.
   5. Jacob Alford Wallace, b. Dec. 24, 1916.
   6. Silvester James Wallace, b. Aug. 3, 1919.
   7. Wesley Briton Wallace, b. Sept. 11, 1923.

6. Cora Belle Wallace, fifth daughter of Sarah Jane Roush and Thomas Emmet Wallace, b. July 12, 1879. Married Robert Prescott Howell, a Spanish-American War Veteran, March 5, 1896. He was born Aug. 9, 1874. They live in Manchester, Ohio. One child was born to them.

1. Oscar Raymond Howell, b. July 27, 1896. He is a World War Veteran. Married Marie Katherine Nelson, April 26, 1919. She was born Jan. 30, 1899; died March 1, 1924. Two children were born to this union.

    1. Charles Raymond Howell, b. June 5, 1920.
    2. Martha Katherine Howell, b. Dec. 5, 1922.

    Oscar Howell married again to Mrs. Esta Frances Shipley, Oct. 17, 1925. She was born Aug. 27, 1903. One child born to this union.

    1. Bobby Donald Howell, b. Nov. 10, 1926.

7. James Robert Wallace, youngest child of Sara Jane Roush and Thomas E. Wallace, b. Sept. 17, 1883; d. Sept. 10, 1884.

8. Lydia Roush, fifth daughter of Philip and Lydia Roush. Married a man by the name of Watson. No descent.

9. Casandra Roush, sixth daughter and youngest child of Philip and Lydia Roush, married a man by the name of Kirkpatrick. No descent.

8. ROBERT SAMUEL ROUSH, eighth and youngest son of Michael and Savilla Frye Roush, b. March 6, 1814; d. Feb. 10, 1903. Married Mary Ann Hook, 1837. She was born April 25, 1818 and died Jan. 3, 1892. Nine children were born to this union.

1. Dobbins Roush, oldest son of Robert Samuel and Mary Ann Hook Roush, b. Nov. 11, 1838; d. July 14, 1869. Married Kathryn Finney, 1858. She was born Oct. 5, 1834. Three children were born to this union.

1. Melissa Roush, oldest daughter of Dobbins and Kathryn F. Roush, b. July 2, 1859. Married Winfield Scott McNeal, June 20, 1877. He was born Nov. 16, 1853 and died Sept. 23, 1921. Seven children born to this union.

    1. Minnie Pearl McNeal, b. May 24, 1878. Married Alonzo Thayer, Feb. 22, 1898. Seven children were born to this union. Mr. Thayer lives in Cold Water, Michigan.

        Children:

        1. Milo Winfield Thayer, b. Dec. 31, 1899.
        2. Charles Earl Thayer, b. Feb. 14, 1902.
        3. Kenneth Lynn Thayer, b. Feb. 1, 1904.
        4. Vivian Thayer, b. Jan. 12, 1908.
        5. Venus Thayer, b. June 24, 1912.
        6. Elwyn Robert Thayer, b. Aug. 10, 1914.
        7. Erwin Wayne Thayer, b. Oct. 4, 1916.

    2. Emma Ellen McNeal, b. Feb. 22, 1881; d. Jan. 11, 1893.

    3. Clarence Holmes McNeal, b. Sept. 26, 1882.

    4. Nettie Grace McNeal, b. Aug. 24, 1885.

    5. Stella Myrtle McNeal, b. March 18, 1888.

    6. Charles Earle McNeal, b. Jan. 31, 1891.

    7. Glenn Everett McNeal, b. Jan. 31, 1898.

2. Anna Mary Roush, second daughter of Dobbins and Kathryn F. Roush, b. Jan. 16, 1864, d. Oct. 10, 1864.

Melissa Roush McNeal is still living and married a second time to Lew Jackson, Nov. 2, 1925. They live at Hopeston, Ill.

3. Robert William Roush, youngest child and only son of Dobbins and Kathryn F. Roush, b. Aug. 14, 1866; d. March 1, 1897. Married Alice Lowe, July 4, 1888. She was born Feb. 15, 1868. She was married a second time to a Mr. Cole and lives in Manchester, Ohio. Three children were born to the first union.

    1. Daisy Wittermeyer Roush, b. May 27, 1889. Married Homer DeMint, Sept. 5, 1904. He was born March 17, 1883. Five children were born to this union.

        1. Nellie Elizabeth DeMint, b. July 17, 1905. Married Samuel J. Hall, April 13, 1922. He was born Dec. 26, 1892. They live in Ironton, Ohio. Two children were born.

            1. Samuel J. Hall, Jr., b. Feb. 11, 1923.
            2. George B. Hall, b. Jan. 31, 1925.

        2. Robert E. DeMint, b. June 9, 1907. Married Mary Margaret Yates, March 23, 1926. She was born May 10, 1906. They, with their one child, live in Manchester.

            1. Robert Pierce DeMint, b. July 19, 1926.

        3. Charles Sidney DeMint, b. Sept. 14, 1909.

        4. Albert DeMint, b. May 27, 1912.

        5. Willis DeMint, b. July 17, 1915.

    Daisy Wittermeyer Roush married for her second husband Samuel A. Walker Oct. 6, 1916. He was born June 14, 1870. With their family they live in Manchester, Ohio.

        1. Buetin Walker, b. June 14, 1918.
        2. Joseph Walker, b. Aug. 14, 1922.

    2. Wilbur Roush, son of Robert William Roush, b. March 7, 1892.

    3. Kate Stevenson Roush, second daughter and youngest child of Robert William Roush, b. March 14, 1894; d. Aug. 9, 1914. Married Edward Yates, Oct. 5, 1907. He was born Jan. 19, 1886. Four children were born to them. This family lives in Manchester, Ohio.

        1. Arthur Yates, b. Feb. 24, 1908.
        2. Mamie Yates, b. Dec. 23, 1909.
        3. Roy Yates, b. Nov. 3, 1911.
        4. Alma Yates, b. Nov. 7, 1913.

Dobbins Roush married again and took as his second wife, Eliza Ann Vane, Jan. 10, 1869. She was born Aug. 24, 1849 and died Nov. 8, 1915. One child was born to this union.

    1. Mary Emma Roush, b. Jan. 13, 1870; d. Oct. 7, 1922. Married Charles B. Wedding, Feb. 7, 1886. He was born April 8, 1863. Five children were born to this union.

        6. Leona Wedding, b. May 3, 1887; d. Aug. 3, 1887.

        2. Alberta Vane Wedding, b. Nov. 8, 1889; d. July 5, 1924. Married Isaac N. Johnson, March 17, 1923. He was born Aug. 28, 1887. No descent.

        3. Anna Mary Wedding, b. June 18, 1892. Married Albert Sinninger, Feb. 25, 1911. He was born April 10, 1892. Four children born to them.

1. Emma Florence Sinninger, b. March 11, 1912.
2. Edythe Woodford Sinninger, b. May 29, 1913.
3. Charles Albert Sinninger, b. Jan. 10, 1923.
4. Ellen Alberta Sinninger, b. Nov. 20, 1925.

4. Dobbins Henry Wedding, b. Jan. 11, 1896. Married Beulah D. Fausler, Aug. 9, 1916. They live in Maysville, Ky., as do the other members of the Wedding family. Two children were born to this union.

   1. Deloss Wedding, b. Oct. 28, 1918.
   2. Margaret A. Wedding, b. Nov. 26, 1923.

5. Margaret E. Wedding, b. Jan. 22, 1899; d. Dec. 12, 1901.

2. Elizabeth Roush, only daughter of Robert Samuel and Mary Ann Hook Roush, b. Oct. 31, 1840; d. Sept. 7, 1905. Married Peter Horra Wallace, July 10, 1864. He was born Aug. 25, 1837, and died March 26, 1915. No descent.

3. James Polk Roush, second son of Robert Samuel and Mary Ann Hook Roush, b. Dec. 29, 1842; d. July 17, 1909. Married Caroline McNulty. James Polk Roush was born in Sprigg Twp., Adams Co., Ohio and during all but the last ten years of his life gave his attention to farming. He conducted a dry goods and grocery business in Bentonville, and served two terms as Treasurer of Sprigg Twp., being first elected in 1899. He was known far and near as an upright man, and, like his forefathers, was an ardent Democrat. Five children were born.

   1. Ida Mae Roush, b. March 27, 1865. Married Thomas Sinninger, Sept. 15, 1885. He was born Sept. 25, 1861. Having no children of their own, they adopted a little child, Marie Spears Sinninger, b. Jan. 17, 1908.

2. Anna Roush, b. Jan. 17, 1867. Married James Sinninger, Feb. 6, 1889. He was born Sept. 15, 1865. They live near Manchester, Ohio. She is a life member of the Roush Family Association, and has been one of our most aggressive workers in the development of this history. She is responsible for the genealogy of this Michael Roush line. The Adams County Roush Reunion has made her secretary, which position she fills with honor to her family. She exemplifies the deep religious convictions of her ancestors. She has kept in full touch with the progress of the family organization by attending the national and local Reunions. Three children were born to them.

   1. Minnie Mae Sinninger, b. Feb. 19, 1890; d. Oct. 12, 1903.
   2. Frank McClelland Sinninger, b. Oct. 4, 1891. Married Iva Myrtle Bryan, a descendant of Daniel Boone and his wife, Rebecca Bryan Boone, on Oct. 3, 1917. She was born May 27, 1896. Four children were born to this union.

      1. Wilma Mae Sinninger, b. Aug. 9, 1918.
      2. Wendell Boyd Sinninger, b. July 15, 1921.
      3. Wayne Junior Sinninger, a twin, b. Oct. 23, 1923.
      4. Wanda Jean, a twin, b. Oct. 23; d. Feb. 27, 1924.

   3. Lydia Maude Sinninger, b. March 31, 1898. Married William Layman Spohn, Nov. 29, 1916. He was born June 26, 1892; died Jan. 2, 1923. He was a graduate of Portsmouth Business College, and his wife a graduate of Bentonville, Ohio, high school. No children.

3. Eliza Jane Roush, daughter of James Polk Roush, sister to Ida Mae Roush and Anna Roush, b. Aug. 17, 1869. Married William Jackson

Flaugher, Dec. 24, 1889. He was born Jan. 9, 1866, and died Feb. 26, 1909. Two children were born to this union.

1. Lola Mae Flaugher, b. June 19, 1890. Married Robert Ernest Kimble, Sept. 1, 1913. He was born Oct. 27, 1882.

    1. Naoma Jane Kimble, b. Jan. 1, 1923.
    2. Carey Dee Flaugher, b. Dec. 27, 1895. Married Mary Patton, Sept. 20, 1916. She was born Aug. 20, 1894. One child was born to this union.

        1. William Harlan Flaugher, b. April 28, 1918.

4. George Close Roush, oldest son of James Polk and Caroline McNulty Roush, b. April 24, 1871. Married Bertha Irene Shipley, Feb. 21, 1894. She was born Oct. 22, 1875 and died Nov. 24, 1898. Two children born to this union. George Close Roush, in 1898, enlisted for service in the Spanish-American War, but was never called.

    1. Eugene Earl Roush, b. Nov. 5, 1894; d. Nov. 8, 1896.
    2. Lloyd Shipley Roush, b. Aug. 19, 1896. Graduated from Bentonville, Ohio, high school and attended college at Wilmington, Ohio. He has been a teacher for nine years. Married Ethel Marie Bess, Sept. 12, 1917. She was born Oct. 4, 1898. Four children were born to this union. Lloyd S. Roush enlisted in the U. S. Army Aug. 14, 1918. Was honorably discharged Jan. 8, 1919. After having trained for Motor Transport Corps in Cincinnati, Ohio, was transferred to Atlanta, Ga. and from there to Ft. Oglethorpe, Ga., where he received his discharge.

        1. Cleona Dan Roush, b. May 17, 1920.
        2. Dorothy June Roush, b. June 2, 1922.
        3. George William Roush, b. May 21, 1925.
        4. Geneva Alice Roush, b. July 16. 1927.

George Close Roush, was married a second time to Mary Edith Redmon, Oct. 3, 1901. She was born March 26, 1882. Five children were born to this union.

1. Eva Mildred Roush, b. Aug. 15, 1902; d. Feb. 5, 1904.
2. Alton Shirley Roush, b. Feb. 21, 1904. Graduated from the West Union, Ohio, high school in 1923 in the largest class in the county at that time.
3. Adrian Bruce Roush, b. Oct. 14, 1909. Graduated from West Union, Ohio, high school in 1926 and is at present attending the Adams County Normal Teachers Training School.
4. Ralph Irwin Roush, b. Dec. 1, 1914.
5. Betty Ione Roush, b. May 20, 1924.

5. Frank Roush, second son and youngest child of James Polk and Caroline McNulty Roush, b. Aug. 29, 1873. Married Identie Florence Smith, Oct. 10, 1894. She was born Jan. 11, 1873. Three children were born to them.

    1. Harvey Chester Roush, b. Oct. 31, 1895. Married Mary Etta Hile, Dec. 29, 1917. She was born May 25, 1899. Three children born.

        1. Mildred Loueva Roush, b. July 2, 1919.
        2. Marjorie Ruth Roush, b. Oct. 16, 1921.
        3. Harold Glenn Roush, b. June 1, 1925.

2. Carlos Guthrie Roush, b. Oct. 4, 1898. Married Della Florine Kepperling, Jan. 22, 1919. She was born July 10, 1897. One child.

    1. Helen Christine Roush, b. May 7, 1922.

3. Dora Ruth Roush, b. July 10, 1901. Married Harry Milton Gollahon, Nov. 14, 1925. He was born Nov. 29, 1903. Two children born to them.

    1. Harry Milton Gollahon, Jr., b. June 16, 1926.
    2. Wanda Geraldine Gollahon, b. Aug. 12, 1927.

4. Michael Roush, third son of Robert Samuel and Mary Ann Hook Roush, b. April 29, 1845; d. April 20, 1924. Married Elizabeth Chain, Aug. 6, 1864. She was born Aug., 1842 and is still living. Nine children were born to this union.

    1. Myrtle Florence Roush, oldest daughter of Michael and Elizabeth Chain Roush, b. May 24, 1865. Married Oswell C. Wills, Jan. 15, 1885. He was born March 8, 1863. They live in Winchester, Ohio. Four children were born to them.

        1. A Daughter who lived but a few days.
        2. Albert Wills, died when about two years of age.
        3. Flossie Helen Wills, b. Jan. 27, 1890; d. July 26, 1917. Married Frank Early March 24, 1914. Mr. Early lives at Lakeland, Florida. Two children were born to them.

            1. Walter Harold Early, b. Dec. 29, 1914.
            2. Helen Early, b. July 26, 1917.

        4. Nathan Dean Wills, b. June 10, 1892. Married Edna Wright, June 10, 1914. She was born Aug. 3, 1893. They live in Winchester, Ohio. One child.

            1. John Lawrence Wills, b. Sept. 28, 1920.

    2. Andrew Jackson Roush, oldest son of Michael and Elizabeth Chain Roush, b. June 7, 1867. Married Audrey Decoyta. She died Oct. 19, 1918. No descent. Andrew J. Roush lives at Laura, Ohio.

    3. Peter Wallace Roush, second son of Michael and Elizabeth Chain Roush, b. June 5, 1870; d. July 19, 1901. Married Ella Blanche Bell, 1891. She was born Feb. 7, 1873. Seven children were born to this union.

        1. Amos Roush, b. May 26, 1898. Married Meredith Hull. No descent. They live at Williamsburg, Ohio.

        2. Elsie Roush, b. Feb. 18, 1900. Married Stanley L. Davis, Oct. 11, 1919. He was born Oct. 11, 1898. They live in Winchester, Ohio. Three children were born to this union.

            1. Harland Lewis Davis, b. Aug. 18, 1920.
            2. Delmar Leon Davis, b. June 24, 1923.
            3. Chester Noel Davis, b. Jan. 17, 1926.

    4. William A. Roush, third son of Michael and Elizabeth Chain Roush, b. Aug. 18, 1872. Married Emma Katie Tucker, March 27, 1895. She was born Oct. 17, 1875. This family lives at Otway, Ohio. Four children were born to them.

        1. Jesse Roush, b. Jan. 15, 1896.
        2. Lewis Roush, b. Dec. 28, 1898; d. March 27, 1916.
        3. Archie Roush, b. Sept. 7, 1906.
        4. Edna Mae Roush, b. May 1, 1911.

5. Edna Josephine Roush, second daughter of Michael and Elizabeth Chain Roush, b. Dec. 5, 1874. Married David Trout. This family lives in Cincinnati, Ohio. Four children were born to this union.

    1. Alta Trout, married Charles Blackmore. One son.
        1. Clifford Blackmore.

    2. Nellie Trout, married Jacob Kramer. One daughter.
        1. Wilmena Kramer.

    3. Florence Trout, married William Schulze. One daughter.
        1. Wanda Lee Schulze.

    4. Zelma Trout, married Emmet Osborne. One son.
        1. Robert Osborne.

6. Bertha Roush, third daughter of Michael and Elizabeth Chain Roush, b. March 30, 1877. Married George McKinley. They live in Dayton, Ohio. Five children were born to them.

    1. Mary McKinley, married Oscar Stevens. Two children were born to them, but their names are unknown.

    2. William McKinley, married Lucile Adkins. One daughter was born to them.
        1. Kathleen McKinley.

    3. Clarence McKinley, married Margaret Birdell.
        1. Clarence McKinley, Jr.

    4. Frederick McKinley.

    5. Loren McKinley.

7. Michael Alvin Roush, Jr., fourth son of Michael and Elizabeth Chain Roush, b. Jan. 4, 1880; d. Aug. 7, 1925. Married Laura Hartman. Four children born to them.

    1. Alvin Roush.
    2. Hazel Roush.
    3. Mildred Roush.
    4. Robert Roush.

8. Archie Roush, fifth son of Michael and Elizabeth Chain Roush, b. May 18, 1883.

9. Hamer Roush, sixth son and youngest child of Michael and Elizabeth Roush, b. Jan. 4, 1880; d. Aug. 7, 1925. Married Laura Hart- Lewisburg, Ohio. Four children were born to them.

    1. Owen Roush.
    2. Lavone Roush.
    3. Elizabeth Roush.
    4. Jacob Roush.

5. Thomas Hook Roush, fourth son of Robert Samuel and Mary Ann Hook Roush, b. May 13, 1847; d. Jan. 3, 1923. Married Mary Ann Burbage, Nov. 12, 1868. She was born Jan. 8, 1846; died May 31, 1915. Seven children were born to them.

    1. James Burbage Roush, oldest son of Thomas Hook and Mary Ann Burbage Roush, b. Sept. 7, 1869. Married Ida Maude Seeks, Aug. 31, 1893. She was born Sept. 7, 1873 and died March 27, 1919. James B. Roush lives in Manchester, Ohio. Five children were born to them.

1. Hester Roush, b. 1895.

2. Herman Albert Roush, b. July 27, 1896. Married Nellie Marie Edgington, Oct. 2, 1924. She was born Sept. 25, 1900. This family lives at 2259 Vine St., Cincinnati, Ohio. One child.

   1. Phyllis Evelyn Roush, b. July 10, 1926.

3. Robert Roush, b. June 9, 1899. Married Jean Lewis, April 30, 1925. She was born June 28, 1905. This family lives in Manchester, Ohio. One child was born.

   1. Lena Frances Roush, b. March 21, 1926.

4. Thurman Roush, b. Sept. 4, 1904.

5. Thelma Roush, b. Jan. 22, 1909.

2. Hattie Elizabeth Roush, oldest daughter of Thomas Hook and Mary Ann Burbage Roush, b. Dec. 14, 1874. Married Elda E. Bailey in 1898. He was born Feb. 15, 1876. Seven children were born to this union. This family lives near Winchester, Ohio.

   1. Marie Furie Bailey, b. May 17, 1899. Married Roy E. Kinnett, Feb. 24, 1917. They live near Winchester, Ohio. Two children born to them.

      1. Dorothy Marie Kinnett, b. Dec. 31, 1917.
      2. Roy Kinnett, Jr., b. Nov., 1923.

   2. Elda Carl Bailey, b. June 16, 1901.

   3. John Thomas Bailey, b. June 11, 1903.

   4. Delbert Ray Bailey, b. Sept. 18, 1905.

   5. Floyd Bailey, b. 1908.

   6. Art Elroy Bailey, b. April 22, 1911.

   7. Loran Gleason Bailey, b. Sept. 15, 1916.

3. Luetta Roush, second daughter of Thomas Hook and Mary Ann Burbage Roush, b. May 16, 1874. Married John Monroe Caraway, Jan. 7, 1908. He was born June 7, 1873. Two children were born to them. This family lives near Manchester, Ohio.

   1. Mary Gertrude Caraway, b. June 13, 1909.
   2. John Judson Caraway, b. Oct. 28, 1910.

4. Rufus McDaniel Roush, second son of Thomas Hook and Mary Ann Burbage Roush, b. Dec. 3, 1875. Married Lizzie Lowe, March 2, 1900. She was born July 2, 1879. This family lives in Portsmouth. Two children were born to them.

   1. Audrey Margaret Roush, b. Sept. 27, 1901; d. Aug. 26, 1920.
   2. Mary Helen Roush, b. Aug. 28, 1903. Married Harold Salliday Tracy, Sept. 18, 1921. He was born Oct. 4, 1899. This family lives in Portsmouth. Three children were born.

      1. Charles Rufus Tracy, b. June 26, 1922.
      2. Betty Jane Tracy, b. June 5, 1924.
      3. Harold Salliday Tracy, Jr., b. July 10, 1926.

5. Robert Oakland Roush, third son of Robert Samuel and Mary Ann Burbage Roush, b. Sept. 9, 1877. Married Cora Guthrie, April 3, 1923. She, a daughter of Margaret Neal Guthrie and granddaughter of Rachel Roush Neal (cf. Permenias line), was born Oct. 21, 1883. Three children were born to this union.

1. Arnold Burline Roush, b. March 31, 1919.
2. Beulah Kathleen Roush, b. Feb. 17, 1922.
3. Elmo Emerson Roush, b. March 12, 1924.
4. Isa Belle Bailey, Cora Guthrie's child by a former marriage, b. Aug. 16, 1907.

6. Effie Mae Roush, third daughter of Thomas Hook and Mary Ann Burbage Roush, b. June 7, 1881. Married Roscoe A. Jackson Oct. 14, 1906. He was born April 6, 1883. This family lives near Manchester, Ohio. Six children were born to this union.

    1. Mary Odessa Jackson, b. Sept. 9, 1907.
    2. Ray Sherwood Jackson, b. April 8, 1909.
    3. Ora Faye Jackson, b. March 10, 1911.
    4. Thelma Grace Jackson, b. Jan. 23, 1913.
    5. William Harlan Jackson, b. May 1, 1917.
    6. Mildred Lou Jackson, b. June 10, 1920.

7. Ethel Pearl Roush, fourth daughter and youngest child of Thomas Hook and Mary Ann Burbage Roush, b. Aug. 20, 1885; d. June 7, 1916. She married Ray Adamson April 2, 1913. Two children were born to this union.

    1. Wendell Wesley Adamson, b. Dec., 1914.
    2. Virgil Bernice Adamson, b. June 1, 1916.

6. John Hook Roush, fifth son of Robert Samuel and Mary Ann Hook Roush, b. Feb. 23, 1850; d. May 31, 1925. Married Catherine Weeks, Feb. 23, 1873. She was born April 29, 1850 and died in Nov. of 1927. Nine children were born to this union. The five boys in the family conduct a general store and meat market in Loveland, Ohio, known as the Roush Bros. Store.

1. George Porter Roush, b. Jan. 22, 1874, the oldest child of John Hook and Catherine Weeks Roush.

2. Elza Bub Roush, second son of John and Mary Catherine Weeks Roush, b. June 30, 1875. Married Emma Harrison, April 6, 1907. She was born July 19, 1878. Two children were born to them.

    1. Carl Roush, b. March 3, 1909.
    2. Virginia Roush, b. Oct. 29, 1910.

3. Elizabeth Maude Roush, oldest daughter of John Hook and Mary Catherine Weeks Roush, b. Dec. 2, 1876; d. Jan. 5, 1902.

4. Callie Bell Roush, second daughter of John Hook and Mary Catherine Weeks Roush, b. Aug. 5, 1878. Married Harvey Young Pence, Oct. 25, 1916. He is a great-grandson of Peter and Susan Roush Pence, and was born June 20, 1871. One child was born to this union. This family lives near Winchester, O.

    1. Bobbie Edwin Pence, b. Oct. 4, 1921.

5. James Polk Roush, third son of John Hook and Mary Catherine Weeks Roush, b. Oct. 5, 1880. Married Elnore Snyder, June 2, 1909. She was born July 9, 1888. Two children were born to this union.

    1. Paul Roush, b. July 30, 1913.
    2. Mary Louise Roush, b. Dec. 1, 1920.

6. Alexander E. Roush, fourth son of John Hook and Mary Catherine Weeks Roush, b. Sept. 22, 1882. Married Mabel Hedleston, Dec. 2, 1910. She was born April 16, 1884. Two children were born to this union.

    1. Wilma Roush, b. Dec. 2, 1911.
    2. Francis Roush, b. May 12, 1920.

7. Inez Alberta Roush, third daughter of John Hook and Mary Catherine Weeks Roush, b. Oct. 9, 1886. Married Raymond Carpenter, Nov. 17, 1904. He was born May 17, 1885. They live in Loveland, Ohio. One son was born to them.

   1. Earl Carpenter, b. March 15, 1905.

8. John Clyde Roush, fifth son of John Hook and Mary Catherine Weeks Roush, b. Oct. 26, 1888. Married Gertrude Bowyer, May 10, 1915. She was born June 8, 1888. Five children were born to them.

   1. Norman Roush, b. March 3, 1917.
   2. Russell Roush, b. Sept. 10, 1919.
   3. Ruth Roush, b. Aug. 4, 1920.
   4. Harold Roush, b. Aug. 8, 1923.
   5. Vera Roush, b. May 10, 1926.

9. Jessie Blanche Roush, fourth daughter and youngest child of John Hook and Mary Catherine Weeks Roush, b. Dec. 7, 1892. Married Frank Carpenter, June 19, 1913. He was born March 17, 1888. Two sons were born to this union. The family lives in Loveland, Ohio.

   1. John Carpenter, b. May 11, 1914.
   2. Clifford Keith Carpenter, b. Feb. 23, 1924.

7. Franklin P. Roush, sixth son of Robert Samuel and Mary Ann Hook Roush, b. Oct. 5, 1852; d. March 8, 1855.

8. William Wilkins Roush, seventh son of Robert Samuel and Mary Ann Hook Roush, b. Jan. 29, 1855; d. Nov. 2, 1889. Married Elizabeth Ann McNulty in 1874. She was born March 24, 1856 and is still living. Five children were born to this union.

1. Grace Odelle Roush, oldest child of William Wilkins and Elizabeth Ann McNulty Roush, b. Feb. 26, 1875. Married Robert Gentry May in 1894. He was born March 29, 1866. They live in Arapaho, Oklahoma. Seven children were born to this union.

   1. Orpha Lucretia May, b. July 21, 1895. Married Joseph Hatcher. He was born Nov. 27, 1878. One child born to this union. The family lives in Arapaho, Okla.

      1. Mary Margaret Hatcher, b. April 24, 1921.

   2. Essie Hazel May, b. Jan. 28, 1898. Married Franklin J. Passmore. He was born Nov. 9, 1889. They also live in Arapaho, Okla. Four children were born to them, two of whom are dead.

      1. Geraldine Passmore, b. April 15, 1922.
      2. Elizabeth May Passmore, b. Nov. 3, 1923.

   3. Homer E. May, b. May 17, 1902. Married Trella Crews. She was born May 30, 1903. One child was born to this union. The family lives in Arapaho, Okla.

      1. Billie Gent May, b. Sept. 27, 1925.

   4. Helen May, b. May 30, 1905.

   5. John W. May, b. Sept. 7, 1906.

   6. Robert Gentry May, b. Feb. 1, 1911.

   7. Marolin Dee May, b. April 25, 1912.

2. John Hook Roush, oldest son of William Wilkins and Elizabeth Ann McNulty Roush, b. Aug. 3, 1877. Married Rosie Clark. She was born Aug. 14, 1877. This family lives in Urich, Mo. Five children were born to this union.

1. Everett Roush, b. Aug. 30, 1899.
2. Blanche Roush, b. March 6, 1906.
3. Mervin Roush, b. Nov., 1907.
4. Roberta Roush, b. Nov., 1915.
5. A Child Dead, name unknown.

3. Homer Allen Roush, second son of William Wilkins and Elizabeth Ann McNulty, b. April 1, 1880. Married Bessie Andrews. She was born Aug. 7, 1882. They live in Custer City, Oklahoma. Five children were born to this union.

   1. Russell Roush, b. Jan. 17, 1902. Married Elsie Seeman. She was born April 8, 1904. They live in Custer City, Okla. Two children were born to them.

      1. Herald Edward Roush, b. Feb. 7, 1924.
      2. Sylva Louise Roush, b. Sept. 22, 1926.

   2. Florence Mabel Roush, b. Oct. 5, 1906.

   3. Sylva Grace Roush, b. Aug. 2, 1908.

   4. Glenna Maria Roush, b. Sept. 29, 1912.

   5. Charles Homer Roush, b. March 6, 1919.

4. Elizabeth Wallace Roush, second daughter of William Wilkins and Elizabeth Ann McNulty, b. July 29, 1884. Married John Thomas McBride, Aug. 3, 1904. He was born Aug. 23, 1870. Three children.

   1. Letah Blanche McBride, b. Oct. 26, 1906; d. Jan. 22, 1924.
   2. Bessie Marianne McBride, b. Feb. 5, 1910.
   3. John Thomas McBride, Jr., b. Jan. 6, 1917.

5. Robert Emmet Roush, third son and youngest child of William Wilkins and Elizabeth Ann McNulty Roush, b. Aug. 12, 1889. Married Ruth Archard. She was born Sept. 4, 1892. They live in Custer City, Okla. Four children were born to them.

   1. Donald Roush, b. June 11, 1914.
   2. Robert Roush, Jr., b. March 29, 1916.
   3. Billy Lyal Roush, b. June 6, 1921.
   4. A Child Dead, name unknown.

9. George Washington, eighth son and youngest child of Robert Samuel and Mary Ann Hook Roush, b. May 6, 1857; d. Jan. 5, 1863.

9. CATHERINE ROUSH, only daughter and youngest child of Michael and Mary Savilla Frye Roush, b. Feb. 14, 1816; d. Aug. 8, 1879. Married James Smith, Oct. 26, 1837. He was born Oct. 9, 1817; d. Oct. 31, 1862. Three children were born to this union.

   1. Michael Roush Smith, oldest child of Catherine Roush and James Smith, b. June 20, 1840; d. April 4, 1920. He served throughout the Civil War and lived near Manchester, Ohio. Married Martha Neal Sept. 20, 1865. She was born Dec. 2, 1850. (Cf. Permenias line). Nine children were born to this union. She is still living at Manchester, Ohio.

      1. Rachael Ann Smith, b. July 18, 1866.

      2. Melinda Jane Smith, b. July 9, 1869. Married John Washington Paul, Dec. 17, 1891. He was born Aug. 31, 1866; d. June 26, 1920. Eight children were born to them.

         1. Emma Lulu Paul, b. April 21, 1892. Married Walter Tillison, April 15, 1918. No children. They live in Norwood, Ohio.

2. Walter Quentin Paul, b. Aug. 6, 1894. Married Bessie Lou White, Aug. 30, 1916. She was born Aug. 13, 1899. They live in Decatur, Ohio. Four children born.

    1. Esta Ellen Paul, b. March 20, 1918.
    2. Eva Elizabeth Paul, b. April 29, 1920.
    3. Oliver Therman Paul, b. Feb. 28, 1923.
    4. Marjorie Ruth Paul, b. June 22, 1924.

3. Michael Olan Paul, b. April 6, 1897. Married Gladys Milligan, May 22, 1918. She was born April 16, 1898. This family lives in Decatur, O.

    1. Edward Kenneth Paul, b. March 13, 1919.
    2. Blanchard Irvin Paul, b. June 23, 1921.
    3. Ronald Earl Paul, b. March 8, 1925.
    4. James Howard Paul, b. May 12, 1926.

4. Gilbert Therman Paul, b. Feb. 11, 1899. Married Thelma Womacks, Dec. 19, 1923. She was born Feb. 4, 1908. They live near Manchester, Ohio. Two children were born to them. (Cf. Dobbins line).

    1. Zella Louise, b. May 12, 1924.
    2. Gilbert, Jr., b. Dec. 14, 1925.

5. George Robert Paul, b. May 15, 1902. Married Rosa Elizabeth Greenly, May 12, 1926. Address unknown.

6. Alva Hansel Paul, b. Dec. 15, 1904.

7. Lola Dee Paul, b. Nov. 1, 1907.

8. Johnny Gottleib Paul, b. May 5, 1910.

3. John Norton Smith, oldest son of Michael Roush Smith and Martha Neal and brother to Rachael and Melinda Smith, b. Oct. 3, 1871. Married Florence Seeks for his first wife. Two children were born to this union.

    1. Bessie Lou Smith, b. Nov. 1, 1898. Married Doyt Downing, March 17, 1925. She graduated from Bentonville, Ohio, high school and taught at that place for two years. One child.

        1. Dolores Nell Downing, b. Nov. 7, 1926.

    2. Michael Thurman Smith, b. Aug. 17, 1900. Married Gertrude Ione Shipley, Sept. 1, 1920. They live in Bentonville, Ohio and have two children.

        1. Gladys Pearl Smith, b. Oct. 28, 1921.
        2. Glenna Louise Smith, b. Feb. 5, 1926.

John Norton Smith married for his second wife, Cora Bradney. They live in Greenville, Ohio. Seven children.

1. Bernice William Smith, b. Aug. 28, 1908.
2. Thelma Kathryn Smith, b. March 6, 1910.
3. Russell Eugene Smith, b. Sept. 4, 1912.
4. Paul Franklin Smith, b. May 27, 1917.
5. Nell Elizabeth Smith, b. Nov. 16, 1920.
6. Alice Willajane Smith, b. Jan. 24, 1922.
7. Phyllis Martha Smith, b. Dec. 26, 1925.

4. Lulu Smith, third daughter of Michael and Martha Neal Smith, b. Feb. 9, 1874.

5. James Wilbur Smith, second son of Michael and Martha Neal Smith, b. May 17, 1877; d. Nov. 16, 1878.

6. Margaret Smith, fourth daughter of Michael and Martha Neal Smith, b. Jan. 20, 1880. Married Edward Ellsworth West, Oct. 4, 1899. He was born July 7, 1875. They live in Seaman, Ohio. Eight children were born to them.

    1. Leslie Jordan West, b. July 5, 1900. Married Mary Alice Thompson, Feb. 9, 1921. She was born Feb. 2, 1903. They have one child and live at Middletown, Ohio, 404 Baltimore St.

        1. Helen Irene West, b. June 21, 1922.

    2. Robert Ellsworth West, b. April 19, 1902. Married Ella Mae Francis, July 11, 1923. She was born May 1, 1906. He is a graduate of West Union, Ohio, high school and attended college at Wilmington, Ohio. At present he is managing a Kroger Store at West Union.

        1. Geneva Evelyn West, b. Feb. 28, 1925.
        2. Virginia Ruth West, b. Jan. 26, 1927.

    3. Stanley Irwin West, b. Feb. 21, 1904. Married Grace Victoria Francis, Sept. 12, 1925. She was born Dec. 2, 1904. He is a graduate of the high school at West Union, O.

        1. Marjorie May West, b. May 17, 1926.

    4. Elmer Floyd West, b. March 3, 1906.

    5. Andrew Emerson West, b. Jan. 29, 1908.

    6. Ralph Alma West, b. May 24, 1910.

    7. Waldo Therman West, b. Aug. 31, 1914.

    8. Loren Kenneth West, b. Aug. 21, 1917.

7. Ida Smith, fifth daughter of Michael R. and Martha Neal Smith, b. Feb. 5, 1882. Married Robert P. Gaffin, Dec. 2, 1903. He was born March 19, 1883. They have one son and live in West Union, Ohio.

    1. Delbert Arthur Gaffin, b. Sept. 6, 1904. Married Gladys Jane Meseritz, Nov. 4, 1925. She was born July 29, 1903. They also live in West Union, Ohio and have one child.

        1. Ruth Ellen Gaffin, b. Jan. 11, 1927.

8. Albert Cleveland Smith, third son of Michael R. and Martha Neal Smith, b. July 13, 1884; d. Nov. 9, 1887.

9. Clara Smith, sixth daughter and youngest child of Michael R. and Martha Neal Smith, b. May 31, 1888. Married Wylie Evans Jenkins, 1906. They live near Manchester, Ohio and have three children.

    1. Frank Alexander Jenkins, b. Aug. 3, 1907; d. June 28, 1908.
    2. Wilbur Pennell Jenkins, b. June 15, 1909.
    3. Edward Leon Jenkins, b. Sept. 29, 1913.

2. Melinda Jane Smith, second child and only daughter of Catherine Roush and James Smith, b. Oct. 8, 1842; d. March 8, 1894. Married John Young Francis, Sept. 7, 1857. He was born Feb. 4, 1831 and died Sept. 17, 1891. Thirteen children were born to this union.

    1. Nelson B. Francis, oldest child of Melinda J. Smith and John Young Francis, b. June 21, 1858. Married Mary C. Kress Sept. 23, 1880. One son was born to them.

1. Ira E. Francis, b. Oct. 16, 1881.

2. John Francis, second son of Melinda J. and John Young Francis, b. Jan. 9, 1860; d. April 8, 1924. No descent.

3. George B. Francis, third son of Melinda J. and John Francis, b. Nov. 17, 1862. Married Nora Clair, Oct. 21, 1890. She was born Feb. 23, 1881. Four children were born to this union.

    1. Eugene Francis, b. and d. Oct. 28, 1897.
    2. Mabel Viola Francis, b. Jan. 21, 1900. Married Ross H. Firestone, July 3, 1920. He was born Jan. 18, 1900.
    3. Yvonne Clair Francis, b. Dec. 4, 1902. Married Vance Firestone, Dec. 24, 1926. He was born Jan. 22, 1898.
    4. Glenice Caroline Francis, b. May 14, 1907.

4. William S. Francis, fourth son of Melinda J. and John Young Francis, b. June 2, 1864. Married Louise Carline, March 14, 1895. She was born July 22, 1873. Five children born to this union.

    1. Ethel Francis, b. March 14, 1896. Married Richard Nale, Aug. 10, 1916. No descent.
    2. Nelson Francis, b. April 29, 1901.
    3. Harvey Francis, b. Sept. 16, 1903.
    4. Daisy Francis, b. April 16, 1908.
    5. Bessie Francis, b. June 22, 1910.

5. Andrew J. Francis, fifth son of Melinda J. and John Young Francis, b. Feb. 28, 1866.

6. Edward Francis, sixth son of Melinda and John Young Francis, b. Oct. 17, 1867; d. Sept. 11, 1868.

7. Dyas L. Francis, seventh son of Melinda and John Y. Francis, b. Dec. 6, 1868.

8. Amette Francis, eighth son of Melinda and John Y. Francis, b. Oct. 12, 1870.

9. Laura B. Francis, oldest daughter of Melinda J. and John Y. Francis, b. Oct. 12, 1872. Married Grant Kneeland, Aug. 12, 1894. He was born Aug. 15, 1871. Four children were born to this union.

    1. Esther May Kneeland, b. Aug. 30, 1895. Married Ruby Roark Nance. Three children born to this union.
        1. Roark Nance, Jr., b. Dec. 6, 1915.
        2. Wanda Estelle Nance, b. Aug. 14, 1920.
        3. Lee Audrey Will Nance, b. Dec. 3, 1922.
    2. Ruth Marie Kneeland, b. Jan. 6, 1897.
    3. Ursulla Jewell Kneeland, b. Aug. 25, 1900.
    4. Ray Daniel Kneeland, b. March 21, 1903.

10. Margaret C. Francis, second daughter of Melinda J. and John Y. Francis, b. March 6, 1874. Married Walter Perry Atkins, April 18, 1893. He was born Feb. 3, 1872. Three children were born to this union.

    1. A Boy, b. Feb. 13, 1894; d. March, 1894.
    2. Floyd Allen Atkins, b. Jan. 6, 1897.
    3. (?) Married Evelyn Aurora Priest, June 23, 1918. He was a World War Veteran. Two children were born to them.

1. Dale Wayne Atkins, b. Sept. 21, 1921.
2. Blanche Margaret Atkins, b. Jan. 3, 1923.

11. Harvey Y. Francis, ninth son of Melinda J. and John Y. Francis, b. Oct. 10, 1875. Married Dorothy MacCatchpole, July 22, 1897. She was born Nov. 29, 1879. One son born to this union.

    1. Lyle John Francis, b. Feb. 22, 1899. He married Muriel Irene Dearing, July 15, 1926. During the World War, he served in the U. S. Naval Reserve Force for four years. At present he is principal of a school in Torryngton, Wyoming. No descent.

12. Cora E. Francis, third daughter of Melinda J. and John Y. Francis, b. Dec. 20, 1877; d. Jan. 9, 1879.

13. Myrtle M. Francis, fourth daughter and youngest child of Melinda J. and John Y. Francis, b. May 14, 1882; d. Feb. 18, 1924.

3. Martin Smith, second son and youngest child of Catherine Roush and James Smith, b. Oct. 29, 1844. Married Mary Dalton. She was born June 28, 1847; d. June 25, 1865. One child was born to them. They live in Ripley, Ohio.

    1. Melinda Jane Smith, b. March 28, 1865. Married Franklin Bradney, deceased.

        1. Nellie Bradney.
        2. Oliver Bradney.
        3. Clara Bradney.
        4. Rachael Bradney.
        5. Ruby Bradney.
        6. A Daughter, name unknown.

        Unable to get data on this family.

PHILIP ROUSH, Junior, fifth child and third son of his parents, Philip Roush and his wife, Catharine Kelkner, was born in Shenandoah County near New Market, January 1, 1774. His baptism was witnessed by Adolph Crezelius and wife, Elizabeth. On February 2, 1796 he was married to Miss Mary Pence, the writer having seen the original license still on file in Woodstock, county seat of Shenandoah County. His boyhood days were spent with his parents in the Roush settlement in this Virginia county. About the time or perhaps prior to his marriage his bride's father, Michael Pence, her brother, Peter Pence, who had married Susannah Roush, a sister to her fiance, with the subject of this sketch and his brother, Michael, and a few other families had formed the company that was to settle in Adams County on the Bounty Lands. As bride and bridegroom they came to this new settlement. The trip across the mountains on foot and on horseback and down the river on the old-time flatboat served them very well as a honeymoon trip. They

formed thus the third permanent settlement of the Northwest Territory and were thereby the only branch of the family that could in a true sense be called colonizers. The significance of this settlement becomes evident when we note that only the next year, Tuesday, September 12, 1797, by proclamation of Governor St. Clair of the Northwest Territory the organization of a county was effected and named Adams, in honor of John Adams, then President of the United States. Here in the picturesque hills of the majestic Ohio these families were destined to try the fates of an unconquered forest. A few years were spent in this immediate settlement then they went to Highland County with Philip's brothers, John and Henry. In and around Hillsboro many of their descendants are still to be found. They were considered among the enterprising, industrious and well-to-do families of their day. Their descent has perpetuated that standing in these counties.

Mention should be made here of the division of the family. Under the biographical sketch of Philip Roush, father of the subject of this biography, it will be seen that part of the family went to the lands of the Ohio Company's Purchase in Washington County or what is now Gallia County, Ohio. One historian has recorded for us the sadness of this separation—the father Philip with the younger members of his family and the families of all of his brothers and sisters coming to the Gallia-Mason County region of the Ohio and his older children going on to the Adams County settlement. Both came, so far as we can ascertain, in the year 1796. Whether or not they accompanied each other as far as the settlement of the Father at Cheshire, then known as the Roush landing, is not certain. It might be further mentioned that the reunion of these families was never realized until our recent interest in the family's history. Thus for 130 years knowledge of each other grew dimmer and dimmer until the relationship was entirely lost. The First National Reunion held in New Haven, West Virginia, Saturday, September 4, 1926, brought a number of the representatives of the Philip, Jr. family to meet with the hundreds of other representatives of the various branches.

Philip, Jr.'s sons and daughters and their children and grandchildren embraced the cause of Christ and were the leading members of the Churches of Christ at Fairview, Liberty, Pricetown, Danville, Hollowtown, Buford, Lynchburg, Hillsboro, New Vienna, and Wilmington, Ohio. Among them were a number of ministers and evangelists who not only plead for the restoration of primitive Christianity and the New Testament Church of Christ, but for the unity of God's people on the undisputed fundamentals of the Faith that Christ's own prayer be answered (John 17:21, 22). He died in the prime of life, leaving a widow and eight children: Allen, Polly, Nathaniel, George, William, Lida, Katherine, and John.

1. ALLEN ROUSH, oldest child of Philip Roush, Jr. and Mary Pence, born near Fairview, five miles west of Hillsboro, Ohio; married Elizabeth Smith in early manhood who died in the prime of life, leaving her husband and seven children: Nancy, Samuel, John, George, Katherine, Rebecca, and Joseph; married again to Nancy Smith, a sister-in-law to his first wife; affiliated with the Church of Christ near Fairview, where he owned a large tract of land. Nearby was built "The Old Log Meeting House," which was the first Church of Christ in that community, the leader and evangelist of that day being Peter Honn of Kentucky, under whose preaching he was converted and buried with his Lord in Christian baptism. After the death of his second wife, he lived with his daughter, Nancy.

1. Nancy Roush, oldest child of Allen Roush, was born Sept. 26, 1820; died Sept. 27, 1891. She married June 3, 1838, Joseph Wilkin, who was born July 3, 1817; and died Nov. 11, 1887. They were married by James Hultz.

Children:

1. Elizabeth Wilkin, born April 5, 1839; died Sept. 26, 1841.
2. Allen Wilkin, born Jan. 16, 1842; died Mar. 6, 1842.
3. Samuel Wilkin, born Sept. 8, 1843; died Nov. 12, 1920. On June 11, 1865, he married Rosanna Webster.

Children:

1. Louella Marie Wilkin, born July 28, 1866; married Richard Kidd, Oct. 18, 1884.

Children:

1. Myria Kidd married Arthur Hixson.

1. Wendell Hixson
2. Delbert Hixson
3. Charles Hixson
4. Blanche Hixson
5. Florence Hixson

2. Florence Kidd married Frank Vance.

Children:

1. Gladys Marie Vance
2. Opal May Vance
3. Arthur Franklin Vance
4. Raymond Kingsley Vance
5. Clement Junior Vance

3. Samuel Kidd married Blanche Warman.

Children:

1. Irene Kidd
2. Unknown

2. Augustus Elmore Wilkin, born June 13, 1868; married Lizzie Fawley, Sept. 13, 1890.

Children:

1. Dortha Wilkin married Harry Crampton.

Children:

1. Inez Crampton
2. Earl Crampton
3. Irene Crampton

2. Arnold Wilkin married Leona Fettro.

Children:

1. Stanley Wilkin
2. Pauline Wilkin

3. Hugh Wilkin married Ina Fender.

Child:

1. Name Unknown.

4. Maude Wilkin married Arthur Roush. No children.
5. Harold Wilkin
6. Ira Wilkin
7. Lena Wilkin

3. Dallas Orlando Wilkin, born Nov. 7, 1869; married Jennie Hawthorne Dec. 24, 1894.

Children:

1. Orpha Wilkin married John Rhonemus. No children.
2. Nancy Wilkin married Daniel Carpenter. No children.
3. Pearle Wilkin married John Godfrey. No children.
4. Howard Wilkin married Esther Lynn.

Children:

1. Betty Gene Wilkin
2. Geraldine Wilkin

5. Ora Wilkin
6. Joseph Benton Wilkin
7. Mary Myrtle Wilkin
8. George Dallis Wilkin
9. Woodrow Wilson Wilkin

4. William Franklin Wilkin, born Mar. 31, 1871; married Sarah Susan Duvall, Oct. 26, 1895.

Children:

1. Gladys Wilkin married Herbert Pulse, 1920.

Children:
1. Hilda Pulse
2. John W. Pulse

2. Mary Wilkin married Harold Briggs.
3. Erma Wilkin

5. Joseph Nathaniel Wilkin, born Oct. 9, 1872; married Lukie Stroup, Feb. 25, 1898.

Children:
1. Norma Rasonna Wilkin married George Shaffer, Dec. 24, 1922.

Child:
1. Cleman Elwood Shaffer

2. Paul Andrew Wilkin married Helen Blackmore, May 26, 1923.
3. Velma Wilkin, born July 30, 1903; married Wilbur Rose.

Child:
1. Wilbur Winnel Rose

4. Helen Elinore Wilkin, born July 30, 1905.
5. Ethel Fae Wilkin, born Oct. 18, 1907; married Charles Edwin Jones, Mar. 12, 1926.

Child:
1. Paula Rocile Jones.

6. Hazel Frances Wilkin, born July 20, 1910.
7. Olive Louella Wilkin, born Jan. 5, 1913.
8. Alberta Irene Wilkin, born July 7, 1921.

6. Cora Mae Wilkin, born Mar. 27, 1875; married John Nicolas Dolinger, May 23, 1896.

Children:
1. Elizabeth Irene Dolinger, married William Claibourne, Oct. 28, 1915.

Children:
1. William Delbert Claibourne
2. Virgil Nicolas Claibourne

2. Lottie May Dolinger married Howard McMillen, Oct. 1, 1919.

Child:
1. Alberta May McMillen.

3. Amelia Ann Dolinger married George Lacy, Nov. 6, 1920.

Children:
1. Doyle Findley Lacy
2. Georgiana Lacy

4. Harry Dolinger

7. George Robert Wilkin, born June 12, 1877; married Hattie Williams, Dec. 22, 1900.

Children:
1. Edgar Wilkin married Etha Lynn Teboe.

Children:
1. Mary Anna Wilkin
2. Charles Edgar Wilkin

2. Everette Wilkin
3. Margene Wilkin
4. Evelyn Wilkin
5. Elinore Wilkin
6. Georgiana Wilkin
7. Samuel Wilkin

8. Samuel Benton Wilkin, born Mar. 6, 1880; married Myrtle McKamey, Sept. 11, 1901. No children.

9. Nancy Ann Wilkin, born Feb. 9, 1882; married Ira Cadwallader, May 4, 1902.

Children:

1. Ruth Cadwallader married Paul Dolphin.

Children:

1. Virginia Dolphin
2. Richard Dolphin
3. Lois Dolphin

2. Moselle Cadwallader married Edgar Bloom.

Children:

1. Mary Ann Bloom

3. Windsor Cadwallader
4. Roy Cadwallader
5. Margene Cadwallader
6. Faye Cadwallader
7. Nina Cadwallader
8. Hugh Elwood Cadwallader

10. Mary Jane Wilkin, born Feb. 8, 1884; married Ellis Roberts, Dec. 27, 1905.

Children:

1. Lillian Roberts
2. Freda Roberts

11. Henry Richard Wilkin, born April 29, 1886; married Louie Cadwallader, Jan. 16, 1907.

Children:

1. Emmet Wilkin
2. Inez Wilkin
3. Lavinia Wilkin
4. Clara May Wilkin

12. John Allen Wilkin, born April 28, 1888; died Aug. 19, 1899.

13. Everette Lewis Wilkin, born Sept. 10, 1890; died Jan. 27, 1893.

14. Rosa Olive Wilkin, born July 17, 1893; died Oct. 1, 1924. Married Lewis Kidd, Sept. 7, 1916.

Children:

1. Lacuna Kidd
2. Crell Kidd
3. Lewis Kidd, Jr.

4. Franklin Wilkin, youngest child of Nancy Roush and Joseph Wilkin, b. Sept. 18, 1860. Married Alice Robuck. He is a minister of the Methodist Protestant Church.

1. Zeda Wilkin m. Howard McDonald.

Children:

1. Dorothy McDonald, b. May 15, 1903
2. Margaret McDonald

2. Allen Wilkin m. Cora Motz.

3. Edwin Wilkin m. Margaret ———.

Children:

1. Robert Wilkin
2. Patricia Wilkin

5. Rebecca J. Wilkin, only daughter of Joseph and Nancy Wilkin, b. Sept. 12, 1854; m. Lewis Orebaugh Aug. 20, 1871. He was b. May 4, 1851; d. Dec. 7, 1927.

Children:

1. Nancy M. Orebaugh, b. Dec. 12, 1874; m. Charles Pence. (See this chapter, Philip, Jr., Catharine.)
2. H. Frank Orebaugh, b. Oct. 12, 1873; m. Louie Sanders Jan. 17, 1895. She was b. Jan. 20, 1875. Their home is in Dayton, Ohio.

Children:

1. Marie Orebaugh, b. Jan. 16, 1901; m. George Kuntzman Jan. 9, 1921. He was b. May 7, 1902.

1. Irene Kuntzman, b. July 9, 1922.

2. Edgar Orebaugh, b. June 20, 1909.

2. Samuel Roush, second child of Allen and Elizabeth Roush, born near Fairview, west of Hillsboro, Ohio, March, 1824; educated in the rural schools of his days; married Jane Walker of Lynchburg, Ohio at the age of twenty; made farming his vocation, was a great reader of science for his day, keeping in touch with the best of books and papers. He loved his Bible and made it his daily study. He was a devout member of the Church of Christ, living a most godly life; a self-educated man and served as an elder and exhorter in the church. He died Aug. 8, 1881 at the early age of fifty-seven, leaving an invalid wife, two sons and two daughters, Elizabeth Amanda, Isaiah, William Allen, and Eliza Ellen.

1. Elizabeth Amanda Roush, born near Fairview, five miles west of Hillsboro, Ohio, Feb. 28, 1845; educated in the rural schools of that day, being the champion speller of all the surrounding schools; taught school for several years; married Elind S. Pulse near Dodsonville, Mar. 30, 1865; continued teaching for a few years and settled down to farm life and the care of a home and three daughters, the two oldest being twins; a devout member of the Church of Christ; a Bible student and teacher, and much interested in missions and the cause of temperance.

1. Eva A. Pulse, born south of Lynchburg, Ohio, Aug. 4, 1868; student in the public schools of Dodsonville and Hillsboro High School; B. S. National Normal University, Lebanon, Ohio, 1893. Graduate student, Valparaiso University, Ind., 1902. Graduate of King's School of Oratory, Pittsburgh, Pa., 1902 and 1903; B. O. National Normal Unisity, 1902. Graduate student in Emerson College of Oratory and School of Expression, Boston, Mass., 1910 and 1911. Special student under Dr. Hudson Maknen, Philadelphia, Pa., and Dr. Curry, Chicago, Ill. summer of 1910; high school teacher for several years; teacher of expression and dramatic art in Georgia Robertson Christian College, Henderson, Tenn. and in Bethany College, Bethany, W. Va. 1908-

1909; King's Summer School Chautauqua 1909. H. S. Principal 1924. A devout member of the Church of Christ; zealous in the work of the Bible school, missions and temperance.

2. Emma E. Pulse, born south of Lynchburg, Aug. 4, 1868; a student in the public schools of Dodsonville and of Russell, Ohio; of a domestic turn and a lover of home life on the farm, lover of music, literature, art, and devoted her life making the home at "Maple Lawn" beautiful and ideal; a devoted member of the Church of Christ, zealous in every good work and most liberal in the support of missions and every good cause; passed to her reward suddenly June 25, 1924.

3. Electa J. Pulse, born south of Lynchburg, Ohio, July 20, 1872. Student in the public school of Dodsonville, Ohio. Married John H. Tedrick, Aug. 22, 1895; devotes her life to the interest of her home and farm life. United with the Church of Christ under the ministry of J. D. Houston in early life.

2. Isaiah Roush, son of Samuel, was born Aug., 1848; lived on the home farm, southwest of Hillsboro, Ohio, much of his life; married Tidy McDaniel Aug., 1880; one son, Frank E. Roush, born July 1, 1884 blessed their union; united with the Church of Christ in early life; a strong advocate in the cause of temperance. He died Oct. 8, 1927.

1. Frank E. Roush, born on the old homeplace, July 1, 1884. Student of the Lynchburg public schools; special student of science in the high school, his observations in astronomy were well written and published for the real pleasure and appreciation of many; united with the Church of Christ in the autumn of 1902 after which he began writing many valuable song poems, publishing a song book of his own; new ones are published from time to time and are found in many of our sacred song books; a strong advocate for the cause of temperance, follows civil engineering as a vocation.

3. William Allen Roush, son of Samuel, born Feb. 4, 1851; a student in the rural schools and later took normal training work for teaching in the National Normal University, Lebanon, Ohio and at Danville, Ind. Married Mary Cronin July 20, 1881; taught school for several years; entered the ministry shortly after his marriage and served the Church of Christ in various fields of Ohio and other states, among them being Nelsonville, Ohio, Mt. Vernon, Ohio, Charlottesville, Va. (the home of Thos. Jefferson at Monticello), and Columbus, Ohio, where he now resides.

1. Pearl Roush, born Feb. 5, 1882; student of the public schools where her parents have lived; music student in the College of Music, Cincinnati, Ohio, and in Drake University, Des Moines, Iowa. Taught music in the public schools for a time and later devoted her time to piano teaching; united with the Church of Christ in early life in which she often serves as pianist and organist and thus assists her father in his work of the ministry.

2. Earl E. Roush, born Nov. 18, 1883. Student of the public schools in the various places they lived and Oberlin Business College, Oberlin, Ohio; entered the lumber business in Toledo, where he was most successful. Was a lover of home life and the home folks and was loved by everyone. Died July 24, 1920, being killed by the train when returning in his automobile from a lumberman's picnic in Toledo.

3. Fearn Hazel Roush, born April 11, 1889. Student in the high school of Mt. Vernon, Ohio and of the Normal Training School of Drake University, Des Moines, Iowa, where she graduated and prepared herself for primary teaching in which she was most successful as a teacher

at Martinsburg, W. Va.; married Prof. Oscar Lee Snyder of Martinsburg, W. Va., where they reside. She united with the Church of Christ in early life and assisted her father in active service for the Master.

1. Jean Ann Snyder, born Sept. 30, 1922 at Baltimore, Md. She is the only one of the sixth generation from Philip Roush of the Samuel Roush branch.

4. Eliza Ellen Roush, born June, 1854. A student in the rural schools; cared for an invalid mother until her marriage to Aaron Bogart, June, 1873. Settled down to farm life and the care of her home near Dodsonville, Ohio. Their union was blessed by two daughters and a son; united with the Church of Christ shortly after her marriage; moved to Sabina, Ohio, where their children could enjoy the advantages of the high school there.

1. Amelia Bogart, daughter of Eliza Ellen Roush Bogart, born Aug., 1874; a student in the public schools of Dodsonville and Sabina, Ohio; united with the Church of Christ in early life and is a zealous worker in the church and in every good cause; married Rush Harris of near Wilmington, Ohio, in early youth and spent the early part of their life on their farm, moving to Wilmington, Ohio later, where they now reside. A worthy and most beautiful character leading others to Christ.

2. Jessie Bogart, born June, 1878. A student in the public schools of Dodsonville and Sabina, Ohio; united with the Church of Christ in early life and was strong in the faith.

3. William Bogart, a student in the public schools of Dodsonville and Sabina, Ohio. United with the Church of Christ early in life and his talent for music he used in the service of the Master; married Goldie Good of Sabina, Ohio, where he engaged in the mercantile business for some years, moving later in life to New Lexington, Perry Co., Ohio, where he now resides.

3. John Allen Roush, son of Allen, was married April 16, 1848 to Sarah Ann Vanpelt.

Child:

1. Jonathan Roush, born ———, 1847; married Mary C. Cowgill, Oct. 15, 1868.

Children:

1. Alva Roush, born Aug. 6, 1870; married Jan. 6, 1894, Cora Stultz.

1. Inez Roush
2. Clarence Roush
3. Mary Roush married Oscar Black.

2. Dolly Roush married C. S. Burton, Nov. 28, 1887.

Children:

1. Iva E. Burton, born Apr. 19, 1888; married Frank McNicols, 1907.
2. J. Roush Burton, born Apr. 18, 1905.

3. Stella Roush, born Jan. 25, 1874; married John Cramton Nov. 16, 1893. John Cramton was born Jan. 7, 1869.

Child:

1. Muriel Cramton, born Jan. 20, 1896; married Arville Prickett; one child.

Child:

1. Helen M. Prickett

2. Mildred Cramton, born May 22, 1899; married Oren Haggarty.

Children:

1. John E. Haggarty
2. Harry Haggarty

3. John Beagle Cramton, born Sept. 3, 1901; married Thelma Whitacre. One child.

Child:

1. Myrta M. Cramton

4. Everette S. Cramton, born June 26, 1906.
5. Robert Cramton, born Dec. 14, 1908.
6. Wilmer Roush Cramton, born Nov. 13, 1912; died Aug. 6, 1926.

4. Nettie Roush married Edward Fawley, Feb. 28, 1895.

Child:

1. Helen Fawley married Henry McCullough.

Child:

1. Betty McCullough

2. Norma Fawley

5. Hattie Roush married Jesse I. Fenner.

Child:

1. Doyle Fenner

4. George Roush, fourth child of Allen Roush, born Aug. 1, 1827, on a farm near Russell, Ohio. On April 4, 1847, he married Elizabeth Tedrick of the same community. He owned and operated a farm near the place of his birth, spending his entire life on the farm. He and his wife were both devoted Christians. The following children were born to them: Wesley T. Roush, John A. Roush, Mary Louise Roush, William Franklin Roush, died in infancy, Alva Sigel Roush, and Wilbur Clark Roush. Mrs. George Roush died suddenly Oct. 16th, 1882. On Oct. 29, 1884 he married as his second wife Mrs. Margaret Hawk. She died on April 23, 1899. George Roush died Mar. 19, 1907 at his daughter's in Indiana.

1. Wesley T. Roush, first child of George Roush was born Feb. 5, 1848, on a farm near Russell, Ohio. He farmed and taught school in Ohio, Indiana and Illinois until 1878. On May 20, 1878 he married Sarah A. Brown of near Hillsboro, Ohio. They owned and operated a farm near Russell, Ohio. Born to them were Guy B. Roush, Ted Roush and on Sept. 21, 1886 twins were born, both of whom died in infancy. On Nov. 15, 1911 they retired from the farm to Hillsboro, O. She died Dec. 19, 1917. On Sept. 4, 1919 he married as his second wife Mary M. Brown, sister of his first wife. Wesley T. Roush died Jan. 21, 1926. Children of this marriage were:

1. Guy Brown Roush, first child of Wesley Thompson Roush and Sarah Amanda (Brown) Roush, was born October 16, 1880 on his father's farm near Russell, Highland County, Ohio. On October 16, 1906 he married Lena Bertha Glazier of Athens, Ohio, soon after the removal of her father's family to Cincinnati. He received his early education in the public schools at Russell and Lynchburg. During the daily six-mile walk to school he mastered his lessons. After graduating from high school he taught four years in the public schools of Highland County, and attended the Summer Sessions of Ohio University at Athens, completing the equivalent of two years of college work. At Athens he met Lena



GUY B. ROUSH
of Louisville, Ky.



TED ROUSH
of Hillsboro, O.



WESLEY T. ROUSH AND WIFE, SARAH BROWN

Glazier, who was also a student there. His ambition was to become a physician; as the realization was doubtful he entered the School of Pharmacy at the Ohio Northern University at Ada, Ohio, and graduated the next year. After working as a Pharmacist for several years, he married Miss Glazier and lived on a farm in Highland County, which his father gave him. Having no bent toward farming he accepted with eagerness the unexpected offer from a firm to become their traveling salesman. He continued as a salesman for twenty years, becoming successively manager of the Roofing Department of the Whitaker Paper Company of Cincinnati, and the Kentucky representative of the Richardson Company of Cincinnati. Wishing to have a business of his own he established the Pioneer Roofing and Painting Company in Louisville, Kentucky, it being the first spray painting enterprise in that city.

1. Loring Wesley, born September 7, 1907, on his father's farm near Russell, Ohio.

2. Benjamin Brown, born April 22, 1912; in Cincinnati.

Lena Glazier Roush died during the influenza epidemic October 16, 1918 at Cincinnati.

His second marriage to Florence Alma Manss of Cincinnati, Ohio, took place December 9, 1919. Florence Manss Roush died February 9, 1924.

On April 21, 1925, he married Elizabeth Scott Threlkeld of Lexington, Kentucky. They now, 1928, live in Louisville, Kentucky.

2. Ted Roush, second child of Wesley T. Roush, was born Jan. 10, 1882 on a farm near Russell, O. He attended High School at Lynchburg and Hillsboro, O. and two years at Ohio State University of Columbus, O. On Aug. 23, 1906 was married to Miss Lavina A. Gossett of near Pricetown. He owns and operates a farm near Russell, O. Born to them were Annabel Roush Mar. 28, 1908, who is in her second year college (1928) at Miami University, Oxford, O.; Wesley T. Roush, Jr., born Nov. 16, 1910, he being in his Senior year in high school at Hillsboro, O., and Sigel G. Roush born Jan. 18, 1915, last year in grade school.

2. John A. Roush, second child of George Roush, was born near Russell, Sept. 14, 1850. Was married to Mary E. Troutwine July 9, 1871. His children are: Minnie M., Maggie E., Viola Pearl, Leona M., George Arthur, H. Frank, and Wesley C. Roush. He was a farmer and lived near Russell several years. He moved to Kansas on Feb. 1, 1884 and settled on a farm near Halstead, Kansas. In the fall of 1894 he moved to Springfield, Mo.; bought a farm near Republic, Mo. and lived there until Oct. 29, 1919. He then moved to Lynchburg, Ohio, where he died June 19, 1927.

    1. Minnie M. Roush, daughter of John A. Roush, was born Dec. 10, 1872 and was married to John A. Sparkman of Republic, Mo., Aug. 6, 1899. To this union were born six children:

        1. Ross Sparkman, born Dec. 28, 1900, married Sallie Owen, July 18, 1925. Lives on the home farm near Republic, Mo. and has one son, John Arthur.
        2. Leora E. Sparkman was born Jan. 21, 1903. Was married to Hugh Ramsey 1922. Have three children: Gladys H., Charles W., and Ruby Lee.
        3. Guy Sparkman was born Dec. 20, 1905.
        4. Elma Sparkman, born April 5, 1908.
        5. Stella Sparkman, born Jan. 27, 1911.
        6. Lucy Sparkman, born Sept. 12, 1913.

    2. Maggie E. Roush, daughter of John A. Roush, born March 13, 1876, married Albert L. Stanfield Oct. 15, 1893. They live at Rozel, Kansas. Their children are:

        1. Wilbur E. Stanfield, born Sept. 18, 1894. Was married to Mahdien McGuire of Hutchinson, Kansas, 1917. Was an electrician. He died at Springfield, Ky. September 20, 1925; left a wife and the following children: Vergenea E., Wilbur E., Jr., Thomas, Jack, Scott and June.
        2. Sallie E. Stanfield, born October 19, 1896. Was married to Lawrence W. Fair, Alden, Kansas in 1914. To them were born two children: Freddie L. and Eugene Fair.
        3. Edith M. Stanfield, born March 3, 1901. Was married to John Payne June 15, 1921. Have no children.
        4. Orpha E. Stanfield, born March 30, 1907. Was married to John Miller of Gracemont, Okla. They have a son, born Jan. 6, 1928.

    3. Viola Pearl Roush, daughter of John A. Roush, was born Oct. 17, 1878. Married Harry B. Paulsell Dec. 8, 1897, at Republic, Mo. They moved to Red Lodge, Mont. April 1, 1902. She died March 19, 1905, leaving two sons and an infant daughter.

        1. Leo C. Paulsell was born Sept. 5, 1898. Lives at Red Lodge, Mont.
        2. Otis Paulsell, born Jan. 15, 1901 lives at Tacoma, Wash.
        3. Eva K. Paulsell, born Feb. 2, 1905, has made her home with Grandfather and Grandmother Roush from infancy and is still with her grandmother at Lynchburg, Ohio.

    4. Leona M. Roush, daughter of John A. Roush, born March 27, 1881, is employed in a wholesale millinery store in Cincinnati, Ohio.

    5. G. Arthur Roush, son of John A. Roush, born Nov. 23, 1883; married Phoebe Roush (of the Philip Henry line of this chapter) Feb. 4, 1918. Is a motor cycle mechanic and has a motor cycle and bicycle store and repair shop in Chillicothe, Ohio. Have two children: Katherine M., born May 22, 1919; Cyrus Wayne, born June 5, 1921.

6. H. Frank Roush, son of John A. Roush was born Nov. 2, 1888. Is a motor cycle and bicycle mechanic. Was in business with his brother, Arthur, at Chillicothe at the time of the World War; enlisted as a motor cycle mechanic and was in France about a year. After his return he has been in the motor cycle, bicycle and automobile business. Is at present with his brother in Chillicothe.

7. Wesley C. Roush, son of John A. Roush, was born June 21, 1891, married Dollie Salle, April 12, 1911 at Republic, Mo.; moved to Kansas in March, 1917. He is a grain buyer at Stafford, Kansas. They have the following children:

    1. Frances W. Roush, born Sept. 16, 1912.
    2. Ernest E. Roush, born March 12, 1914.
    3. John Henry Roush, born March 6, 1918.
    4. Zella May Roush, born June 6, 1919.
    5. Neoma Bell Roush, born Oct. 17, 1921.
    6. Willie Lee Roush, born Sept. 2, 1923.
    7. Paul DeWayne Roush, born April 20, 1926.

3. Dr. Sigel Roush, fifth child of George and Elizabeth Tedrick Roush, was born April 5, 1862 in Highland County, Ohio. He received what education the country schools had to offer and then attended the Hillsboro High School. He received consecutively the degrees of B. S., B. A., and M. A. from the National Normal University, now a part of Wilmington College. He then received his M. D. from Ohio Medical College now the medical department of the University of Cincinnati. His degree of D. D. S. was from George Washington University of Washington, D. C.

He practiced medicine in Ohio two years; later took a post graduate course in London and Berlin, and has since practiced dentistry in Albany and Troy, N. Y. During all this time he lectured and traveled extensively through the civilized world.

Few men have enjoyed the wide experience of travel as has Dr. Sigel Roush. About the time he went abroad for his post graduate course in medicine he became interested in writing which soon led to the lecture platform. His writing and lecturing have continued since then.

His travels have taken him into every country of the world, and to many of the out-of-the-way islands of the sea. He has sailed every sea of the globe, was on one polar expedition when he penetrated to within a few degrees of the Pole. Up to date he has crossed the Atlantic twenty-five times. While in the employ of many well known Lyceum Bureaus his lectures have taken him to practically every part of the United States. His lectures have usually been on travel and kindred subjects. He was the first man in the world to broadcast a travelogue.

His writings are varied. First among them were contributions to news papers and magazines. The products of his pen have since been bought by some of the most prominent magazines of this and other lands. At one time he was a weekly contributor to thirty-five papers variously scattered over the entire globe. He has taken several prizes in story contests, published one complete novel, and in collaboration with Sir Henry Seaton-Karr wrote SUNLIT NORWAY, for the Norwegian Government. He was staff correspondent for the Washington Times for over two years. At present he is doing literary work in connection with Columbia University, New York, and writing a book-length series of sketches under the caption of THE SWAMPS, in which he depicts scenes and experiences from his boyhood days.

He is a member of the several Masonic bodies, the Elks, was treasurer of the New York State Progressive Party, and was a delegate to the National Convention at Chicago that nominated Theodore Roosevelt for President. He is much in demand as a speaker on patriotic, civic and scientific subjects.



DR. SIGEL ROUSH

World Traveler, Writer and Lecturer

While in Washington, D. C., where for five years he was Principal of one of the public schools, he met and married Cordelia Virginia Mohun, daughter of Francis B. Mohun, founder and secretary of the Riggs Fire Insurance Company of Washington, D. C. Her grandfather was the contractor and builder of the beautiful marble U. S. Patent Office. She is the direct descendant of officer Laub who carried Perry from his sinking flagship in the battle of Lake Erie when the Commander gave the famous order, "Don't give up the Ship." This officer, Laub, is pictured in an oil painting that hangs in the rotunda of the United States Capitol at Washington. He is represented as holding aloft a flag. For this act of heroism, the United States Congress awarded officer Laub a beautiful and appropriately inscribed sword. This sword is now in the possession of Mrs. Roush's oldest brother. It may be remarked in passing that the flag used to drape the box in the old Ford theatre in which Lincoln sat on that fateful night of his assassination, is now in the possession of the family of Mrs. Roush.

Dr. Roush and his wife are both enthusiastic aviators. They were among the first civilians to use the flying machine as a means of transportation, and they have since traveled by air extensively both at home and abroad. Both Dr. and Mrs. Roush are communicants of the Methodist Episcopal Church, and are active members of the State Street M. E. Church in Troy, N. Y. Their country home is at Averill Park, N. Y. near Albany and Troy. It is located on beautiful Crystal Lake among the Berkshire Hills that cascade at this point from Massachusetts over into the state of New York.

They have no children.

4. Wilbur Clark Roush, youngest son of George and Elizabeth Roush was born near Russells, Highland Co., Ohio, Feb. 3, 1865; worked on a farm until 16 years of age at which time he entered high school. After finishing his high school he entered the National Normal University at Lebanon, Ohio. After finishing a special course in Chemistry and Bacteriology, he entered the Cincinnati College of Pharmacy and completed a two-year course. He then went into business for himself at Maumee, Ohio. He sold his business at this place after one year and went to Anderson, Ind., and up to date has conducted the leading business there for a period of 35 years. After finishing his education in 1891, he married Alta Strange, daughter of Joshua and Eunice Strange of Marion, Ind. To this union were born two sons, Julian Fayette, and Wilbur Paul, the older son having died at the age of 14 months. W. Paul, the second son, is now in business in Indianapolis, Ind. In 1899 his wife died very suddenly. He was married again June 10, 1902 at Baltimore, Md., to Emma Katherin, daughter of Dr. Chas. Lee and Emma Armington of Anderson, Ind. They have two sons, Geo. Lee, born Oct. 8, 1904; and Sigel Armington, born Aug. 13, 1910. George received his early education in the local schools and later attended Howe Military School, Howe, Ind. He was married Nov. 15, to Martha Jane McMahan, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Herbert Brunt McMahan, of Anderson, Ind. George is now associated with his father in the drug business. Sigel was graduated from High School 1928 and is preparing to enter medical school in the fall of 1928.

5. Mary Louisa Roush, daughter of George Roush, was born Nov. 25, 1853. She was united in marriage to Joseph Reese Mar. 26, 1869. Mary Louisa Reese died Aug. 24, 1926, age 73. Joseph Reese died Nov. 4, 1925, age 77. He was a soldier in Civil War in Co. B, 134th U. S. W. Vol. To this union were born five children:

   1. Zela Zelpha, born Aug. 4, 1872; died Oct. 6, 1873.
   2. Wilbur Curtis, born Jan. 11, 1875; died March 17, 1894.
   3. Freddie Leroy, born Jan. 28, 1879, bachelor.

4. Kenneth Ralph, born Jan. 14, 1881. Married Sept. 7 to Lyda Agnes Buchanan, a soldier in the Philippines from 1898 to 1901, Co. B, 34 U. S. W. Vol. To this union were born two children:

    1. Mary Elizabeth, b. Nov. 19, 1906; m. June 27, 1926 Lawin Walter.
    2. Kenneth Eugene, b. April 2, 1920.

5. Orville Akers Reese, born July 9, 1890. Married Susie Woodson Dunbar June 17, 1914. Orville Akers Reese is a tailor in Colorado Springs. To this union were born four boys:

    1. John Sigel, born Nov. 2, 1916.
    2. Donald Wesley, born Aug. 3, 1920.
    3. Wilbur Woodson, born Nov. 15, 1925.
    4. Jay Milton, born Oct. 24, 1927.

6. Mary Ann (Polly) Roush married Andrew Frost Aug. 9, 1835.

    1. Ellis Frost was born July 14, 1839; died May 14, 1886. Married Lucy Kirkhart, Aug. 24, 1863.

        Children:

        1. Edward Frost, born May 15, 1866; died Oct. 12, 1898. He married Mary Jane Wilkin, Apr. 2, 1890.

            Children:

            1. Nellie Frost, born July 25, 1893; married Charles Frazier, Apr. 11, 1914.

                Children:

                1. Charles Raymond Frazier, born July 22, 1916.
                2. Josephine Marie Frazier, born May 17, 1921.

        2. Elsie Frost, born Sept. 15, 1895; married George Nace, Feb. 27, 1915.

            Children:

            1. Chester Glenn Nace, born June 5, 1915.
            2. Margaret Louise Nace, born May 20, 1920.
            3. Nellie Evelyn Nace, born Nov. 15, 1925.

    2. John Frost, born July 13, 1868; died Mar. 6, 1915. Married L. S. F. Fouch, Mar. 4, 1893.

    3. Dora May Frost, born Feb. 27, 1871; married John Hadley, Sept. 28, 1893.

        Child:

        1. Edna Hadley, born July 21, 1896; died Sept. 27, 1915.

    4. Charley F. Frost, born Dec. 9, 1873; died Oct. 17, 1880.

    5. Joseph Frost, born Sept. 22, 1876; married Norah Wilkin, May 27, 1896.

        Children:

        1. Frank Frost, born Oct. 5, 1897. Married Olla Ramond, Oct. 28, 1915.
        2. Lee Frost, born July 15, 1909.

    2. Martin Frost, born Apr. 13, 1842 (?); died Sept. 11, 1897. Married Nov. 24, 1863, Rebecca Wilkin, who was born Jan. 22, 1844.

Children:

1. Lewis Frost, born Sept. 8, 1864; died Feb. 12, 1901. Married Margaret Spickard, Feb. 26, 1890.

Children:

1. Edna Frost
2. Stanley Frost
3. Russell Frost

2. Laura Belle Frost, born July 27, 1866; married Henry Wertz, 1927.

3. Charles Frost, born Dec. 27, 1869; married Apr. 17, 1892, Lydia Layman, who was born Mar. 23, 1870 and died Nov. 16, 1923.

Children:

1. Alta Frost married Glenn Abernathy, Oct. 22, 1910.

1. Reba Abernathy, born Oct. 18, 1918.
2. Marjory Abernathy, born Feb. 2, 1924.

2. Zela Frost married George Cried Webster, Oct. 22, 1913.

Child:

1. Elbert Webster

3. Alma Frost married Jesse Malcome July 14, 1923.

Children:

1. Alberta Malcome
2. Bernice Malcome
4. Hurley Frost, born Oct. 27, ——.

4. James Frost, born Apr. 22, 1872; died Nov. 16, 1874.

5. Andrew Frost, born Nov. 5, 1874; died Nov. 16, 1899.

6. Margaret Frost, born Sept. 19, 1877; married John R. Ludwick, Nov. 4, 1896.

1. Glenn Ludwick, born Sept. 27, 1898; married Lucele Houck.

Child:

1. Mildred Ludwick, born Feb. 15, 1924.

2. Hershell Ludwick, born July 22, 1902; married Gladys Frost, Feb. 28, 1923.

Children:

1. Lloyd Ludwick, born ———.
2. Richard Ludwick

3. DeForest Ludwick, born Sept. 30, 1911.
4. Margaret Ludwick, born July 13, 1917.

7. Sever Frost, born Apr. 9, 1880; married Edith Dump.

Child:

1. Name Unknown

8. Nellie Frost, born Aug. 4, 1884; married Harley Achor.

1. Ethel Achor, born Sept. 2, 1900; married Benjamin Brown.

Child:

1. Thelma Brown

2. Florence Achor, born Apr. 24, 1903; married Gerald Ludwick.

Child:
1. Gene Ludwick

3. Inez Achor, born Apr. 21, 1912.

3. Mary Jane Frost, daughter of Polly and Andrew Frost, born 1845; married Martin King, 1865.

Children:
1. William D. King, born 1867; married Mary Jane Walker, Nov. 25, 1899.

Children:
1. Stanley King, b. 1900; married Mary Streber, Nov. 27, 1925.

Child:
1. William Robert King, born Jan. 4, 1927.

2. Gladys King, born Oct. 11, 1909.

2. Belle King, born 1869; married George Briney, 1904.

Child:
1. Elizabeth Briney, born 1905.

3. Marion King, born 1871; married first Anna Thompson; second Dessie McCune, 1915.

Children by First Wife:
1. Glenn King, born Mar. 30, 1900.
2. Lilly Belle King, born June 15, 1903; married Laurence Chance.

Child:
1. Earl Chance, b. 1920.

Children by Second Wife
3. Ilo King, born 1917
4. Wyona King, born 1920
5. Esther King, born 1925

4. Lewis King, born 1877; married Millie Walker Jan. 4, 1900.

Children:
1. Veta King, born 1901.
2. Geneva King, born April 10, 1905.
3. Le Roy King, born Oct. 26, 1907.

4. John Frost married Nancy Micheals.

Children:
1. Andrew Frost married Jessie Beard, Nov. 29, 1899.

Children:
1. Gladys Frost married Hershell Ludwick, Jan. 28, 1923.

Children:
1. Lloyd Ludwick
2. Richard Ludwick

2. Geneva Frost married Vernon Jouilleratt.

Child:
1. Cecil Jouilleratt

3. Gerald Frost

2. Mary Frost married Joseph Gilliland, Dec. 22, 1898.

Children:

1. Guy Gilliland
2. Wendell Gilliland
3. Lee Gilliland
4. Delbert Gilliland

3. Sarah Frost married William Gladdle, Nov. 24, 1897.

4. Daniel Frost married Blanche Surber.

Children:

1. Mary Frost
2. Inez Frost
3. Nina Frost

5. Fern Frost married Henry C. Woods, Aug. 23, 1922.

Children:

Three whose names are unknown.

6. Laura Frost married Vernon Pierson, Jan. 4, 1913.

7. Lewis Frost

8. Jesse Frost

7. Catherine Roush, youngest child of Allen and Betsy Smith Roush, was married to George Tedrick, Sept. 15, 1847.

Children:

1. Jane Tedrick
2. Sarah Tedrick
3. Frank Tedrick

8. Rebecca Roush, born Mar. 31, 1835; died ——— —, 1909; was the daughter of Allen Roush. On Oct. 21, 1852, she married John Claibourn who was born Sept. 27, 1829, and died ——— —, 1907.

Children:

1. Joseph Allen Claibourn, born June 14, 1855; died 1887.
2. Samuel Chastain Claibourn, born Apr. 4, 1859. Married Mary Ellen Ragland, who was born July 3, 1860; died Apr. 11, 1899.

Children:

1. Joseph Henry Claibourn, born Feb. 4, 1881. Married Emma Larrick, Feb. 12, 1902.

Children:

1. Ruth Claibourn, born Mar. 28, 1903; married Myom Johnson, June 15, 1927.
2. Earl Claibourn, born Nov. 2, 1907.
3. Ralph Claibourn, born Aug. 18, 1917.

2. Arville Claibourn, born Dec. 3, 1883; married to Etta Screechfield.

Children:

1. Myrtle S. Claibourn, born Feb. 24, 1903. Married Clarence Shields 1922.

Child:

1. Robert Shields, born Dec. 13, 1924.

2. Goldy Claibourn, born ——— —, 1905.
3. Mildred Claibourn, born Aug. 25, 1921.

3. Laura Rebecca Claibourn, born Feb. 6, 1889; married Oct. 27, 1917 to Herschel Shaffer.

Child:

1. Herschel Shaffer, born Dec. 15, 1918.

4. Leona Claibourn, born Aug. 13, 1894; married Nov. 29, 1911 to Frank Quigley.

Children:

1. Samuel Quigley, born Dec. 4, 1912.
2. Harold Quigley, born Nov. —, 1913.
3. Forest Quigley, born Aug. 4, 1921.
4. Burdette Quigley, born May 4, 1923.
5. Betty Irene Quigley, born Mar. 18, 1925.

5. George Thomas Claibourn, born Mar. 26, 1899; married April 7, 1920, Vera Hawthorne.

Children:

1. Juanita Claibourn, born Dec. 6, 1921.
2. Lovell Claibourn, born July 2, 1923.
3. George Thomas Claibourn, Jr., born Jan. 27, 1925.

3. Sarah Elizabeth Claibourn, daughter of Rebecca Roush Claibourn, was born Apr. 19, 1864; married Dexter Carpenter, June 1, 1882.

Children:

1. Ezra Carpenter, born Mar. 23, 1883; married Verda King, 1903.

Children:

1. Florence Carpenter
2. Elizabeth Carpenter
3. Dora Helen Carpenter
4. Lucile Carpenter
5. Letta Carpenter
6. Norah Carpenter
7. Leroy Carpenter

2. Leonard Carpenter, born Aug. 5, 1885; died Feb. 4, 1920. Married Martha Shaffer.

3. Ethel Carpenter, born June 19, 1893; married Aug. —, 1910, Floyd Roush.

Children:

1. John Dexter Roush, born Feb. 9, 1913.
2. Hubert Roush, born Mar. —, 1915.
3. Homer Roush, born ———; died ———, 1919.
4. Louise Roush, born Sept. 8, 1919.
5. Margaret Roush, born ——— —, 1922.
6. Ruth Roush, born Sept. 7, 1924.
7. Floyd Roush, Jr., born Jan. 7, 1927.

4. Claude Carpenter, born June 19, 1896; married Georgia Henderson.

Children:

1. Gerald Carpenter, born July 23, 1919.
2. Mary Catherine Carpenter, born Jan. 21, 1925.

5. Stanley Carpenter, born Feb. 26, 1898; married June 12, 1920, Helen Carpenter.

Child:

1. Leota Carpenter, born May 24, 1922.

6. Dexter H. Carpenter, born Oct. 31, 1903; married Blanche Faulkner, 1923.

Children:

1. Betty Gene Carpenter, born June 14, 1924.
2. Florence Ruth Carpenter, born Mar. 24, 1927.

4. John Franklin Claibourn, son of Rebecca Roush Claibourn, was born May 8, 1871; married Effie Boler, Aug. 26, 1893.

1. William Henry Claibourn, born Aug. 25, 1894; married Aug. 28, 1915, Elizabeth Irene Dollinger, who was born Nov. 29, 1896.

Children:

1. William Claibourn
2. Virgil Nicolas Claibourn

2. Lillie May Claibourn, born Dec. 5, 1896; married Otis Hawk, Aug. 5, 1915.

Children:

1. John Laurence Hawk, born Feb. 7, 1916.
2. Donovan Woodrow Hawk, born Dec. 29, 1918.
3. Homer Burdette Hawk, born Aug. 30, 1920.

3. Lena Pearl Claibourn, born June 23, 1900; married Oct. 16, 1919 to Ralph Larrick.

4. Clarence Neil Claibourn, born Oct. 18, 1903; married Mary Redkey, June 7, 1924.

9. Joseph Roush was a Civil War veteran, having served in Co. I, 59th Regulars Ohio Volunteer Infantry. He was born Feb. 28, 1842; died Mar. 15, 1903. He married June 8, 1865 Early Spickard, who was born Jan. 24, 1840 and died June 30, 1920.

Children:

1. Early Roush, born May 12, 1866. Married Dec. 31, 1908, Lewis Gibler.

Child:

1. Mary Gibler, born Oct. 23, 1909.

2. Metz Roush, born Jan. 26, 1868; married Nov. 10, 1892, Alta Layman who was born July 31, 1873.

Child:

1. Oren Roush, born Sept. 7, 1893; died Jan. 29, 1903.

3. Alexander Roush, born Sept. 25, 1870.

4. Sally M. Roush, born October 26, 1875; married Oct. 14, 1893, John Chaney.

Children:

1. Rayburn Chaney, born Sept. 24, 1894; married Margaret Saum.
2. Wilbur Chaney, born June 17, 1904; married June 21, 1927, Rosa Muntz.
3. Lloyd Chaney, born July 24, 1910.
4. Delmer Chaney, born Apr. 25, 1914.

2. MARY ANN (POLLY) ROUSH, the second child of Philip Roush and Mary Pence, his wife, was born Oct. 17, 1800 and died November 23, 1893. She married Philip Wilkin, April 9, 1816. Philip Wilkin was born February 25, 1794 and died February 12, 1894.

1. Mary Ann Wilkin, oldest daughter of Philip and (Mary Pence) Roush Wilkin, was born March 27, 1817, and died May 29, 1904. Married Peter Pence Jan. 10, 1833. He was born July 6, 1811, Peter Pence was third child of Henry and Catherine Layman Pence, who reared a family of fourteen children. Peter and Mary Ann reared a family of thirteen children.

1. Rachel Pence, oldest child of Peter and Mary Ann Pence, was born Jan. 12, 1834 and died Dec. 31, 1913. Married George Fawley, April 6, 1851. He was born Sept. 12, 1828 and died April 16, 1876.

1. William Wesley Fawley, oldest son of George and Rachel Fawley, was born July 14, 1852. Married Sarah Jane Kesler on Dec. 18, 1873. She was born Oct. 25, 1851.

1. Doris Alice Fawley, born March 30, 1875 and died April 25, 1875.
2. Perry W. Fawley, only son, born May 22, 1877. Married Verda Roush, Dec. 18, 1901. Two children in this family.

1. Eldon Fawley, married Reigh Sonner, one son.

1. Duan.

2. Herbert Fawley.

3. Lillie Fawley, second daughter of W. W. Fawley, born Jan 30, 1880. Married Charles Cadwallader on Dec. 26, 1900. He was born Aug. 1, 1877.

1. Lucile Cadwallader, born June 30, 1907.
2. Glenn Cadwallader, born Oct. 7, 1913.

4. Lucretia Fawley, third daughter of W. W. and Sarah Jane Fawley, born Feb. 3, 1885. Married Estell Carr on Oct. 10, 1905. He died March 9, 1928. One daughter in this family.

1. Faye Sarah Carr, born March 25, 1908.

5. Edna Fawley, youngest daughter of W. W. and Sarah Jane Fawley, born Nov. 4, 1892. Married Herman Shaffer on Dec. 20, 1911. One daughter.

1. Margene Shaffer, born June 5, 1914.

2. Sarah C. Fawley, daughter of George and Rachel Fawley, born April 14, 1856; died Jan. 11, 1891. Married Andrew Charles, who was born Oct. 13, 1842 and died Aug. 23, 1910. One son in this family.

1. Herman Charles, born Jan. 15, 1883. Married Rebecca Ruble. One daughter.

1. Verna May Charles.

3. George W. Fawley, second son of George and Rachel Fawley, born May 14, 1858 and died 1909. Married Sarah O. Webster. Two Two daughters.

1. Bertha Fawley. Married Lee Williams. They have one son.

1. Carl Williams. Married Madge Ruble. Two children.

2. Mary E. Fawley, youngest daughter of George W. and Sarah O. Fawley, born Jan. 20, 1887 and died Aug. 27, 1888.

4. Lydia L. Fawley, second daughter of George and Rachel Fawley, was born April 4, 1860; died March 3, 1914. Married Joseph Claibourn on Dec. 9, 1876. He was born June 14, 1854 and died March 1, 1887. (Lydia L. Fawley Claibourn married Cyrus Shaffer, Dec. 10, 1889.)

5. Leonard C. Fawley, youngest son of George and Rachel Fawley, was born May 24, 1863. He was first married to Belle Fenner. One son by this marriage.

1. Paul Fawley.
He was married the second time to Mary Lafferty. To this union two daughters were born.

1. Ethlyn Fawley, born Feb. 5, 1897. Deceased.
2. Blanche Fawley, born Feb. 10, 1904.

6. Lizzie A. Fawley, youngest daughter of George and Rachel Fawley, was born March 28, 1889. Married Brough Duncanson, who was born in 1863 and died in 1900.

2. Philip Pence, was born in New Market Twp., Highland Co., Ohio, July 5, 1835. He was married to Catharine Fawley and to this union three children were born. He was killed on the battlefield of Chickamauga in 1863 at the age of 28.

1. Sarah Ann Pence, married Joe DeHaas. They have three children.

1. Robert DeHaas, married Carrie Huggins. Five children in this family.

1. Mamie DeHaas
2. Ruby DeHaas
3. Mary DeHaas
4. Morrell DeHaas
5. Wendell DeHaas

2. Thomas DeHaas, married Mamie Miller. Seven children in this family.

1. Irene DeHaas
2. Dorsey DeHaas
3. Harry DeHaas
4. Frank DeHaas
5. Fay DeHaas
6. Warren DeHaas
7. Mamie DeHaas

3. John DeHaas, married Myrtie Moler. To this union three children were born.

1. Ulric DeHaas
2. William DeHaas
3. Sarah Ann Elizabeth DeHaas

2. John Allen Pence, married Rachel Fawley. To this union one son was born.

1. Roy Pence, married Mollie Wilkin. Two children.

1. Grace Pence
2. Paul Pence

3. Mary Pence, married John Wilkin. Three children.

1. Myrtie Wilkin
2. Joe Wilkin
3. Edith Wilkin

3. John Pence was born March 28, 1837. Married Charlotte Hulse, Jan. 12, 1862. Aug. 1, 1862, he enlisted in the Civil War, Co. A, 89th Reg. O. V. I., serving until the expiration of the war, receiving an honorable discharge. Two sons and two daughters were born to this union. The father died Nov. 8, 1918. He fought in battles of Lookout Mountain and Chickamauga and marched with Sherman to the sea.

   1. John R. Pence, born Jan. 3, 1863. Married Kezia Roush on Aug. 28, 1888. Two children.

      1. Zelpha Pence, born Oct. 13, 1891. Married George W. Mann on Aug. 1, 1917.

      2. L. Dorsey Pence, born Sept. 21, 1893. He married Nell Van-Winkle, Aug. 1, 1917. She died Aug. 14, 1917. He married Ruth Setty, March 10, 1921. They have one son.

         1. Richard Paul Pence, born Jan. 15, 1923.

   2. Mary J. Pence, daughter of John and Charlotte Hulse Pence, was born April 10, 1867. Married Thomas L. Carey, Nov. 9, 1845. Three sons and daughter in this family.

      1. Perry O. Pence, born Feb. 9, 1888. Married Daisy Dunlap on Nov. 15, 1908. To this union three children were born.

         1. Mary G. Pence
         2. Lemuel G. Pence
         3. Louanna Pence

         This family resides at Akron, Ohio.

      2. John N. Carey, born Dec. 8, 1889. Married Anna M. Dunlap, Dec. 10, 1910. One son.

         1. Harry C. Carey

         This family also resides in Akron, Ohio.

      3. Opal B. Carey, born Aug. 26, 1895. Married Geo. Peck in 1919. One son.

         1. Geo. W. Peck

         This family lives in Walnut Hills, Cincinnati, Ohio.

   3. Sarah Pence, was born April 14, 1869. Married Lemuel Scoville of Hillsboro, O., Jan. 1, 1891. He died June 25, 1899. In later years she married James Devitt of Norwood, O., remaining there until her death July 30, 1926.

   4. George C. Pence, born Nov. 5, 1872. He was united in marriage to Jennie Henderson of Danville, Ohio. Later he married Trena Stroup.

4. Catharine Pence, born June 22, 1840.

5. David Pence, was born April 11, 1842. Married Alice Medora Frost, April 15, 1874. She was born Jan. 20, 1885 and died Jan. 27, 1887. He died July, 1, 1927. He served in Co. A, 89th Reg. O. V. I. with his brother, John.

   1. Irene Pence, born April 5, 1876. Married John F. Pulliam Nov. 28, 1894.

      1. Clarice N. Pulliam, born April 19, 1895. Married Alonzo F. Wright Dec. 17, 1917. Two boys.
         1. John W. Wright, born March 8, 1919.
         2. Fay Eugene Wright, born April 29, 1921.

2. Anna M. Pulliam, born Dec. 5, 1897. Married Earl Bauer, Jan. 8, 1921. She died April 4, 1922.

3. Stanley G. Pulliam, born May 9, 1901. He married Birdie Hyland March 1, 1921. One daughter.

1. Betty Jane Pulliam, born Sept. 3, 1921; died Sept. 6, 1921.

4. Ethel B. Pulliam, born Feb. 10, 1904. Married Jack E. Reall on July 5, 1924. One child.

1. Perry Rickard Reall, born April 14, 1927.

5. John F. Pulliam, born Jan. 18, 1907.

2. Henry Smith Pence, born Oct. 22, 1878. Married Laura Belle Drake, April 30, 1908. Three children.

1. Infant Daughter, born Jan. 20, 1909 and died Jan. 29, 1909.
2. Norman C. Pence, born June 29, 1917 and died Oct. 15, 1921.
3. Ruth Pence, born April 16, 1922.

3. Albert L. Pence, born May 10, 1881. Married Anna P. Chaney, June 15, 1907. Two children in this family.

1. Roger A. Pence, born Sept. 6, 1911 and died Sept. 9, 1911.
2. Mary Alice Pence, born Nov. 25, 1915.

6. Lydia Pence was born March 18, 1844. Married Jefferson Fawley in the year 1862. To this union the following children were born. He died Jan. 15, 1915 and she died March 14, 1925. Both buried at Dayton, Ohio.

1. Belle Fawley, married Mr. Rupley. One daughter.

1. Anna Belle Rupley, married ———. Died in 1923, leaving two children. Later married Milton Richard, to this union two children:

1. Clarence Richard
2. Edith Richard

2. May Fawley, married Dr. William Sanderson. One daughter.

1. Lillie Sanderson, married Lawrence Huggins, and to them eleven children were born.

1. Madaline Huggins.
2. Eula Huggins. Married Philip Illie. Have three children.
3. Frank Huggins. Deceased.
4. Malcom Huggins.
5. Homer Huggins.
6. Christine Huggins.
7. George Huggins.
8. Lawrence Huggins.
9. Jack Huggins.
10. Katherine Huggins.
11. Billy Huggins.

3. Ervin Fawley, married Clara Heartstein of Troy, Ohio. Two children.

1. Roland Fawley, married and has one son.

1. Jack Fawley

2. Marie Fawley, married George Becker. One son.

1. George, Jr.

4. Anna Fawley, married Julian VanZant. One son, deceased.

5. Theodore Fawley, married and has five children.

1. Edna Fawley
2. Richard Fawley
3. Thelma Fawley
4. Ervin Fawley
5. Charles Fawley

7. Lewis Pence, born Jan. 29, 1846. Married to Mary J. Lemon, Sept. 12, 1869. They lived in Danville, Ohio, about forty-five years. He died Aug. 20, 1919.
   1. Ira Pence, born June 17, 1870. Married Bertha Miller Dec. 20, 1910. He died Sept. 14, 1927; buried in Jamestown Cemetery.
   2. Emma Louella Pence, born Nov. 11, 1875 and died Dec. 25, 1876.
   3. Ellis Pence, born Dec. 10, 1879. He is now living in Chicago and is a barber.
   4. Ella Pence, born Dec. 10, 1879. Married Joseph B. Cochran on Oct. 4, 1904. Ellis Pence and Ella Pence are twins. Ellis Pence has two daughters.
      1. Margene Louise Cochran, born July 17, 1908. Is a teacher of music.
      2. Jennie Beatrice Cochran, born March 15, 1913.

8. Mahala Pence was born June 15, 1848 and died March 3, 1876. Married Andrew Charles, Oct. 14, 1866. Two daughters in this family.
   1. Mary Charles
   2. Maggie Charles

9. Sally Pence was born Jan. 4, 1851 and died July 20, 1853.

10. Peter Franklin Pence was born Feb. 29, 1853. Married Barbara Ann Roller on Oct. 10, 1871. She was born July 27, 1851. He died Jan. 1, 1897. One daughter.
    1. Lida Jane Pence, born Aug. 29, 1872. Married Harry Holden, Jan. 25, 1903. He was born Jan. 19, 1873.
       1. Clarence Edward Holden, born Dec. 27, 1903. Married Mae Shaffer, Feb. 26, 1925. She was born Aug. 28, 1902.
          1. Delbert Lee Holden, born Jan. 11, 1926.
          2. Russell Edward Holden, born Sept. 6, 1927.
       2. Jesse Warren Holden, born March 11, 1905.
       3. Paul Vergil Holden was born Jan. 21, 1907.
       4. Leroy Holden, born July 27, 1909.
    2. Edward Pence, born Oct. 24, 1875. Married Isabelle LaMonda, who was born Sept. 15, 1880.
       1. William Edgar Pence, born May 12, 1909.
    3. Clarence Pence, born July 8, 1876. Married Irene Brown on Aug. 28, 1898. She was born Jan. 28, 1878.

11. William Andrew Pence, born March 20, 1855. Married Eliza Roller Dec. 10, 1884. He died Feb. 29, 1888.

12. Mary Jane Pence, born April 3, 1857 and died March 22, 1858.

13. Thomas Harbaugh Pence was born Feb. 3, 1859 and died Dec. 20, 1859. All of the family of Mary Ann Wilkin Pence is buried in Mt. Zion Cemetery, New Market Twp., Highland Co., Ohio, with the exception of Lydia, who is buried at Dayton, Ohio and Philip, who was killed in the Civil War

2. Catharine Wilkin, second child of Polly Roush Wilkin, married George W. Pence July 15, 1836. She was b. July 15, 1819; d. Jan. 25, 1902. Their eight children follow:

1. Wesley Pence, b. April 13, 1842, m. Susannah Josephene Durkwall Nov. 7, 1865. He d. Nov. 11, 1906. He was a Civil War veteran, serving first in Co. A, 89th Reg. O. V. I., discharged for disability and re-enlisted in Co. A, 168 O. N. G. and served till the end of the war, when he was honorably discharged. They were the parents of four children.

1. Carey Pence, b. Nov. 17, 1866; m. Olive Roush Apr. 15, 1890.

1. Homer Pence, b. Jan. 4, 1891; m. Myrtle Murphey Aug. 18, 1914. One child:

1. Eldon M. Pence, b. June 30, 1922.

2. Howard Pence, b. Feb. 13, 1894; m. Ruth Lucas Oct. 12, 1918.

3. Orville Pence, b. Mar. 27, 1895; m. Eva Malcolm Nov. 23, 1920.

4. Glenn Pence, b. Oct. 17, 1900; m. Mildred Wright Aug. 29, 1925.

2. William Pence, b. Oct. 15, 1868; m. Della Wickerson Mar. 9, 1888. He d. Jan. 24, 1900.

1. Hugh Pence, b. June 9, 1894; m. Vivian Cooper Aug. 3, 1923.

1. Elinore Louise Pence, b. Dec. 3, 1925.

2. Loren Pence, b. Jan. 17, 1900; m. Eva Garrett Feb. 9, 1927.

1. Richard Linton Pence, b. Dec., 1928.

William Pence m. for his second wife Lydia Lewis April 27, 1904. Their one child is Josephine, b. Mar. 3, 1913.

3. Stella Pence, b. Dec. 11, 1876; m. Urban Orebaugh Dec. 17, 1896.

1. Charles Orebaugh, b. Mar. 13, 1898.

Stella Pence m. for her second husband Charles Jonte, Nov. 11, 1915.

4. G—— G—— O. Pence, b. May 6, 1879; m. Edith Fawley Oct. 28, 1903. He was b. near Hillsboro where he received his education. He was elected to the House of Representatives from Highland Co. in 1912 and served four years. He was elected senator in 1920 and served as State senator from the sixth district until 1924. Their two sons are:

1. Gerald Pence, b. Feb. 15, 1906.
2. Ralph Pence, b. Jan. 3, 1909.

2. Franklin Pence, second child of Catharine and George Pence, b. 1848, m. Louise Strain; d. 1912. Their only child:

1. Charles Pence, b. Apr. 9, 1872; m. Nancy M. Orbaugh May 16, 1893. She was b. Dec. 12, 1874.

1. Harley F. Pence, b. Apr. 7, 1894; m. Erma J. Muse July 6, 1918. She was b. Dec. 12, 1899.

1. Harley F. Pence, Jr., b. Jan. 8, 1920.
2. John M. Pence, b. June 1, 1922.

2. Earl L. Pence, b. Aug. 31, 1897; m. Mildred Ames, Oct. 27, 1920. She was born Dec. 9, 1900.

1. Medora Pence, b. Nov. 20, 1921.
2. Aaron Ames Pence, b. Oct. 27, 1924.
3. Patricia Pence, b. Dec. 9, 1925.

3. Ellis Pence, b. Sept. 25, 1851; m. Luella Langley Nov. 17, 1875; d. Feb. 4, 1916.

1. Harry L. Pence, b. Sept. 23, 1882; m. Ruth Montgomery Jan. 19, 1924. He is a graduate of the Naval Academy and has risen thru the various offices to the rank of commander.

1. Margaret Langley Pence.

4. Andrew W. Pence, b. Aug. 31, 1854; m. Mary A. Duckwall Nov. 20, 1873. She was b. Aug. 13, 1853.

1. Allen P. Pence, b. June 6, 1881; m. Pearl Purdy Dec. 16, 1903. She was b. Aug. 20, 1882.

1. Leone Purdy Pence, b. Mch. 31, 1908.
2. Ethel Louise Pence, b. Jan. 22, 1910.

3. Sarah Wilkin, third daughter of Polly and Philip Wilkin, was born ——— —, 1829, and died ——— —, 1901. In 1847, she married Noah Fawley who was born ——— —, 1824, and died ——— —, 1914.

Children:

1. George Franklin Fawley, born 1849; died 1884. He married Mary Ann Smith.

Child:

1. Edward W. Fawley, born 1872; married Nettie Roush.

Children:

1. Helen Fawley married Henry McCullough.

Children:

1. Betty McCullough

2. Norma Fawley

2. David Wesley Fawley, born 1851; died 1919. Married first, Matilda Smith; married second, Mollie Mertland.

Child:

1. Blanche Fawley, married Oren Griffith.

Child:

1. Gerald Griffith

3. Mary Ellen Fawley, born Dec. 9, 1853; married Ira F. Hiestand, Sept. 19, 1871. Ira F. Hiestand was born Mar. 16, 1851.

Children:

1. Harry C. Hiestand, born Dec. 15, 1872; married 1901 Ella Gabriel, who was born 1876.

Children:

1. Lina Ruth Hiestand, born 1903; died 1918.
2. Joseph F. Hiestand, born 1906.
3. Paul Hiestand, born 1909.

2. Luna Hiestand, born Dec. 13, 1874; married 1901 Robert Mitchell, who was born 1870.

Children:

1. Ellen Mitchell, born 1901.
2. Robert Mitchell, Jr., born 1903.
3. Lois Mitchell, born 1908.
4. Robert Mitchell, born 1910.
5. Gladys Mitchell, born 1912.
6. Luna Mitchell, born 1915.

3. Dorsa D. Hiestand, born Dec. 31, 1876; married Margery Herrell, who was born 1881.

Children:

1. Mary Georgiana Hiestand, born 1905.
2. Aileen Hiestand, born 1907.
3. Margery Doris Hiestand, born 1909.
4. Frank Ira Hiestand, born 1911.

4. Gladys Hiestand, born June 22, 1892; married Cecil C. Nible 1912.

Child:

1. Mary Nible, born 1913.

4. Philip Augustus Fawley, born 1856; married, 1877, Jennie Harris who died 1884. Married, second, Hallie Hall in 1887.

Children:

1. Georgia Fawley, born 1884; married Benjamin Moon.

Children:

1. Paul Moon, born 1917.

2. Edith Fawley, born 1892; died 1919.

3. Glenn Fawley, born 1897.

5. John Wright Fawley, born Mar. 19, 1858; married Anna M. Eakins.

Child:

1. Edith Fawley, born Nov. 12, 1880; married G. G. O. Pence, Oct. 28, 1903.

Children:

1. Gerald Pence, born Feb. 15, 1906.
2. Wesley Ralph Pence, born Jan. 3, 1909.

6. Henry Leonard Fawley, born 1863; married Mattie Eakins, who died 1917.

Child:

1. Ora Fawley, born 1884; married Nettie Workman.

1. Oscar Fawley, born 1904.
2. Audry Fawley, born 1906.
3. Hugh Henry Fawley, born 1915.

7. Emma Jane Fawley, born 1865; married John Stockwell 1883.

Child:

1. Verna Stockwell, born 1884; married Walter Curtis, who was born 1884.

Children:

1. Verl Curtis.
2. Margaret Curtis.

4. Lydia Wilkin, fourth daughter of Polly and Philip Wilkin, was married to William Andrew Charles.

Children:

1. Rachel Ann Charles, born Apr. 19, 1844; married Washington Fawley, Feb. 4, 1863.

Children:

1. Mary Fawley, born Nov. 7, 1864; married James K. Polk Aug. 1887.

Child:

1. Orland Polk, born Dec. 25, 1889; died Oct. 18, 1920.

2. Walter Fawley, born Sept. 8, 1872; died Sept. 29, 1921. Married Florence Small, 1903.

Children:

1. Mary Frances Fawley, born May 24, 1904.
2. William Fawley, born Nov. 24, 1906.
3. Clifford Fawley, born July 20, 1908.
4. Egdon Fawley, born June 5, 1916.

3. Andrew Fawley, born Dec. 20, 1876; married Augusta Chaney, Apr. 6, 1906.

Children:

1. Dorothy Fawley, born Feb. 7, 1907.
2. Anna Fawley, born Apr. 20, 1910.

4. Lester Fawley, born July 31, 1879; married Lydia Small, Feb. 28, 1906.

Child:

1. Lawrence Fawley, born July 13, 1911.

5. Arthur Fawley, born Aug. 4, 1884; married Martha Overman, June 19, 1913.

6. Lula Fawley, born Nov. 14, 1886; married Stanley Brewer, Oct. 26, 1913.

Child:

1. Harvey Brewer, born Mar. 13, 1915.

2. Philip Charles married Janie Tropp.

Children:

1. Orissa Charles married Benjamin Cox.
2. Nellie Charles married Lewis Warson.

Child:

1. Lucile Warson.

3. Oscar Charles married Carrie Lambert. Oscar Charles is in the government's employ, teaching in the Philippines.

Children:

1. Philip Charles.
2. Daniel Charles.

4. Bertha Charles is in the employ of the government, teaching in the Philippine Islands.

5. William Charles married Anna Dillon.

3. Catherine Charles married James Wright.

4. Polly Charles married Charles Tropp.

5. George Charles.

5. David Wilkin, fifth child and only son of Polly and Philip Wilkin, was born May 8, 1826. He was married Mar. 29, 1849 to Louise Hicks, who was born June 17, 1831.

Children:

1. Sarah Jane Wilkin, born Apr. 3, 1850; married George Robinson, who was born Apr. 9, 1845.

Children:

1. Henry Allen Robinson, born Aug. 12, 1870; married, Aug. 14, 1892, Eva May Fenner, who was born Aug. 17, 1869.

Children:

1. Stanley Lee Robinson, born Sept. 10, 1897; died May 8, 1917. He was drowned in the Severn River at Annapolis, Md.
2. J. Earl Robinson, born Aug. 7, 1900; married Josephine McCormick, July, 1924.

2. Austin Robinson, born Oct. 9, 1874; married Lula Catlin May 14, 1902.

Children:

1. Hubert Wendell Robinson, born Oct. 9, 1904.
2. Mabel Neargene Robinson, born Nov. 7, 1907.
3. Mary Loree Robinson, born Jan. 14, 1910.

2. Philip Ira Wilkin, born June 15, 1852; married Ella Saville.

Children:

1. Clara Louise Wilkin, born June 4, 1882; married S. R. Grant, May 29, 1901.

Children:

1. Samuel Marshall Grant, born Mar. 3, 1902.
2. Howard Emerson Grant, born June 24, 1903.
3. Robert Weldon Grant, born Aug. 15, 1904.
4. Ruth Wilma Grant, born Mar. 6, 1907.
5. Grace Saville Grant, born Apr. 6, 1908.
6. Florence Mildred Grant, born June 12, 1909.
7. Esther Irene Grant, born Mar. 19, 1916.
8. Edward Wilkin Grant, born Aug. 19, 1918.

2. Florence Maud Wilkin, born Feb. 18, 1885; married Rev. O. L. Denver Oct. 20, 1908.

Children:

1. Philip Otterbein Denver, born Feb. 4, 1912.
2. John Wilkin Denver, born Sept. 28, 1913.
3. Catherine Jennie Denver, born Oct. 19, 1918.
4. Ruth Maude Denver, born Aug. 4, 1922.

3. Glenn Saville Wilkin, born July 16, 1887; married Lola Beverly, Oct. 12, 1910.

Children:

1. Mildred Lorene Wilkin, born Aug. 27, 1911.
2. Beverly Saville Wilkin, born Feb. 5, 1914.
3. Glenn Charles Wilkin, born Mar. 18, 1918.
4. Vernon Lowell Wilkin, born Oct. 21, 1920.

4. Wyatt Carl Wilkin, born June 19, 1890; married Lula Marion Hattan, Nov. 17, 1912.

Children:

1. Laverna Marion Wilkin, born Dec. 4, 1913.
2. Ellen Blanche Wilkin, born Oct. 18, 1915.
3. Donald Heith Wilkin, born Oct. 12, 1918.

3. Mary Wilkin, born Feb. 2, 1860; married Joseph Sanderson.

Children:

1. Anna Sanderson married Charles Trussell.

Children:

1. Wilbur Trussell
2. Lawrence Trussell
3. Hugh Whitfield Trussell

2. Charles Sanderson married Louise Dickbush.
3. Clarence Sanderson married Katherine ————.

Children:

1. Katherine Sanderson
2. Clarence Sanderson

4. Blanche Sanderson married Clarence Murphy.

3. NATHANIEL ROUSH, the third child of Philip, Jr. and Mary Pence Roush, was born ———— —, ——; and died ———— —, ——. He was married Aug. 19, 1824 to Rebecca Charles.

Children:

1. Sarah Roush married George Sainn.

Child:

1. Frank Sainn

Children:

1. Joseph Sainn
2. Eliza Sainn

2. Eli Roush, born Feb. 23, 1829; died Aug. 24, 1897. He was a farmer and resided near Lynchburg, Highland Co., Ohio. On Nov. 23, 1854, he married Margaret Sanderson who was born Apr. 17, 1832 and died July 21, 1872.

Children:

1. Rebecca Jane Roush, born Sept. 16, 1855; died Jan. 11, 1865.
2. Sarah Ellen Roush, born May 25, 1857; died Jan. 14, 1925. She married William Henry Pence, Feb. 19, 1874.

Children:

1. Ulric Glenn Pence, born June 4, 1876; married Lula Batson, 1905.
2. Eli Pence, born Jan. 23, 1878; died May 23, 1901.
3. David Pence, born Sept. 15, 1881; died May 30, 1925. Married Helen Morrow Nov. 4, 1903.

Children:

1. Mary Elizabeth Pence, born Nov. 20, 1904.
2. David Morrow Pence, born Feb. 23, 1908.
3. Sarah Helen Pence, born Nov. 10, 1911.

4. Lewis Pence, born Aug. 5, 1895; married Hilda Goddard Sept., 1920.

3. Laura Roush, born Jan. 1, 1859; married Thomas O. Brown June 2, 1879.

Child:

1. Ida Dell Brown, born Aug. 1, 1885; died May 18, 1903.

4. Franklin A. Roush, born Jan. 11, 1861; died Apr. 1, 1865.

5. Ida May Roush, born Mar. 8, 1863; died Nov., 1901. Married James Dowe Houston Nov. 25, 1889.

Child:

1. Beulah Houston, born Sept. 2, 1890; died Oct. 15, 1890.

6. George Everette Roush, born Aug. 22, 1865; died May 17, 1887. Married Clarice Hatcher Jan. 17, 1886.

Child:

1. Harry Franklin Roush, born Dec. 17, 1886; married Jane Patton June, 1910.

Child:

1. Margaret Roush, born Nov. 11, 1911.

7. Mary Olive Roush, born Apr. 15, 1867; died Jan. 17, 1882.

8. William Augustus Roush, b. Mar. 5, 1869; d. Nov. 14, 1869.

3. Eliza Roush, b. 1833; d. 1902; married Newton Barrow. He was born 1822; d. 1888.

Children:

1. Alvin Barrow, b. 1856; d. 1859.

2. Elizabeth Barrow married Benjamin Handley. He d. 1895. She then m. John L. Strange. They live in Greenfield. Pearl Handley married Marion Overman. Their home is in Los Angeles, California.

Child:

1. Marion Overman, Jr., b. 1910.

4. David Arthur Roush married first, Elizabeth Pulse, Jan. 1, 1859. Second wife was ——— ———. He was a soldier in the Union army and served thruout the Civil War. He was meritoriously marked on the Chickamauga battlefield.

Child:

1. Lafayette Oregon Roush, born Sept. 14, 1859.

Children:

1. Myrtle Roush married Fred Knews.
2. Frank Roush
3. Alvin Roush
4. James Roush
5. Willie Roush

5. Eleanore O. Roush married first, John Spears; second, Charles Irons. No children.

6. Wesley Roush married Martha Faris.

Children:

1. Olive Roush, born Feb., 1867; married Winnie Lamb.

Child:

1. Marshall Roush, born Aug. 24, 1901; married ——— Love.

Child:

1. Patricia Roush

2. Electa Roush married Benjamin Faris.

Children:

1. Bertsyl Faris, born Sept. 2, 1890.

Children:

1. Bertsyl Faris
2. Ruth Faris

2. Gale Faris, born May 29, 1893; married Hazel Tedrick.

Child:

1. Jack Faris

3. Irma Faris married Ralph Spilker.

Children:

1. Joe Spilker
2. Shirley Spilker

4. GEORGE ROUSH, son of PHILIP and MARY PENCE ROUSH, was born in Adams County, Ohio, Feb. 13, 1808, and died Mar. 17, 1897. He moved with his parents, at the age of four years, to near Fairview, Highland County.

His father, Philip Roush, Jr., and his brothers, Henry and John, established a Lutheran Church east of Danville or near Mt. Zion, Highland County, of which church the older Roush families were strict communicants.

George Roush was united in marriage to Rachel Tedrick, Oct. 15, 1829 and settled on a farm near Russell, Ohio.

He, with his other brothers, became identified with the first Church of Christ, organized in that section of Highland County in the year 1832.

He later moved to what was known as the old Roush home, two miles southeast of Fairview, Ohio. He was the father of six children, three boys and three girls.

His wife, Rachel, died Nov. 20, 1878, and he was again married to Mrs. Lucinda Clark of Adams County, Ohio, with whom he lived happily until his death.

The doors of his home were always open to friend and stranger alike. It is said that no one ever left his door empty-handed.

Children:

1. ABRAM ROUSH, eldest son of George and Rachel Roush, was born in Highland County, Ohio, on July 21, 1830. He married Martha S. Boatright March 29, 1857. He removed to the state of Missouri, where he lived until the year 1861, when he returned to Highland County, Ohio. He lived here until the spring of 1879 when he removed, with his family, to Wabaunsee County, Kansas, to a farm on which he lived until his death, which occurred April 16, 1916. He was a farmer almost his entire life, with the exception of a few years when he was in the mercantile business in the State of Missouri.

Children:

1. WYATT ROUSH, son of Abram and Martha Roush was born July 10, 1858 in Highland County, Ohio, and moved with his parents to the State of Kansas, where he has resided up to the present time. When he removed to the State of Kansas, he began to teach school, following the profession for several years. He purchased a farm near Burlingame, Kansas, and farmed until 1899, when he was elected to the office of Clerk of the District Court of Wabaunsee County, Kansas. He held this position for six years. At the expiration of his term as clerk, he was elected to the office of Representative to the State Legislature for said county and this position he held for three terms. He afterward became identified, first, with the Slugher and Taylor State Bank of Burlingame, Kansas, and after three years he became connected with the Pioneer Mortgage Company of Topeka, Kansas. For over 22 years he has been connected with the latter institution. He married Miss Martha A. Parminter of Osage County, Kansas, on September 22, 1881. Miss Parminter was born June 15, 1859 in Morgan County, Ohio, and when a small child, she moved with her parents to Jackson County, Ohio, and from here to Osage County, Kansas, in the year 1870.

Children:

1. Elsie Ona Roush, daughter of Wyatt and Martha Roush was born near Burlingame, Kansas, June 3, 1882. On February 21, 1914, she married Chester Weekley. Mr. Weekley has been for a number of years in the U. S. Postal service at Topeka, Kansas.

2. Ernest B. Roush was born June 24, 1884 at Wilmington, Kansas, and on January 1, 1907 he married Miss Pearl Clark of Harveyville, Kansas. He is engaged in farming.

   Children:

   1. Clayton W. Roush, born Nov. 6, 1908.
   2. Harold C. Roush, born Aug. 17, 1911.

3. Loren E. Roush was born on a farm in Wabaunsee County, Kansas, December 24, 1887. He was first a teacher in the common and graded schools. For a number of years he was in the building and loan business with the Capitol Building and Loan Association of Topeka, Kansas. Later he was with the State Banking Department of the State of Kansas and for the last four years he has been connected with the National Savings and Loan Association of Wichita, Kansas, of which he is Vice-President and Secretary. He married Miss Belle Grenard of Ruskin, Nebraska, October 19, 1911.

   Children:

   1. Lowell G. Roush, born Dec. 19, 1914; died May 2, 1918.
   2. Virginia L. Roush, born Apr. 8, 1919.
   4. Asa N. Roush, born August 24, 1890 in Wabaunsee County, Kansas, on a farm, married Miss Ruth Graham of Topeka, Kansas, on November 18, 1922. After a short time in the mercantile business, he qualified himself for the dental profession. He has followed that pursuit in Topeka, Kansas for a number of years and is now one of the leading dentists of that city.

   5. Hazel V. Roush was born on a farm near Wilmington, Kansas, October 18, 1897, and on October 20, 1917, married John E. Kirk of Topeka, Kansas. Mr. Kirk has been for a number of years connected with banking institutions of the city of Topeka, and is now one of the Vice-Presidents and Trust Officers of the National Bank of Topeka.

      Children:

      1. Dean S. Kirk, born Dec. 4, 1918.
      2. Wyatt L. Kirk, born Jan. 16, 1920.
      3. Robert N. Kirk, born Dec. 25, 1921.

2. Austin F. Roush, second son of Abram and Martha Roush, was born in the State of Missouri January 15, 1861. He moved to Kansas with his parents and taught school for two years. He afterward entered the mercantile business. He married Miss Lizzie Richardson, and died August 20, 1887.

3. Charles Roush, third son of Abram and Martha Roush, was born in the State of Missouri, September 26, 1862. He moved with his parents to Kansas, farmed for a while, and went to Topeka, Kansas, where he engaged in working for the Street Railway Company for thirteen years. Afterward, he removed to Fort Worth, Texas, where he worked at electrical engineering until the date of his death, which occurred in March, 1927. He was married to Miss Lola Herman, December 25, 1882.

Children:

1. Quincy Roush
2. Stewart Roush

4. Frederick E. Roush was born June 15, 1867, in Highland County, Ohio, and died December 16, 1886.

5. Asa G. Roush was born in the State of Missouri March 17, 1865, and died October 1, 1896. He was a farmer by vocation.

6. Tandy W. Roush was born in Highland County, Ohio, November 28, 1869 and died in the State of Kansas, January 20, 1891. He was never married, but had lived with his parents on the farm until his death.

7. Quincy S. Roush was born in the State of Ohio April 18, 1878, and died on November 10, 1878 in his native State.

2. Frederic C. Roush, the second child of George and Rachel Roush, was born in Highland County, near Russell, Ohio, on November 21, 1831. On April 20, 1854, he married Mary Sanderson, who was born at New Market, Highland County, Ohio, March 16, 1831. They were residents of Highland County all their lives. He was a soldier in the Civil War, Co. B, 168th O. V. I. Frederic C. Roush died June 19, 1920. His wife, Mary Roush, died Nov. 12, 1910.

Children:

1. William Edwards Roush was born March 2, 1855 near Russell, Highland County, Ohio. He was married Dec. 26, 1880 to Hattie E. Duvall, also of Highland County, Ohio, who was born Nov. 11, 1861.

Children:

1. Bessie Duvall Roush was born Sept. 22, 1881 and on Oct. —, 1909 married Frank B. Steele, who was born May 9, 1874.

Children:

1. Dorothy Ruth Steele, born Aug. 15, 1911.
2. Frances Evelyn Steele, born Apr. 2, 1916.

2. Arlington Frederic Roush, born Nov. 11, 1884; married Dec. 24, 1911, Maude L. Johnson who was born Aug. 9, 1893. They have no children.

3. Lillie Maude Roush, born July 6, 1887; married Mar. 6, 1908, Harry D. Steele, who was born Oct. 7, 1883.

Children:

1. Donald R. Steele, born Dec. 9, 1909.
2. William Edwards Steele, born June 22, 1916.

4. Roscoe W. Roush, born May 4, 1889; married Mar., 1922, Katurah Edith Smith, who was born Jan. 21, 1901.

Children:

1. Edward Earl Roush, born Jan. 17, 1925.
2. Evelyn Roush, born May 9, 1927.

5. Edith Roush, born Mar. 2, 1892; married Nov. 19, 1912 Samuel Steele.

Children:

1. Paul Matthew Steele, born Oct. 8, 1916; died Nov. 10, 1916.

2. Hariette Evelyn Steele, born Nov. 29, 1917.

2. Robert Sanderson Roush, Sr., b. Oct. 11, 1858 in Highland County, Ohio, m. Lola Blanche Helms 1895. He was a school teacher in his county and later studied law and was admitted to the bar and practiced until his death. Most of his practice was in Hillsboro and Lynchburg. He d. May 15, 1900 and is buried in Fairview Cemetery.

    1. Harold Thomas Roush, b. July 11, 1896; m. Irene Grooms of Adams County Oct. 18, 1923. He served in the World War in the Sixth Marine Corps, Second Division. He was a graduate of the Adams County Normal School and was certified to teach in the public schools at the time of his enlistment. He is now in the Custom House at Baltimore, Md.
        1. Gloria Joy Roush, b. Oct., 1924.

    2. Robert Sanderson Roush, Jr., b. April 23, 1898; m. Elsie M. Frambes Aug. 22, 1922. She was a daughter of John C. and Clara Frambes and was b. July 20, 1899. He is a graduate of West Union High School, and Adams County Normal School, Tri-State Institute. He studied Law in Washington, D. C. and was admitted to the bar in the State of Ohio. He is now a practicing attorney in West Union, Ohio, where he resides. During his stay in Washington he was employed in the Government Land Law Office. He is President of the Roush Family Association, which position he has held with honor to this illustrious family since its official organization at New Haven, West Virginia the first Saturday of September, 1926. The 1928 Reunion is to be held in his home town. (For his World War service see Chapter III World War.)
        1. John Robert Roush, b. June 5, 1923.
        2. Samuel Thomas Roush, b. March 13, 1925.

3. George Elza Roush was born September 28, 1861 in Highland County, Ohio. He married Sarah J. Barnes on March 8, 1884. They have no children.

4. Irvin Reed Roush was born Nov. 29, 1865 near Russell, Highland County, Ohio, and was married March 7, 1888 to Laura Belle Crampton. He is a well known and prosperous farmer near Hillsboro, O., where he is one of the most highly esteemed citizens.

    1. Mary Irvin Roush, born June 18, 1895; married Stanley Kibler.

        Children:
        1. Elinore Kibler, born Jan. 5, 1918.
        2. Irvin William Kibler, born July 8, 1924.

    2. Anna Laura Roush, born Mar. 4, 1898; married Aug. 23, 1925 to Addison F. Smith.

        Child:
        1. Anna Smith, born June 10, 1927.

    3. Frederic Crampton Roush, born April 5, 1902; married Julia Mecia Penquite, Apr. 19, 1927.

5. Rachel Lillie Roush, born Oct. 21, 1869; died November 16, 1884.

6. Joseph Cochrane Roush, born Apr. 5, 1876. He married November 14, 1895, Nettie R. Pratt who was born Nov. 15, 1875. Their prosperous farm is beautifully situated on the Hillsboro-Cincinnati Pike. They are active members of the local church of Christ and interested in all movements of community interests. Thru his father he has preserved the most authentic record of the Highland County Roushes. This information has proved to be of great value in this historical

work. He with others in and around Hillsboro have made possible the history of the Philip Roush, Jr. Family. He supervised the building of much pike road in his county.

Children:

1. Ralph Elza Roush, born Mar. 6, 1900; married Mildred Smith Oct. 6, 1925.
2. Everett Oscar Roush, born Mar. 4, 1902; married Nellie Deck Dec. 31, 1926.
3. Joseph Elmer Roush, born July 19, 1909; died July 6, 1926.
4. Raymond Pratt Roush, born Dec. 24, 1915.

3. Mary Roush, the third child of George and Rachel Tedrick Roush, was born April 3, 1835. She married Milton Turner November 2, 1854. She was again married to Eli Layman, April 3, 1860.

Children by First Husband:

1. George Turner married Nancy Swearingen. They live at Halstead, Kansas.

Children:

1. Bertha Turner
2. George Turner

2. Martha Turner, born March 10, 1859; married John R. Vance March 10, 1859. The Vance family resides at Refugio, Texas.

Child:

1. Turner Vance married Grace Finger.

Children:

1. John Turner Vance.
2. Jessie Vance.
3. Unknown.
4. Unknown.

Children of Mary Roush by Second Husband

3. Jane Layman, born October 26, 1860; married William McConnaughey Oct. 27, 1879. The McConnaughey family lives in Highland County, Ohio.

Children:

1. Clarence McConnaughey married Louie Stroup.

Child:

1. Elmer McConnaughey

2. Nellie McConnaughey married Dallas Hawk.

3. Lydia McConnaughey married Benjamin Merrideth.

Children:

1. Mildred Merrideth
2. Dorothy Merrideth

4. Mary McConnaughey married George White. One son.

5. Eli McConnaughey married ——— McCormick. Two children.

6. Martha McConnaughey married John Hoover.

7. Ruth McConnaughey married Peter Hunter.

4. Albert Layman, born April 27, 1863; married Elizabeth Clark.

Children:

1. Clennie Layman married Ada Purdin.

Children:

1. Raymond Layman
2. Geneva Layman
3. Harold Layman

2. Lula Layman married George Purdin.

Child:

1. William Purdin

3. Robert Layman married Julia Homer.

Children:

1. Roy Layman
2. Grant Layman

4. George Layman married Mary McCord.

Children:

1. Robert Layman

Two Other Children, names unknown.

5. John Layman

6. Wilbur Layman married Thelma Brady.

Child:

1. John Layman

5. U. Grant Layman, born June 5, 1865; married Catherine Pence.

Child:

1. Oren H. Layman married Mary Roberts.

6. Racheal Layman, born October 6, 1868; died February 26, 190-. Married Edward Walker, November 26, 1888.

Children:

1. Norah Walker married Everette Nixson.

Child:

1. Carl Nixson, drowned.

2. John Walker married Gertrude ————.

Child:

1. Mary Walker

3. Merville Walker

7. Lydia H. Layman, born March 23, 1870; died October 16, 1923. Married Charles Frost, April 17, 1892.

Child:

1. Alta Frost married Glenn Abernathy, Oct. 22, 1910.

Children:

1. Reba Abernathy, born Oct. 18, 1918.
2. Marjory Abernathy, born Feb. 2, 1924.

2. Zela Frost married George Creed Webster, Oct. 22, 1913.

Child:

1. Elbert Webster

3. Alma Frost married Jesse Malcome, July 14, 1913.

Children:

1. Alberta Malcome
2. Bernice Malcome

4. Hurley Frost, born October 27, 1907.

8. Alta Roush married Metz Roush, November 10, 1892.

Child:

1. Loren A. Roush, born Sept. 7, 1893; died Jan. 29, 1903.

9. Margaret Layman married Newton Griffith. She was born Sept. 22, 1876.

Children:

1. Stella Griffith married Leslie Kirkhart.

Children:

1. Uvon Kirkhart
2. Hulitt Kirkhart

2. Arnold Griffith, born January 17, 1900; married Apr. 3, 1926, Sarah Smith who was born Jan. 26, 1909.

Children:

1. Dorothy Griffith, born Jan. 8, 1927.
2. Floyd Eugene Griffith, born Jan. 20, 1928.

3. Larson Griffith married Margene Fettro.

Children:

1. Everette Griffith

Two Other Children, names unknown.

4. Oren Griffith married Blanche Fawley.

Child:

1. Gerald Griffith

5. George Griffith married Frances Dean.

Child:

1. Irene Griffith

6. Rosetta Griffith

10. Lawrence Kay Layman, born Sept. 6, 1877; died October 18, 1920. Married Belle Bird.

Children:

1. Blanche Layman married Leonard Wilkin.

Child:

1. Beulah Wilkin

2. Mabel Layman married John Groves. She died Jan. 1, 1925.

Child:

1. Wanda Maxine Groves

3. Bernice Layman married Wallace McDowell.

Child:

1. Robert McDowell

4. Lydia Roush, the fourth child of George and Rachel Tedrick Roush, was born November 29, 1839, and died September 27, 1892. She was married to Washington Spear, December 1, 1859. Washington Spear was born December 20, 1834 and died March 22, 1926.

1. Iva Luella Spear was born Oct. 23, 1860; married Stephen S. Bond, December 1, 1878.

Children:

1. Loren S. Bond, born Dec. 11, 1879; died July 2, 1890.
2. Odessa Bond, born June 5, 1882; died June 26, 1890.
3. Lydia S. Bond, b. June 11, 1884.
4. Mary F. Bond, born Apr. 14, 1886; married John D. Minor, Mar. 29, 1909.

Children:

1. Floyd Minor, born Jan. 30, 1910.
2. Forrest Minor, born June 2, 1912.
3. Norman Minor, born Aug. 10, 1914.
4. Marvin Minor, born July 31, 1916.
5. Robert Minor, born Oct. 24, 1918.
6. Luella Minor, born Feb. 18, 1924.

5. "Brother" Bond, born Aug. 20, 1888; died June 30, 1890.

6. Leland S. Bond, born Sept. 3, 1891; married Sara Knisley, June 28, 1913.

Child:

1. Frances Lucille Bond, born Jan. 26, 1915.

7. Lucian S. Bond, born Apr. 20, 1893; married Beulah Barber, Jan. 20, 1919.

Children:

1. Elmore Bond, born Nov. 29, 1921.
2. Elton Bond, born May 21, 1923.
3. Thelma Bond, born Sept. 22, 1925.

8. Robert E. Bond, born Apr. 13, 1896; married Mattie Webb, Dec. 20, 1919.

Child:

1. Iva Mae Bond, born July 22, 1921.

9. Cecile O. Bond, born February 10, 1898.

10. Harold Bond, born Jan. 16, 1900; married Josie Cline, March 2, 1920.

Children:

1. Billy Bob Bond, born Mar. 14, 1921.
2. Opal Bond, born Oct. 8, 1922.

2. Olive Amy Spear, born January 9, 1862; married Edward W. Brown, M. D., June 8, 1882.

Children:

1. Bernice L. Brown, born Apr. 3, 1883; died Aug. 13, 1913.
2. Howard Edward Brown, born June 20, 1885; married Madge Kearney, Oct. 21, 1915.
3. Helen Duval Brown, born Sept. 29, 1888.
4. Henry Mollyneaux Brown, M. D., born Mar. 13, 1890; married Reba Hildebrant, Nov. 27, 1915.

Child:

1. Lois Marie Brown, born Jan. 16, 1917.

3. Ellsworth Roush Spear, born February 17, 1864; married Elizabeth Nordyke, Feb. 12, 1890.

1. George R. Spear, born Oct. 15, 1891; married Iva Casher, Oct. 15, 1914.

Child:

1. Billy F. Spear, born Mar. 2, 1919.

2. Marjorie Spear, born June 23, 1893.

3. Laurence T. Spear, born Apr. 18, 1895; died Aug. 6, 1896.

5. William Roush, child of George Roush, born April 28, 1841; died Oct. 10, 1912. Married Allie C. Henry, Aug. 23, 1860, who was born March 3, 1842; died Jan. 18, 1927.

1. Elva R. Roush, born June 23, 1863, died Jan. 30, 1887. Married to D. C. Bond on Sept. 28, 1881. Two children in this family:

    1. Harley R. Bond, born Oct. 22, 1882. Married Pearl Biggs, Aug. 25, 1906. One son:

        1. Delbert H. Bond, born Jan. 30, 1912.

    2. Orville G. Bond, born Nov. 27, 1884. Married Kathryn Conwell, June 17, 1908. Two children in this family:

        1. Robert Bond, born April 14, 1909. Married Charlotte Prince, March 15, 1927.
        2. Lillian Bond, born Jan. 21, 1911.

2. Iva L. Roush, born July 2, 1865. Married F. H. Hogsett, Oct. 21, 1886. To this union was born one daughter:

    1. Gladys C. Hogsett, born April 5, 1895. Married Glenn Faris, Jan. 26, 1914. Two sons were born to this union:

        1. John Franklin Faris, born Feb. 17, 1915.
        2. Harold Logan Faris, born Oct. 26, 1917.

3. Olive R. Roush, born Aug. 14, 1869. Married Carey Pence, April 15, 1890. To this union four sons were born:

    1. Homer H. Pence, born Jan. 4, 1891. Married Myrtle Murphy, Aug. 18, 1915. One son in this family:

        1. Eldon M. Pence, born June 30, 1922.

    2. Howard L. Pence, born Feb. 13, 1894. Married Ruth Lucas, Oct. 12, 1918.

    3. Orville L. Pence, born March 29, 1895. Married Eva M. Malcolm Nov. 23, 1920.

    4. Glenn R. Pence, born Nov. 17, 1900. Married Mildred Wright, Aug. 29, 1925.

4. Carey H. Roush, born Aug. 30, 1872. Married Myrtle Robinson Jan. 26, 1897. Carey H. Roush is in the employ of the Post Office Department and a minister of the Gospel. One son was born to this union

    1. DeForest Roush, born June 6, 1900. Married Sarah Barker, March 27, 1925.

6. Margaret Roush, sixth child of George and Rachel Tedrick Roush, was born November 16, 1845. She married Lewis Wilkin, July 23, 1866. He was a veteran of the Civil War, being a soldier in the 89th Regiment Ohio Volunteer Infantry.

Children:

1. Elsworth Wilkin, born May 14, 1867; married Eva Steckwell.

Children:

1. Glenn Wilkin married Edith Spiller. They have no children.
2. Gale Wilkin married Grayce Smith.

Child:

1. Douain Wilkin

2. Emma Bell Wilkin married Charles Belles. Their children are all residents of Clermont and Hamilton Counties, Ohio.

Children:

1. Lillie Belles married Andrew Shoemaker.

Children:

1. Charles Shoemaker
2. Anna Bell Shoemaker

2. Lena Belles, unmarried.
3. Nellie Belles married Frank Sparks. She died, leaving three children.
4. Edna Belles married Roy Snell.
   Two Sons.
5. Allie May Belles married Edward Boris.

3. Lizzie Wilkin married Oliver Fenner.

Children:

1. Clarence Fenner
2. Lewis Wilkin Fenner
3. Herman Fenner
4. Homer Fenner, drowned at age of 20 years.

4. Louie Wilkin married William Faris.

Child:

1. Earl Faris married Nora Hokum.

Children:

1. Louise Faris
2. Name Unknown

2. Clyde Faris

Child:

1. Killy Lou Faris

3. Reba Faris

5. Allie Wilkin married Joe Houke.

Child:

1. George Houke

6. Edward Logan Wilkin, died at age of 10 months.

5. WILLIAM ROUSH, born May 17, 1812; d. Aug. 7, 1879. Was married to Elizabeth Wilkin on Aug. 15, 1833. She was b. April 28, 1816 and died Sept. 30, 1896.

1. Philip, b. July 22, 1834; d. July, 1836.

2. Abraham Roush, second son of Wm. and Elizabeth Wilkin Roush, was b. Jan. 20, 1836; d. June 3, 1916. Was married to Catherine Jane Hulse on May 30, 1858, who died Feb. 20, 1870.

   1. John W. Roush, oldest son of Abraham Roush and wife was b. in New Market Township, Highland Co., Ohio, March 2, 1860; d. Sept. 11, 1887; married to Emmaseta Nelson of Grant Co., Indiana, on Feb. 26, 1880, who was b. March 26, 1860.

      1. Eva L. Roush, oldest daughter of John W. and Emmaseta Roush, was b. Dec. 4, 1880 in Grant Co., Indiana, married to Oris C. Holloway Feb. 12, 1901. He was born Jan. 30, 1871.

         1. Edith May Bernice Holloway, only daughter of Eva L. and Oris C. Holloway, b. Sept. 1, 1902.

         2. Clyde D., oldest son of Eva L. and Oris C. Holloway, b. June 30, 1904 in Grant Co., Ind. Married to Esther Pauline Fuller Sept. 4, 1925. She was born Oct. 9, 1908, in Blackford Co., Ind. To this union was born one son.

            1. James Clyde Holloway, b. Feb. 5, 1927 in Blackford Co., Indiana.

3. Ernest, second son of Eva L. and Oris C. Holloway, b. May 27, 1910 and d. March 18, 1913.

4. Charles C., b. March 5, 1923 in Blackford Co., Ind.

2. Charles C. Roush, oldest son of John W. and Emmaseta Roush, was b. March 26, 1882, in Grant Co., Ind.; after the death of his father he was taken into the home of his uncle, Rich Roush, of Highland Co., Ohio. He had no children of his own, but gladly bestowed the love of a parent upon his nephew. Married Bessie Cochran of the Pricetown neighborhood on July 29, 1903. She was b. June 22, 1882.

1. Virgil J., b. Aug. 10, 1904 in Highland Co., Ohio. Married Helen Rae Deible of Blanchester, O., on May 23, 1923. She was b. Dec. 10, 1905.

1. Mary Lou, b. at Clarksburg, W. Va., on Jan. 4, 1924. This family resides in Urbana, Ohio.

3. Oray May Roush, second daughter of John W. and Emmaseta Roush, b. in Grant Co., Ind. on Sept. 11, 1883; d. March 29, 1902. Married William Robb, Nov. 7, 1901.

4. John Frank Roush, second son of John W. and Emmaseta Roush, b. April 3, 1885 and was married to Lulu Silvers on Dec. 24, 1903. She was b. July 30, 1885.

1. Lloyd Dee, oldest son of John Frank Roush and wife, b. April 20, 1905.
2. Lelah Delight, b. Jan. 5, 1913.
3. Levert Leroy, b. March 12, 1916.
4. Zonda Geraldene, b. Aug. 19, 1919.

5. Alice Pearl Roush, youngest daughter of John W. and Emmaseta Roush, b. April 15, 1887; d. on July 5, 1907, on way home from Los Angeles, California, at Thistle Junction, Utah; her former home was Marion, Ind.

2. Richard Roush, second son of Abraham Roush, b. Jan. 16, 1863; d. Feb. 26, 1924. He was married to Elizabeth E. Burton, on Jan. 19, 1884. She was born June 26, 1863.

3. Ollie Sedora Roush, oldest daughter of Abraham and Catherine Roush, was b. April 18, 1865. Married David Cale of Warren, Ind., Jan., 1886. Mr. Cale was b. Jan. 21, 1861. Their address is Warren, Ind.

4. George Roush, youngest son of Abraham Roush was b. Aug. 10, 1868, married to Stella M. Johnson March 3, 1894. She was born in Grant Co., Ind., May 27, 1876.

Abraham Roush was married the second time to Mrs. Mary Gains on Jan. 1, 1871, who died March 7, 1896. To this union was born one daughter.

1. Ida May, b. May, 1872. She was married to Thomas Stevenson, a native of England, on Nov. 12, 1893. Their present address is Warren, Ind.

3. Nathaniel Roush, third son of William and Elizabeth Roush, was born Nov. 21, 1837, in New Market Township, Highland Co., Ohio, and married Mary Stockwell on Dec. 31, 1861. He died May 10, 1916. He lived all his life in New Market and Hamer Township, and within a radius of three miles of his place of birth. He and his wife were never blessed with any children. He reared a nephew, Richard Roush, and bestowed upon him the love and care of a father, and Richard Roush developed into a man of high standing and a fine citizen. Nathaniel Roush was a man of the highest moral standing, and was a leader in his church and the affairs of his community. For thirty-three consecutive years he served his township in the

capacity of township trustee, and was frequently sought by his party to accept county office, but always refused. He was an intensive and extensive farmer, and became a man of great wealth, and his advice was eagerly sought and willingly given on financial and farm matters. No man ever evidenced greater love for his mother than Nathaniel Roush, and it was a real pleasure to him to gratify every wish and desire and give every care and attention possible to his mother.

To this brief biography we append a copy of his will, which will give the succeeding generations a knowledge of the disposition of his wealth.

WILL OF NATHANIEL ROUSH, SR.

I, Nathaniel Roush, Sr., of Hamer Township, Highland County, Ohio, of sound and disposing mind and memory, being desirous of settling my worldly affairs, do hereby make and publish this my last will and testament in manner and form following, to-wit:

First: It is my will that out of the personal property of which I may die seized all my just debts and funeral expenses be first fully paid by my executors hereinafter named.

Second: I give to my nephew Richard Roush my Secretary desk.

Third: All the rest, residue and remainder of the property of which I may die seized of whatever kind shall be converted into money by my executors, and the proceeds thereof, after the payment of debts and costs of administration, shall go to and be divided among the following named persons, my heirs, in the proportions following, to-wit: To my nephew Hardin Roush the one fourteenth part of the whole sum. The remainder shall be divided into six equal parts, one of which said parts shall go to my nephew Richard Roush. One of said parts to the four children of my deceased brother Eli Roush, share and share alike, namely Nathaniel Roush, Owen L. Roush, Walter Roush, and Margaret Roush.

One of said parts to the children of my deceased sister, Mary Smith, Ollie and Elizabeth Smith, share and share alike.

One of said parts to the two daughters of my sister, Polly Pugh, namely Elizabeth Gibler and Polly Pugh, the same to be equally divided between them.

One of said parts to George Roush, Richard Roush and Ollie Cale, children of my brother Abraham Roush, share and share alike.

And to my brother Thomas Roush one of said parts, of the one sixth of my estate remaining after the payment of the one fourteenth part of the whole estate to my said nephew Hardin Roush.

Fourth: I hereby nominate and appoint my two nephews Nathaniel Roush and Owen L. Roush Executors of this will, without bond, hereby authorizing and empowering them to sell and dispose of the real estate of which I may die seized at either public or private sale, as they may deem to be to the best interests of the estate, and execute and deliver to the purchasers good and sufficient deeds therefor.
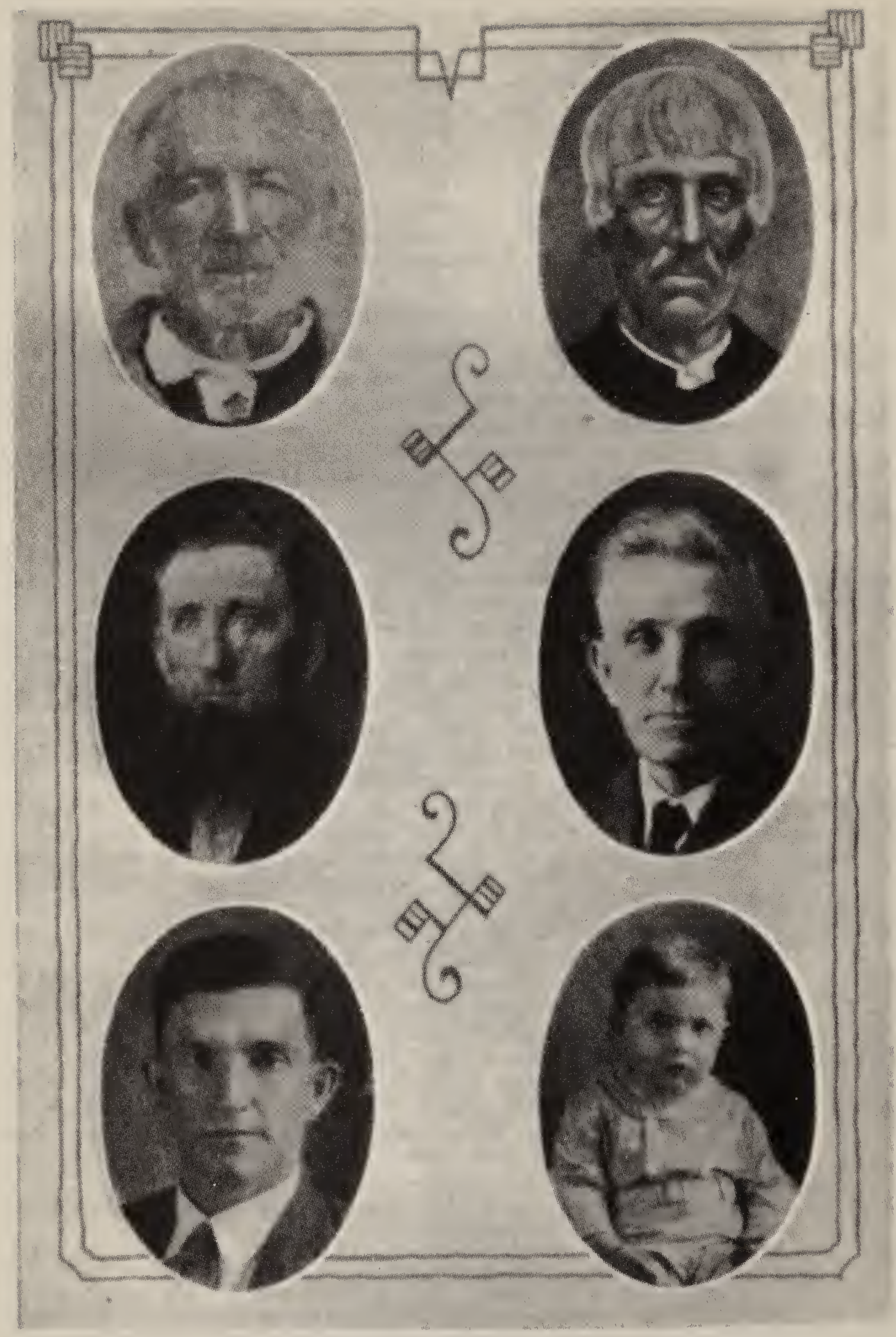
Fifth: Should any of my heirs attempt to have this my will set aside, such person shall have no portion of my estate.

Sixth: I hereby revoke all former wills by me at any time made, and direct my executors to employ my individual counsel, and friend, L. R. Duckwall as their attorney in the settlement of my estate, if he be living. In testimony whereof I have hereunto subscribed my name this 6th day of February, 1914.

NATHANIEL ROUSH, SR.

Signed and acknowledged by the said Nathaniel Roush, Sr. as and for his last will and testament in our presence, and signed by us in his presence and at his request.

OTTO F. HORST
L. R. DUCKWALL



SIX GENERATIONS FROM PHILIP ROUSH, SR.

PHILIP ROUSH, JR.
Son of Philip, Sr.

WILLIAM ROUSH
Son of Philip, Jr.

ELI J. ROUSH
Son of William

OWEN L. ROUSH
Son of Eli J.

WENDELL NOEL ROUSH
Son of Owen L.

OWEN STARLING ROUSH
Son of Wendell Noel

4. George W. Roush, fourth son of Wm. and Elizabeth Roush, b. in Highland Co., Ohio, Dec. 6, 1839. When he had grown to manhood, he taught school in his native county and later pursued his vocation in the state of Indiana, and while there met his future wife, Margaret Strange of Grant Co., Ind., whom he married Jan. 3, 1861. George W. died April 30, 1898. His wife, Margaret, was b. Nov. 10, 1840 and died July 2, 1926.

5. Eli J. Roush, fifth son of Wm. and Elizabeth Roush, was b. March 6, 1841, and died Feb. 24, 1888. Married Lydia Anne Pugh on April 16, 1863. She died April 10, 1910.

   1. Margaret Aralda Roush, only daughter of Eli J. and Lydia Roush, was b. Jan. 16, 1864. Her present address is Lynchburg, Ohio.

   2. Nathaniel Roush of Hillsboro, Ohio, first son of Eli J. and Lydia A. Roush, was born July 26, 1867. Married Amelia Boelzner March 10, 1897. She was b. July 27, 1870 and d. March 9, 1922.

      1. Howard Leeman Roush, only child of Nathaniel and Amelia Roush, was b. June 20, 1900. Married Mary Gibson on Aug. 1, 1922. She was born March 16, 1903. Their family consists of one boy.

         1. Gene Thomas, b. April 2, 1926.

   3. Owen L. Roush of Hillsboro, Ohio, b. April 8, 1871. Married Della Jane Thompson April 14, 1897. She was b. Sept. 22, 1876 and can trace her genealogy back to Revolutionary times to Stephen Thompson, her great-great-grandfather, who was a soldier in that war from Virginia. She has in her possession the appended document signed by President John Q. Adams, which is self-explanatory.

John Quincy Adams, President of the United States of America

To All To Whom These Presents Shall Come, Greeting,

KNOW YE, That in consideration of Military Service performed by Stephen Thompson for three years a soldier to the UNITED STATES in the VIRGINIA LINE on Continental Establishment, and in pursuance of an Act of the Congress of the United States, passed on the 10th day of August, in the year 1790, entitled "An Act to enable the Officers and Soldiers of the Virginia Line on CONTINENTAL ESTABLISHMENT, to obtain TITLES to certain LANDS lying northwest of the river OHIO, between the Little Miami and Sciota;" and other Acts of the said Congress amendatory to the said Act, THERE IS GRANTED by the UNITED STATES unto the heirs and legal representatives of James Thompson deceased who was the only son and heir of said Stephen Thompson deceased a certain tract of land containing Two hundred acres, situate between the Little Miami and Sciota Rivers Northwest of the River Ohio as by survey bearing date May 29th, 1822 and bounded and described as follows, viz: Survey No. 10119 of two hundred acres of land on a Military Warrant No. 6273 on Glady Run a branch of Dodson Fork of the Little Miami; Beginning at a hickory in the line of William Barretts Survey No. 2403, forty poles, south sixty degrees East from said Barretts South west corner running south sixteen degrees thirty minutes east one hundred and fifty five poles to a hickory and maple South east corner to George Dawson's survey No. 7084; thence with one of his lines West eighty poles crossing Glady run at twenty seven poles to an elm, dogwood and pinoak; thence South ten degrees East one hundred poles to a hickory and gum; thence North eighty six degrees East two hundred and ten poles to two hickories; thence North sixteen degrees West one hundred and forty eight poles a beech, ash and maple in the line of William Barretts survey aforesaid; thence with said line North sixty degrees West one hundred and eighty poles to the beginning,

with the appurtenance; TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the said Tract of Land, with the appurtenances, unto the said heirs and legal representatives of James Thompson and to their heirs and assigns forever, as tenants in common and not as joint tenants.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, the said John Quincy Adams, President of the United States of America, hath caused the Seal of the GENERAL LAND OFFICE to be hereunto affixed, and signed the same with his hand at the City of Washington, the first day of March in the year of our Lord 1827, and of the Independence of the United States of America the Fifty First.

By the President, J. Q. Adams.

G. W. Graham, *Commissioner of the General Land Office.*

Recorded Vol. 12, page 52.

Owen L. Roush has been one of the active workers in the compilation of this volume. He is a Donor Member and Secretary of the Roush Family Association. He is active in all religious, educational and community matters. He farms on an intensive scale and is one of the most highly respected citizens of the County.

1. Wendell Noel Roush, oldest son of Owen L. and Della Jane Roush, b. Dec. 29, 1898 and married Mae Elizabeth Vance on Dec. 21, 1921 who was b. May 10, 1900. One son in this family.

   1. Owen Starling, born Feb. 25, 1926.

2. Virgil Thompson Roush, second son of Owen L. Roush and Della J. Roush, was b. July 9, 1901 and married Mary Etta Ross Dec. 14, 1923. She was born Nov. 6, 1901. To their name is born one daughter.

   1. Susan Jane, b. March 15, 1926.

3. Alma Mary Roush, oldest daughter of Owen L. and Della J. Roush, was b. Jan. 9, 1907.

4. Una Dell Roush, youngest daughter of Owen L. and Della J. Roush, was b. March 6, 1910.

4. Thomas Walter Roush, third and youngest son of Eli J. and Lydia A. Roush, was b. Aug. 22, 1873. He resides at Lynchburg, Ohio.

6. Polly Roush, oldest daughter of Wm. and Elizabeth Roush, was b. in Highland Co., Ohio, on March 9, 1843; became the wife of George Tedrick Pugh on Dec. 11, 1862 who was born April 1, 1837. She died April 29, 1867.

   1. Elizabeth Ellen Pugh, oldest child of Polly Roush and George Pugh, was b. Oct. 25, 1863 in Highland Co., Ohio at the Pugh homestead near Allensburg. Married John W. Gibler, who was b. Oct 1, 1856, on April 1, 1883. She died June 30, 1904.

      1. Letha O. Gibler, oldest daughter of John W. and Elizabeth Ellen Gibler, was b. May 12, 1885 in Fairview, Ohio. Married Albert Hopkins of Danville neighborhood, Highland Co., on June 20, 1904. He was b. Aug. 6, 1882 and now lives in Springfield, Ohio, where he is Service Man for the Buckeye Incubator Co. His travels cover U. S. and Canada.

         1. Dariel Hopkins, b. Sept. 11, 1906. Stenographer in office of Buckeye Incubator Co.
         2. Mildred Hopkins, b. June 28, 1909.

      2. Harry Gibler, oldest son and second child of John W. and Elizabeth Gibler, b. Jan. 17, 1889. Has been an employee for 18 years of The Piano Plate Co. of Springfield, O. Married Louise Hause March 1, 1918. She was b. Sept. 7, 1888.

         1. Donald William Gibler, b. June 6, 1921.
         2. Mary Jane Gibler, b. Jan. 16, 1923.

3. Wilmer Elmore Gibler, second son of John W. and Elizabeth Ellen Gibler, was b. Oct. 21, 1890. An employee of same company as brother mentioned above and tenure also same. Was married to Ruth Stockman, who was b. June 8, 1899 in London, England. One daughter has been born to this union.

   1. Wilma Ruth, b. on March 25, 1927.

4. Virginia Alice Gibler, youngest daughter of John W. and Elizabeth Gibler, born June 20, 1893 in Fairview, Highland Co., Ohio. Finding employment in Springfield where her sister and brothers were, she later married Frank L. Metz, who was b. at Reading, Ohio on Jan. 14, 1894. Mr. Metz is a piano tuner. One daughter in this family.

   1. Virginia Elizabeth, born Jan. 18, 1921.

2. John W. Pugh, second child and only son of Polly Roush Pugh and George Pugh, was born Apr. 7, 1865 and died Nov. 20, 1865.

3. Delilah Pugh, second daughter of George and Polly Pugh was b. April 21, 1867 and died Aug., 1914.

7. Absalom Roush, sixth son of Wm. and Elizabeth Wilkin Roush, was b. Nov. 10, 1845 and d. Oct. 24, 1895. Married Henrietta Cailey Sept. 19, 1868, who was born July 25, 1848 and d. June 11, 1899.

   1. Clinton A. Roush, b. Dec. 12, 1872 and d. Sept. 9, 1873.

   2. Herlee Hardin Roush, second son of Absalom and Henrietta Roush, b. Oct. 26, 1886. Married Bessie Smith July 1, 1911; she was b. Sept. 27, 1885. Herlee H. Roush's present address is Rossmoyne, O.

      1. Helen Mozelle Roush, oldest daughter, b. Dec. 31, 1912.
      2. Elizabeth Lucile Roush, youngest daughter, b. Feb. 28, 1915.

8. Mary Ellen Roush, second and youngest daughter of Wm. and Elizabeth Wilkin Roush, was b. March 10, 1848, d. Oct. 16, 1872. She was united in marriage to Allen H. Smith on Aug. 13, 1865. To this union two daughters were born.

   1. Emma Olive, oldest, born Sept. 21, 1866. Married Samuel A. Edingfield on Dec. 22, 1896. She died Feb. 12, 1918.

   2. Elizabeth, youngest, b. Jan. 4, 1869. Married Walter A. Scott Nov. 10, 1904, who was b. Sept., 1871.

9. Franklin Metz Roush, seventh son of Wm. and Elizabeth Wilkin Roush, b. April 11, 1851 and d. 1853 of membranous croup. He and his oldest brother, Philip, repose in the "Old Dutch" cemetery near Mt. Zion Church where their grandfather, Philip Roush, was one of the officials of the Lutheran Church which was located by the side of this Dutch cemetery. Philip Roush and his wife, Mary Pence Roush, also lie buried there.

10. Thomas Winters Roush, eighth and youngest son of Wm. and Elizabeth Wilkin Roush, was b. in New Market township, Highland Co., Ohio, as all of their family were, on May 11, 1854. Married Belle Duckwall Aug. 25, 1875, who was b. in 1858.

    1. William A. Roush, oldest son of Thomas W. and Belle Roush, b. Nov. 1, 1876. Married Minnie Waggle, Sept. 30, 1896. One daughter in this family. Minnie Waggle was b. May 12, 1873.

       1. Stella May, b. Feb. 9, 1898. She was married to L. L. Harper, who was b. Dec. 14, 1894. To this union four children were born.

          1. Nora May Harper, oldest daughter, b. Jan. 11, 1916.
          2. Don Price Harper, oldest son, b. May 31, 1918.
          3. Bobby Lester Harper, second son, b. April 7, 1921.
          4. Carroll Gayland Harper, youngest, b. Feb. 21, 1926.

2. Guy O. Roush, second son of Thomas W. and Belle Roush, b. May 18, 1886. Married Mittie Gertrude Roush on Nov. 28, 1907, who was b. Oct. 2, 1881. In this family there is one son.

   1. Dwight Moody Roush.

3. Ernest E. Roush, third and youngest son of Thomas W. and Belle Roush, was b. Aug. 23, 1888. Married Edna Tedrick, Dec. 24, 1910, who was b. Dec. 22, 1891 and d. March 20, 1913. To this union one son was born.

   1. Wilmer, b. Nov. 26, 1911.

6. JOHN ROUSH, sixth child of Philip and Mary Pence Roush, was born 1814 and died 1906. He married Elizabeth Wilkin.

1. Philip Roush, born Oct. 10, 1844; died June 19, 1901. He married Margaret Pagan who was born Oct. 15, 1849 and died Mar. 29, 1909.

   1. Clara Belle Roush, born Apr. 26, 1866; married William Farr.

      Child:

      1. Bertha Farr, born Dec. 24, 1870; married James Hunter June 22, 1887; he was born August 22, 1864.

         Child:

         1. Clark Hunter, born Feb. 18, 1890. Married Rose May Wilkin, Apr. 12, 1913.

            Child:

            1. Clyde Cisco Hunter, born Jan. 22, 1914.

2. John Roush married Hattie Boxwell.

   Children:

   1. Lula Bell Roush, died at age of 3 years.
   2. Fay Roush
   3. Delbert Roush
   4. Joseph Roush
   5. Milford Roush

3. Leroy Roush married Jemima Beard. He was killed accidentally by a gun shot.

   Child:

   1. George Roush

4. Eli Kenneth Roush married, first, Margaret Bish; second, Rettie Barnes.

   Children by First Wife:

   1. Harry Roush
   2. Theodore Roush
   3. Laura Belle Roush

   Children by Second Wife

   4. Cecil Roush
   5. Samuel Roush
   6. Leroy Roush
   7. Eunice Roush
   8. Opal Roush
   9. Effie Roush
   10. Leotta Roush
   11. Mary Roush
   12. Name Unknown
   13. Name Unknown

5. Ira Cecil Roush, born Apr. 12, 1883; married Electa Stroup, June 13, 1913. She was born Dec. 19, 1887.

Children:

1. Philip Roush, born Sept. 17, 1916.
2. Randall Roush, born Apr. 22, 1918.
3. Gale Roush, born Oct. 2, 1922.
4. Raymond Roush, born Oct. 2, 1922. Deceased.
5. Dale Roush, born Oct. 2, 1922. Deceased.

2. Eli S. Roush, son of John and Elizabeth Wilkin Roush, was born Jan. 8, 1845. He married, first, Mary Strange, August 8, 1865. Mary Strange was born Feb. 11, 1849, and died Aug. 10, 1898. He again married June 20, 1899, Maggie Winkle who was born Aug. 18, 1867.

Children by First Marriage

1. Elma Frances Roush, born Oct. 28, 1866; married Aug. 28, 1886, Alvin Alonzo Kirkhart, who was born Nov. 28, 1863, and died Oct. 30, 1914.

    1. Henry Lantie Kirkhart, born Oct. 30, 1887; married Nov. 2, 2, 1913, Laura Elizabeth Wiggins who was born Sept. 9, 1890.

        Children:

        1. Alma Auleen Kirkhart, born Nov. 3, 1914.
        2. Homer Lawrence Kirkhart, born Sept. 15, 1916.
        3. Mary Elizabeth Kirkhart, born Sept. 7, 1918.
        4. Martha Esther Kirkhart, born Sept. 7, 1918.

2. John Edward Roush, born January 17, 1868; died Sept. 3, 1906. Married, July 20, 1889, Cora Ella Landess who was born Dec., 1871.

    1. Harley Truman Roush, born Feb. 23, 1890; married Dec. 28, 1916, Hazel Claar who was born June 26, 1898.

        Child:

        1. Delmar Roush

2. Luvern Roush, born Dec. 16, 1891; married Oct. 31, 1911 to William C. McLaughlin who was born Dec. 25, 1887.

        Children:

        1. Birtsell Leroy McLaughlin, born Aug. 6, 1912.
        2. Wilmer Deforest McLaughlin, born June 4, 1917.

3. Lavon Roush, born Dec. 16, 1891; married Albert Gossett who was born Sept. 24, 1883 and died May, 1914. She was again married, Oct. 8, 1917, to Percy James Turner who was born July 27, 1888.

        Child by First Marriage

        1. John Gossett

4. Lee R. Roush, born April 10, 1893.

5. Delbert Roush, born Sept. 16, 1894; married Mar. 18, 1922 to Louise Marie Hindersman who was born Mar. 18, 1901.

        Children:

        1. Betty Louise Roush, born 1924.
        2. Harold Edward Roush, born 1926.

6. Ruel Ransom Roush, born June 30, 1896; married Mar. 24, 1925 to Alice Tuller, who was born Nov. 1, 1901.

7. Mary Lou Roush, born Mar. 30, 1897; married 1919 to John H. Dewitt.

8. Leslie Eli Roush, born Nov. 25, 1899; married Jan. 15, 1927 to Gladys Finfrock, who was born Jan. 18, 1898.

9. Clarence Ivy Roush, born May 27, 1902.

3. Maggie Lou Ann Roush, born Dec. 18, 1881; married October 8, 1925 to Charles W. Frost who was born Dec. 28, 1869.

3. Sallie Roush married George Strange.

Children:

1. Rosa Strange married ——— Bowles.
2. Chaney Strange.

4. Noah Roush, son of John and Elizabeth Wilkin Roush, was born ——— —, ——; married Rebecca Hart.

Children:

1. Phrona Roush married Tony Ciaccio.
2. Norah Roush married Noah Wilkin, Jan. 13, 1894.

Children:

1. Leonard Wilkin, born Oct. 29, 1894; married Blanche Logman Feb. 27, 1915.

Child:

1. Beulah L. Wilkin, born May 11, 1918.

2. Edna Wilkin, born May 10, 1896; married Elder Malloy.

Children:

1. William Malloy
2. John Malloy
3. Robert Malloy
4. Mary Rose Malloy

3. Russell Wilkin, born Dec. 30, 1897.

4. Clennie Wilkin, born Feb. 19, 1901.

5. Heber Wilkin, born Feb. 4, 1909.

3. Mittie Roush married first, Frank Bilderback; second, Guy Roush.

Child by First Husband:

1. Vera Bilderback married ——— Shaffer.

Child by Second Husband:

2. Dwight Roush

5. Rosa Roush, born 1856; married first, Chaney Tener; second, William S. Orange.

Children by First Husband:

1. Mary Tener married William Grabill; second husband, Harry Ayres.

Child by First Husband:

1. Hershel Grabill married Helen Randall.

Child:

1. John Robert Grabill

No Children by Second Husband

2. Arthur Tener married Elizabeth Miller.

Children by Second Husband:

3. Jessie Fay Orange, born Jan. 12, 1885; married Bert Chaney.
4. Edith Orange, born Oct. 16, 1888; married Floyd Moler.

Children:

1. Eugene Cortland Moler
2. Victor Moler

5. Marjory Orange, born Aug. 24, 1891; married Homer Srope, Apr. 6, 1913.

Child:

1. June Srope, born Jan. 1, 1914.

6. John Willard Roush, youngest son of John and Elizabeth Wilkin Roush, was born Aug. 16, 1858. He married Sophia Fawley, May 30, 1883.

Children:

1. Elza Clarence Roush, born May 1, 1884.
2. Rella Rebecca Roush, born Nov. 27, 1886; died Nov. 18, 1889.
3. Noah Frederic Roush, born Mar. 12, 1889; married first, Sarah Fent; married second, Ethel Tuder; married third, Dortha Grisso.

Child by Second Wife:

1. Edna May Roush, born May 11, 1914.

Child by Third Wife:

2. Joseph Oren Roush, born Dec. 12, 1925.

4. Harley Francis Roush, born June 26, 1896; married Leola Sanderson, Oct. 9, 1916.

Child:

1. John Willard Roush

5. Edna Mariam Roush, born Oct. 3, 1896; married Clarence Shaffer, Dec. 9, 1916.

Children:

1. Donald Shaffer, born Oct., 1917.
2. Florence Shaffer, born June, 1919.
3. Norris Shaffer, born Dec., 1921.
4. Junior Shaffer, born Nov. 20, 1924.

6. Emma Florence Roush, born Sept. 29, 1898.

7. LYDIA ROUSH, seventh child of Philip and Mary Pence Roush, was born ——— —, ———. She died without descent.

8. CATHERINE ROUSH married John Kesler, July 2, 1837.

Children:

1. Martin Van Kesler married Emma Hughey.

Children:

1. Lillian Kesler
2. Charlie Kesler

2. Jane Kesler married William Strange.

1. Vanona Strange married William Roush.
2. John Strange married Viola Madrew.

Child:

1. William Strange

3. Eliza Kesler, born Jan. 31, 1852; married John Kirkhart, 1869.

Children:

1. Walter Kirkhart, born 1871; married Amy Miller.
2. John Kirkhart, born 1873.
3. Kenneth Kirkhart married Effie Bower.

Children:

1. Minnie Kirkhart married Glenn Stubbs.
2. Ethel Kirkhart married Lester Bloom.

Children:

1. Verla Bloom
2. Name Unknown
3. Name Unknown

3. John Kirkhart
4. Walter Kirkhart
5. Clarence Kirkhart
6. Thelma Kirkhart

4. Leslie Kirkhart married Stella Griffith.

Children:

1. Hulett O. Kirkhart
2. Laverne Kirkhart

4. Belle Kesler, born 1856; died Jan. 19, 1895. Married Joseph E. Newton June, 1886.

Children:

1. Goldie Newton, born Jan. 15, 1888; married Bryan Mullinex, 1908.

Children:

1. Wilford Mullinex, born March, 1910.

2. Ruth Newton, born Oct. 21, 1892; married Allen Winkle.

Children:

1. Leah Bell Winkle, born Apr. 18, 1911.
2. Esther Winkle
3. Neoma Winkle
4. Virginia Winkle

5. John Kesler married Alice Fenner.

Children:

1. Roy Kesler married Elva Newton.

Child:

1. Russell Kesler

2. William Kesler married Ethel Chaney.

Children:

1. Bertha Kesler
2. Ralph Kesler

3. George Kesler, deceased.

4. Russell Kesler

6. Leroy Kesler married Belle Shockey.

Child:

1. Glenn Kesler married Bessie Chaney.

Children:

1. Winston Kesler
2. Cortland Kesler, deceased.
3. Geraldine Kesler
4. Beatrice Kesler, deceased.
5. Dixon Kesler
6. Georgiana Kesler, deceased.
7. Jenette Kesler

KATHARINE ROUSH, sixth child of PHILIP and KATHARINE ROUSH, b. Feb. 14, 1777; her baptism was sponsored by Jacob Roush and wife, Catharine. On March 18, 1794 she was united in marriage to George Zirkle, the Rev. Anderson Moffatt, Reformed minister, officiating. License is recorded in the office at Woodstock. Fragmentary references are made to George Zirkle and wife (wife's name omitted) in the church records. One child, Lydia, b. Aug. 15, 1800, baptized Sept. 14, 1800 with Magdalene Roush as witness. This is the latest date we have the name Roush appearing on these records. It appears that the Magdalene Roush here given was a daughter of George Roush and married Jacob Wolfe. See chapter VIII.

The family of Katharine Roush and George Zirkle remained in the Valley, but we are unable to get definite lines of descent.

In the Philip Roush biography it will be seen that he sold 346 A. of land to George Zirkle for 1236 pounds current money of Virginia. This was in 1805 while Philip was in Gallia County.

HENRY ROUSH, seventh child of PHILIP and KATHARINE ROUSH, was born in Shenandoah County, Va. Jan. 24, 1780. It is definitely known that his parents then lived in the Forestville vicinity. The date of his baptism is not recorded, but Henry Kelchner and wife, Barbara, were the sponsors. In connection with this biography should be read that of Henry's oldest brother, John, in this chapter. The Forestville section of Shenandoah County, so frequently referred to by historians, is a vast stretch of country west of Mount Jackson. Unlike many portions of the Valley, the early settlers found it covered with dense forest and it soon came to be known as the "Forest." It is certain that the earliest settlement of the Roushes was not at this point. Later they took up vast portions of land within the bounds of the Forest, as careful perusal of the deeds reveal. This portion known as the Forest probably extended from Quicksburg to or beyond the Little North Mountain, and from Old Pine Church to or beyond Timberville.

The exact date of his marriage to Barbara Bloom is not now known. Neither is it certain that he accompanied the other brothers to Manchester in 1796. He is the youngest of Philip's children who went to these lower settlements, with the possible exception of his sister, Eva, who married a Pence. He arrived at New Market, Highland County, about October 21, 1805, he being among the early Lutheran settlers. (See *William's History of Ross and Highland Counties*, p 442 to 446.) Here he was an esteemed citizen, active and aggressive in all community interests. He was one of the first jurors in Highland County. This jury is said to have met and organized and held its first session under a spreading tree in New Market. He vigorously opposed the moving of the Court House to Hillsboro in later years. He was no doubt among the number who



HENRY ROUSH, SENIOR
(John, Philip, Henry, Sr.)

Born in New Market, Va., January 24, 1780. Died in Danville, Ohio, April 12, 1861. Buried in Mt. Zion Cemetery (Old Dutch) near Danville, Ohio.

Original daguerreotype in the possession of his great-granddaughter, Mrs. Emma Stockwell Pugh, 408 W. Walnut Street, Hillsboro, Ohio.

chose the name of their favorite town in the Valley for their Ohio settlement.

His wife, Barbara Bloom, was born Sept. 18, 1780, and died Sept. 26, 1852. He survived her until April 12, 1861. They repose in the Mt. Zion or "Dutch" cemetery near Danville.

We give a copy of the original obituary still in the hands of Mrs. Emma Stockwell Pugh, a great-granddaughter, who now lives in Hillsboro, O.

OBITUARY OF HENRY ROUSH, SENIOR

DIED in Highland County, Ohio, on the 12th of April, Henry Roush, in the 82d year of his age. The deceased was born in Virginia, 1780, moved to Ohio and settled on the farm upon which he died more than fifty years since. He was highly esteemed and much beloved by all who knew him. He had twelve children, all of whom survive him. For fifty-eight years he was a member of the Lutheran Church, but for four years since in the absence of a regular pastor of his own church, he united with the German Reformed Church, thus making a life of more than sixty years devoted to God in the service of the church. His children while in infancy were all dedicated to the Lord in the sacrament of Holy Baptism. May they prove to be as faithful to Christ and the church as he was faithful. He was sick but five days, when, like a shock of corn fully ripe, he was gathered into the garner of the Lord.

—P. C. P.

April 15, 1861.

His photograph accompanies this sketch.

WILL OF HENRY ROUSH

Transcribed Will No. 5, Highland Co., Page 494

In the name of the benevolent father of all: Amen. I, Henry Roush, Senr. of the County of Highland and the state of Ohio, being weak in body but of sound mind and memory and while so being desirous of settling up my worldly affairs, do make and publish this my last will and testament in words following to-wit:

Item One. After all my just debts and funeral expenses are fully paid off, I devise and bequeath unto all my twelve children my whole estate both real and personal, to be equally divided among them except the following. First, my son Henry to account out of his said share for a note I hold on him of $100, dated September 7, 1849, and made payable to John Runion. Also $20 cash paid to said Henry that I have no note for paid about the fall of the year A. D. 1857. Exception 2nd. I devise to my granddaughter, Lucinda Fouch, the one equal half of my son Absolem's share of said estate. Exception 3rd. I devise to my grandson, Isaac Shafer, the one equal half of my daughter Rachel's share. Exception 4th. I devise to my grandson Robert Stewart Layman the one equal half of my daughter Katharine's share of said estate.

Item Two. I do hereby appoint my son Philip Roush my sole executor of this my last will and testament, hereby authorizing and empowering him to compromise, adjust, and discharge the debts and claims due me in such manner as he may deem proper and to pay off all my just debts and funeral expenses out of my said estate in the same manner. Without letters, testamentary, or bonds, or security.

In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 2nd day of June A. D., 1860.

his
HENRY X ROUSH
mark

Signed and acknowledged by the said Henry Roush, Senr. as his last will and testament in our presence and signed by us.

JOHN KESLER
WILLIAM W. MALCOM

Highland County Probate Court April 24, A. D. 1861.

The State of Ohio, } S. S.
Highland Co. }

This day the last will and testament of Henry Roush, Senr., late of Highland County, Ohio, deceased, was produced in open court whereupon came personally, John Kesler and William W. Malcom, subscribing witnesses thereto, who being first duly sworn depose and say that said Henry Roush, Senr. at the time of the execution and publishing said last will and testament (Which is written on this sheet of paper) was over the age of twenty-one years, of sound mind and memory and not under any restraint—that he voluntarily subscribed said last will and testament, and in their presence and hearing, published and declared the same to be his last will and testament, and that they in his presence and at his request signed the same as subscribing witnesses, thereto and in the presence of each other.

JOHN KESLER
WILLIAM MALCOM

Sworn to and subscribed before me this 24th day of April A. D., 1861.

A. G. MATTHEWS, *Probate Judge.*

The children of Henry and Barbara Bloom Roush were Rachel, Philip, Jacob, Rebecca, Absolum, Peter, Henry, Sarah, Lydia, Catharine, Susan, Aaron.

1. RACHEL ROUSH married JOHN SHAFER December 1, 1816. Their child, ISAAC SHAFER, married Katherine Moler, daughter of Lewis Moler, and had Joshua, Eli, Charles, Henry.

2. PHILIP ROUSH, b. Feb. 26, 1803; m. Mahala Charles, January 27, 1829. His uncle, John Roush, names "my beloved nephew Philip Roush," as the executor of his will dated February 26, 1848. His children are: John Simpson, James Keyes, Commodore Perry, Levi, Sarah Ann, George Charles.

   1. JOHN SIMPSON ROUSH, b. Sept. 21, 1832. He was a good financier, a wholesale grocer in Bloomington, Ill., and for many years President of Third National Bank of Bloomington. He had a son, Edwin, who has a daughter, Clara Woods, now living 2756 W. 9th Street, Los Angeles, Calif. Another son of John Simpson Roush was Frank Roush who died in Bloomington July 2, 1903.

   2. JAMES KEYES ROUSH, b. Jan. 13, 1837 at Hillsboro, Ohio; m. Martha E. Ellis. He was engaged in the grocery business. He died Aug. 31, 1893. The children are Harry Keyes Roush of Bloomington, Ill., who was b. Oct. 21, 1875; one child, Dorothy Roush, b. May 26, 1905—and Anna Maria Roush, b. June 15, 1880, lives in Bloomington, Ill.; m. ——— Strayer.

   3. COMMODORE PERRY ROUSH, b. May 28, 1845 at Danville, Ohio, m. Clara Shafer. He was Corporal in 168th Ohio Regiment of the Civil War. His children are Carlton Perry, who is now a Banker in Dayton, Ohio, b. Nov. 5, 1874, a member of the Dayton, Ohio Club, and active in the Episcopal Church. A member of O. S. Society, S. A. R. Notwithstanding misfortune and physical handicaps he has made a prominent place for himself in the business, social and religious realms. He has aided in the Organization of the *Roush Family Association* and is now a member of the Executive Committee. His sister, Daisy May, b. Aug. 10, 1877, married Fred S. Snyder Apr. 26, 1898. Their home is in New York City. Their son, Frederick Roush Snyder, b. July 14, 1900, married Marian Smith Mch. 29, 1921. Two sons: Frederick Roush Snyder, Jr. and Edward Carleton Snyder. They with Carlton Perry Roush live at 14 West Monument Street, Dayton, O.

      Another child of Commodore Perry Roush was Joseph Phillip, b. 1875; d. 1877.

   4. D. LEVI ROUSH, b. March 22, 1835, was Major of a battalion in Illinois Regiment and was killed at the battle of Vicksburg.

   5. SARAH ANN ROUSH, b. Oct. 29, 1840, m. Samuel A. Lyons March 4, 1866.

   6. GEORGE CHARLES ROUSH, b. Dec. 12, 1829.

3. JACOB ROUSH, b. about 1810; m. SUSANNAH HAWK March 16, 1830. He moved to Monroe, Iowa, where he died about 1892. His farm where his children were born was near New Market, Highland County. His children were Barbara, Catharine, Noah, Henry, Absalom, Mary, Susannah, John, Asa, Lydia, Simpson.

   1. BARBARA ROUSH, b. 1831, m. Thomas Moler, a brother of Leah Ellen Moler (see this Chapt. Aaron Roush), May 14, 1851. They lived and reared their family of five or six children near Sinking Springs, Ohio.

   2. CATHARINE, b. 1833, m. Levi Rhodes Dec. 3, 1855, he was her cousin, a son of Lydia Roush and Joseph Rhodes. Their children were Philip, Henry, Levi, Israel and John.

   3. NOAH ROUSH, b. July 1, 1835, baptized in the Lutheran church Feb. 1, 1836, m. Margaret Layman.

4. Henry Roush, b. 1837, migrated to Iowa and married a woman by the name of Roush. They lived near Des Moines. One known son is Winfield.

5. Absalom Roush, b. Sept. 13, 1840, m. Belle Dugan Aug. 11, 1867. She was b. 1836; d. 1907. Still hale and hearty, he was able to cut corn all day on his 87th birthday. He lives at New Market near the farm where his grandfather, Henry, settled in 1804. He has been of valuable service in the compilation of this volume. He leaves no descent.

6. Mary Roush, b. 1842, m. James Keeler of Dodsonville, Highland County. She died about 1920 and he about 1915, without offspring.

7. Susannah Roush, b. May 2, 1846, m. James Sanderson who was b. May 2, 1844. She d. Oct. 16, 1926 and he Feb. 2, 1927. They lived near Newton, Iowa. This union was blessed by the following children:

    1. William Sanderson, b. March 6, 1866.
    2. John Sanderson, b. May 2, 1867.
    3. Belle Sanderson, b. Feb. 2, 1870, m. ——— Alfree. She d. Sept. 14, 1925.
    4. Alice Sanderson, b. Dec. 1, 1873; d. Jan. 19, 1922.
    5. Sherman Sanderson, b. Feb. 23, 1877, lives in Newton, Iowa.
    6. Alta Sanderson, b. Sept. 5, 1884, m. ——— Sebher.
    7. ————

8. John Roush, b. August 21, 1848, m. Malinda Vance Feb. 23, 1870, and for his second wife Anna M. Caley Aug. 9, 1873, his first wife having died soon after the marriage. He was farmer and merchant.

    1. Orla Roush, b. Feb. 16, 1876, m. ——— Shafer.
    2. Esta Roush, b. May 4, 1878, m. ——— Beach.
    3. Alfred Roush, b. March 11, 1881, lived at Indianola, Iowa.
    4. Grace Roush, b. Sept. 16, 1883, m. ——— Fawley.
    5. Leonard Roush, b. July 31, 1885.
    6. Floyd Roush, b. Dec. 29, 1889. He has a family, is member of the Masons, Odd Fellows Lodges and of Christian church. He is a dealer in livestock and resides at 1376 Hopple St., Cincinnati, O.

4. REBECCA ROUSH, m. George Carr March 8, 1832. Their children follow.

    1. John Carr m. Sallie Charles. Their children are Anna, Clara, Allie Carr m. Amos Trout, Robert Carr, Otis Carr.

    2. Benjamin Carr m. Melvina Stockwell. Their children are Augustus, Dill, Nora, John Ab., and George.

    3. Elias Carr m. ———; had one child, Olive, who married George Griffith. His second marriage to ———. Frank Carr, Olive Carr, Retta Carr, who m. James Woodland.

    4. Harvey Carr m. Sarah Gruver. Their children are Ervin, Oren, May, who m. Jacob Willett.

    5. Samuel Carr m. Lydia Enverard; children Lou, Cora, Esther.

    6. Rachel Carr m. Robert Purdy; children Alice Purdy, who m. Joseph Lemon, Martha, who m. Charley Trop, Walter.

    7. Eliza Ann Carr m. William Lemon; children Catharine, who m. Richard Amen; Edward, who m. Maude Shafer; George, who m. Lora Dydley; Lola Lemon m. Burt Harwood; Sadie Lemon m. William Bennett; Lena Lemon m. Mather Scarborough; Jessie F., Mary Etta, Vena, the last three having died in childhood.

8. Mary Ann Carr m. Samuel Fawley, children Isaac, George, Sophia m. Willard Roush, Samuel, Rachel m. Al Roush, Dora m. William Bilderbeck, Ann m. Gus Cailey, Lizzie m. Gus Wilkin, Jane m. Frederick Saum, Ella m. Peter Saum.

9. Catharine Carr m. George Stockwell; children: Margaret Stockwell m. Edward Cochran; Etta m. Lew Vance; Harriett and Anna.

10-11. These two died in infancy.

5. ABSALOM ROUSH, m. Sallie Walker July 10, 1831. He married a second time. His daughter, Lucinda Roush, b. 1833, m. James Fouch March 2, 1851.

6. PETER ROUSH, b. Aug. 9, 1816, m. Sarah Pence August 1, 1837. They lived in Highland County. He was a farmer. Many of their descent are still to be found there. Their descendants are as follows:

1. Lewis Roush, b. May 5, 1838, m. Mary Barnes July 27, 1858. He d. June 24, 1910. She was b. May 13, 1838.

1. Mary Roush (Polly), b. Feb. 16, 1860; m. John E. Drake Nov. 25, 1886. He was b. Feb. 1, 1855.

1. Harry Cleveland Drake, b. Aug. 29, 1887; d. Aug. 10, 1889.
2. Walter Stewart Drake, b. May 23, 1891; d. Aug. 8, 1891.
3. Anna Belle Drake, b. Feb. 12, 1890, m. Orville Leslie Fenner, Oct. 14, 1908. He was b. Dec. 5, 1886.

1. Hazel Bernice Fenner, b. Aug. 12, 1909.
2. Dwight Elbert Fenner, b. Oct. 11, 1925.

4. James Stanley Drake, b. Sept. 8, 1892, m. ——— Apr. 7, 1926. She was b. Apr. 8, 1890.

5. Margaret Marie Drake, b. June 12, 1894; m. Clarence Philip Trope Oct. 1, 1913. He was b. Dec. 25, 1887.

2. Peter Roush, Jr., b. April 4, 1862, m. Lucinda C. Harner Sept. 26, 1886. She was b. Nov. 21, 1866. He lives in Greenfield, Ohio, where he is doing a profitable merchandise business. He has contributed this family line.

1. Infant Son, b. and d. in March, 1890.
2. Neal Lewis Roush, b. July 28, 1892, m. Mary Lillian Gibler Aug. 19, 1916. She was b. Aug. 26, 1897.

1. Margaret Lenore Roush, b. Dec. 22, 1917.
2. Infant Son, b. and d. March 5, 1919.
3. Wilsonia Catharine Roush, b. June 1, 1920.

3. John Ivan Roush, b. July 28, 1897. Not married.

3. William Roush, b. Nov. 7, 1865; m. Cora B. Fenner Nov. 19, 1887. She was b. Feb. 15, 1868.

1. Northa May Roush, b. May 30, 1888, m. Nov. 25, 1908 Charles Edingfield, who was b. Aug. 27, 1884. They have one child, Olive Lavon, b. Feb. 13, 1911.

2. Benjamin Austin Roush, b. Dec. 23, 1889, m. Stella Culhan Oct. 22, 1919. She was b. June 1, 1890. Their one child is Caroline C. Roush, b. Aug. 26, 1921.

3. Infant Daughter, b. and d. Dec., 1891.

4. Hallie A. Roush, b. Dec. 24, 1892, m. J. Oren Losey Mch. 1, 1916.

1. Mildred Jeane Losey, b. Oct. 28, 1918.
2. Richard Dean Losey, b. and d. Feb. 21, 1920.

5. Phoebe M. Roush, b. Feb. 21, 1895, m. George Arthur Roush Nov. 23, 1883. He is of the Philip line. He has a business establishment on Paint Street in Chillicothe, Ohio.
   1. Catharine May, b. May 22, 1919.
   2. Cyrus Wayne, b. June 5, 1921.
6. Ulric B. Roush, b. June 20, 1897; d. Nov. 25, 1900.
7. Arthur S. Roush, b. Feb. 20, 1900; m. Maude Marie Wilkin Feb. 1, 1927. She was b. April 25, 1905.
8. Vivian E. Roush, b. March 7, 1902; m. Leonard R. Shafer Apr. 3, 1923. He was born Dec. 2, 1895.
9. Vera M. Roush, b. Jan. 16, 1904.
10. Earl F. Roush, b. July 25, 1906.
11. Donovan A. Roush, b. Dec. 21, 1909.
12. Infant Daughter, b. and d. Feb. 26, 1913.

4. Henry Roush, b. Aug. 17, 1868; m. Alice C. Irons Dec. 17, 1891. She was b. July 3, 1870. He d. May 9, 1927.
   1. Marjorie Lucille Roush, b. June 5, 1893; m. Perle A. Bailey Nov. 29, 1917. He was b. Oct. 28, 1891.
      1. Robert Winston Bailey, b. May 27, 1919.
      2. Alyce Emmalyn Bailey, b. Dec. 15, 1920.
      3. David Allen Bailey, b. April 28, 1923.
   2. Henry Donald Roush, b. March 6, 1895; m. Salome M——— Nov. 29, 1921. She was b. Jan. 10, 1898.
      1. Donald Dwain Roush, b. Sept. 2, 1923.
      2. Jack Lynn Roush, b. July 28, 1925.
   3. Alan Dwight Roush, b. Aug. 27, 1898; m. Louisa ——— May 29, 1925. She was b. Jan. 10, 1894.
   4. Roma Alice Roush, b. May 25, 1902; m. Owen M. Stalz Jan. 1, 1923. He was b. Sept., 1893. Their one child is Myriam Annette, b. Jan. 4, 1924.
   5. Mary Catharine Roush, b. Feb. 19, 1907; d. Feb. 25, 1907.
   6. Dane Ruskin Roush, b. Jan. 16, 1909.
5. Charles Roush, b. March 29, 1872; m. Bertha Dora Jones Dec. 7, 1898. She was b. Sept. 12, 1877.
   1. Martha Olive Roush, b. March 31, 1901; m. in 1920.
   2. John Lewis Roush, b. Jan. 23, 1904.

2. Catharine Roush, second child of Peter and Sarah Pence Roush, b. Oct. 26, 1840, m. Jacob Barnes March 5, 1861. He d. Jan. 6, 1896.
   1. Sarah Jane Barnes, b. Sept., 1864; m. Elza Roush Aug. 16, 1884. They left no offspring.

3. Harriett Roush, b. Apr. 20, 1843; m. Absalom R. Stockwell Dec. 25, 1864. He was b. 1841. She d. Mch. 29, 1901.
   1. Alva Stockwell, b. Feb. 3, 1868, deceased.
   2. George Stockwell, b. Feb. 4, 1871; d. June 18, 1897.
   3. Edward Stockwell
   4. Alice Stockwell
   5. James Stockwell

4. Ellis Roush, b. April 3, 1845; m. Arminta Pelton 1869. The wife was b. 1850; d. 1905. They left no descendants.

5. Eliza Jane Roush, b. Aug. 26, 1849; m. Joseph Stroup Oct. 8, 1869. He was b. July 29, 1845: She d. Jan. 24, 1919.

   1. Minnie Stroup, b. July 9, 1870; m. John Briggs Dec. 24, 1890. Their one child is Russell.
   2. Mary Stroup, b. May 7, 1872; m. ——— Brulpost June 22, 1905. No descent.
   3. Philip Stroup, b. Dec. 18, 1882; m. Dec. 25, 1908.
   4. Inez Stroup, b. Jan. 12, 1889; m. ——— Smith Aug. 31, 1915.

6. Henry Franklin Roush, sixth child of Peter and Sarah Pence Roush, b. Nov. 8, 1854; d. Oct. 6, 1856.

7. Rachel Ellen Roush, b. Sept. 16, 1857; d. Aug. 26, 1864.

8. Infant Son, b. and d. May 16, 1864.

7. HENRY ROUSH, m. Rachel Wilkin June 19, 1841. He is one of the children mentioned in the will of his father, Henry, Sr. He emigrated to Missouri where he lived mostly. One known child is Emanuel.

8. SARAH ROUSH, m. Andrew Roller March 9, 1841. The following are their children:

   1. Rachel Roller m. Madison Fawley.
   2. Nathaniel Roller m. Temperance Stevens.
   3. Catharine Roller m. Craig Stockwell.
   4. Barbara Ann Roller m. Peter Pence.
   5. Benjamin Thomas Roller m. Tillie Davidson.
   6. Leah Roller m. Milton Shafer.
   7. Eliza Roller m. Andrew Pence.
   8. William Roller m. Lidia Myers.

9. LYDIA ROUSH, m. Joseph Rhodes Apr. 20, 1826.

   1. Catharine Rhodes, m. Eli Wilkin, whose son, John Wilkin m. Mrs. Rebecca J. Hart Roush, whose son, Wilford Wilkin, m. Madge Van Sant.
   2. Philip Rhodes, m. first Helen Rose, second Salome Stultz.
   3. Samuel Rhodes, d. in infancy.
   4. Levi Rhodes m. Catharine Roush, his cousin, a daughter of Jacob Roush.
   5. Mahala Rhodes m. Samuel Deardorf.
   6. Israel Rhodes m. Sarah Stultz.
   7. John Rhodes m. Mary Ann Rhodes.

10. CATHARINE ROUSH, m. first ——— Thomas; children, Benjamin Thomas, Richard Thomas, James Thomas; second Benjamin Layman March 9, 1833; children, Eli Layman, Robert Stewart Layman, the latter mentioned in his grandfather Henry's will.

11. SUSAN ROUSH (Susannah), b. Dec. 18, 1821 in Highland County; d. May 8, 1873. M. John Runyon Oct. 1, 1840, b. Oct. 4, 1808 in Rockingham Co., Va.; d. April 29, 1886 in Highland Co., O.

   1. Eli Runyon, b. Sept. 2, 1838; m. Lydia Ann Shoemaker May 22, 1860.
      1. Claribel Runyon, b. in Highland County.
      2. Infant

3. Charles Runyon
4. John Runyon
6. Edward Runyon
7. Daniel Runyon
8. Nellie Runyon
9. William Runyon
10. Walter Runyon

2. Eliza Jane Runyon, b. Oct. 22, 1842; m. William S. Stockwell May 5, 1859. She d. Aug. 18, 1926 at Hillsboro, Ohio.

    1. Leonidas Clayton Stockwell, b. June 1, 1860; m. Orpha A. Cailey Sept. 13, 1881.

        1. Letha Pearl Stockwell, b. May 5, 1883; m. Walter Lemon Dec. 6, 1906.

            1. Lillian Lemon, b. Apr., 1909; d. Aug., 1909.
            2. Norma Lemon, b. June 20, 1910.

        2. Gertrude Stockwell, b. Dec. 9, 1885; m. Carey Winkle Sept. 4, 1905.

            1. Mary Frances Winkle, b. Apr. 21, 1915.

        3. Chlora Estella Stockwell, b. Dec. 23, 1887; m. Dr. John Berry May 29, 1915. No children.

        4. Hugh Sylvester Stockwell, b. Sept. 30, 1889; m. Edna Lloyd July 31, 1919 at East Ridge, New Hampshire.

            1. Shirely Stockwell, b. Aug. 23, 1920.
            2. Janet Lloyd Stockwell, b. Nov. 18, 1924.

        5. Ruth Stockwell, b. Jan. 14; d. Mch. 19.

        6. Carl Stockwell, b. Apr. 5, 1896; m. Margene Cailey Sept. 12.

            1. Evelyn Stockwell, b. Dec. 4, 1922.

    2. John R. Stockwell., second child of Eliza Jane Runyon and William S. Stockwell, b. May 1, 1862; m. Emma J. Fawley.

        1. Verna Stockwell, b. Apr. 29, 1895; m. Walter Curtis of Wabash, Indiana.

            1. Verl Curtis
            2. Margaret Emma Curtis
            3. Jack Curtis

    3. James D. Stockwell, b. Nov. 23, 1864; d. Dec. 1, 1877.

    4. Eva A. Stockwell, b. May 18, 1867; m. John Elsworth Wilkin Nov. 27, 1887.

        1. L. Glenn Wilkin, b. Mch. 19, 1893; m. Muriel Spiller Aug. 26, 1918.

        2. Harry Gail Wilkin, b. Apr. 18, 1897; m. Grace Greenwood Smith.

    5. Emma Stockwell, b. Oct. 25, 1869; m. George F. Pugh Nov. 27, 1887. They live on 431 W. Walnut Street, Hillsboro, O. She has contributed to this volume.

    6. Robert R. Stockwell, b. Oct. 27, 1872; m. Hattie E. Ebner March 16, 1897 of Perry, Iowa. Now living at 525 Chicago Ave., Savanna, Ill.

        1. Fern Elizabeth Stockwell, b. 1899; m. Tudor Jones at Dubuque, Iowa.

    7. Harry W. Stockwell, b. July 17, 1877; m. Carrie M. Thompson Dec. 21, 1898.

1. Burdette Stockwell, b. Feb. 23, 1900; d. Jan., 1903
2. Dwight Stockwell, b. May 18, 1903.
3. Harry Joseph Stockwell, b. Oct., 1912.

12. AARON ROUSH, youngest child of Henry and Barbara Roush, b. about 1826 near New Market, Highland County, Ohio; d. April 17, 1869, buried in Myers Cemetery near Tolona, Ill.; m. Leah Ellen Moler, daughter of Henry Lewis Moler and granddaughter of Joseph Moler, a soldier of the Revolution, March 9, 1848 by Joseph Bell, Justice of the Peace. Their children are Lewis, Albert, Frank, Amos Ozoro, Mortimer, Martha Jane (Jennie).

1. Lewis Roush, b. ——— —, ——; m. Melvina Hart. Their two children are William Henry and Lilly.
    1. William Henry, b. ——— —, ——; m. ———.
        1. Henry William Roush, lives at Hillsboro, Ohio.
    2. Lilly, b. ——— —, ——, Highland County.
2. Albert Roush, d. in infancy.
3. Frank Roush, d. when he was about 17 years of age.
4. Amos Ozoro, b. near Dodsonville, O.; m. Effie ———. He is a carpenter by trade and lives near Buckcreek, Ind.
5. Mortimer Roush, b. Aug. 8, 1856 at Dodsonville, Ohio; m. Alwilda Hamilton Aug. 28, 1884 in Clinton County, Ohio, by I. M. Rilea, Justice of the Peace. She was b. Nov. 30, 1863, a daughter of Nathan Plummer Hamilton and Jane Smith; d. Apr. 17, 1900. Jane Smith was daughter of Hamilton Smith. For his second wife he married Effie Carey Boger, widow, Aug. 10, 1905. They lived for some years at Fosters, Ohio, but now reside as retired farmers at Waynesville, Ohio. He has been much interested in the development of this historical research. Is a Life Member of the Roush Family Association.
    1. Lillian Roush, first child of Mortimer and Alwilda (Hamilton) Roush, b. Feb. 24, 1886 near Clarksville, Clinton County, Ohio; m. Walter M. Botts Nov. 23, 1904 at Lebanon, Ohio, by I. H. Shanton, a clergyman. He was b. at Westboro, Ohio, 1880. She d. Aug. 13, 1914 at Waynesville, Warren County, Ohio. Their only child, Edna Marian Botts, b. Nov. 21, 1905, resides at Lebanon, O.
    2. Lyman Plummer Roush, b. Oct. 28, 1889, near Harveysburg, Warren County, Ohio, is the second child and only son of Mortimer Roush and Alwilda Hamilton. Graduating from the Harveysburg Public Schools in 1908, he became affiliated with the Equitable Life Assurance Society of the U. S.; has held many positions in the field and at the present is a Traveling Auditor for that Society. He enlisted in the United States Marine Corps on July 7, 1917, being first attached to the Eighth Regiment, and later as a Corporal with the 18th Company of the famous Fifth Regiment he saw active combat service in France at the Reduction of the St. Mihiel Salient, September 10 to 17, 1918; the Battle of Blanc Mont Ridge (Champagne), October 1 to 10, 1918; the Argonne Offensive, November 1 to 11, 1918; the Army of Occupation of the Rhinelands to date of discharge, August 13, 1919. He is Life Member, No. 1, of the Roush Family Association of America; member of the American Legion, being Past Commander of Minneapolis Navy-Marine Post; B. P. O. Elks; Veterans of Foreign Wars; Pennsylvania State Society Sons of the American Revolution; member of the General Society of the War of 1812; communicant of the Episcopal Church. His residence address is Waynesville, Ohio.

3. Lola Jane Roush, b. April 4, 1894 near Harveysburg, Warren County, Ohio, attended Harveysburg public schools; m. Lawrence J. Surface Aug. 10, 1919. They live at Waynesville, O.
   1. Elmer Roush Surface, b. Nov. 13, 1921.
   2. Reba Surface, b. Feb. 7, 1924.
4. Altha Izetta Roush, b. March 30, 1897 near Harveysburg, Ohio; d. Oct. 22, 1897 and reposes at Corwin, Ohio.
5. Infant, b. and d. April 13, 1900.

6. Martha Jane Roush, sixth child of Aaron and Leah Ellen (Moler) Roush, b. ——— —, —; m. Thomas A. Ausman July 19, 1870; d. Dec. 31, 1895.

JUDGE NOT

Art thou so good, so free from sin
That thou should'st judge thy fellow men?
Look well to self before the stone
Aimed at thy brother's faults be thrown,
Behold in thee
A Pharisee.

If thou art not so low, perchance thou'rt only so from circumstance;
Perhaps if tempted thou would'st fall, thy nature's sinful after all.
Thou knowest not most righteous scribe
The struggles, trials, patience tried,
The battles fought, the vict'ries gained,
The bleeding heart, the soul tear-stained.
More human be,
Have charity.

Dr. Sigel Roush

HER FIRST WILD ROSE

(an encore)

The first wild rose you gave to me was sweet.
The next was sweeter far than all of Sharon's rose,
Because your dainty fingers held its stem
And thus its sweetness made redolent my soul.

And so if God should call your soul
To join His throng of Angels fair,
And leave me standing on the brink—
I still would have the memory and the sweetness
of that first wild rose,
To sustain my soul while standing there.

N. Esta Arnold

Sigel Roush.

Daisy May Roush

Ralph Bryan Roush

F. Marion Roush

Norman P. Roush

Meyatt Ranch

N. Esta Arnold

Alberta Arnold Alshire

John T. Arnold

Helen Arnold Somerville

SARAH WILL, THE EIGHTH CHILD OF PHILIP AND CATHARINE ROUSH

The Will, Carleton and Arnold Families From the Parent Tree

MICHAEL WILL

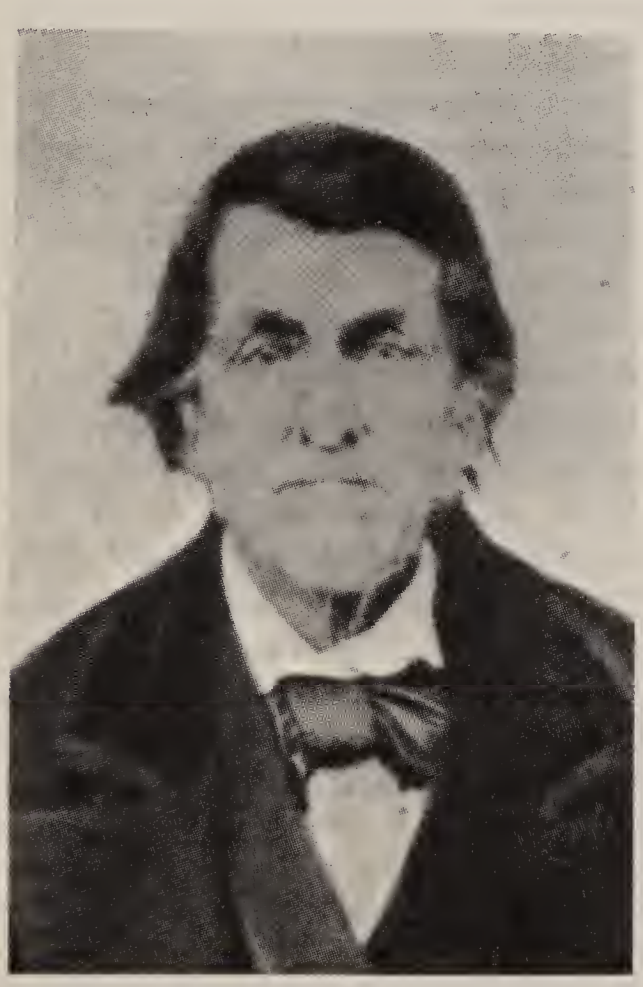
Through the John Carleton Branch To C. A. M. and Susan Carleton Arnold and Their Families

By N. Esta Arnold, Marion, O.

The author learned of Mr. Arnold after several attempts to get someone to write up the Sarah Will line. A request was made and Mr. Arnold responded by saying that he would do the best he could to gather the data and supply the history of this branch of the family. It is so well done that we present it without change, altho the style is not in exact keeping with that of other branches. Mr. Arnold since learning of the effort to compile this history and of the Roush Family Association has contributed in a most helpful manner to the success of the endeavor. He is at present Chairman of the Program Committee for our Reunions. His wide experience as a speaker and in handling assemblies will assure the success of the Reunions under his supervision.—Author's note.

Undertaking to write the history of any family line is one of importance, and the responsibility in presenting facts and dates carries with it an increased measure of confidence and labor.

To write the history of the Will family, from the parent tree, Michael Will, who married Sarah (Sally) Roush, Dec. 17th, 1799, the Rev. Anderson Moffatt officiating, down through the Carleton line, and, into that of the Arnold stem, represented by Ranson Arnold, my great-grandfather, to that of my own generation, is no small task.



MICHAEL WILL
1771—1861
Taken at the Age of 85 Years
Married Sarah Roush, daughter of Philip Dec. 17, 1799, moved to Gallia County, O. soon after, later Flatwoods, Meigs County.

In this task I shall thread my way back and forth through the rich verity of the lives whose posterity serves to give me a sure foundation on which these theses are builded, and, in this writing I am unmindful of chronology and, at times, may disregard consecutive order, to the end the objective may be secured, and the best results be obtained.

However, I find that my great-grandfather, Michael Will, was a native of New Market, in the Shenandoah Valley, Virginia, and came to Ohio, settling at Cheshire, in Gallia County, in about 1802,

and died in the community of Flatwoods, in Chester township, Meigs County, Ohio, in 1861, at the age of 90 years and 24 days.

As we take a retrospective view of the vast corridors of the past century, we behold a family tree whose branches serve as places of "rest and refreshments," and which dot the broad pathways of life's journey, we behold the spreading branches, rich in color, and glorious in their existence. By this we are reminded of the Pilgrim Fathers who landed on the rocky coast of Massachusetts; how they suffered for the want of physical bread, going many days without corn and other articles of food. Yet, with all these privations and hardships did they press on to that of the high calling, as described by Paul, the apostle, and imbued with that hope which "springs eternal in the human breast," they fought the good fight of faith, and at last secured the victories.

Thus have the offsprings of the Will, Carleton and Arnold families reason to appreciate the hardships which their forefathers underwent to the end, we of today, enjoy the blessings of life.

Coming across the mountains on horseback we picture Michael Will as a young man "facing the West" with grim determination to conquer all obstacles and reach that portion of the land inhabited by Indians and wild animals. Dauntless courage urged him on; thoughts of a new home in the land, which has proven to be a slice off the "juicy side" of the great Middle West, gave him faith sufficient to outride the storms of adversity, and ultimately reach the goal of his ambition.

The flood-gates of opportunity were opening and the glory of the west was beginning to reveal itself, as he journeyed on, over mountains never before trodden and down valleys never before known to him. Thus the Bard of Avon describes the situation, which presented itself to this sturdy pioneer:

"There is a tide in the affairs of men,
Which, taken at the flood, leads on to fortune."

At Cheshire, in Gallia County, Ohio, we find Michael Will bivouacking, as it were, on the shores of the beautiful Ohio river, where he began to meet the realities of life.

Michael Will was the father of nine children as follows: Polly, married Jacob Salser; Lydia, married Michael Kalb; Susan (my grandmother, born in 1808) married John Carleton; Philip, the oldest, never married; John, married Mary Fisher, and their children were David, John, Jacob, George, Andrew, and Catherine, who married a man named Grove and later moved to the West, where she and her husband died. Elizabeth, married John Ervin; Jonas, married Margaret Grimm (a Catholic) and their two sons were Henry and Jonas.

* * * * *

THE JOHN ERVIN LINE

(By Jonas Ervin)

My grandfather, Michael Will, married Sarah Roush. Elizabeth Will was Michael Will's daughter. John Ervin married Elizabeth Will. Mary Rosilda Ervin was born April 27, 1844.) She was married to Allen Clark in 1865, and to this union were born four children, viz., Oscar

Clark of Mason County, West Virginia, farmer by trade. Allen Clark was killed by train in Columbus in 1924, at the age of 45. He was an engineer on the railroad. Mary Clark married George Smith. Ellen Clark died in infancy. Mrs. Clark died at Chillicothe in March, 1925.

Marinda Alice Ervin was born March 4th, 1846, married to Edward Rice in 1868. Mrs. Rice died in 1911. To this union were born three children, viz., Nancy, of Council Grove, Kansas; Jonas Ervin Rice of Washington State; Ward of Washington State. Malissa Aeerella Ervin was born April 21st, 1849. She was married to Abraham Schlaegel in 1869. To this union were born six children, viz., Katie, Mary, Elva, Charles, Moses, and Georgie. All located in Chillicothe, excepting Georgie, who lives in Cleveland, Ohio. Moses Presley Ervin, born Dec. 24th, 1839, died same year. Charles Edmund Ervin, born April 28th, 1851, died same year. Susan Lucetta Ervin, born June 27th, 1853, died same year.

Jonas Ervin, born January 12, 1848, was married to Elizabeth Pullins Heaton, in July, 1868.

To this union were born eight children as follows: Della, born July 3, 1870; married Burt Orr of Bashon, Ohio in Jan., 1894. Della died in April, 1894. Maggie was born July 26, 1872; married Moses E. Sayre in 1893. To this union one son was born, Edgar Weaver Sayre, an electrician at St. Louis, Mo. Maggie is still living at Letart Falls, Ohio. Mary Josephine Ervin was born May 26, 1873; married Charles E. McNaughtan in 1898. Five children were born, one pair of twins, Frank and Agnes, Feb. 15, 1902; Helen in July, 1903; Hilda in June, 1905; Daniel in 1908; Mrs. McNaughtan died in March, 1909 Agnes McNaughtan died at the age of six months. Frank McNaughtan is located in Springfield, Ohio. He was married to Thelma Carter at Pomeroy, Ohio. They have one son, Junior, born at Pomeroy, Ohio. Frank is a garage mechanic. Helen McNaughtan was married to Clarence Long, Supt. of Schools, at East Springfield, Ohio in December, 1926. Helen was a school teacher. Hilda McNaughtan was married to Robert McIntyre in October, 1927. She is a stenographer at Dayton, Ohio at the National Recording Pump Company. Mr. McIntyre is a plumber at Miamisburg, Ohio. They live in West Carrollton, Ohio, Daniel McNaughtan is storekeeper for the Ohio Power Co. at Pomeroy, Ohio.

Edgar, my fourth child, an attorney, is located at Columbus, Ohio. He was born August 17, 1874. Married Margretta Davis, Pomeroy, Ohio, Feb. 20, 1907. To this union was born seven children: Margretta Elaine, born January 11, 1908; Sara Louise, born July 1, 1909; Jean Elizabeth, born Sept. 14, 1910; Thomas Edgar, born November 28, 1911; Ruth Evelyn, born June 2, 1914; Dorothy Josephine, born July 28, 1917, died March 21, 1919; Clara Pauline, born Feb. 27, 1919.

Burt Ervin, born at Plants, Ohio, on July 25, 1878, died at Letart Falls, Ohio, October 31, 1900.

Mattie Ervin, born April 2, 1880, clerk in shipping office at the Oxford Miami Paper Co. at West Carrollton, Ohio. She was married to

Raymond M. Phillips, printer, August 17, 1904, at Letart Falls, Meigs County, Ohio. To this union was born three children, Mary Elizabeth, born July 4, 1905 and married to Fred William Doran, metal finisher, with the National Cash Register Company, Dayton, Ohio. No children. Raymond Edgar, born Nov. 3, 1906. Employed as an electrician with the Dayton Power & Light Co., Dayton, O. Bessie Evelyn, born May 28, 1908, married to Jesse Vergil Ford. Mr. Ford is a paper-maker. They were married in Maysville, Ky. Oct. 11, 1924. To this union were born two children, Betty Jean Ford, born Sept. 8, 1925, at West Carrollton, Ohio; Robert Leon, born July 27, 1927, at Dayton, Ohio. All of Mattie's children were born at West Chester, Ohio, Butler County.

Ida Ervin, born Dec. 26, 1883, was a school teacher in Meigs County. She was married to Edwin Schreiber, Dec. 24, 1905, at Letart Falls, Ohio. Mr. Schreiber is a barber. To this union were born two children, Ervin Edwin, born Feb. 19, 1907. Printer at the American Envelope Co., West Carrollton, Ohio. Margretta Magdalena Schreiber, born Oct. 26, 1909. Now attending Miami-Jacobs Business College, Dayton, Ohio.

Evelyn E. Ervin, born May 26, 1885; married to William Marshall, Aug. 22, 1925, electrician at Oxford Miami Paper Co., West Carrollton, Ohio.

All of my children were school teachers. Edgar was Superintendent of Schools nine years. Also Attorney at Law, Representative in the Ohio Legislature two terms from Meigs County. Evelyn Ervin also is a registered nurse. Served in the World War about one year.

Jonas Ervin's wife died Oct. 28, 1908, at Letart Falls, Ohio.

Elizabeth Will (Ervin) died April 9, 1869. Sarah Catharine Ervin, born July 9, 1838, died in infancy. Lewis Ervin, born Jan. 27, 1841, died May 14, 1862 Washington Park Hospital, unmarried. Cincinnati in the U. S. Service. Rosetta Ervin, born Oct. 17, 1842, died in infancy. Mary Rosilda Ervin, born April 27, 1844. Merinda Alice Ervin, born March 4, 1846.

* * * * *

Moses Will was a United Brethren minister and married Susan Heaton.

"Uncle Mose" Will was perhaps the best known preacher in Meigs and Athens Counties, in his day, and generation. He married more couples and conducted more funerals than all the preachers in Meigs County, Ohio, during his ministerial career, and was known and loved by all men, because of his sincere and sympathetic nature, and was ever "a present help in time of trouble." No day was too cold, no night too dark that would serve to bar him from performing those deeds of sympathy and love to all who might need his consoling influence, in the ministration of spiritual things. He lived not in vain, nor unto himself. Uncle Moses children numbered 13 and are as follows:

Adam, the oldest, who died in childhood, and the first to be buried in the Will, or Flatwoods, cemetery, as "laid out" on the Michael Will

homestead, in Flatwoods, and, subsequently owned by Jacob Salser, William Fisher, William Laubner and now in the possession of Henry Bailey. Sarah (or Mary) married Abraham Bahr.

* * * * *

THE MARY ELIZABETH WILL LINE

(Contributed by E. E. Barnhart of Columbus, O.)

Mary Elizabeth, daughter of Moses Will, was born near Chester, Ohio, Meigs County, Feb. 18, 1847. Died July 18, 1924. She married Abraham Bahr, Nov. 3, 1865, at Pomeroy, Ohio. Mr. Bahr was born in Germany Aug. 19, 1845, died March 8, 1917. He was a farmer but his trade was that of a carpenter. Nine children were born to this union:

Joseph Henry Bahr, born Aug. 6, 1866. Died Aug. 9, 1899. Married to Rosie Z. Tuttle, daughter of Joel and Elizabeth Tuttle, Sept. 15, 1888. His wife died May 1, 1896. Four children were born to them:

Dessie Dorris, born July 31, 1889, married Ferbeam C. White Aug. 15, 1904 at New Lexington. Children as follows:

Harold Odie, born Feb. 12, 1906, married Frances Taylor 1926. Forest Eldren, born May 1, 1908. Phyllis Fassle, born May 3, 1913. Wanda Wavelene, born Feb. 28, 1917. Betty Louise, born Dec. 21, 1920. Robert Henry, born July 18, 1922. Lewis Edward, born Aug. 29, 1926.

Vera Vinton, born Oct. 23, 1891, married to Burl Wilson April 15, 1910 at New Lexington. Child (adopted) Goldie Marie, born Jan. 13, 1911.

Flossie Floral, born Feb. 11, 1894. Died Jan. 21, 1925. Married Ray L. Spilliman April 25, 1912 at New Lexington. Children are as follows:

Louise, born Oct. 22, 1913; died same day. Lawrence Franklin, born Jan. 3, 1915. Virginia Evelyn, born Feb. 16, 1917.

Freda Fassel, born Nov. 24, 1895 married to Russell Lacey, May 26, 1917 at New Lexington. Children are as follows:

Cloyd Eugene, born March 12, 1918. Dorothy Rosalie, born Nov. 18, 1922.

Amanda Bahr, born Sept. 22, 1867, married to Major L. Parker, July 26, 1886. Mr. Parker was a successful school teacher. Two children were born to them:

Viva Vassel, born March 24, 1887. Died Jan. 3, 1907. Married to Lewis Tuttle 1905. Birtie, born Dec. 29, 1890. Died Feb. 22, 1891.

Dora Susan Bahr, born Nov. 3, 1868, Chester Twp. Married to Charles Ellsworth Tuttle, son of Rev. George and Louisa Tuttle, Jan. 15, 1886. She lives on the farm on Silver Ridge, Meigs Co., Ohio. Eight children were born to them:

Ivan E., born Feb. 11, 1887. Died Feb. 12, 1887. Bertha L., born Oct. 14, 1888. Died Dec. 18, 1912. Married to Alonzo C. Hannum Aug. 8, 1908. Children are as follows:

Vera Eloise, born May 5, 1909. Married to Ralph Miller, 1924, at Parkersburgh, W. Va. Children:

Lloyd, born Dec. 25, 1924. Donald, born June, 1926.

Effie L., born Dec. 5, 1891. Married to Alvie Pyle, March 6, 1909. Merl Milton, born, Oct. 3, 1894. Velma Z., born Aug. 24, 1900. Vassel A., born Sept. 30, 1903, married to Walter A. Diller, 1921, at New Lexington. One son, Charles R., died in infancy. Fern U., born June 10, 1906. Married to John W. Swank Oct. 29, 1924 at Pomeroy. One child:

Wanda, born Sept. 6, 1925 at Akron, Ohio.

Charles William Bahr, born Feb. 19, 1870, married to Adda Patton. One child born to this union:

Merle Bahr married Carrie Wilson. Seven children born to this union; four are living:

Maggie, married to Evert Christy. One child, Louise. Golden married Edith Bailey. Bertie married Bessie Swank. Mary. Mr. Bahr lives at Tuppers Plains, O.

Alba A. Bahr, born March 10, 1873, Chester Twp., Meigs Co., Ohio. Spent his early life on his father's farm. Took his High School work at Tuppers Plains and Syracuse and his college work at Athens, O. U. and Rio Grande. Taught school for several years in district schools and High schools of Meigs County and Champain County. Assistant Superintendent of Meigs County for 8 years; was county examiner. He was one of the leading educators of his native county. He is now living a retired life and dwelling at Tuppers Plains, Ohio. He married Lydia A. Geyer Nov. 6, 1896, Pomeroy, Ohio. She died Aug. 11, 1914. Miss Geyer is a descendant of the Hesse-Darntstadt Roush family also. One of the Roush girls having married the first Mr. Geyer, who came to Pomeroy many years ago. Three children were born to this union:

Welden T., born July 25, 1899, married Ada Follrod, Oct. 22, 1920 at Pomeroy, O. Children are as follows:

William Harold, born 1922 at Long Bottom, Ohio, died Dec. 12, 1922. Maxine Ruth, born March 15, 1924, Long Bottom, Ohio.

Maynard L., born Sept. 11, 1900, married Shirley Bentz Dec. 23, 1919 at Point Pleasant, W. Va. Children as follows:

Elsie Luella, born June 27, 1920 at Alfred, Ohio. Wilma Louise, born Oct. 19, 1921 at Alfred, Ohio. Cash Alba, born April 20, 1925 at Alfred, Ohio.

Louise M., born Nov. 15, 1902, Union County. Married to Clive Keebaugh. One child born to them:

Inez Claire, born Oct. 29, 1925 at Sumner, O.

Then Alba A. Bahr married Ada M. Barrett, July 5, 1916, at Point Pleasant, W. Va. Two children were born to this union:

Eva Eilene, born Feb. 10, 1918. Chester Twp. Cleta Kathleen, born Dec. 30, 1920. Chester Twp.

Minnie Viola Bahr, born Jan. 10, 1875, married to Jesse Tuttle Jan. 13, 1893. Mr. Tuttle is the son of Joel and Elizabeth Tuttle.

They live on a farm near Chester, Ohio. Two children were born to them:

Archie Denver, born Nov. 17, 1898, married Anna Wolf May 18, 1921 and live on a farm near Chester, Ohio. One child:

Milton Frederick, born Jan. 1, 1923.

Nettie Enid, born June 16, 1906, married Bert Hussel April 16, 1921 and live in Huntington, W. Va. One child:

Earl Elbert, born Aug. 27, 1922.

George Archibald Bahr, born near Chester, O. April 18, 1877. Graduated from the elementary schools in Meigs County, 1895. Attended higher schools at Syracuse Academy, Old Seminary at Tuppers Plains and Ohio University at Athens and the Marietta Academy. Taught a number of years in the elementary grades in Meigs and Washington Counties. Principal of High Schools at New Matamoras and Chester Hill, Ohio. Assistant Superintendent of Washington County and now for a number of years has been in charge of the Manual Arts in Oberlin High School. He holds both an elementary and High School life certificate and has always taken a great interest in school work, Sunday School, church and governmental affairs. He is a member of the First Baptist church of Oberlin, O., where he holds the position of deacon and Sunday School Superintendent. He is a member of the K. of P. Lodge and the Modern Woodmen of America. He married Charlotte L. Biram, March 23, 1901, Pomeroy, Ohio. Three children were born to them:

Durward Alba, born 1904. Iris Eloise, born 1910. Howard Wilson, born 1912.

Nettie Florence Bahr, born Aug. 5, 1879, married at home near Chester to Rev. E. E. Barnhart, Oct. 30, 1898. Mr. Barnhart was a public school teacher and then a pastor in Ohio. He was a minister in the Baptist church and has served several responsible churches. Several years of this service was in Portsmouth, O. Director of Religious Education in North and South Dakota for a number of years and is now Superintendent of the Adult Division of the Ohio Council of Religious Education and lives in Columbus, O. One son was born to them:

Thearle Aubrey Barnhart, born March 27, 1900. Graduated from the high school in Jamestown, North Dakota in 1918. From the College of Embalming at Cincinnati, O. in 1921. Received his M. A. Degree from the Ohio State University, Columbus, O. and now, 1927, is instructor in the North Dakota State University, Grand Forks.

Ernest Wilbur Bahr, born March 22, 1887, near Chester, Ohio. Had always lived on the old home farm, having bought out the heirs' share of the property after his father's death. He is a successful farmer and dairyman. Married Bertha Betzing July 20, 1910, Pomeroy, Ohio. Eight children born to them:

Kyle, born Feb. 28, 1912. Clayton, born Jan. 19, 1914. Norman, born June 26, 1915. Mildred, born March 1, 1917. Victor B., born June 6, 1920. Lila, born Oct. 3, 1922. Henry, born March 13, 1925. Evelyn, born Feb. 14, 1927.

Joseph married Mollie Eastman. Emma married H. J. Smith: their only child being H. B. Smith, a druggist at Pomeroy, Ohio. He was born July 18, 1878, and married Ida Knight of Chester, Ohio. Michael still single. Daniel married Ella Buck. George married Susie Koenig. Florence married Wm. Wilson.

* * * * *

FLORENCE WILL LINE

(Contributed by William K. Wilson)

Florence Evelyn Will, eighth child of Susan Heaton Will and Rev. Moses Will, was born in the settlement of Texas in Chester Twp., Meigs County, Ohio, March 3, 1869. She spent most of her unmarried life on the old homeplace. On May 7th, 1881 she was united in marriage to Wm. Armstrong Wilson, the son of a farmer residing near Hemlock Grove, Bedford Twp., Meigs Co., Ohio. Four children were born of this union: Gertrude Mae, Harry Lytle, Iva Eades, and William Keith. Shortly after the birth of the last child the family moved to Ironton, Ohio, where the mother, Mrs. Florence Keener, still resides. Mr. Wilson died of pneumonia in 1900, and Mrs. Wilson later married A. C. Keener, a machinist of Ironton. There were no children to this second marriage.

Gertrude Mae Wilson was born June 1, 1882, at Middleport, Ohio, on Thanksgiving Day, 1919. She was married to Fred Levy, of New York City. The following New Year's Day he met a tragic death while at his work at the Ironton Solvay Plant at Ironton. Two years later Mrs. Levy was married to A. V. Mainwaring. They are at present residing at Gary, Indiana. Gertrude Wilson very early in life showed a great aptitude for music, learning to play both piano and organ at a very early age. In her later life she held many responsible positions as pianist and organist in theaters and churches in New York, Chicago and many other smaller cities.

Harry Lytle Wilson was born at Mason City, W. Va. October 28, 1883. He was united in marriage to Miss Virginia Hereford of Ashland, Ky. on May, 1907. On May 6, 1919 a daughter, Rhoda Florence, was born. This family resides in New York City, where Mr. Wilson is chief linotype operator on the New York Times, a position he has held for about fourteen years. His first newspaper experience was gained as office "devil" on the old Ironton Register, under the editorship of the Hon. Ed. S. Wilson, later U. S. Minister to Cuba.

Iva Eades Wilson was born October 1, 1886, at Ashland, Ky. After completing two years of high school work at Ironton, she entered Davisson's Business College, and later became an expert stenographer in the employ of the John C. C. Mayo interests, being located successively at Pikesville, Paintsville, and Ashland, Ky. On February 16, 1910 she was united in marriage to John Floyd Graly, of Lithia, Va. Two children were born to this union: Harry William Graly, Oct. 1, 1911, and Gertrude Evelyn Graly, Dec. 29, 1916. Mr. Graly is construction superintendent with the Langhorn and Langhorn Co. of Richmond, Va., with his permanent residence at Ironton, Ohio.

William Keith Wilson, the youngest of the four children, was born within a quarter of a mile of the birthplace of his mother, on March 14, 1888. After leaving high school at Ironton, he took up drafting work with the Niles Tool Works at Hamilton, Ohio. After a year and a half of service there, he went to work for the Cincinnati Milling Machine Co. of Cincinnati, but left that work during a severe illness in 1913. After recuperating, he took up teaching, and began working out his college work in summer terms at Rio Grande College at Rio Grande, Ohio. He obtained his degree in 1920, and on Dec. 22, 1923, was married to Miss Helen Knight, of Chester, O. Miss Knight is also a graduate of Rio Grande College, of the class of '23. Mr. Wilson obtained his Master's Degree in Education at Ohio State University in December, 1924, and at present is superintendent of schools at Waynesfield, Ohio. Mrs. Wilson is teaching Latin in the high school under his supervision.

The lineage of the Wilson children through their father is very interesting, in that they have authentic records from the Eddy Family Association of America, which shows them to have a direct line of descent from both John Alden and Miles Standish. A brief outline of the descent is given here, without dates or other details, as lack of space precludes giving them in this history.

GENERATION

Miles Standish—Barbara? (2nd wife)
Alex Standish—Sarah Alden
Lydia Standish—Isaac Sampson
Ephriam Sampson—Abigail Horrell

1. John Alden—Priscilla Molines
2. Joseph Alden—Mary Simmins
3. John Alden—Hannah White
4. Lydia Alden—Samuel Eddy

5. Eunice Sampson married Nathan Eddy.
6. Nathaniel Eddy married Hannah Shepardson.
   (This family moved to Ohio)
7. Laodicea Eddy married John Barton.
8. Hannah Shepardson Barton—William Wilson
9. William A. Wilson—Florence E. Will.

Children:

1. Gertrude Mae Wilson
2. Harry Lytle Wilson
3. Iva Eades Wilson
4. William Keith Wilson

* * * * *

Ethan, married Estella Crooks; Viola, married Edward Fahnle of Middleport, O.; Matilda, married James M. Pullins; Ella, married William White, and William, married Edna Garen.

In Michael Wills' family, as we find it in most families, one or two members rise to some point of eminence which serves to distinguish them from the other members. As uncle Moses Will was known as a minister of much faith and ability, so, in like manner, was Jonas, his brother, known as a financier. I remember distinctly when the United Brethren church at Enterprise, near Pomeroy, Ohio, was building, my father, the late C. A. M. Arnold, was chairman of the finance committee and Board of Trustees, and, as such, he borrowed $200.00 from Jonas Will. I was

with father when he repaid Uncle Jonas. In the settlement, father handed Uncle Jonas some silver and to this he objected, stating, "you know Mack, I let you have 'legal tender', and legal tender is what father had to secure in order to satisfy Jonas.

As I have already stated, Susan Will married John Carleton, a native of County Wicklow, Ireland, and was born in 1807.

This event blends the two families and serves to increase the branches in a marked degree. Of Mr. Carleton, Dr. Bowers, late Rector of the Pomeroy Episcopal church, said, at his funeral, "he was a man of sterling worth, honorable and upright; a man of thrift and courage, fearless in the discharge of duty as he saw and understood his duty." His greatest accomplishment lies in the fact he and his good wife raised an honorable family, a family devoted to the teachings of their parents and giving to others those rights which they might ask for themselves. One of his sons, Thomas, became a prominent lawyer in Boston, Mass., after leaving Athens University, where he graduated with honors and as the valedictorian of his class. Isaac, William and John were prominent business men of Syracuse, where they were engaged in the sawmill and lumber business.

Hettie Letitia never married and died a few years ago.

Sarah married Marcellus Salser and their only child is Etta L., who married Clinton Murry.

Silas, the last surviving member of John and Susan Carleton's family, elected to remain on the farm on which he was born and where he now resides, having, "by reason of strength," reached four-score and two years of age. His remarkable memory and his conception of questions pertaining to state and nation are vitally interesting to those who visit and converse with him, and to him I am indebted for many facts and dates connected with the writing of these memoirs. John Carleton's family consisted of:

Thomas, born Sept. 8, 1832 in Chester Twp., Meigs County, Ohio. Died Jan. 18, 1876, Boston, Mass. Lawyer in Boston. Married Margaret Sophia Whittendale, born July 30, 1836. Died Mar. 16, 1915 at Danvers, Mass. Their children were:

Helen Sophia, born Nov. 14, 1868. She is a teacher in the Boston Public Schools. She has made valuable contribution to this family line. John Carlisle, born Apr. 8, 1870, died May 14, 1870 at Boston, Mass.

Susan Theresa, born July 8, 1871, died May 22, 1876, at Boston, Mass.

Guy Moncure, born July 10, 1873; died June 1, 1876 at Boston, Mass.

Edna Thomasina, born Feb. 19, 1876; died Mar. 7, 1919 at Danvers, Mass.

All buried in Cambridge cemetery, Cambridge, Mass.

WILLIAM married Sarah Roush and their children are Julia, Alma, and John Emery, Editor of the Pomeroy, Ohio, Democrat, who married Edna Whetstone, a Meigs Co. school teacher. (See Ch. IX.)

Alma married Edward Edwards, son of a Welsh preacher. (See Ch. IX. Adam, Sarah.)

Isaac married Hester Cummins, of Bedford Twp., Meigs Co., and to them were born three sons, Charles Melvin of Marion, Ohio, who married Maggie Strohmeyer; Albert of Dayton, Ohio, and George, who died during his first year in college at Delaware, Ohio.

Charles Melvin's children are Gertrude, secretary and treasurer of the National Mill Co. of Marion, Ohio, and Hester Irene who married Robert S. Williams, of Cleveland, Ohio. They have three children as follows: Warren Charles, Margaret Ruth, and Florence Marion.

Albert, who married Ella Karr, has four children: Guy, Leo, Ina and Isaac the 4th.

John married Margaret Woolahan and their children numbered four as follows: Lillie and Belle, of Syracuse; Effie, a successful Meigs Co. school teacher, but who died a few years ago; and Columbus, who married Susie Harpold, and whose only child, Virginia, is a well known platform reader, being now engaged by one of the leading lyceum organizations of the country. (See Ch. V. Henry S., Dorothy Harpold, William Harpold, Susie Carleton.)

Emerson, until recently was engaged in the restaurant business, near Fountain Square, Cincinnati, but is now engaged in other lines of business. Of Silas' sons, only one has raised a family, viz., Homer C.; his two sons are Howard and Eugene.

As a descendant of John and Susan Carleton, I am pleased to note the degree of prominence the family has attained in the affairs of life, nothing startling, only that honesty of purpose and composure which characterize true manhood and womanhood. True to their convictions, God-fearing in spirit and truthful in act and deed.

Leonard died in childhood.

An interesting coincidence in connection with the given names of John Carleton's boys lies in the fact that he was one of five boys, and their names were: Thomas, William, Isaac, Leonard and John. In the naming of his own sons he (John Carleton, my grandfather) named them Thomas, William, Isaac, Leonard, and John. But as Leonard died in early youth, and another son was, subsequently, born, grandfather named him Silas.

Silas Carleton married Emma Jenkinson, of the Rock Springs settlement, near Pomeroy, Ohio, and their children are: Charles B. of Denver, Colo., who married Laura Thompson; Homer C., an expert accountant, of Cincinnati, Ohio, married Ada Bell; Emerson, of Cincinnati, married Pearl Hoffman; Clarence, of New Orleans, La., married Ella Meister; Marcia, married O. J. Stanley, of Denver, Colo. and Guy Thurman, single, resides with his parents in the Flat Woods settlement. Guy Thurman is of the third generation residing on the John Carleton homestead.

Of Silas Carleton's sons, two, Charles B. and Homer C., were successful school teachers, but who have engaged in business pursuits. Clarence is a traveling shoe salesman, representing one of the leading shoe manufacturers of the New England States.

THE ARNOLDS

"I would that my tongue could utter
The thoughts that arise in me."

In the beginning of this feature of my labor along the historic lines of my ancestors, as already narrated, I can, in a limited measure, appreciate how Lord Tennyson must have felt when, looking out upon the sea, and listening to its voices, he gave utterance to the above lines. I am now in my own generation. The thought of my childhood days fills my heart with that of the "Better Land" of which Mrs. Hemans wrote, because the thoughts of Father and Mother, grandfather and grandmother, great-grandfather and great-grandmother, who are in the 'Better Land.'

"There is a calm, for those who weep,
A rest for weary pilgrims found,
They softly lie, and sweetly sleep,
Low in the ground.

The storm that wrecks the wintry sky,
No more disturbs their deep repose,
Than summer evening's latest sigh,
That shuts the rose.

A bruised reed he will not break;
Afflictions all his children feel,
He wounds them for his mercy's sake,
He wounds to heal.

The sun is but a spark of fire,
A transient meteor in the sky,
The soul, immortal as its sire,
Shall never die."

And so is the memory of the author of these sketches—the memory of the teachings and examples of his ancestors, shall never die.

It has been handed down to me, by word of mouth, that my great-grandfather, Ranson Arnold, was a native of Germany, and an officer in the German army, what grade or degree I am unable to state. Whether his connection with the army was as a school boy, taking military training, as are the requirements of Germany, I do not know. However, I am told that the principles and practices of the Christian religion dominated his life, and this, I believe, is true for my great-grandmother, Elizabeth Beltz Arnold, whom I remember very well, exemplified that character, even to the end of her life.

Great-grandmother Arnold lived to be about 97 years old and I was about 8 or 9 years of age when she died. Her passing I remember very well. My grandfather was William Lyons Arnold and he married Margaret Major. To this union were born 10 children as follows:

Malinda married Jonathan Carson; James who married Julia Price; Chrisley Avy McKiney (my father) married Susan Carleton; John Sylvester (Vet) married Fannie Jones; Nelson married Jennie Mitchell; Clinton married Sadie Ford; Franklin married Elizabeth Bailey, and Douglas married Lucinda Byrne; Lucetta who never married, and Artlicy died in infancy. Of this large family only two are living, viz., Douglas and Franklin. Two of the boys were Civil War soldiers, James who served four years, and Nelson who responded to Lincoln's last call.

Grandfather Arnold was a native of Pennsylvania and, in that state, he married my grandmother. My father, C. A. M. Arnold, was born in Venango County, Pa., near the city of Franklin, Jan. 19, 1845 and died



N. ESTA ARNOLD

of the Sarah Will line. He is now in business in Marion, Ohio. A Life Member of the Roush Family Association of America, Chairman of the Program Committee for the Reunion

Jan. 29, 1925. When about 12 years of age, he, with his parents, moved to Meigs County, Ohio, settling first near Rutland, but subsequently permanently located at Rock Springs, where grandfather and grandmother both died.

On Sunday, Aug. 11, 1867, at 10 o'clock my father was married to Susan Carleton, Rev. Moses (Uncle Mose) Will performing the ceremony. To this union were born seven children, five boys and two girls as follows:

N. Esta (the author of this history) was born July 23, 1868.
Hettie Alberta Jan. 10, 1870.
John Thurman May 15, 1873.
Wade Carleton Oct. 23, 1876.
William McKiney Oct. 23, 1879.
Clermont Lee, June 22, 1884.
Helen Mabel, Dec. 5, 1889.
All of whom are living.

In this connection it might be timely to say that this family of boys and girls have all lived to "rise up and call (their parents) blessed;" that no visible marks of our heavenly Father's displeasure rests upon them, on account of their imperfect living: that they all have reached honorable manhood and womanhood.

Esta, as I am familiarly called, was educated in the common schools of Enterprise and Rock Springs, and four winters in Carleton College, at Syracuse. This institution of learning was founded and erected solely by my great-uncle, Isaac Carleton, 1st, brother of my grandfather. Following my school days I embarked in newspaper work, my first experience being a reporter on the old Middleport Herald. In 1897 I assumed the managing editorship of the Point Pleasant, (W. Va.) State Gazette where I remained until Sept. 1, 1900, when I came to Marion, Ohio, to accept the editorship of the Marion Daily Mirror. This position I occupied for about eight years, when I sold my interests and embarked in the wholesale and retail coal business, in which business I am still interested.

In politics I am a Democrat, thus embracing the policies and principles advocated by my ancestors, on "both sides of the house," and as such I have the honor of having represented my county in four Democratic state conventions, which nominated gubernatorial candidates, all of whom were elected; viz., John M. Patterson, Judson Harmon (twice) and James M. Cox. Mr. Cox was nominated first, in the old Terminal building, in Toledo, and this convention was the last under the convention system. All subsequent nominations are made by primary elections.

In July, 1924 I was elected, as a delegate, in the 8th Ohio congressional district, to the Democratic National Convention in New York, and further "this deponent sayeth not."

In church affiliation I am a Presbyterian, and have been honored by my church by being an elder for a period of eight years, and a deacon for twelve years. For 19 years I have had charge of sales in Ohio, Indiana, and Michigan for the Republic Coal & Coke Co. of Chicago.

On June 8th, 1892, at 12 o'clock (noon) I was married to Fannie Margaret Chapman and we are still "treading the wine press alone" as we have no children. My wife was born at Hartford City, W. Va., March 3rd, 1871, and was the daughter of the late A. F. and Fannie T. Chapman, the former being a well known salt manufacturer of Pomeroy and Minersville, Ohio. She was educated at Broaddus College, a Baptist Institution, at Clarksburg, W. Va.

On Jan. 12th, 1898, John Thurman was married to Mary Helen Koehler, of Pomeroy, her father being the late B. Koehler, a salt manufacturer. To this union were born the following children:

Mary Susan, Oct. 29, 1898; Evelyn Hortense, March 24, 1901; Helen Edna, Oct. 17, 1903; Sarah Margaret, July 11, 1905, died in infancy; John Bernard, Dec. 26, 1907; Zelda Irene, Sept. 19, 1912; Alfred Thurman, Aug. 18, 1916. Mary Susan married Edwin Kirk Lippincott, Aug. 23, 1920. Mr. Lippincott is the financial man and auditor for the Ebersbach interests at Pomeroy.

A striking sentence made by Brother John in his answer to my request for dates, etc., relative to his family is as follows:

"Hoping we will be represented in the Arnold Tree, possibly accomplishing little, but doing our best to help hold up humanity to a splendid citizenship."

John is manager and proprietor of the Park Central Hotel, at Gallipolis.

Wade Carleton was united in marriage to Amy Luella Longnecker, of Lynn, Indiana, Oct. 12, 1904. She was born at Lynn, Ind. March 4, 1878 and died Oct., 1916. Their children are Alice Pauline, born at Marion, Ohio, Tuesday, September 4, 1906. Theodosia Eugenia, born at Marion, Ohio, Friday, January 8, 1909; and Doris Esther, born at Warsaw, Indiana, Tuesday, January 2, 1912. The mother of these girls was an Indiana school teacher, a woman of high ideals and deep religious convictions. Alice Pauline graduated from Butler University this year, 1928, and Theodosia is a student in the same institution. Their father is a coal merchant at Warsaw, Indiana and for his second wife married Nellie McGuire Van Atta.

William McKiney is the only bachelor in the family. He resides at Pomeroy, Ohio, in the old homestead; is a retired expert linotype machinist and operator.

Clermont Lee married Edna Myrl Ashworth, of Rock Springs, May 6th, 1908. She was born March 4th, 1886. Their children are: Olive Beree, born Nov. 5th, 1909, and died five days later. Ruth Eleanor, born Sept. 4th, 1911. Gerald Keith, born Sept. 25th, 1913, and Evelyn Estalee, born Aug. 25th, 1922. Clermont Lee is a mine electrician and has operated as such in the larger mines in and about Pomeroy for the past several years.

Hettie Alberta was married to Albert Ryan Abshire, of Lynn, Ind., Feb. 6th, 1889. To this union were born five children, four girls and one boy as follows: Edith Belle, born June 15, 1890, married to Oren Andrew Sloan May 22, 1918. Mr. Sloan was born March 2, 1891

in Howard County, Indiana. Elma Susanna, born Sept. 10, 1892, married to Samuel Henry Possee, Sept. 7, 1919; he was born in Illinois, Feb. 26, 1893. Esta Lucile, born Oct. 3, 1894, married to William Walter Coats Feb. 6, 1918; born in Winchester, Indiana May 25, 1893. Helen Ruth, born Aug. 31, 1899, married to Kenneth Ross Wright May 9, 1926. Mr. Wright was born in Wayne Co. near Richmond, Ind., April 12, 1897. They have one child, Janet Louise. Arnold Thurlow, born May 24, 1905; died July 7, 1905. In Mrs. Abshire's family of girls, there is a striking and interesting situation. Her four sons-in-law are all members of the Masonic Fraternity and are all members of the Methodist church. Two are school teachers, Messrs. Sloan and Possee; one a farmer, Mr. Coates, and one a postal clerk at Richmond, Ind., Mr. Wright.

Helen Mabel married L. C. Somerville, July 10, 1918. Before her marriage she attended Carleton College two years, was graduated from Pomeroy, Ohio, high school and then attended Kee-Mar College at Hagerstown, Maryland, graduating from that school with the degree of Bachelor of Literature, in 1910. After graduating at Kee-Mar she took one year's work at Winona, Indiana, later teaching music at the Girl's Industrial School, Delaware, Ohio. Leaving Delaware she went to Winona and supervised music and drawing in the public schools, spending four years in Koscuisko County, at Claypool, Warsaw and Winona, supervising music and drawing. She also taught music, drawing and Home Economics at Point Pleasant, West Virginia.

For several years after her marriage she did not teach, but was called back to teach overflow classes in the Point Pleasant high school, and taught music and drawing in the summer school, and, is now teaching science and mathematics in the high school at Point Pleasant.

Mr. Somerville, her husband, was born Sept. 1st, 1863, in Mason County, W. Va. and, as a youth, attended the county schools and high school at Clifton, W. Va. After teaching several terms he attended Carleton College, at Syracuse, Ohio, and later read law. He was admitted to practice in 1886, but did not begin actual practice at once, but continued teaching, and was principal of the Clifton schools in Mason County for one term and two terms at Buffalo, W. Va. He began actual practice in 1897, in the office of Simpson & Howard, of Point Pleasant. Mr. Simpson died, and he continued with Mr. Howard, until 1898, when he enlisted in the Spanish-American War, and was commissioned First Lieutenant Co. B 2nd West Virginia Voluntary Infantry. After the war he formed a partnership with his brother, E. J. Somerville, at Point Pleasant, and has remained there ever since. Another brother, Geo. G. Somerville, came into the firm in 1907. Mr. Somerville was nominated by the Democratic Party, at its state convention at Wheeling in 1920, for Judge of the Supreme Court of Appeals. He also served as Mayor of Point Pleasant from 1901 to 1903 and City Solicitor of that town from 1903 to 1919.

For almost fifty years our home life had been as an unbroken chain of happiness. Father and Mother were living, and the occasional family reunions when all the children returned to the old home, gathering round

the family fireside, we heard our father pray, just as he had done through all the years of our childhood and youth. The "old family Bible" had its place in those moments of worship. Mother sat in the circle and father conducted the devotionals and life to us boys and girls was made worth while.

However, as nothing in this world can last, so it was decreed that they could not always be with us, and on May 2, 1915 mother passed to the great beyond and on Jan. 29, 1925, father crossed to meet her on that other shore.

"The Past has taught its lesson,
The Present has its duty,
And the Future its hope."

9. MAGDALENA ROUSH, ninth child of PHILIP and CATHARINE KELKNER ROUSH, was born in the Shenandoah Valley June 4, 1784, baptized June 30, 1784. Sponsors to her baptism were John Yetter and wife, Catharine. She was no doubt named for her aunt, Mary Magdalena Roush Zirkle. She married David Knopp. Of the Knopp family we know but little. David emigrated from the Shenandoah Valley about 1812, we are told, and settled on one half section of land, opposite Eight Mile Island, where the village of Cheshire now is. He was b. Sept. 11, 1788; d. Sept. 26, 1825, buried in the cemetery near Cheshire. He was a soldier in the War of 1812. We do not have a detailed history of this family, but the following has been gathered by the Willie Jacobs family of Cheshire for us. Their children were Peter, Philip, Elizabeth (Betsy), Polly Hannah, Catharine, Sarah (Sally), Susannah, Lydia.

1. PETER KNOPP, b. 1812; d. 1895, oldest son of Magdalena and David Knopp m. Katharine Swisher. They live on the farm at Cheshire.
    1. GEORGE KNOPP m. Cecelia Mauck. They are both deceased.
        1. GEORGE KNOPP, JR. m. Lucy Boice. They lived in the Cheshire vicinity and he was a farmer.
            1. HOMER KNOPP. He is married and has two children. They now live in Florida.
    2. LYDIA KNOPP m. ———— Lynch. She was b. 1838.
    3. CAROLINE KNOPP m. Ned McMillen. Both are now deceased.
        1. SAMUEL MCMILLEN m. Mary ————. They have seven children, the names of whom are not supplied.
        2. PETER MCMILLEN went West, m. there, left no descent, is now deceased.
        3. CATHARINE MCMILLEN m. Isaac Lambert. Both are now deceased.
            1. HOMER LAMBERT m. and has a family.
            2. GUY LAMBERT has not been heard from since he left home many years ago.
4. MARY KNOPP, b. Feb. 22, 1833; m. Henry Fry. He was b. Aug. 19, 1826; d. Sept. 3, 1912. She d. Aug. 26, 1877.

1. George Fry, b. 1836; died as a child. The other children were John, Frank, William, Augustus, Susan, Rose and Hattie.

3. Frank Fry.

Peter Knopp's first wife, Catharine Swisher, then died and he married Sarah Swisher, sister of the first wife.

1. David Knoop was the first child by this marriage. He married Vienna Roush, daughter of Ellis and Sarah Salser Roush. (See this chapter Philip, George, Ellis, Vienna.)

2. Fannie Knopp m. Gideon Roush. (See Chapter IV, Jacob, Paul, Moses, Gideon.)

3. Ida Knopp m. ————.

1. One Child, Nina, who married Edmond Kail.

2. Philip Knopp, second child of Magdalena and David Knopp, m. Polly Peck.

3. Elizabeth Knopp, third child of Magdalena and David Knopp, m. Daniel Wise.

4. Polly Knopp, fourth child of Magdalena and David Knopp, m. John Mauck and they have a large family.

5. Hannah Knopp m. George Gardner and has several children.

6. Catherine Knopp m. Joseph Long and has several children.

7. Sarah Knopp m. William Watson. They have two girls: Abby, who m. Switzer and Adaline, who m. a Davis. They both have children.

8. Susan Knopp m. James Watson. They have one child, Mary, who m. David Poindexter and lives in Addison. Mary and David Poindexter had three children: James, who married ——— Fisher and had one son; a daughter whose name is not given m. O'Hara; Charles, who married first Luella Baxter, second Dr. Kathryn Daniels. She is a dentist in Middleport. He is practicing physician in the same city. He has a very extensive practice and is one of the best known physicians in Meigs County. She is a dentist of recognized ability. A recent issue (1928) of Meigs County *Tribune-Telegraph* carried the following:

A MARK FOR US TO SHOOT AT

Dr. C. A. Poindexter, one of the busy professional men of Middleport, deserves a credit not to which any other in Meigs County is entitled. Investigation of the records of the Presbyterian church of Middleport shows that he has not missed a single session of Sunday School in the past ten years. Others in the county may have been as faithful in attendance, but that a practicing physician could find time and opportunity coupled with the inclination to go to Sunday School for ten years without missing is a remarkable record. Hats off to the Doctor.

9. Lydia Knopp m. George Adam McCarty.

Magdalena Roush Knopp then married Giles Sisson for her second husband.

1. John Sisson m. Mary McCarty.

1. Susan Sisson, b. Aug. 12, 1829; d. 1911; m. Alex Shuler. They are now deceased. Their children are Alice, Florence, Lottie, Ross, Margaret and David. Lottie and Margaret are in business in the well known Davis Shuler Dry Goods Store in Gallipolis, Ohio. Ross married Effie Rife, and they have three children.

2. Viola Sisson m. Charles Scott. They are deceased. Their seven children are Eva, Mary, Abba, Baker, John, Guy, and Carl. These

children all live in Kansas, most of whom are married and have families.

3. Alice Sisson m. Jerry Thompson. She is deceased. They have four children, Myrtle, Virgil, John, who died in the Spanish American War, and George.

4. Mary Eliza Sisson m. Robert Thompson. Their three children are Sadie who m. James Arnold; James, Mary who married Arthur Swisher who live in Middleport without children.

5. Alex Sisson m. Bertie Swisher. They have a large family. She lives in Kansas with her children, he being deceased. Their children are Harry, Blanch, Wayne, Emma, Frank, Mamie, Archie, Nelson, Nellie, Viola, Ethel and George.

6. Oscar Sisson m. Betty Mulford. She is deceased. He then m. Lola Mulford, a sister to the first wife. He left no children by the second marriage but several by the first.

7. Frank d. in infancy.

8. Lola Sisson, b. Aug. 13, 1861.

2. Alex Sisson, b. 1826; d. 1857, son of Magdalena and Giles Sisson, m. Amy Smith. Their three children are Florence, who married James Dwice; Frank Sisson, and Mack, who married Rhoda Shuler, who is now deceased. Their two children are John, deceased and Margaret.

10. EVA ROUSH, tenth child of Philip Roush and wife Catharine, was b. Aug. 6, 1786. Her baptism in Old Pine church was sponsored by John Pfiltzmeyer and wife, Susannah. She is mentioned in her mother's will as Eva Pence. There is a tradition among the Adams County families that she was the wife of John Pence who settled with the Roushes and Pences in the settlement at Manchester. This has been established, no further information is at this time available.

11. GEORGE ROUSH, son of Philip Roush, Sr., was the eleventh child of his parents, Philip and Catharine (Kelchner) Roush. He was born Sept. 7, 1788 and died June 29, 1855. George Roush, Sr. and his wife, Catharine, sponsored his baptism on November 1, 1788. He was no doubt named for his uncle. He and his younger brother, Jonas, were the only sons the father and mother brought to the Gallia County settlement with them. Under provisions made by the father, these children received private instruction in the home of Jacob Roush, the father's brother. The two families of Philip, Sr. and Jacob Roush lived on adjoining farms. By the request of the father, George Roush gave a tract of land consisting of one acre as nearly square as could be surveyed for the purpose of education and religion primarily for the children of the two families.

George Roush married Judah Wise, b. 1790; d. June 17, 1876; who was from the Flatwoods community of Meigs County. It is probable that she and the wife of Jonas, his younger brother, were sisters. His older sister, Sarah, had married Michael Will and lived in that vicinity. By provision in his father's will, he received jointly with his brother, Jonas, the tract of land owned by the father from

his first coming to Gallia County. They also received equal shares of the money left in Shenandoah County. Eight children were born to this family: Sarah, Ellis, Reuben, Harriett, Washington, Lydia, Mary, and Francis.

Children:

1. SARAH ROUSH, born 1812.
2. ELLIS ROUSH, born May 14, 1814; married Sarah Salser. He d. April 9, 1904. She was b. Jan. 26, 1833; d. Oct. 1, 1886. Lived near Old Kyger.

Children:

1. Savannah Roush, b. Aug. 5, 1859; married Lorenza D. Russell March 7, 1878. He was b. July 25, 1853; d. July 24, 1896.

Children:

1. Hollis Russell, b. Aug. 6, 1879; married Mary Fisher Dec. 26, 1906. She was b. Jan. 14, 1885.

Children:

1. Gladys Louise Russell, b. June 1, 1909.
2. Virginia Florence Russell, b. Mch. 27, 1917.

2. Gertie Russell married Harlow Coughenour Sept. 8, 1906. She was b. Dec. 9, 1881. He was b. Apr. 30, 1877.

Savannah Roush married for her second husband John Scott. He was b. Nov. 8, 1854.

2. Vienna Roush, b. Dec. 28, 1860, married David Knoop, Dec. 28, 1876. He was b. May 2, 1858.

Children:

1. Ella Knoop, b. Mch. 30, 1882, married Dayton Hysell. She d. June 3, 1901.

2. Allen Knoop, b. Oct. 1, 1885, married Carrie Massie Nov. 24, 1914. She was b. May 26, 1894.

Children:

1. Vivian Ella Knopp, b. Sept. 6, 1915.
2. David Allen Knoop, b. July 3, 1917.
3. Evelyn Irene Knoop, b. Nov. 28, 1923.
4. Lua Louise Knoop, b. Mch. 19, 1927.

3. Ada Knoop, b. Aug. 1878; d. Sept., 1878.

3. Oliver Roush married Mina Rife, May 6, 1888. He was a farmer. He was b. Apr. 6, 1865. She was b. Nov. 11, 1861. They live near Cheshire.

Children:

1. Sterlie Roush, b. Sept. 5, 1890; married Ora Baker, March 19, 1913. She was b. Nov. 1, 1889. He is a R. R. engineer, N. Y. Central.

Children:

1. Thelma Marie Roush, b. Dec. 10, 1915.
2. Charles Arthur Roush, b. Jan. 6, 1919.
3. Delma Louise Roush, b. Apr. 8, 1925.

2. Downing Roush married Lettie C. Swisher, Jan. 20, 1921. He is a clerk for N. Y. Central R. R. He was b. Jan. 25, 1893. Entered military service June 25, 1918. Served in 158th Depot Brigade 12th Co. Trans. to 320th 95th Div. Promoted to Corp. then to Sergeant. Honorably discharged June 19, 1919. She was b. July 17, 1895.

Children:

1. Betty Jo Roush, b. July 5, 1922.
2. Eleanor Jean Roush, b. Jan. 1, 1924.

3. Verna Roush, b. Apr. 3, 1898. She is clerk at Middleport.

4. Ted Roush married Mildred First Dec. 24, 1923. He is a farmer. He was b. Dec. 30, 1900. She was b. Apr. 7, 1904.

Children:

1. Edna Roush, b. Dec. 21, 1925.
2. Harold Edwin Roush, b. Dec. 12, 1927.

5. Lilith J. Roush married Charles J. Francis of Gallipolis, O. June 4, 1925. She was b. Mch. 6, 1903. He was b. Feb. 15, 1897. He is foreman of the Thompson Francis Stone Company of Gallipolis, Ohio.

6. Wendell Roush, b. Oct. 30, 1905.

7. Ruth Roush, b. June 13, 1908; married Roy Turley June 27, 1927. He is clerk at Hobson, O., b. Nov. 17, 1904.

4. Nevada Roush, b. Sept. 26, 1867; married John Brechtel Dec. 28, 1887. He was b. Dec. 23, 1867. Live on Stones Run.

Children:

1. Maggie Brechtel, b. Jan. 19, 1890; married Osmar Frecker Dec. 25, 1907. He was b. May 17, 1885.
   1. Neva Frecker, b. Nov. 4, 1909.
   2. Nina Frecker, b. Dec. 20, 1913.

5. Orren Roush, b. Nov. 4, 1872; married Susan Warner May 6, 1894. Second wife, Viola Folden, m. June 27, 1917. Orren Roush is a farmer.

Children by First Marriage:

1. Faye Roush, b. Oct. 10, 1896; married Willard Reese March 4, 1915.

Children:

1. Luther Reese, b. Jan. 6, 1916.
2. Loren Reese, b. Aug. 16, 1917.
3. Emerson Reese, b. Feb. 19, 1920.

2. Raye Roush, b. Sept. 25, 1900.

Children by Second Marriage:

3. Mary Elizabeth Roush, b. Dec. 13, 1918.
4. Sarah Jane Roush, b. May 15, 1926.

6. Florence Roush married Lewis Buck of Erie, Pennsylvania Sept. 11, 1916. She was b. May 26, 1878. He was b. May 3, 1881.

3. REUBEN ROUSH, born 1817; married Catherine Watson in 1847. Reuben Roush was a carpenter by occupation.

Children:

1. Amanda M. Roush, a school teacher by vocation, teaching in college near Grafton, W. Va. Unmarried.

2. Cornelius Roush, born September 17, 1849 in Cheshire, Ohio. In 1898, married Andora E. Shaffer, who was born July, 1863. Mr. Roush is a carpenter by trade. All of his long and useful life has been in and around his native town. He is a quiet, unassuming man who can claim every one as his friend. His industrious and frugal life has made it possible for him to accumulate sufficient wealth to live well the rest of his life. He bought the land and set apart the beautiful Gravel Hill Cemetery so well known to Gallia and Meigs Counties. He is the

sexton and has helped to lay to rest most of the remains in this cemetery. He is a typical representative of the high character, careful and exact judgment, deliberate consideration, strong but unassuming personality, characteristic of the Roush family. He has been keenly interested in the development of this history since its first inception. He became one of the first Life Members of the ROUSH FAMILY ASSOCIATION and has regularly attended the reunions. He is especially interested in erecting proper memorials to mark the habitats of our pioneer ancestors so revered by our people.

Child:

1. George Hanley Roush, born 1900; married Hilah Swisher on March 19,——. G. H. Roush was killed in Maynard mine Number 4, July 11, 1923.

Children:

1. Katharine Elizabeth Roush, born May 13, ——.
2. Norma Elaine Roush.
3. Georgia Roush.

3. Addie Roush, a teacher by profession.

4. Helen B. Roush, died early in life.

4. LYDIA ROUSH married Aaron Matthews. Lydia Roush had a large family but her children are unknown. Went to Illinois.

5. HARRIETT ROUSH married ——— Smith. Husband and children unknown. Went to Illinois, thence to Colorado. No trace can be found.

6. GEORGE WASHINGTON ROUSH, born 1825; died February 26, 1886. He married Selinda Thomas who was born 1827 and died December 31, 1905.

Children:

1. Edward A. Roush married Jennie McClain. Edward A. Roush was an engineer.
2. Mary C. Roush, died in childhood.
3. George E. Roush, deceased.
4. Judah Roush, born 1854; died 1854.
5. Susan Roush married Thomas Swisher.

Children:

1. Everett Swisher married Lydia Hoffman. They live at Cheshire, Ohio, R. F. D.

Children:

1. Jennie Swisher.
2. Bessie Swisher.

2. May Swisher married Ralph ————.
3. Hollis Swisher, family unknown.
4. Frank Swisher, deceased.
5. Netta Swisher, family unknown.

6. Peter T. Roush married Minnie Grover. They live on Nelson Road, Columbus, Ohio.

Child:

1. Bessie Roush married Bland Calloway.

Child:

1. Betty Calloway, b. 1927.

7. FRANCIS ROUSH, born 1826; married Laura Rice.

Children:

1. Steward Roush married Rilla Rife. He is a farmer.

Child:

1. Nellie Roush married Bert Cooper.

2. Addie Roush married Joe Butterick.

Children:

1. Iva Butterick.
2. Clara Butterick.

3. Curtis Roush married Stella Shoemaker. Curtis Roush is a miner.

Child:

1. Frances Roush.

8. MARY ROUSH, born 1834; married Anderson Rife Oct. 4, 1868. He died Feb. 4, 1898. She d. June 6, 1902. Lived near Cheshire. He was b. Apr. 22, 1822.

Children:

1. La Dica Rife, b. Sept. 18, 1869; married Enos Story June 1, 1895. He was b. Sept. 30, 1872. They live in Cheshire, Ohio, R. F. D.

Children:

1. Phyllis Story, b. Aug. 4, 1897; married George Hawley Aug. 14, 1918. He was b. May 9, 1894.

Children:

1. Elaine Hawley, b. Aug. 27, 1921.
2. Leslie Cameron Hawley, b. June 7, 1924.

2. Ira Story died in infancy, b. Apr. 4, 1903; d. Aug. 16, 1904.

3. Dana Story, b. Aug. 25, 1906.

2. Arthur Rife, b. Sept. 18, 1869; married Emma Scott Apr. 1, 1899. He d. Sept. 1, 1923. She was b. Oct. 29, 1871.

Children:

1. Glenna Rife, b. July 31, 1900; married Alex Shuler Nov. 23, 1921. He was b. Sept. 15, 1902.

Children:

1. David R. Shuler, b. Sept. 29, 1923.
2. Alice J. Shuler, b. Jan. 22, 1925.
3. Infant, b. Oct. 16, 1926; d. Oct. 22, 1926.

2. Raymond Rife, b. Dec. 4, 1902.

3. Mary E. Rife, b. Nov. 6, 1908.

4. Marion L. Rife, b. Nov. 27, 1918.

3. Lovina Rife, b. Sept. 5, 1873; married Guy Salser July 10, 1898. He was b. Jan. 8, 1872. He d. 1918, she d. July 14, 1902.

Child:

1. Cecil Salser, b. Dec. 27, 1898.

12. HANNAH ROUSH, twelfth cihld of Philip and Catharine (Kelchner) Roush, was born in Shenandoah County, Dec. 30, 1790, baptized in Old Pine Church April 3, 1791, Anna Maria Zerkle as sponsor. She came to Cheshire settlement with her parents and there married her cousin, Adam Roush, son of Jacob. (See chapter IV. Jacob, Adam.)

13. JONAS ROUSH, youngest and thirteenth child of PHILIP, SR. and CATHARINE ROUSH, was born in Shenandoah County, Virginia, May 7, 1793. On July 28th of the same year he was baptized by the Rev. Paul Henkel in the Lutheran faith, the church of his parents. Jonas Roush and his wife, Barbara, uncle and aunt of the child, and from the uncle he must have been named, were sponsors to his baptism. He was three years of age when brought by his parents to the Cheshire vicinity of Gallia County. His education consisted mostly of that received by private tutoring by Rev. Paul Henkel and other ministers of the Lutheran church in his father's house. He married Elizabeth Wise from Scipio Township of Meigs County. Elizabeth Wise was a sister of Judah Wise who married George Roush, brother of Jonas. Elizabeth was born 1795 and died at the early age of 31 years, in 1825. Jonas Roush died young also, which is unusual for these older members of the family; his death occurring in 1832. Both are buried near Old Kyger back of Cheshire.

Children:

1. PHILIP ROUSH, born June 27, 1815; died January 19, 1885. Married first, Polly King; second, Sally Reynolds; third, Mary Cooper.

Children:

1. ELIZABETH ROUSH, born at Kyger, Gallia Co., Ohio, Aug. 15, 1833; died June 23, 1866. Married Nov. 20, 1853, Franklin Smith who was born May 7, 1832; died Feb. 18, 1918.

Children:

1. VIELLA FRANCES SMITH, born January 20, 1855; married John Elias Fargo in 1875. John Elias Fargo was born at Buffalo, W. Va., Sept. 5, 1851; died August 11, 1925.

Children:

1. NINA BLANCH FARGO, born Apr. 14, 1877; married John Healy, Apr. 14, 1903. John Healy died July 14, 1921.

Child:

1. JOHN ROBERT HEALY, born June 30, 1906; married Maxine Ables, Apr., 1926.

2. NETTA LEWELLA FARGO, born June 10, 1878; married Robert Brandebury, June 23, 1898.

3. BESSIE MAUDE FARGO, born October 14, 1879; married George A. Boice, May 23, 1900. She is Grand Secretary of Grand Chapter of Ohio Eastern Star, Past Grand Matron of O. E. S. and Worthy Grand Esther of the General Grand Chapter of the World.

2. LUCINDA ABIGAIL SMITH, born July 22, 1856; died Feb. 7, 1858.

2. JONAS ROUSH, son of Philip Roush, born ——— —, 1837; died Sept. 8, 1877. He married Sarah Ann Boice, Nov. 26, 1857. She was born ——— —, 1840, and died June 6, 1910. Jonas Roush was a soldier in the Civil War.

Children:

1. WILBUR CURTIS ROUSH, born Apr. 30, 1858; died Sept. 8, 1863.
2. ELMER ELSWORTH ROUSH, born April 10, 1861; died Apr. 18, 1886. Married ——— Athey.

Children:

1. Arbele Roush, married ——— Carter.
2. Elizabeth Roush.
3. Victoria Roush.

3. Clemmie Anise Roush, born July 23, 1863; died Jan. 28, 1888. Married William A. Smith, 1883.

Children:

1. Laura May Smith, born May 16, 1885; died, 1904.

4. Philip Henry Roush, born June 6, 1865. His address is Forest Lake, Minn. He has a family but the names are not known.

5. William Virgil Roush, born Aug. 26, 1867; died January, 1901.

6. James Roush, born July 3, 1869; died October 6, 1870.

7. Sadie Roush, born March 5, 1871; died June 30, 1877.

8. Mary Jessie Roush, born Sept. 14, 1872. Married Albert Lee Blythe, December 26, 1897. A. L. Blythe was born 1867 and is an electrician. Their address is 107 N. 2nd St., La Harpe, Ill.

Children:

1. Margie Marie Blythe, born Jan. 6, 1895. Married Paul B. Peyron, June 13, 1920. Mr. Peyron is a clerk, and served thirteen months in the World War.

Child:

1. Elta Franciene Peyron, born Dec. 23, 1924.

2. Henry Lee Blythe, born Sept. 26, 1906. Married Mary Inez McCoy December 5, 1927. Henry Lee Blythe is a bookkeeper.

9. Clark Roush, born Feb. 18, 1874. His address is 623 West 43rd Street, Denver, Col. He has a family.

10. Alonzo Roush, born Feb. 10, 1876; died Nov. 2, 1878.

11. Halleck Roush, born Dec. 14, 1877. Married Verna Bainter, Dec. 8, 1909. He is a farmer by occupation.

3. Wilson Roush, son of Philip, born Sept. 30, 1842; died March 22, 1904. Married Annie Boice, Nov. 12, 1865. Annie Boice was born July 11, 1843; died Oct. 6, 1904. Wilson Roush was a soldier.

Children:

1. Edwin A. Roush, born Aug. 21, 1866. Married Alice L. Rupe who was born June 12, 1870. They were married June 30, 1889. They live on Route 1, La Claire, Iowa.

Children:

1. Wesley Wilson Roush, born Aug. 7, 1891. On Apr. 3, 1917, married Ruth Scott who was born July 15, 1895. Their address is 415 East 8th Street, Davenport, Iowa.

2. Ernest Edwin Roush, born March 22, 1893. On Oct. 14, 1922, he married Georgiana Jackson. Their address is P. O. Box 3337, Tulsa, Okla.

Child:

1. Alice Louise Roush, born March 25, 1924.

3. Allen DeWitt Roush, born Nov. 9, 1898. On Sept. 3, 1921, married Mary McMasters. Address of Allen DeWitt Roush is 1513 College Avenue, Des Moines, Iowa.

4. Nellie S. Roush, born Nov. 24, 1905. On Nov. 24, 1923 married Harry M. Parker. They live at 1940 Burson Ave., Des Moines, Iowa.

Child:

1. Harry M. Parker, Jr., born Aug. 24, 1924.

2. Myrtie E. Roush, born June 28, 1868. Married, first H. O. Johnson, Aug. 31, 1887; second, Lee Crowl; third, John Beebout. Her address is Mrs. John Beebout, Nebraska City, Neb.

Child:

1. Claude H. Johnson, born April 8, 1889. Married Rosa Eier, April 25, 1918. She was born Feb. 15, 1895. They live at Carey, Ohio.

Child:

1. Anna Elizabeth Johnson, born Sept. 25, 1920.

3. Oscar Roush, born Jan. 30, 1870. Married Hannah Foley who was born Jan. 8, 1873. His address is 201 North Leeds Avenue, Eldon, Mo. Married at Kansas City, Kan., Sept. 1, 1896.

Children:

1. Walter Edward Roush, born November 22, 1899. January 26, 1926, married Lucy Laswell who was born 1907. Marriage took place at Jefferson City, Mo. They live at 317 South Main St., Fort Scott, Kan.

2. Maurice Wilson Roush, born March 13, 1904. His address is Eldon, Mo.

4. Alice Roush, born July 17, 1872. Married Alonzo Grover, Aug. 31, 1889. Her address is R. F. D. 2, Cheshire, Ohio.

Child:

1. Clarence Grover, born April 8, 1891.

5. Allie Roush, born July 17, 1872; died March 29, 1873.

6. Buswell Roush, born September 20, 1873. Married first, Minnie Thomas, Nov. 2, 1891. Married, second, Cora Saddler, May 27, 1894. Married, third, Mary Rife, Feb. 4, 1912. Mary Rife was born September 19, 1873. Buswell Roush is a carpenter by trade, employed by New York Central R. R.

Children:

1. Franklin Roush by first wife, born July 27, 1892. Married Estella Hudson, April 12, 1916. Estella Hudson was born at Mendon, Mercer Co., O., Oct. 21, 1891.

Children:

1. Harold Franklin Roush, born Feb. 5, 1917 at Marion, Marion Co., Ohio.

2. James Wilson Roush, born Feb. 28, 1919 near Blooming Grove in Richland County, Ohio.

3. Relna Elizabeth Roush, born Feb. 14, 1927 near Blooming Grove in Morrow County, Ohio.

2. Lulu Bell Roush, second wife, born Mar. 22, 1895. Married Feb. 14, 1919, Ralph Scott who was born Feb. 16, 1894.

3. Lena Mae Roush, second wife, born Sept. 1, 1897. June 23, 1915, married David McKinley Carter who was born Jan. 29, 1892. They live on Route 6, Patascala, Ohio.

Children:

1. Infant Son, born June 19, 1916.
2. David Carter, Jr., born Apr. 26, 1918.
3. Mary Alice Carter, born Mar. 26, 1920.

4. Raymond Roush, third wife, born April 17, 1913.

5. Rex Roush, third wife, born July 6, 1915; died June 29, 1916.

4. Nancy Roush, b. May 23, 1835; married Wm. Irwin. She lives at this writing at Buffalo, W. Va.

Children:

1. Ella Irwin married ———. Lives in Columbus, Ohio.
2. Wilson Roush Irwin.
3. Mamie Roush Irwin, married ——— Wright. Her address is Buffalo, W. Va.

5. Philanda Roush, b. March 17, 1839; married Joseph Swisher Dec. 31, 1857. He was b. Jan. 7, 1837; d. May 1, 1912. She d. Dec. 9, 1913.

1. Dean Swisher, b. Sept. 20, 1858; m. Amanda Trickler Jan. 22, 1880. He was a successful farmer in the Cheshire community.

2. Bertie Swisher, b. May 26, 1864; m. Alex. Sisson Jan. 5, 1880.
1. Harry, Blanche, Archie, Nelson, Frank, are their children.

3. Edith Swisher, b. July 24, 1870; m. Hollis Boyce June 18, 1887. He was b. Sept. 13, 1868.

1. Son, born and died in June of 1889.
2. Effie Boyce, b. Nov. 13, 1890; m. William A. Willard June 1, 1914. He was b. Nov. 23, 1889.
1. Edith Lenora Willard, b. Oct. 10, 1916; d. Nov. 23, 1916.
2. Philis Maxine Willard, b. Nov. 12, 1919.

4. Eva Swisher, b. Oct. 25, 1879; m. Ed. Winegar. They have four children.

5. Philip Swisher, b. May 5, 1884; m. Bertha Hooper. They have three children and live in Columbus, Ohio.

6. Philip Roush, Jr., married ——— Smith. He was a soldier in Co. I, 141st Ohio Infantry.

Children:

1. Phineas Roush.

2. JONAS ROUSH, son of Jonas and Elizabeth Wise Roush, born September 5, 1825; died December 16, 1903. Married Rebecca N. Ewing, March 20, 1847. To this union were born nine children. After the birth of the first two of their children, Jonas Roush and his wife, together with several other families, started overland with teams for the West. They sojourned at La Harpe, Illinois for some time.

Children:

1. James Downing Roush, born March 6, 1848; died September 17, 1918. He married Mary Ann Griest, September 1, 1876. To this union six children were born.

Children:

1. Mary Louisa Roush, born May 13, 1868; died November 8, 1916. She married James F. Salisbury, August 24, 1888.

Children:

1. Arthur G. Salisbury, born July 1, 1889. His address is Burnside, Ill.

2. Ila Eva Salisbury, born Dec. 23, 1908. Her address is Burnside, Ill.

Two other children died in infancy.

2. Elizabeth Ellen Roush, born February 16, 1870; married Allen Friend, August, 1886. Their address is Burnside, Ill.

Children:

1. Viola Friend, born June 11, 1887. Married ——— Bideaux. Her address is Burnside, Ill.
2. Ray Friend, born March 11, 1889. His address is Campoint, Ill.
3. Leota Friend, born June 22, 1891; married ——— Chenoweth. Her address is Mrs. Leota Chenoweth, Adair, Ill.
4. Ross Friend, born March 12, 1909. He lives at Burnside, Ill.

3. Charles Edward Roush, born March 29, 1872. Married Hannah Strain. They live at Hockins, Iowa.

Children:

1. Nina Roush, born October 4, 1904.
2. Jonas Roush, born September 29, 1906.
3. Valasti Roush, born ——— —, 1908.
4. Frances Roush, born October 2, 1910.

4. Carrie Sodema Roush, born Sept. 24, 1874. Married Criss Strain. They live at Wheaton, North Dakota.

Children:

1. Ruth Strain, born January 23, 1894. Married ——— Parkins. Their address is Wheaton, North Dakota.
2. Eva Strain, born August 27, 1895. Married ——— Gibbons.
3. Glen Strain, born July 23, 1902. His address is Wheaton, North Dakota.
4. Mary Strain, born April 9, 1907. Her address is Wheaton, North Dakota.

5. Emma Roush, born January 6, 1876. Married Edward Wilson ——— —, 1910. Their address is Burnside, Ill.

Children:

1. Roy Leslie Wilson, born July 12, 1898.
2. Lyle Wilson, born May 8, 1914. He lives at Burnside, Ill.

6. John Roush, born November 4, 1878. Married Sadie Wilson, ——— —, 1908. They live at Dallas City, Illinois.

Children:

1. Velldon Roush, born July 14, 1909. His address is Dallas City, Ill.
2. Scerrill Roush, born November —, 1911. He lives at Dallas City, Ill.
3. Leo Roush, born April 27, 1914. He lives at Dallas City, Ill.
4. Harry Dale Roush, born ——— —, 1916. He lives at Dallas City, Ill.

2. Mary Elizabeth Roush, born November 20, 1849; died March 22, 1906. Married George Manning, May 1, 1868.

Child:

1. William J. Manning, born February 27, 1877. Married Freida Weindrige, 1908.

Children:

1. Mary Manning, born August 1, 1914.
2. Helen Manning, born April 25, 1916.
3. George Manning, born February 16, 1922.

3. Addison Blair Roush, born March 24, 1852; died March 14, 1900. Married Amanda Perkins, October 11, 1874.

Child:

1. Albert Bruce Roush, born June 26, 1890. Married Mary Dugan. 1911. They live at Lewiston, Ill.

Children:

1. Archie B. Roush. His address is Lewiston, Ill.
2. Don Roush. His address is Lewiston, Ill.

4. George Byron Roush, born December 9, 1853; married Emma Elliott, Thanksgiving Day, 1881 or 1882. They live at Argyle, Iowa.

Children:

1. Charles Franklin Roush, born July 3, 1884. Married Amanda Arvestein, 1895. They reside at Argyle, Iowa.

Children:

1. Harold Roush. His address is Argyle, Iowa.
2. Evelyn Roush. She lives at Argyle, Iowa.

2. Jonas Emanuel Roush, born July 5, 1887. Married Alberta Goon. They live at 208 East Madison St., Fairfield, Iowa.

Children:

1. Melvin Roush.
2. George Roush, Jr.

3. Dorsie May Roush, born May 9, 1893. Married Fred P. Shark, 1914 or 1915. They live at Argyle, Iowa.

Children:

1. Robert Lee Shark, born March 1, 1893.
2. Albert Clare Shark, born Jan. —, 1926.

5. Esther Eliza Burnside Roush, born February 12, 1856. Married William Weatherington, Oct. 18, 1874. They reside at Burnside, Ill.

Children:

1. Granville Weatherington, born July 10, 1875. Married Bessie Marshall, 1902. No children of their own but have taken a child to raise.

   1. Glen Bishop, born May 3, 1916.

2. Elizabeth Rebecca Weatherington, born February 28, 1880. Married Harvey George Dehaven, Sept. 13, 1905. He was born Nov. 18, 1887; died Jan. 3, 1907. No children.

3. William Weatherington, Jr., born April 28, 1882. Married Bessie Barbe, December 24, 1919.

   Children:

   1. Carmille Weatherington, born Nov. 28, 1920.
   2. Winona Weatherington, born Dec. 9, 1922; died Feb. 9, 1923.
   3. Bonnie Weatherington, born March 12, 1925.

4. Edward Weatherington, born May 26, 1885. Married Laura Duffy, January 1, 1918.

   Children:

   1. Bettie Maxine Weatherington, born June 2, 1923.
   2. Edward Eugene Weatherington, born May 12, 1926.

6. Sarah Louisa Roush, born April 4, 1858. Married Richard Edwin Davis, Sept. 5, 1886. Her address is Box 7, Ferris, Ill.

Children:

1. Mary Rebecca Davis, born April 19, 1891. Married Ira Gunning. April 4, 1912. Her address is R. F. D. 4, Carthage, Ill.

Children:

1. Freda Lucile Gunning, born Feb. 4, 1913.
2. Claude Gunning, born Sept. 12, 1914; d. Jan. 28, 1915.
3. Edna Irene Gunning, born Dec. 22, 1920.

7. John Ira Roush, born May 31, 1860; died Feb. 12, 1863.

8. Annie Marie Roush, born Oct. 6, 1863; died July 12, 1894. Married Maly Manning, Oct. 6, 1886.

Children:

1. Clarence Manning, born March 31, 1898. Married Ruby Cobb, ——— —, ——. They have four or five children among whom is Charles Manning.

9. Laura Ellen Roush, born April 23, 1868; died May 30, 1919. Married Sylvanus Free Furrow, December 23, 1888.

Child:

1. Merlin Furrow, born June 12, 1894; married Ethel Shiry, July 28, 1914. He lives on R. F. D. 1, Burnside, Illinois.

Children:

1. Duane Furrow, born Dec. 8, 1914.
2. Eva Furrow, born November 18, 1916.
3. Beulah Furrow, born July 24, 1918.

3. PHILANDA ROUSH married John Watson. (Philanda Roush was the grandmother of Millie Swisher, wife of Ed Swisher of Cheshire.)

1. Elizabeth Watson.
2. Charles Watson.
3. Peter Watson.
4. Augustus Watson.
5. Henry Watson.
6. Ella Watson.

CHAPTER III

JOHN ROUSH, JR., THE CAPTAIN

Birth

FOR the date of birth we must rely upon the autobiography of the Rev. Paul Henkel, with whom John was so much associated in later life. This section of his diary is still in manuscript form, but thru the courtesy of Elon O. Henkel, who still lives in New Market, Virginia, I was permitted while there to search for any references to our family. We were delighted to read a paragraph in which he thanks God that he had met such a man as John Rousch. He goes on to say that while John Rausch was but twelve years his senior he had been a father to him. He continues to extol his good qualities and his devotion to the church. Paul Henkel was born 1754, so that if John Roush was twelve years his senior he must have been born in 1742, which in every respect fits into the birth record of his brothers.

In the early search of old records the two John Roushes gave us untold trouble. But when once we got into church records, deeds, etc., especially when John Roush, Sen. deeds to John Roush, Jr., son of the said John Roush, Sen., all of our troubles disappear. If the reader will refer again to the record of land transactions in the family name on page 18, he will learn therefrom that John, Jr. bought and sold several tracts of land. These old deeds contain much history and it is from one of them that we learn of his interest in the Tannery. On September 13, 1796 a tract of land was exchanged for the benefit to be derived from the black oak bark.

John seems to have favored living in town more than any of his brothers. After the war we find him buying property in New Market, which he held until his coming to the Ohio Valley. The same property then was deeded to Zacharia Hoy. This must have been the property now in the hands of the Henkels on Main Street in this little town.



BIRDSEYE VIEW, NEW MARKET, VA. This view of New Market and Massanutten Mountain shows Lee Highway winding its way thru New Market gap en route to Luray and Washington, D. C. New Market was founded in 1785, and is known chiefly for its world-famed caverns which are visited annually by hundreds of thousands of people, and for the Civil War battle which was fought here May 15, 1864, in which the Virginia Military Institute cadets played a conspicuous part. The oldest German-English Lutheran printing house in North America was also established here by Ambrose Henkel in 1806. Captain John Roush was one of the early settlers of New Market having purchased several lots in the early development of the town. These he held until 1802. When he was in Point Pleasant, Kanawha County, he sold them to Jacob Moore. He helped to found and build the First Church in the town. This land was part of the famous battlefield of the Civil War over which some of the later generations fought. Just to the left of the bend in the Lee Highway is the land formerly owned by Lewis Zerkle and wife Mary Magdalene Roush. (See Chapter X) Their great-great grandson, Lewis Zerkle now owns it. The children of this family discovered the caverns above mentioned.

After coming to Mason County he lived mostly in Point Pleasant. None of the other brothers, it seems, ever left the farm.

Altho not a man of education from the standpoint of scholarship his practical and general education must have been above the average in those days. The official positions which he filled in his respective communities in both church and county show him to be a man of confidence and ability.

As a Captain

Just the time of his enlistment for service in the Revolutionary War is not known, nor is the company in which he first enlisted. There is strong reason to believe that he was with Muhlenberg in the early part of the war and later was made Captain of what was called the Shenandoah County Company. He did not live long enough to secure a pension so his service could be recorded in the Pension Department, and for reasons previously mentioned the Shenandoah records were destroyed, so that exact detail is not available. In application for his pension his brother, George, states that he served in his company. There are records in Richmond where as Captain he paid his men for service rendered as soldiers.

CAPTAIN JOHN ROUSH (Shenandoah Militia)
AUDITOR'S ACCOUNT 1779-1780 p. 163 Nov. 6, 1779.
Militia Dr.

No. 242. Warrant to John Tipton for Provision furnished Captain John Roush's Company of Shenando. £23-13-6

After coming to Mason County, West Virginia he was commonly called Captain John Roush. This appellation is frequently applied to him in deeds recorded in Point Pleasant, which any reader can find if he will take the time and trouble to make investigation. He is also listed by practically all records of Revolutionary soldiers. McAllister in *His Virginia Militia in the Revolutionary War* lists him as one of the Virginia Captains.

The Six Thousand Acres

For historical value and for the interest it will be to the many landowners in Mason County we give in some detail the account of this large purchase of land.

THE KING GEORGE GRANT INCLUDING THE 6,000 ACRES

(Deed Book 21)

George the Third by the Grace of God of Great Britain, France and Ireland, King, Defender of the Faith, and To all to whom these presents shall come Greeting. Know Ye that for divers good causes and considerations but more especially for the consideration mentioned in a proclamation of Robert Dinwiddie Esq. late Lieutenant Governor and Commander in Chief of our Colony and Dominion of Virginia bearing date the nineteenth day of February one thousand seven hundred fifty four. For encouraging men to enlist in the service of our late Royal Grandfather for the defence and security of said colony we have given granted and confirmed and by these presents for us, our heirs and successors, do give grant and confirm unto George Muse, Adam Stephen, Andrew Lewis, Peter Hog, John West, John Polson and Andrew Waggener, one certain tract or parcel of land containing 51,302 acres, lying in and being in the County of Botetourt and bounded as follows, to wit: * * *

This boundary is not necessary here in detail but the reader will be satisfied to know that the line began about three miles up Kanawha River and followed the meandering of the Ohio River for some distance back and extending as far up the Ohio as a point above Buffington's Island.

To have, hold and enjoy the said tract or parcel of land and all other the before granted premises and every part thereof with their and every of their appurtenances unto the said George Muse, Adam Stephen, Andrew Lewis, Peter Hog, John West, John Polson, and Andrew Waggener and to their heirs and assigns forever. To the only use and behoof of them the said George Muse, Adam Stephen, Andrew Lewis, Peter Hog, John West, John Polson and Andrew Waggener their heirs and assigns forever. To be held of us, our heirs and successors as of our Manor of East Greenwich in the County of Kent in the free and common soccage and not in capite or by Knight's service. Yielding and paying to us, our heirs and successors, for every fifty acres of land, and so proportionately for a lesser or greater quantity than fifty acres the fee rent of one shilling yearly to be paid upon the Feast of Saint Michael the Archangel next after fifteen years from the date of these presents and also cultivating and improving three acres part of every fifty of the tract above mentioned within three years after the date of these presents provided always that if the three years of the said fee rent from and after the expiration of the fifteen years as aforesaid shall at any time be in arrears or unpaid or if the said George Muse, Adam Stephen, Andrew Lewis, Peter Hog, John West, John Polson and Andrew Waggener their heirs or assigns do not within the space of three years next coming after the date of these presents cultivate and improve three acres part of every fifty of the tract above mentioned then the estate hereby granted shall cease and be utterly determined and thereafter it shall and may be lawful to and for us our

heirs and such other person or persons as we or our heirs and successors shall think fit. In witness whereof we have caused these our letters, patent to be made witness. Our trusty and well beloved John Earl of Dunmore our Lieutenant and Governor General of our said Colony and Dominion at Williamsburg under the seal of our said Colony the fifteenth day of December 1772 in the thirteenth year of our reign.

Signed

DUNMORE.

JOHN ROUSCH Vs. WILLIAM GRAHAM'S HEIRS Etc. DECREE

Deed Book D 108

In the Chancery District Court holden at Staunton on the 30th day of March, 1812.

Between

John Rousch, Jacob Roush, Henry Rousch, Daniel Rousch, George Rousch and Jonas Rousch, plaintiffs.

And

William Graham's heirs and Edward Graham administrator of the said William Graham deceased.

The Commissioners Andrew Lewis, Edward H. McDonough, Samuel Anderson being three of those appointed by a former decretal order of this court for the purpose of selling certain land therein mentioned having returned their report to this court bearing date of the third of March 1812 whereby it appears that in pursuance of the said decretal order they have duly sold the land whereon described to be sold for the price of $5,020, and that John Rousch one of the plaintiffs in this cause was the purchaser thereof and no exception being taken to the said report it is therefore ordered that the same be affirmed, that the sum of $109.40 be allowed to the said commissioners out of the purchase money aforesaid for these commissioners on said sale and the further sum of ——— for the expense of advertising said sale. That the residue of the purchase money that is to say the sum of $4,900 be applied to the credit of the judgment against William Graham's administrator mentioned in the aforesaid decretal order and that the commissioners aforesaid do forthwith convey to the said John Rousch by sufficient deed of bargain and sale the land sold to him as aforesaid, such deed is in no manner to affect a mortgage of Polson mentioned in the answer of the defendant Hayes until the whole of the money intended to be secured shall have been paid and in order to enable the plaintiff to proceed further against the debts the representatives of William Graham, deceased, for the balance of the judgment aforesaid this cause is continued.

TEST

WILLIAM S. ESKRIDGE, C. C.

DEED FOR THE 6,000 ACRES
Deed Book C 99

THIS INDENTURE made this 22nd day of December in the year of Christ Eighteen Hundred and Twelve between Andrew Lewis, Edward McDonough and Samuel Henderson acting as Commissioners by virtue of a decree pronounced in the superior Court of Chancery held in Staunton on the thirtieth day of March 1812 in a certain suit therein depending between John Roush, Jacob Rousch, Henry Rousch, Daniel Rousch, George Rousch and Jonas Rousch plaintiffs and William Graham heirs and Edward Graham admr. of William Graham deceased. William Hay & Polson defendants of the one part and John Rousch of Mason County and State of Virginia of the other part.

WITNESSETH that for and in consideration of the sum of five thousand and twenty dollars to the said Andrew Lewis, Edward H. McDonough and Samuel Henderson commissioners as aforesaid by the said John Rousch one of the ptts as aforesaid who was the highest bidder at public sale for five thousand eight hundred and fifty acres of land lying in Mason County aforesaid on the Ohio River below the tract of land known by the name of Graham Station tract and the residue of the six thousand acre tract purchased by said William Graham from John Polson which was not sold by the said Graham in his life time to Michael Seccrist the said Andrew Lewis, Edward H. McDonough and Samuel Henderson acting as commissioner as aforesaid have bargained and sold and by these presents do grant bargain and sell unto the said John Rousch the aforesaid five thousand eight hundred and fifty acres residue of the six thousand acres as aforesaid which said six thousand acres is bounded as follows to wit Beginning at a Beech and Sugar tree the same being corner to land surveyed for Andrew Waggener standing on the bank of the river and thence running with the said Waggener S 15. W 1515 poles to a *rear* line of Charles Thurstons, thence running S. 87 E. *550* poles to a corner thence N 17 E 1550 poles to a sugar tree and Sycamore standing on the bank of the river thence down the several courses and meanders of the river and binding therewith N 69 W 266 poles S 80 W 80 poles S 65 W 1060 poles S 72 W 180 poles N 88 W 90 poles N 83 W 14 poles N 60 W 15 poles to the place of beginning and from which said six thousand acres meted and bounded as aforesaid the Rev'd William Graham did in his life time sell to a certain Michael Seccrist one hundred fifty acres the same whereon the said Seccrist now lives and in which sale the said Seccrist was by contract to begin at the upper corner of the said six thousand acres on the river bank and to run down the same binding thereon seventy five poles, thence leaving the river to run back 320 poles a line *parrelled* with the upper line of said survey together with all the appurtenances as to the said five thousand eight hundred and fifty acres residue as aforesaid to the said John Rousch his heirs and assigns and the said Andrew Lewis, Edward H. McDonough and Samuel Henderson acting as commissioners the said five thousand eight hundred and fifty acres to the said John Rousch his heirs and assigns do grant sell and convey in as full

and ample a manner as is intended and directed by said decree before recited in testimony whereof the said Andrew Lewis, Edward H. McDonough and Samuel Henderson acting as commissioners as aforesaid have hereunto set their hands and affixed their seals the day and year first above written.

Signed sealed acknowledged delivered
in presence of

William Sterrett			
Gideon Hinkle	Andrew Lewis	(SEAL)	
Robert McKee	Edw. H. McDonough	(SEAL)	Coms.
Isaac Newman	Samuel Henderson	(SEAL)	

Received of Andrew Lewis, Edward H. McDonough, Samuel Henderson acting commissioners under a decree of the Chancery District Court held in Staunton, the sum of five thousand and twenty dollars the amount of the sale of five thousand eight hundred and fifty acres of land sold under said decree to John Rousch the highest bidder including in the said sum the commissioners costs of sale as allowed by said copy of said decree which we annex to said deed as evidence of faith this 22nd day of Dec. 1812.

	John Rousch	(SEAL)
	his	
	Jonas X Rousch	(SEAL)
	mark	
	George Rousch	(SEAL)
	his	
Witness our hands and seals	Henry X Rousch	(SEAL)
Gideon Hinkle	mark	
Christian Adam	Daniel Rousch	(SEAL)
Andrew Hinkle	Jacob Rousch	(SEAL)

At a Court held for Mason County the 23rd February 1818. This Indenture of bargain and sale between Andrew Lewis, Edward McDonough and Samuel Henderson acting as commissioners under a decree of the chancery District Court holden at Staunton of the one part and John Rousch of the other part was duly acknowledged by the said Lewis McDonough and Henderson Com's as aforesaid and ordered to be recorded.

TESTE.

Wm. Sterrett C M C

Thus we have given the various steps in these land transactions from the time it was owned by England, granted to John Polson, sold to William Graham, ordered by the court to be sold to the highest bidder, who was John Roush

for $5020. This Edward Graham, Administrator, was son of the Rev. William Graham.

Little is known of John Polson save that he was with Washington at Braddock's defeat and served thru the French and Indian War. We learn nothing more about him until several years after the Revolution—he appears in Richmond and sells his claim to The Rev. William Graham, a Presbyterian minister of the city. In 1797 Mr. Graham induced a number of families to follow him and set out for the Ohio River, founded a settlement on these lands. This little company settled at what has ever since been called Graham Station. The hope of Mr. Graham was to found a colony of his own faith, but alas, for human hopes; the next year he returned to Richmond on business and became ill of pneumonia and died at the home of his friend, Colonel Berry, and lies buried alongside the old St. John's church in this city. He had been president of the log college, Timber Ridge, Rockbridge County, Virginia, where many of Virginia's distinguished men were educated. The college afterward developed into Washington College, to which George Washington gave his Potomac shares; later it was moved to its present site and became Washington and Lee University. After Graham's death his little company became discouraged and returned to Richmond, so that all that remains of the efforts of this great and good man along the Ohio is that small portion of its fertile lands that bears his name.

A Family Leader

Enough has already been said to show that the family was willing to trust their elder brother, John, to handle this large transaction for them. When he deeded the various portions to them after a clear title was received he named his brothers as complements in this original purchase. It was he, of course, who made the many trips back to Richmond and Staunton to complete all legal requirements. His religion must have been respected by all the brothers as he so frequently appears as sponsor to their children in baptism.

A Layman-Evangelist

We are greatly indebted to Rev. Paul Henkel's Journal for many things of interest to our family. We shall now refer to that section which gives an account of his missionary trip to Ohio. For the Journal we refer the reader to the Ohio Archaeological and Historical Quarterly, Vol. XXIII, April, 1914, No. 2. The translation is made by Rev. F. E. Cooper of Milwaukee, Wisconsin, and edited by Clement L. Martzolf, Ohio University, in 1914 at which time the author was student under Professor Martzolf.

This was Paul Henkel's first experience as a travelling preacher. He left New Market, Shenandoah County, about 4 o'clock in the afternoon of Monday, July 7, 1806. He came across the mountain via what is now known as the Midland Trail, the same trail that the Roushes must have taken some eight or nine years earlier—thru Shenandoah, Rockingham, Augusta, Bath, Greenbrier, and Kanawha, which the remaining portion of Virginia from there to the mouth of Kanawha River was then called; from there to Charleston and thence down the Kanawha to its junction with the Ohio.

After giving an account of his travel day by day, on Tuesday of the 22nd they reached Point Pleasant and found their old friend, John Roush, and his wife, both in good health. "This good man became one of the best friends we ever had." On Wednesday the 23rd, "Friend Roush consulted with the various acquaintances concerning a sermon. In the afternoon he rode with us 9 miles up the river to his brother Jacob's who lives on the other side of the Ohio in Gallia County." This was the Cheshire neighborhood where Jacob and Philip had settled about 1796 or 1797. He continues, "Now we are here with another friend and lover of the Word." Here he says further, he brought the young people together with their hymn books and catechisms, and began instructing the youth which was the *first function of his office in the State of Ohio*. On the afternoon of the next day he went to the home of Philip Roush who consulted with him concerning the continuation of the instruction of the young people. "This man served

me as a prudent trustee in the year 1783. That evening a large number of people assembled at the house of Jacob Roush where I preached on Psalms 119:18."

This, no doubt, was among the first religious services held in Gallia County outside of the French settlement in Gallipolis. A few years later we find Philip Roush deeding a certain tract of land to his son George with the special request that he deed a portion of it to the building of a church and school for places of worship and instruction of his own and his brother Jacob's family forever. This was where the public school now stands in the bottoms just above Cheshire.

On Sunday, July 27th, at 11 o'clock the house of Jacob Roush was filled. He preached first a sermon on Matt. 21:3. After the services of that day they take canoes at the river and travel a distance of some 15 miles. He is here with a group of young people, and evidently was young with them, for he tries the new experience of rowing, falls out of the boat, wades and swims to the shore where he is again met by the canoe and resumes his trip. Sport it must have been for them all as he finds a marshy bottom and tears his stockings on twigs mingled with the mud. These must have been some of the children of Jacob and Philip Roush for he goes from there to the home of his old friend, Daniel Roush. This was back of Graham Station. "This man," he says, "had always shown himself a true friend of divine truth, and also his wife so that we were well provided for."

Monday, the 28th. An early hour was appointed for the young people, but they were there earlier, he says. They began instruction in Daniel Roush's barn but by ten o'clock the room was entirely too small. All the families, German and English alike, had assembled to hear him. On the next day he began his instruction by preaching at nine o'clock in the same barn and continued it thruout the day until night.

Wednesday, the 30th. Early in the morning they get into the boat with the young men again, and nearly the whole school of young people go with them back down the river to the home of Jacob Roush, where he again resumes

instruction of the youth in this home. He has now 22 in his class. "My wife taking the women and maidens, and I the boys we continued the instruction until sunset." He continues the instruction for another day and then returns to Point Pleasant to his old friend, John Roush. He preaches to a large assembly that night while his friend Roush prepares to accompany him as his travelling companion on his trip thru Ohio. The next day he preached from the door of the house with house and surroundings filled with people who came for a long distance to hear him. His text was Isaiah 45:22, "Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth, for I am God and there is none else." Later he preached for an hour on Proverbs 1:23.

Monday, August the 4th. "Today I go again to the home of Daniel Roush. From Point Pleasant we go across country a distance of about 10 miles." Instruction is again continued thruout the day and in the evening. In the evening he baptized Adam Rickard and his four children. This man, Adam Rickard, had been his neighbor in New Market. He then rides with Henry Roush 4 miles up the river to visit another neighbor. On the 6th they go back to the barn and continue instructions thruout the day.

On that evening he went to the home of Michael Sechrist, which was just above what is now New Haven. He had married the widow of Paul Henkel's deceased brother Benjamin. This woman while single had been led to the Lord by his first sermon, he says, for which he praises God. In this home he spent the night with much happiness. The next day his host took him back to his barn church where he again resumed instruction for another day. In the evening he returned to the home of Jacob Roush to continue instruction among the young. In the morning he baptized five children for Isaac Watkins and two for his neighbor. He then organized a class and at their request installed two trustees, namely Daniel Roush and George Switzer.

Sunday, the 10th. "I go home with the newly installed trustee. Daniel Roush urges me to go with him to the house of a friend and baptize 4 children, and since he has known the man for nine years I must accede." The next

day they returned to Point Pleasant and prepared for their trip to Chillicothe.

Tuesday, the 12th. "Today at 10 o'clock we leave Point Pleasant. Friend Roush has provided fresh horses for us, and he himself will be our travelling companion. We are detained by a heavy rain in Gallipolis. We travel 16 miles and stay over night with an acquaintance of Mr. Roush." On the 14th they reach Chillicothe and his friend Roush went about the town to determine the possibility of holding a service there. This being inadvisable they went on to the Brush Creek settlement in Adams County where other of the Roushes had gone. Travelling a distance of 42 miles that day they arrived at ten o'clock weary and tired.

On the 15th his friend Roush rode on to New Market Court House where lived some more of the people from Shenandoah County, also one or two nephews of John Roush. Here they had a profitable meeting, a good deal was added to their treasury and many were helped by their instruction. On the 18th they rode on to Little Miami. They got but little dinner that day. For reasons not given they had no supper, so that when they reached Lebanon by 9 o'clock the next morning at the home of a friend of Mr. Roush who provided amply for their hunger, the breakfast tasted good to them. He continued preaching in the vicinity until Monday, the 25th, when they started toward Point Pleasant again. Returning thru Chillicothe on to Gallipolis, they reached Point Pleasant, arriving at the Roush home on the 29th and found Mrs. Roush well. Once more he returns to the Daniel Roush barn church to preach to a large assembly of people before returning to New Market.

They remained over night in the Roush home and made preparations for their journey. John Roush accompanied them 12 miles on their journey up the Kanawha toward their home in New Market some 300 miles farther on.

In his list of heads of families visited in this vicinity are: John Roush, Jacob Roush, Philip Roush, Daniel Roush, Henry Roush, George Roush, Jonas Roush and Henry Roush, Jr.

HIS SHERIFF BOND

Record Book B 338-40. Second Bond 401-2-4.

Know all men by these presents that we, John Rousch, Edward H. McDonough, Jonas Long, and William Sterrett of Mason County and State of Virginia are held and firmly bound unto his Excellency, John Tyler Esq. Governor, or chief Magistrate of this Commonwealth in the just and full sum of $30,000 current money of the United States to which payment will and truly to be made unto the said Governor and his successors in office, we do bind ourselves, our joint and several heirs executors and administrators firmly by these presents, sealed with our own seals and dates this fourth day of September 1810.

The conditions of the above obligations is such that whereof the above bound, John Rousch, is constituted and appointed Sheriff of the County of Mason by commission from George William Smith, our Lieutenant Governor. Date the second of July last. Put under the seal of the Commonwealth. If therefore the said John Rousch shall will truly and faithfully collect, pay, and account for all taxes imposed by law in the said county of Mason at such time and places as are prescribed by law and in all and every respect faithfully and punctually discharge the respective duties of said office of Sheriff during his continuance thereon then the above obligation to be void, otherwise to remain in full force and virtue.

John Rousch (Seal)
Edward H. McDonough
Jonas Long
William Sterrett

At a court held for Mason County the 4th day of September 1810 this bond was duly acknowledged by the within obligators and ordered to be recorded.

Test
William Sterrett C. C.

His bond for the Second Term can be had from the above mentioned page of the Mason County Court Records. It will be observed by the reader that he was rather an old man to hold the office of Sheriff of a county, being about 68 years old at the beginning of his first term. He seems to have been ever active from his early to his latest years and died a man full of years and good deeds.

The exact time of his death is not known, but the will which follows was made on December 25, 1815 and probated January 30, 1816. This fixes his death within a near date.

Deed Book D page 102
Point Pleasant Court Records

IN THE NAME OF GOD AMEN.

I, John Roush, of Mason County, in the commonwealth of Virginia, being weak in body but of sound mind and disposing memory and calling to mind the uncertainty of life and certainty of death and knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die, and, as touching the property wherewith it pleased God to bless me, I dispose of in manner and form following, that is to say,

Firstly; it is my will that all my just debts be first paid as also my funeral expenses;

Secondly; I will and bequeath to my nephew, Michael Roush, son of George Roush, all my land lying on Mill Creek in this county which I estimate as being worth Four Hundred dollars there being two hundred acres of it; also One Hundred dollars to be paid him in money by my executor hereinafter named.

To my beloved friend and relative, Gideon Henkel, whom I have raised, and was early *initiated* as a member of my family I leave and bequeath as well the land I sold him lying in the Polson survey and which we suppose to be about five hundred acres and lies convenient to his saw mill as that part adjoining him on the Ohio River which I had reserved to myself and contains one hundred acres.

It is my further will and desire that my said executor hereinafter mentioned sell an entry of two hundred acres of land I have located on Mill Creek and apply the proceeds toward the payment of my just debts as soon as practicable. I also direct my said executor to sell the house and lot in the town of Point Pleasant now occupied by Mr. Ruport as soon as practicable after my decease and apply its proceeds to the payment of my just debts and legacy hereinafter mentioned.

To my brother, Jonas Roush, I leave One Hundred dollars to be paid him by said executor as soon as practicable. I also direct my said executor to make a title to Michael Kouns (?) for a quarter acre lot I sold him in Point Pleasant containing my old tanyard and which I sold him for One Hundred and fifty dollars, payable in one year and a half.

I also direct my said executor to make a title to the lot in the town of Point Pleasant which I sold to the Rev. Paul Henkel containing one acre for the sum of Four Hundred dollars and bonds were to be given for the price thereof as soon as I executed a deed payable in the annual installment of One Hundred dollars each year until the whole amount is paid.

I do further direct my said executor to make a title to the lots I sold Ambrose Henkel in the town of Point Pleasant containing one quarter of an acre as also the outlet behind where James Tyler now lives, the said Ambrose having paid me all but fifty dollars, the balance of said contract.

To Gideon Henkel I leave the four acre out lot which I hold after Ambrose Henkel gets the one acre off the upper side of the lot we exchanged as all my personal estate of whatsoever consisting.

And lastly I do hereby appoint my much esteemed friend, Gideon Henkel, sole executor of this my last will and testament hereby revoking and annulling all other and former wills by me heretofore made and confirming this as and for my last will and testament.

In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this twenty fifth day of December 1815.

Before signing it is my will and desire that the purchase of twenty acres of land I made from the devisees of Thomas Lewis lying on the hills at the back of the town of Point Pleasant at the rate of eight dollars per acre but for which no writing exists and which I was to give them a credit for on the judgment which I purchased from Edward Graham, Administrator of Rev. William Graham deceased, be carried into effect and the said Gideon is to have the same as soon as a title can be procured.

John Roush (SEAL)

Acknowledged and delivered as and for the last will by the said Testator in our presence.

William Sterrett
Jesse Bennet
E. Thomas
B. Thomas
Michael Kouns

At a court held for Mason County the 30th day of January 1816 the last will and testament of John Roush, deceased, was presented in court and proven by the oath of William Sterrett and Michael Kouns, two of the witnesses thereto, and ordered to be recorded and on the motion of Gideon, the executor herein named who made oath and together with William Sterrett, his security, entered into and acknowledged their bond in the penalty of three thousand dollars conditioned as the law directs certificate is granted him for obtaining probate thereof in due form.

Teste;

William Sterrett CMC.

A COPY TESTE:

John G. Aten, Clerk of County Court, 1926.

His burial place is not authoritatively established. The older men of Mason County—Andrew V. Roush and Allen Roush, whose traditions of the older people have been exact, are certain it was in the old cemetery in the upper end of Point Pleasant. Altho no stone marks the place, there is no reason whatsoever to doubt that he reposes there.

CHAPTER IV

JACOB ROUSH, THE INDIAN SURVIVOR

Children of Jacob Roush and Wife, Catharine Fox

1. Rosana, b. Jan. 20, 1777, m. John Zirkel Feb. 7, 1796
2. Dorotha, b. Sept. 30, 1778, m. George Swisher about 1800
3. Catharine, b. Oct. 12, 1780, m. Peter Lallance, date not known
4. John, b. May 10, 1784, m. Margaret Jackson (?)
5. Adam, b. Nov. 29, 1785, m. Hannah Roush about 1807
6. Susannah, b. Sept. 10, 1788, not known
7. Paul, b. May 15, 1791, m. Mary Berry June 4, 1811
8. Cornelius, b. Sept. 22, 1793, m. Elizabeth Millman May 17, 1813

CHAPTER IV

JACOB ROUSH, THE INDIAN SURVIVOR

JACOB ROUSH was born about 1746 and died in Gallia County, Ohio 1830. He married a woman by the name of Catharine whose maiden name is not now known. (There is evidence that she was Catharine Fox.) Nothing is known of his boyhood days and but little of his youthful days. Traditions for him are not as numerous and well kept as is true with some of his brothers. He was a resident of the Shenandoah Valley with the family and as early as 1786 received land from his father, John Roush, Sr. He seems always to have had money but did not deal so freely in land as did some of his brothers. His residence for the most part must have joined that of his father. He seems to have had interest with his father and with his brother Philip in the tannery.

From the *History of the Upper Ohio Valley*, published by the Brant Fuller Company, Madison, Wisconsin, as well as from tradition, we learn that he was one of the soldiers with General Andrew Lewis in the Battle of Point Pleasant, an account of which is given in Chapter IV. This company marched from the Shenandoah Valley westward thru the Old Midland Trail, thru the Goshen Pass traveled in ancient days by the deer, bear and bison, and where the primitive man of the American forest must often have wended his way westward. It was made still more famous by the dying words of Captain Matthew Fontaine Maury, the Pathfinder of the Seas, "Carry my body thru the Pass while the rhododendron is in bloom." This little company of God-fearing men must have had inspiration from the 8th Psalm as did Captain Maury.

In spite of the horrible butchery of warfare, the like of which is seldom known to man, Jacob carried back to his family and friends of the peaceful Shenandoah a favorable report of the beauties and future possibilities of the Ohio Valley.

He was active in the affairs of his community and church, as is shown in a number of references. In one of the old justice courts of the county we find at its session on November 29, 1775 he presented a list of tithables along with four others. Men charged with this duty were respected and honored by the citizens of their district.

The name of Jacob Roush and his wife, Catharine, frequent the records of Old Pine Church and later of Solomon's Church. On page seven of the Old Pine Church Record, previously referred to, is found the birth and baptismal record of the children of Jacob and his wife, Catharine. Here are listed Rosana, Dorothea, Catharine, John, Adam, Susannah and Paul. On the Record of Solomon's Church page 17 is a son born to them on September 22, 1795 named Cornelius. On January 19, 1794 Jacob Roush was installed Elder and Daniel Roush, Deacon of Solomon's Church by the pastor, Paul Henkel. In almost every list of communicants that appear in these early records the Roushes are to be found. In fact the author was careful to notice that in no case was a list of these early communicants given without the name of Roush appearing, and in most cases they were all present. It was further observed that Jacob and his wife, Catharine, frequently headed the list as recorded. The last appearance of Jacob and his wife is in the communicants on White Monday of 1796, which indicates that soon thereafter they emigrated to the Ohio Valley.

We can not furnish details of Revolutionary service for Jacob as he was one of the older men and did not live to receive a pension as did some of his younger brothers. He is listed among the soldiers from Shenandoah County and as receiving pay for such service.[1] It is likely that he was one of the Muhlenberg soldiers, or he may have followed his old General, Andrew Lewis. However this may be, he was one who in the quiet valley of the Ohio down at "Tu Endie Wei" on that early autumn morning of 1774 fired the shot heard 'round the world! This not only made possible the

[1]See the "Romney and Winchester Pay Roll" pages 29 and 30 for the service of Jacob and his brother Henry. (A copy of this roll appears on page 195 of the recent *History of Shenandoah County* by Wayland.)

Revolution at that time, but freed the great Northwest from the ravages of the Red Man to the extent that emigration to this great open country soon followed. The people of the East now felt more secure in their attempt to settle the West and soon began to cross the mountains, so that by 1788 at Marietta was formed the first permanent settlement in the Northwest Territory. A little later was the French settlement at Gallipolis; and after the Revolutionary War had subsided and people were returning to their farms and places of business the Roush families with their kinsfolk formed the third settlement of the great Northwest at Manchester, Ohio in Adams County.

His coming to Ohio must have been as early as 1796 or 1797, altho we do not find him taking up land until 1803, when he bought from President James Monroe, his attorney, Benjamin Ives Gilman, the 100 acre Lot No. 745 in Township 5, 14th Range of the Ohio Company's Purchase, bounded on the north by Lot 39 drawn in the name of Elijah Hammond; south by land sold by the Ohio Company to Jonathan Stone; east by the Ohio River and west by Section 8 being a reserved Company Lot. In witness whereunto I set my hand and seal this 4th day of March in the year of our Lord 1803.—James Monroe, By the attorney Benjamin Ives Gilman (SEAL) signed and delivered in the presence of William Parker, Sr. and William Parker, Jr. and Joseph Gilman. $400 in hand was the consideration.

We note also that Jacob was a stockholder in the Ohio Land Company. On October 21st, 1809 Jacob Roush sold to David Knopp one complete share of the Ohio Company's Purchase lying Northwest of the Ohio River, for the consideration of $1200 in hand. Deed Book Vol. 4 & 7 page (5) 98 records this deed in the Gallipolis Court.

From many sources we learn that he continued his religious activities after coming to the Cheshire Bottoms. The Rev. Paul Henkel for whom he had named his son, Paul, visited this section in the year 1806 and called on his "friend," Jacob Roush. He assembled the people of the neighborhood together at this family home and preached to them both in English and in German. He had a larger

hearing than he had expected and good attention was given. He remained at the home of Jacob Roush for a day or two where he instructed the young people. He then went on up the river for a few days on the same mission and soon returned to the Cheshire home to again instruct the young people. This he would do thru the day and in the evening he assembled the older people for preaching and worship. Many young people were baptized in this home. These were the first regular religious services held in Gallia County outside of the French settlement at Gallipolis. No Lutheran church seems ever to have been built in this neighborhood altho many of these early settlers never departed from that faith.

The Jacob and Philip families of Cheshire did not visit with much frequency the families in Mason County, nor vice versa, yet we have several instances where the older people of each locality remember with much pleasure visits that were exchanged and certain humorous incidents and anecdotes connected with these visits. Paul for Cheshire kept up this visitation and the Adam Roush family of Syracuse to this day exchange visits with Joseph Roush of Cheshire.

Burial Place

The burial place of this eminent man is not marked. All the evidence in hand leads us to believe that he reposes in the Roush Cemetery, given by his son Paul, a mile back of Cheshire. The burial places of members of this family have been notably neglected. This should be to their chagrin for there are many members of the family amply able to restore them and give them a place among the known dead. All of Jacob's children that remained at Cheshire were buried in this cemetery and it would seem that he, too, rests there. A memorial crediting him with service in the Revolutionary War should be erected there in his memory. He should also be credited with service in the Battle of Point Pleasant.

LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT OF JACOB ROUSH

Will Record C Page 520 Gallipolis, O.

I, Jacob Roush of the County of Gallia and State of Ohio, being aged and infirm but of sound mind and memory do hereby make and declare this to be my last will and Testament in manner following:

It is my will and desire that all my just debts and funeral expenses be paid by my Executor hereinafter named as soon after my decease as practicable leaving the precise time and manner of payment to the discretion of my said Executor.

Item I hereby give and bequeath to my son Adam *all* my Estate both real and personal in possession and in action in the County of Gallia and Elsewhere subject to the payment of twelve hundred dollars in twelve equal annual payments to commence one year after my decease in manner following, that is to say one year after my decease my said son Adam sole Devisee as aforesaid must pay to my Daughter Dolly wife of George Swisher one hundred dollars and give her my bed and bedding, two years after my decease my said son must pay to my son Paul one hundred dollars—three years after my decease he must pay to my son Cornelius one hundred dollars—four years after my decease he must pay to my daughter Dolly fifty dollars and to my son Paul fifty dollars—five years after my decease my said son must pay to my son Cornelius one hundred dollars—six years after my decease he must pay to my said son Cornelius one other hundred dollars—seven years after my death he must pay to the children of my late daughter Catherine Lallance one hundred dollars—eight years after my decease my said son Adam must pay to my son Cornelius one other hundred dollars—nine years after my decease he must pay to the children of my daughter Susan One hundred dollars—ten years after my decease he must pay to my son Cornelius fifty dollars and to the children of my late daughter Catherine Lallance fifty dollars—Eleven years after my decease he must pay as follows fifty dollars to the children of Susan and the same sum to my daughter Roxana—twelve years after my decease he must pay to my daughter Roxana one hundred dollars, which will be the last payment of the Legacies in this my last will bequeathed.

It is also my will that no interest be paid by my son Adam on the above legacies unless he refuses to pay them and then only for the time that shall have elapsed after the same became due according to my appointment above specified.

Item—it is my desire that if any of the above named Legatees representing either of my sons or daughters should previous to their becoming of age or previous to their becoming payable die then such legacies shall be lapsed as their proportion of said legacy.

It is also my desire that all payments which my son Adam may heretofore have made or shall hereafter make previous to my decease to the above named Legatees be deducted from their respective Legacies and that in the Settlement of my Estate he on producing the proper Receipts shall have a credit for as much as by said Receipts he shall appear to have paid.

And I hereby appoint my son Adam Roush my sole Executor of this my last will and testament. Hereby revoking all former wills by me made and confirming the foregoing to be my last will and testament and none other.

In Testimony Whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this 16th day of January A. D. 1827.

his
Jacob X Roush (Seal)
mark

Signed, sealed & published as the last will & testament of the within named testator in presence of us. These three lines on the page 2d erased before signing.

Jno T. Brasee
J. Regnier
J. P. R. Bureau

(The will was probated March 31, 1830.)

1. ROSANA ROUSH, oldest child of Jacob and Catharine Roush, was b. in Shenandoah County January 20, 1777. There is a record of her baptism but the date and sponsors are omitted. On February 7, 1796, the Reverend James Hoffman of the Reformed Church officiating, she was united in marriage to John Zirkle. She and her cousin Catharine, daughter of Philip, were practically the same age. They were married about the same time, both to Zirkles. Whether they were brothers is not evident. One or two references are made to John Zirkle and wife and one place the name Rosanna is used. It is evident that they remained in the Valley. She is mentioned in her father's will as Roxana.

2. DOROTHA ROUSH, second child of Jacob and Catharine Roush, born 1777 and in or near 1800 was united in marriage to George Swisher. He was born 1776. To this union five children were born viz., Peter, Solomon, Catherine, Lydia, and Sarah. They lived on their farm consisting of several hundred acres, extending from the village of Cheshire, Ohio, Gallia County, to a point three miles west, until their death. Dorotha Roush Swisher died November 2, 1843 and George Swisher died January 11, 1846.

1. Peter Swisher, first child, son of Dortha Roush Swisher and George Swisher, born near Cheshire, Ohio, Gallia County, November 9, 1805. He worked on his father's farm until 1830 when he married Miss Sarah Mauck. To this union eleven children were born, viz., George Washington, Harriett, Mary, Joseph, Harriett, Dortha Ann, Daniel, John, Peter Wilson, Edward Thomas, and Winfield. After his father's death in 1846 he purchased the east end of his father's farm. His wife Sarah died April 27, 1863 and in 1864 he married Miss Susan Fraush, born 1833. To this union one child was born. Emma Swisher, born April 18, 1865; died May 10, 1866. Susan Swisher, second wife of Peter Swisher, died Sept. 25, 1867 and Peter Swisher died August 9, 1876.

    1. George Washington Swisher, first child, son of Peter and Sarah Swisher, born 1831 and in 1851 was united in marriage to Miss Samantha King, born 1833. To this union six children were born, viz., Galen, Curtis, Julia, Rinaldo, Clara and Wesley. He was a farmer living on his farm one and one fourth mile north of Cheshire, Ohio, Gallia County, until his death in 1908. Samantha Swisher, his wife, died 1912.

        1. Galen Swisher, first child, son of George Washington and Samantha Swisher, born November 25, 1853 and in 1887 he was united in marriage to Miss Eliza Bishop and moved to Nebraska. But little is known of his family except that to this union six children were born, viz., George Swisher, born 1888; died in infancy. Ada Swisher, born 1890, Laura Swisher, born 1892, Harrold Swisher, born 1895, Curtis Swisher, born 1897 and Gladys Swisher, born 1900.

2. Curtis Swisher, second child, son of George Washington and Samantha Swisher, born 1855 and in 1882 was united in marriage to Miss Laura Rothgeb. To this union three children were born, viz., Arthur, Mabel, and Herbert. He was a farmer living one and one fourth mile north of Cheshire, Ohio, Gallia County, until his death in 1894.

    1. Arthur Swisher, first child, son of Curtis and Laura Rothgeb Swisher, born 1883 and in 1912 was united in marriage to Miss Laura Ratcliffe. To this union five children were born, viz., Ilean Swisher, born 1913, Lucile Swisher, born 1915, Ray Swisher, born 1923, Ruth Swisher, born 1925 and Lloyd Swisher, born 1928.

    2. Mabel Swisher, second child, daughter of Curtis and Laura Rothgeb Swisher, born 1887; died 1908.

    3. Herbert Swisher, third child, son of Curtis and Laura Rothgeb Swisher, born 1892.

3. Julia Swisher, third child, daughter of George Washington and Samantha Swisher, born 1857, and in 1884 was united in marriage to Lewis Gerber, of Middleport, Ohio, where they have lived ever since. To this union one child was born, viz., Ferne. Mr. Gerber was a captain during the Spanish-American War.

    1. Ferne Gerber, first child, daughter of Julia and Lewis Gerber, born 1888 and in 1908 was united in marriage to Charles Johnson. To this union one child was born, viz., Lewis Johnson, born 1910. Ferne Johnson died 1918.

4. Rinaldo Swisher, fourth child, son of George Washington and Samantha Swisher, born 1859 and in 1894 was united in marriage to Miss Cora B. Shuler. To this union eight children were born, viz., India, Wilbur, Dewey, Catherine, Hilah, Theadore Dale, Bartlet Odell, and George. Mr. Swisher was a farmer until 1905, when he entered the mail service acting as Rural Mail carrier on route two, out of Cheshire, Ohio, Gallia Co.

    1. India Swisher, first child, daughter of Rinaldo and Cora Swisher, born 1896; died 1908.

    2. Wilbur Swisher, second child, son of Rinaldo and Cora Swisher, born 1894. On May 30, 1918 he joined the U. S. Army for overseas' service in the world war, but the war closed before he had a chance to go to France. He was mustered out on January 1, 1919, and the same year he was united in marriage to Miss Ethel Grover, daughter of Arthur and Bessie Grover. To this union two children were born, viz., Arthur Swisher, born 1924, and Violet D., born 1926.

    3. Dewey Swisher, third child, son of Rinaldo and Cora Swisher, born 1898, still at home on the farm.

    4. Catherine Swisher, fourth child, daughter of Rinaldo and Cora Swisher, born 1899, and in 1924 was united in marriage to Robert Hern, who was an overseas soldier during the world war, and served one year in the army of occupation. He was mustered out August 5, 1919. To this union two children were born, viz., Ruby Jenetta Hern, born Feb. 16, 1925; died Feb. 17, 1925. Turley Marie Hern, second child, daughter of Catherine and Robt. Hern, born July 29, 1927.

    5. Hilah Swisher, fifth child, daughter of Rinaldo and Cora Swisher, born 1901, and in 1918 was united in marriage to

Hanley Roush. To this union three children were born, viz., Catherine Roush, born 1920, Norma Roush, born 1922, and Georgia Roush, born 1923.

6. Theadore Dale Swisher, sixth child, son of Rinaldo and Cora Swisher, born March 3, 1904; died Sept. 21, 1904.

7. Bartlet Odell Swisher, seventh child, son of Rinaldo and Cora Swisher, born Jan. 21, 1910; died Aug. 15, 1910.

8. George Swisher, eighth child, son of Rinaldo and Cora Swisher, born Feb. 6, 1913.

5. Clara Swisher, fifth child, daughter of George Washington and Samantha Swisher, born 1861. She was never married and remained at home with her parents.

6. Wesley E. Swisher, sixth child, son of George Washington and Samantha Swisher, born 1863 and in 1893 was united in marriage to Miss Daisy Rice. To this union two children were born, viz., Fay and Damon.

1. Fay Swisher, first child, daughter of Wesley and Daisy Swisher, born 1894, and in 1918 was united in marriage to Clinton Coughenour. To this union one child was born, John Wesley Coughenour, born 1920.

2. Damon Swisher, second child, son of Wesley and Daisy Swisher, born 1895. On May 30, 1918 he joined the U. S. Army and was taken to a camp in Georgia to be trained for overseas service. He was not there long before he was sent to France and put into active service and was killed in action on November 8, 1918. He was brought back home and buried in Gravel Hill Cemetery one mile west of Cheshire, Ohio, Gallia County.

2. Harriett Swisher, second child, daughter of Peter and Sarah Swisher, born 1834; died 1835.

3. Mary Swisher, third child, daughter of Peter and Sarah Swisher, born 1836, and in 1854 was united in marriage to Valentine Lynch, a shoemaker by trade. To this union two children were born, viz., William and Edward. Mary Lynch died in 1885.

1. William Lynch, first child, son of Mary and Valentine Lynch, born 1855. In early life he began work on the river, and became a river engineer. He was accidentally killed by train in Pittsburgh, Pa. in 1892.

2. Edward Lynch, second child, son of Mary and Valentine Lynch, born 1858. In early life he moved west and little is known of him.

4. Joseph Swisher, fourth child, son of Peter and Sarah Swisher, born Jan. 7, 1837 and on Dec. 31, 1857 was united in marriage to Miss Philanda Roush, born March 17, 1839, daughter of Philip and Polly Roush. To this union five children were born, viz., James Alberdeen, Alberta, Edith, Eva; and Philip. He was a farmer, owning a farm two miles west of Cheshire, Ohio, Gallia Co., where he lived until 1910 when he sold his farm, moved to Cheshire and retired. He died at Cheshire, Ohio, on May 1, 1912. Philanda, his wife, died Dec. 9, 1913.

1. James Alberdeen Swisher, first child, son of Joseph and Philanda Swisher, born Sept. 20, 1858, and on Jan. 22, 1880 was united in marriage to Miss Amanda Trickler. To this union six children were born, viz., Annot, Madge, Wade, Roy, Ray, and Hazel. He

was a farmer, owning a farm just south of Cheshire, Ohio and in 1912 was elected member of the Board of Education Cheshire Special School Dist., in which capacity he served until 1922. During this time he was one among the few who were instrumental in raising the standard of the High School from a third grade to a first grade in good standing. He died on his farm just south of Cheshire, Ohio in 1926 and was buried in Gravel Hill Cemetery, one mile west of Cheshire.

1. Annot Swisher, first child, daughter of James Alberdeen and Amanda Swisher, born 1881, and in 1904 was united in marriage to Kenneth Knight, son of Edward and Harriett Knight, Millersport, Ohio. To this union one child was born, viz., Otho Knight.

    1. Otho Knight, first child, son of Annot and Kenneth Knight, born 1905. In his early life he prepared himself to teach school, and in 1925 he was united in marriage to Miss Erma Willis, who is also a school teacher.

2. Madge Swisher, second child, daughter of James Alberdeen and Amanda Swisher, born 1884. She was never married and remained at home with her parents.

3. Wade Swisher, third child, son of James Alberdeen and Amanda Swisher, born Jan. 25, 1887, and on Sept. 3, joined the U. S. Army, and was sent to Chillicothe and placed in 33 Co. 9th, training Batallion to be trained for overseas' service. He contracted influenza and died Oct. 3, 1918. He was brought back to Cheshire, Ohio and buried in Gravel Hill Cemetery one mile west of Cheshire, Ohio.

    4. and 5. Roy and Ray Swisher, fourth and fifth children of James Alberdeen and Amanda Swisher (twin sons), born April 23, 1891. Ray Swisher died Jan. 14, 1892 and Roy Swisher died June 18, 1892.

    6. Hazel Swisher, sixth child, daughter of J. A. and Amanda Swisher, born 1895. She was never married and remained at home with her parents.

2. Alberta Swisher, second child, daughter of Joseph and Philanda Swisher, born May 26, 1864, and on April 5, 1880, was united in marriage to Alexander Sisson. They moved to Kansas and took up a homestead where she still lives. To this union eleven children were born, viz., Harry, Blanche, Wayne, Emma, Marion, Frank, Archie, Nelson, Nellie, Viola, Ethel, and George.

3. Edith Swisher, third child, daughter of Joseph and Philanda Swisher, born July 24, 1870 and on June 18, 1887, she was united in marriage to Hollis Boice, son of Julius and Elizabeth Boice. He was born Sept. 13, 1868. To this union two children were born. Mr. Boice moved his family to Kansas where he is a contractor.

    1. A Son, born June 5, 1889; died June 22, 1889.

    2. Effie Boice, second child, daughter of Edith and Hollis Boice, born Nov. 13, 1890, and on June 1, 1914 was united in marriage to William A. Willard. He was born Nov. 23, 1889. To this union two children were born, viz.,

        1. Edith Lenora, born Oct. 10, 1916; died Nov. 23, 1916.
        2. Phylis Maxine, born Nov. 12, 1918.

4. Eva Swisher, fourth child, daughter of Joseph and Philanda Swisher, born Oct. 25, 1879 and in 1900 she was united in marriage to Edward Winegar. To this union three children were born, viz., Cash, born 1902; Neva, born 1904 and Joseph, born 1907.

5. Philip Swisher, fifth child, son of Joseph and Philanda Swisher, born May 5, 1884, and in 1905 was united in marriage to Miss Bertha Hooper. To this union three children were born, viz, Charles Swisher, born 1906; Gerald Swisher, born 1908 and Lorena May Swisher, born 1915.

5. Harriett Swisher (you will note there were two Harrietts in this family), fifth child, daughter of Peter and Sarah Swisher, born 1839, and in 1856 was united in marriage to Harvey King. To this union two children were born, viz., Roena and Peter. Mr. King moved his family to Missouri, where Harriett, his wife, died in 1880.

1. Roena King, first child, daughter of Harvey and Harriett King, born 1858 and in 1878 was united in marriage to Charles Greenlee. To this union one child was born, viz., Lloyd. They moved to Colorado and very little is known of them since.

2. Peter King, second child, son of Harvey and Harriett King, born 1860, and in 1886 was united in marriage to Miss Lettie McMaas.

6. Dortha Ann Swisher, sixth child, daughter of Peter and Sarah Swisher, born 1842 and in 1860 was united in marriage to Jack Roush. (See chapter 8, George, John, Mary). To this union ten children were born, viz., Hattie, Ida, John, Leota, Bertis, Sadie, Elmer, Albertis, Alva and Arthur. Dortha Ann Roush died in 1905.

1. Hattie Roush, first child, daughter of Dortha Ann and Jack Roush, born 1861, and in 1879 she married Leroy Orr and moved to Virginia. To this union two children were born, viz., Mabel Orr born 1880 and Eva Orr, born 1883.

2. Ida Roush, second child, daughter of Dortha Ann and Jack Roush, born 1866 and in 1885 she married J. Franklin Winegar. To to this union one child was born, viz., Harrison.

1. Harrison Winegar, first and only child of Ida and J. F. Winegar, born 1887, and in 1907 married Miss Hattie Collins. To this union three children were born, viz., Ferne, Frank Martin and Dortha.

1. Ferne Winegar, first child, daughter of Harrison and Hattie Winegar, born 1908 and in 1926 married Charles Garriner.

2. Frank Martin Winegar, second child, son of Harrison and Hattie Winegar, born 1915.

3. Dortha Winegar, third child, daughter of Harrison and Hattie Winegar, born 1919.

3. John Roush, third child, son of Dortha Ann and Jack Roush, born 1867, and in 1889 he married Miss Emma Thomas. To this union eight children were born, viz., Alma Roush, born 1890; Ina Roush, born 1892; Esta Roush, born 1894; Carl Roush, born 1897, Anna Roush, born 1898; Allen Roush, born 1903; Dana Roush, born 1907 and Charles, born 1910.

4. Leota Roush, fourth child, daughter of Dortha Ann and Jack Roush, born 1869, and in 1889 she married Johnson Winegar. To this union six children were born, viz., Ross, Charles, James, Walter, Gilbert and Elmer. Leota died 1923.

1. Ross Winegar, first child, son of Leota and Johnson Winegar, born 1890 and in 1910 married Miss Millie Hannah. To this union one child was born, Iris Winegar, born 1912.

2. Charles Winegar, second child, son of Leota and Johnson Winegar, born 1892, and in 1913 married Miss Dena Young. To this union one child was born, Charles, Jr., born 1915.

3. James Winegar, third child, son of Leota and Johnson Winegar, born 1894 and in 1916 married Miss Alice Hartley.

4. Walter Winegar, fourth child, son of Leota and Johnson Winegar, born 1898 and in 1920 married Miss Mildred Borden.

5. Gilbert Winegar, fifth child, son of Leota and Johnson Winegar, born 1901 and in 1925 married Miss Edith Hawkins.

6. Elmer Winegar, sixth child, son of Leota and Johnson Winegar, born 1905; died with influenza in 1918.

5. Bertis Roush, fifth child, son of Dortha Ann and Jack Roush, born in 1870 and died same date.

6. Sadie Roush, sixth child, daughter of Dortha Ann and Jack Roush, born 1872 and in 1890 married Alfred Mink. Sadie died in 1896.

7. Elmer Roush, seventh child, son of Dortha Ann and Jack Roush, born 1875.

8. Albertis Roush, eighth child, son of Dortha Ann and Jack Roush, born 1877 and in 1898 was married to Miss Metta Rothgeb. To this union six children were born, viz., Clarence Roush, born 1899; Alma Roush, born 1902; Anna Roush, born 1904; Garnett Roush, born 1907; John Roush, born 1912 and Edna Roush, born 1918.

9. Alva Roush, ninth child, son of Dortha Ann and Jack Roush, born 1880; died in infancy.

10. Arthur Roush, tenth child, son of Dortha Ann and Jack Roush, born 1884.

7. Daniel Swisher, seventh child, son of Peter and Sarah Swisher, born 1842. He was a soldier in the Civil War and at the close of the war went to Columbus, Ohio and obtained employment with the Depot Co. and remained in their employ until he retired. In 1875 he married Miss Jennie Hill. To this union one child was born, viz., Frederick Swisher, born 1878.

8. John Swisher, eighth child, son of Peter and Sarah Swisher, born 1844, died 1845.

9. Peter Wilson Swisher, ninth child, son of Peter and Sarah Swisher, born 1847 and in 1864 married Miss Arbelia Roush. To this union one child was born, viz., a son, born 1871; died in infancy.

10. Edward Thomas Swisher, tenth child, son of Peter and Sarah Swisher, born 1848 and in 1869 married Miss Nancy Prince. To this union one child was born, viz., Arthur Swisher, born 1870.

11. Winfield Scott Swisher, eleventh child, son of Peter and Sarah Swisher, born 1850 and in 1872 he married Miss Frona Glass. To this union two children were born, viz., Fred Swisher, born 1873, and Harry Swisher, born 1875.
He moved his family to Kansas, where he died of pneumonia in 1891.

2. Solomon Swisher, second child, son of Dortha Roush Swisher and George Swisher, born 1808 and in 1829 he was united in marriage to Miss Nancy McCarty, daughter of Jonas and Mary McCarty. To this union eight children were born, viz., Ellis, Eleanor, Angeline, Mary Ann, Jonas, Mundane, infant son and George Nathan.

   Nancy, his first wife, was born 1812, died 1846, and in 1850 Solomon Swisher married Miss Sopha McCarty, a sister of Nancy McCarty. To this union two children were born, viz., Jennie and Vernon.
   In 1870 Solomon Swisher moved his family to Illinois where he died, and his children came back to Cheshire, Ohio.

   1. Ellis Swisher, twin brother of Eleanor Swisher, son of Solomon and Nancy Swisher, born 1830 and in 1855 was united in marriage to Miss Martha McCarty. To this union eleven children were born, viz., Lilly, Charles, Josia, Oscar, Sammie, Mollie, Lewis, Mattie, Edward, Benjamin, and Jennie.

      He was a soldier in the Civil War. After he was mustered out he became a farmer and resided in the village of Cheshire, Ohio, Gallia Co., where he died. He was buried in Gravel Hill Cemetery one mile west of Cheshire.

      1. Lilly Swisher, first child, daughter of Ellis and Martha Swisher, born 1856, and in 1880 she was united in marriage to Harrison Hix. To this union two children were born, viz., Charles and Virgil. Lily Hix died in 1884.

         1. Charles Hix, first child, son of Lilly and Harrison Hix, born 1881. In early life went west and little is known of him.

         2. Virgil Hix, second child, son of Lilly and Harrison Hix, born 1883. In 1906 he married Miss Hattie Tedrow. To this union one child was born, viz., Elizabeth Hix.

            1. Elizabeth Hix, only child, daughter of Virgil and Hattie Hix, born 1908 and in 1926 was united in marriage to Roy Franks. To this union one child was born, viz., Marie Hix, born 1927.

      2. Charles Swisher, second child, son of Ellis and Martha Swisher, born 1858; died 1878.

      3. Josia Swisher, third child, daughter of Ellis and Martha Swisher, born 1862. She was never married and remained at home and cared for her parents.

      4. Oscar Swisher, fourth child, son of Ellis and Martha Swisher, born 1867. In early life he went to Illinois, where he married Miss Maude Nichols. To this union six children were born, viz., Ellis, born 1895; Claude, born 1897; Morris, born 1899; Jennie, born 1903; Fay, born 1905 and Keith, born 1908.

      5. Sammie Swisher, fifth child, son of Ellis and Martha Swisher, born 1864; died 1866.

      6. Mollie Swisher, sixth child, daughter of Ellis and Martha Swisher, born 1868; died 1871.

      7. Lewis Swisher, seventh child, son of Ellis and Martha Swisher, born 1869; died 1890.

      8. Mattie Swisher, eighth child, daughter of Ellis and Martha Swisher, born 1881. In 1905 she was united in marriage to George Arthurs. They moved to Cincinnati, Ohio, where they still live.

9. Edward Swisher, ninth child, son of Ellis and Martha Swisher, born 1874 and was united in marriage to Miss Millie Wadkins. To this union one child was born, viz., Chester.

    1. Chester Allyn Swisher, only child, son of Edward and Millie Swisher, born 1906; died 1916.

10. Benjamin Swisher, tenth child, son of Ellis and Martha Swisher, born 1876, and in 1904 he went to Columbus, Ohio and joined the police department, where he has worked ever since. In 1908 he was united in marriage to Miss Tillie Cook.

11. Jennie Swisher, eleventh child, daughter of Ellis and Martha Swisher, born 1880; died 1887.

2. Eleanor Swisher, twin sister of Ellis Swisher, daughter of Solomon and Nancy Swisher, born 1830, and in 1852 married John Grover. To this union four children were born, viz., Angeline, Medina, Mose, and Fred.

    1. Angeline Grover, first child, daughter of Eleanor and John Grover, born 1855.

    2. Medina Grover, second child, daughter of Eleanor and John Grover, born 1858, and in 1878 was married to Morgan Arnold. To this union three children were born, viz., James, Eleanor and Alice.

    3. Mose Grover, third child, son of Eleanor and John Grover, born 1863. In early life he went west and little is known of him since.

    4. Fred Grover, fourth child, son of Eleanor and John Grover, born 1865, and like his brother Mose went west.

3. Angeline Swisher, third child, daughter of Solomon and Nancy Swisher, born 1831, and in 1849 was united in marriage to Hugh F. Fraser. To this union seven children were born, viz., Alexander, George, Solomon, Edwin, Ellen, Don, and Franklin.

Angeline Fraser died in 1906.

    1. Alexander Fraser, first child, son of Angeline and Hugh Fraser, born March 11, 1850, and in 1878 was united in marriage to Miss Diantha King. To this union two children were born, viz., Bessie and Ross.

    Alexander died of typhoid fever Sept. 13, 1895.

        1. Bessie Fraser, first child, daughter of Alexander and Diantha Fraser, born April 2, 1872, and on July 15, 1891 was united in marriage to Arthur Grover. To this union six children were born, viz., John, Ada, Ivan, Ethel, Eulala, and James.

            1. John Grover, first child, son of Bessie and Arthur Grover, born 1892 and in 1910 was united in marriage to Miss Edith Yeauger. To this union five children were born, viz., Narcia, born 1911; Vivian, born 1913; Louise, born 1914; Catharine, born 1916; and John, born 1922.

            2. Ada Grover, second child, daughter of Bessie and Arthur Grover, born 1893, and in 1916 was united in marriage to Ivan Mack. To this union one child was born, viz., Irlean, born 1918.

            3. Ivan Grover, third child, son of Bessie and Arthur Grover, born 1895 and in 1918 joined the U. S. Army and was sent to France the same year. In 1922 was united in marriage to Miss Leanna Darst. To this union one child was born, viz., Elizabeth Grover, born 1924.

4. Ethel Grover, fourth child, daughter of Bessie and Arthur Grover, born 1897, and in 1919 was united in marriage to Wilbur Swisher. To this union two children were born, viz., Arthur Swisher, born 1924 and Violet D. Swisher, born 1926.

5. Eulala Grover, fifth child, daughter of Bessie and Arthur Grover, born 1898, and in 1917 was united in marriage to Everett Long. To this union one child was born, viz., Catherine Long, born 1926.

6. James Grover, sixth child, son of Bessie and Arthur Grover, born 1900 and in 1921 was united in marriage to Miss Bethel Spires. To this union one child was born, viz., Naoma Fay Grover, born 1923.

2. Ross Fraser, second child, son of Alexander and Diantha Fraser, born Oct. 18, 1873. In early life he went to Columbus, Ohio, where he met and married Miss Lizzie Winkle in 1895. To this union seven children were born, viz., Walter Fraser, born 1897. Phylis Fraser, born 1899. Louise Fraser, born 1900. Ross Fraser, Jr., born 1904. Lewis Fraser, born 1907. Wayne Fraser, born 1910 and Wendall Fraser, born 1913.

2. George Fraser, second child, son of Angeline and Hugh Fraser, born Dec. 1, 1851 at Cheshire, Ohio, Gallia Co., and on Jan. 1, 1877 was united in marriage to Miss Emma Hysell. To this union two children were born, viz., Ferris and Ada Eleanor.

1. Ferris Fraser, first child, son of George and Emma Fraser, born Nov. 22, 1877, and in 1898 was united in marriage to Miss Nettie Smith. To this union eight children were born, viz., Helen, George, Pauline, Benjamin, Oscar, Mildred, Edward and Louise.

1. Helen Fraser, first child, daughter of Ferris and Nettie Fraser, born March 30, 1899, Redfield, Ohio, Perry Co., and in 1918 was united in marriage to Leslie Thomas.

2. George I. Fraser, second child, son of Ferris and Nettie Fraser, born Aug. 4, 1902, and in 1920 was united in marriage to Miss Vivian Nixon. To this union three children were born, viz., Edgar, born 1921; Robert, born 1924 and Walter, born 1926.

3. Pauline Fraser, third child, daughter of Ferris and Nettie Fraser, born at Glen Ebon, Ohio, Athens Co., Jan. 9, 1905 and in 1924 was united in marriage to Cecil Kirkindall.

4. Benjamin Fraser, fourth child, son of Ferris and Nettie Fraser, born at Glen Ebon, Ohio, Athens Co., Jan. 10, 1907, and was united in marriage to Miss Bessie Hichings on May 12, 1926.

5. Oscar Fraser, fifth child, son of Ferris and Nettie Fraser, born at Glen Ebon, Ohio, Athens Co., Feb. 4, 1909.

6. Mildred Fraser, sixth child, daughter of Ferris and Nettie Fraser, born at Glen Ebon, Ohio, Athens Co., June 8, 1912.

7. Edward Fraser, seventh child, son of Ferris and Nettie Fraser, born at Glen Ebon, Ohio, Athens Co., Oct. 5, 1914.

8. Louise Fraser, eighth child, daughter of Ferris and Nettie Fraser, born at Glen Ebon, Ohio, Athens Co., April 9, 1917.

2. Ada Eleanor Fraser, second child, daughter of George and Emma Fraser, born at Middleport, Ohio, July 23, 1879, and was united in marriage to John McDonald Nov. 24, 1898. To this union twelve children were born, viz., Charles Monroe, Harrold, Howard, Ellis Edward, Robert Ferris, Wilford Nathan, Hugh Vernon, George McClelland, Arthur Paul, Mary Eleanor, Ruth Elizabeth and Ada Eileen.

1. Charles Monroe McDonald, first child, son of Ada E. and John McDonald, born at Redfield, Ohio, Perry Co., Feb. 16, 1899.

2. Howard McDonald, twin brother of Harrold McDonald, son of Ada E. and John McDonald, born near Nelsonville, Ohio, Athens Co., Aug. 15, 1901.

3. Harrold McDonald, twin brother of Howard McDonnald, son of Ada E. and John McDonald, born near Nelsonville, Ohio, Athens Co., Aug. 15, 1901.

4. Ellis Edward McDonald, fourth child, son of Ada E. and John McDonald, born near Nelsonville, Ohio, Athens Co., Oct. 11, 1904.

5. Robert Ferris McDonald, fifth child, son of Ada E. and John McDonald, born at Glen Ebon, Ohio, Athens Co., April 28, 1907; died May 30, 1922.

6. Wilford Nathan McDonald, sixth child, son of Ada E. and John McDonald, born at Glen Ebon, Ohio, Athens Co., June 17, 1909.

7. Hugh Vernon McDonald, seventh child, son of Ada E. and John McDonald, born near Salem, Ohio, Athens Co., Sept. 27, 1911; died Sept. 22, 1922.

8. George McClelland McDonald, eighth child, son of Ada E. and John McDonald, born near Salem, Ohio, Athens Co., Aug. 4, 1915.

9. Arthur Paul McDonald, ninth child, son of Ada E. and John McDonald, born near Salem, Ohio, Athens Co., April 1, 1917.

10. Mary Eleanor McDonald, tenth child, daughter of Ada E. and John McDonald, born Dec. 1, 1919.

11. Ruth Elizabeth McDonald, eleventh child, daughter of Ada E. and John McDonald, born Nov. 25, 1921.

12. Ada Eileen McDonald, twelfth child, daughter of Ada E. and John McDonald, born Feb. 21, 1924.

3. Solomon Fraser, third child, son of Angeline and Hugh Fraser, born March 14, 1853 and in 1878 was united in marriage to Miss Martha Hawley. To this union six children were born, viz., Howard Maude, Don, Mary, Bing, and Alexander. Solomon Fraser died in 1904.

1. Howard Fraser, first child, son of Solomon and Martha Fraser, born 1874; died 1896.

2. Maude Fraser, second child, daughter of Solomon and Martha Fraser, born 1880; died 1904.

3. Don Fraser, third child, son of Solomon and Martha Fraser, born 1887. His father died when he was seventeen years of age and he remained at home and cared for his mother. He was never married.

4. Mary Fraser, fourth child, daughter of Solomon and Martha Fraser, born 1888 and in 1907 was united in marriage to David Matthews.

5. Bing Fraser, fifth child, son of Solomon and Martha Fraser, born 1893; died 1905.

6. Alexander Fraser, sixth child, son of Solomon and Martha Fraser, born 1897, and on Aug. 1, 1918 was united in marriage to Miss Hattie Lewis. To this union three children were born, viz., Florence, born Sept. 28, 1919. Marcella, born July 27, 1921. Junior, born June 6, 1924.

4. Edwin Fraser, fourth child, son of Angeline and Hugh Fraser, born 1855, and in 1880 was united in marriage to Miss Demarius Gould. To this union twelve children were born, viz., Diantha, Angeline, Fargo, Ellen, George, Jennie, Alice, Anna, and Hugh. Three died in infancy.

1. Diantha May Fraser, first child, daughter of Edwin and Demarius Fraser, born Sept., 1882, and in 1914 was united in marriage to Frank R. Irwin. To this union two children were born, viz., Paul Eugene Irwin, born 1916; Lana Rose Irwin, born July, 1921.

2. Angeline Fraser, daughter of Edwin and Demarius Fraser, born Aug., 1884, and in 1913 was united in marriage to William J. Kinsell. Angeline Kinsell died in 1926.

3. Fargo Fraser, third child, son of Edwin and Demarius Fraser, born Oct., 1886; died in 1905.

4. Sarah Ellen Fraser, fourth child, daughter of Edwin and Demarius Fraser, born Dec., 1889, and in 1911 was united in marriage to Roy Magle. To this union two children were born, viz., Pauline Fraser Magle, born June, 1912; Martha Marie Magle, born 1920.

5. Erma Genevieve Fraser, fifth child, daughter of Edwin and Demarius Fraser, born July, 1891, and in 1910 was united in marriage to James M. McCormick. To this union seven children were born, viz., Eva Madaline, born Feb., 1911; Roosevelt Paul, born May, 1914; George, born April, 1916; Harry, born Aug., 1920; Richmond, born Nov., 1922 and one boy and one girl died in infancy.

6. George Andrew Fraser, sixth child, son of Edwin and Demarius Fraser, born Oct., 1894. He was never married and remained at home with his mother.

7. Alice Fraser, seventh child, daughter of Edwin and Demarius Fraser, born Jan., 1897 and in 1924 was united in marriage to Marlin V. Reed.

8. Ann Fraser, eighth child, daughter of Edwin and Demarius Fraser, born May, 1899.

9. Robert Hugh Fraser, ninth child, son of Edwin and Demarius Fraser, born May, 1902.
10, 11, and 12 were three sons that died in infancy.

5. Ellen Fraser, fifth child, daughter of Angeline and Hugh Fraser, born 1858; died 1886.

6. Don Fraser, sixth child, son of Angeline and Hugh Fraser, born 1860; died 1887.

7. Frank Fraser, seventh child, son of Angeline and Hugh Fraser, born 1861 and in 1886 married Miss Lucinda Davis. To this union five children were born, viz., Hugh, Eli, Thomas, Albert and Levias. Frank Fraser died 1888.

    1. Hugh Fraser, first child, son of Frank and Lucinda Fraser, born in 1881 and in 1902 was united in marriage to Miss Jennie Anderson. To this union five children were born, viz., Harry Fraser, born 1904; Alice Fraser, born 1907; Russell Fraser, born 1909; Joseph Fraser, born 1912; Paul Fraser, born 1915. He moved his family to Beaver Falls, Pa. in his early life, where they still live.

    2. Eli Fraser, second child, son of Frank and Lucinda Fraser, born 1882, and in 1903 married Miss Bertha White. To this union five children were born, viz., Wayne, born 1905; Dorris, born 1908; Georgia, born 1910; David, born 1912 and Harold, born 1915.

    3. Thomas Fraser, third child, son of Frank and Lucinda Fraser, born 1884, and in 1906 married Miss Jessie Russell and moved to California.

    4. Albert Fraser, fourth child, son of Frank and Lucinda Fraser, born 1885 and in 1912 married Miss Elizabeth Masters, and moved to Beaver Falls, Pa., where he still lives.

    5. Levias Fraser, fifth child, son of Frank and Lucinda Fraser, born 1887 and in 1915 married Miss Lola Bartley. They moved to Oklahama, and to this union three children were born, viz., Ruth Fraser, born 1916; Thelma Fraser, born 1918, and Melvina Fraser, born 1921.

4. Mary Ann Swisher, fourth child, daughter of Solomon and Nancy Swisher, born 1832; died in infancy.

5. Jonas Swisher, fifth child, son of Solomon and Nancy Swisher, born 1834; died 1875.

6. Mundane Swisher, sixth child, daughter of Solomon and Nancy Swisher, born 1836; died 1880.

7. Infant Son, seventh child of Solomon and Nancy Swisher, born 1838 and died in infancy.

8. George N. Swisher, eighth child, son of Solomon and Nancy Swisher, born Oct. 31, 1840, and in 1872 was united in marriage to Miss Lucina King. She was born Jan. 31, 1843. To this union four children were born, viz., Etta, Harlow, Nora, and Maurice.

    1. Etta R. Swisher, first child, daughter of George N. and Lucina Swisher, born Aug. 18, 1875, and was united in marriage to Edward M. George, Nov. 28, 1898. To this union eight children were born, viz., Wilbur Nelson, Alva Marcus, Alma Juritta, Zella Lucina, Harlie Kincade, Clarence Floyd, Claude Lloyd, Esta Mary.

        1. Wilbur Nelson George, first child, son of Etta and Edward M. George, born Sept. 13, 1899 and on Feb. 10, 1922 was united in marriage to Miss Edith Schrider. To this union three children were born, viz., John Edward, born Aug. 11, 1924. Marguerette Ann, born Oct. 28, 1925. Paul David, born June 7, 1926.

2. Alva Marcus George, second child, son of Etta and Edward M. George, born April 16, 1901.

3. Alma Juritta George, twin sister of Alva Marcus George, daughter of Etta and Edward M. George, born April 16, 1901, and on August 20, 1920 was united in marriage to Fred F. Root. To this union two children were born, viz., Alva Fred, born July 5, 1922; died Oct. 27, 1923. Georgia Fay, born March 10, 1925.

4. Zella Lucina George, fourth child, daughter of Etta and Edward M. George, born Nov. 10, 1903, and on July 25, 1925 was united in marriage to John D. Miller. To this union two children were born, viz., Dortha May, born May 16, 1926. George William, born Dec. 23, 1927.

5. Harlie Kincade George, fifth child, son of Etta and Edward M. George, born Dec. 6, 1905.

6. Clarence Floyd George, sixth child, twin brother to Claude George, son of Etta and Edward M. George, born Dec. 28, 1907.

7. Claude Lloyd George, seventh child, twin brother of Clarence Floyd George, son of Etta and Edward M. George, born Dec. 28, 1907; died Feb. 29, 1908.

8. Esta Mary George, eighth child, daughter of Etta and Edward M. George, born Aug. 25, 1910.

2. Harlow Swisher, second child, son of George N. and Lucina Swisher, born Oct. 10, 1876, and in 1897 was united in marriage to Miss Edna Roush. To this union three children were born, viz., Ernest, born 1898; Ester, born 1905 and Paul, born 1907.

3. Nora Swisher, third child, daughter of George N. and Lucina Swisher, born June 7, 1881 and in 1900 was united in marriage to Noah Davis.

4. Maurice Swisher, fourth child, son of George N. and Lucina Swisher, born Sept. 11, 1883 and on Aug. 3, 1903 was united in marriage to Miss Millie Reese. To this union two children were born, viz., Leo and Fay.

1. Leo Swisher, first child, son of Maurice and Millie Swisher, born May 3, 1904 and in 1925 was united in marriage to Miss Vale Scott. To this union one child was born, viz., Lowell Swisher, born Jan. 15, 1926.

2. Fay Swisher, second child, daughter of Maurice and Millie Swisher, born July 11, 1906, and on July 3, 1926 was united in marriage to ——— Mossman.

9. Jennie Swisher, first child (by his second wife), daughter of Solomon and Sophia Swisher, born 1853, and in 1873 was united in marriage to Charles Boice. Jennie died Feb. 4, 1928.

10. Vernon Swisher, second child, son of Solomon and Sophia A. Swisher, born 1856 and in 1888 was united in marriage to Miss Addie McCarty. To this union seven children were born, viz., William, Earl, Bertha, Arthur, Julia, Stanley, and Isabella.

1. William Swisher, first child, son of Vernon and Addie Swisher, born 1880, and in 1901 was united in marriage to Miss Mary Vonsquil. To this union two children were born, viz., Raymond, born 1902 and Ernest, born 1905.

2. Earl Swisher, second child, son of Vernon and Addie Swisher, born 1883, and in 1911 was united in marriage to Miss Minnie Fielder.

3. Bertha Swisher, third child, daughter of Vernon and Addie Swisher, born 1886 and in 1905 was united in marriage to C. Don Carter. To this union four children were born, viz., Tresia, born 1906; Alice, born 1908; William, born 1910 and Stanley, born 1913.

4. Arthur Swisher, fourth child, son of Vernon and Addie Swisher, born 1888 and in 1907 was united in marriage to Miss Mary Thompson. Mr. Swisher is a Yard Conductor at Hobson, Ohio for the N. Y. C. Ry. and lives in Middleport, Ohio.

5. Julia Swisher, fifth child, daughter of Vernon and Addie Swisher, born 1891 and in 1918 was united in marriage to Eugene Watson. To this union one child was born, viz., Catherine, born 1920.

6. Stanley Swisher, sixth child, son of Vernon and Addie Swisher, born 1895 and in 1917 was united in marriage to Miss Alma Little. To this union one child was born, viz., Marvin Swisher, born 1919.

7. Isabella Swisher, seventh child, daughter of Vernon and Addie Swisher, born 1897 and in 1918 was united in marriage to Charles Arthurson. To this union one child was born, viz., Charledine Swisher, born 1920.

3. Catherine Swisher, third child, daughter of Dortha and George Swisher, born 1812 and in 1830 was united in marriage to Peter Knopp. To this union four children were born, viz., Lydia, Mary, George and Carolina. Catherine Knopp died 1853.

1. Lydia Knopp, first child, daughter of Peter and Catherine Knopp, born 1832 and in 1886 was united in marriage to Valentine Lynch and moved west.

2. Mary Knopp, second child, daughter of Peter and Catherine Knopp, born Feb. 22, 1833 and in 1851 was united in marriage to Henry Fry. To this union, nine children were born, viz., Susan, George, Lewis, W. Maurice, Rose, Hattie, John, infant and Augustus.
Mary Fry died Aug. 26, 1887 and Henry Fry died Sept. 3, 1912.

1. Susan Fry, first child, daughter of Mary and Henry Fry, born Jan. 21, 1853 and on Jan. 21, 1881 was united in marriage to John Hughes. She died in 1923.

2. John Fry, second child, son of Mary and Henry Fry, born Dec. 26, 1855; died Jan., 1857.

3. Lewis Fry, third child, son of Mary and Henry Fry, born July 9, 1858 and on Oct. 24, 1882 was united in marriage to Miss Katie Samples. To this union one child was born, viz., Earl Fry, born Aug. 21, 1885; died in infancy. Katie died Nov. 20, 1925.

4. William Maurice Fry, fourth child, son of Mary and Henry Fry, born March 30, 1861 and in 1883 was united in marriage to Miss Ella G. Williams. To this union three children were born, viz., Justice, Horton and Maurice. Ella Fry died in 1912. Justice Fry, born 1885; died in infancy. Horton Fry, born 1887 and died in infancy. Maurice Fry, born 1890.

5. Rose U. Fry, fifth child, daughter of Mary and Henry Fry, born 1863 and on Oct. 29, 1880 was united in marriage to Carlisle Whaley. To this union eight children were born, viz., Walter, Lena, Edna, Edith, Carl, Nellie, Mary, Virginia.

1. Walter Whaley, first child, son of Rose and Carlisle Whaley, born Dec. 13, 1881; married Miss Willie Vickers in 1902.
2. Lena Whaley, second child, daughter of Rose and Carlisle Whaley, born April 16, 1884, and married J. W. Carr in 1903.
3. Edna Whaley, third child, daughter of Rose and Carlisle Whaley, born Dec. 4, 1886; died Nov. 29, 1887.
4. Edith Whaley, fourth child, daughter of Rose and Carlisle Whaley, born Oct. 4, 1888 and in 1906 married H. L. Mehl.
5. Carl Whaley, fifth child, son of Rose and Carlisle Whaley, born Dec. 10, 1890.
6. Nellie Whaley, sixth child, daughter of Rose and Carlisle Whaley, born July 15, 1893, and in 1912 married R. A. Johnson.
7. Mary Whaley, seventh child, daughter of Rose and Carlisle Whaley, born June 18, 1895 and in 1914 married C. Caster.
8. Virginia Whaley, eighth child, daughter of Rose and Carlisle Whaley, born May 5, 1901, and in 1919 married J. H. Cowgill.

6. Hattie Fry, sixth child, daughter of Mary and Henry Fry, born March 26, 1866 and in 1886 married Charles Butcher. To this union two children were born, viz., Ethel, born 1888 and Gertrude, born 1890.

7. John Fry, seventh child, son of Mary and Henry Fry, born March 28, 1870; died March 29, 1871.

8. Infant Son, twin brother of John Fry, son of Mary and Henry Fry, born March 28, 1870; died same date.

9. Augustus Fry, ninth child, son of Mary and Henry Fry, born March 12, 1871 and on Feb. 19, 1896 was united in marriage to Miss Marie Hudlin of Gallipolis, Ohio. To this union four children were born: Charles, Frank, Gus, and Helen.

   1. Charles Henry Fry, first child, son of Gus and Marie Fry, born Dec. 26, 1896 and on May 30, 1922 was united in marriage to Miss Chessie Dulany. To this union one child was born, viz., Alyce Marie Fry, born June 22, 1923.

   2. Frank Maurice Fry, second child, son of Gus and Marie Fry, born May 11, 1900, and on June 17, 1925 was united in marriage to Miss Jennie McGrew. To this union one child was born, viz., Frances Jennie Fry, born Feb. 2, 1927.

   3. Gus Frances Fry, third child, daughter of Gus and Marie Fry, born June 16, 1902.

   4. Helen Marie Fry, fourth child, daughter of Gus and Marie Fry, born April 5, 1905.

3. George O. Knopp, third child, son of Peter and Catherine Knopp, born March 10, 1836, and in 1857 was united in marriage to Miss Cecila Mauck. To this union three children were born, viz., Oliver, George, and Robert. George O. Knopp died Sept. 29, 1866.

   1. Oliver Knopp, first child, son of George O. and Cecila Mauck Knopp, born Aug. 1, 1858; died Oct. 17, 1865.

   2. George Franklin Knopp, second child, son of George O. and Cecila Knopp, born 1861, and in 1882, was united in marriage to Miss Lucy Boice. They now reside at Covington, Ky.

3. Robert S. Knopp, third child, son of George and Cecila Knopp, born Oct. 13, 1864; died Sept. 22, 1865.

4. Carolina Knopp, fourth child, daughter of Peter and Catherine Knopp, born 1844, and in 1862 was united in marriage to E. T. McMillin. To this union three children were born, viz., Catherine, Samuel and Peter. Carolina died 1921.

    1. Catherine McMillin, first child, daughter of Carolina and E. T. McMillin, born 1863 and in 1881 was united in marriage to Isaac Lambert. To this union two children were born, Homer and Guy.

        1. Homer Lambert, first child, son of Catherine and Isaac Lambert, born 1882. His mother died in 1888 and he made his home with his grandparents, Carolina and E. T. McMillin.

        2. Guy Lambert, second child, son of Catherine and Isaac Lambert, born 1884. He like his brother, Homer, lived with his grandparents until 1900 when he went to Annapolis and joined the Navy. After serving there ten years was transferred to a wrecking crew, where all record of him has been lost.

    2. Samuel McMillin, second child, son of Carolina and E. T. McMillin, born 1865.

    3. Peter McMillin, third child of Carolina and E. T. McMillan, born 1868.

4. Lydia Swisher, fourth child, daughter of George and Dortha Roush Swisher, born 1815, and on Aug. 17, 1847 was united in marriage to Alvin Rife. To this union six children were born, viz., Sarah, Dortha Ann, Lydia, George, Benjamin and William. Lydia Swisher Rife, died July 28, 1866.

1. Sarah Rife, twin sister of Dortha Ann Rife, daughter of Lydia and Alvin Rife, born April 28, 1849; died in infancy.

2. Dortha Ann Rife, twin sister of Sarah Rife, daughter of Lydia and Alvin Rife, born April 28, 1849 and in 1870 was united in marriage to George Shaver. To this union one child was born, viz., Iva Shaver, born 1873; died 1905. Dortha Ann Shaver died June 4, 1888.

3. Lydia Rife, third child, daughter of Alvin and Lydia Rife, born Dec. 28, 1850; died 1851.

4. George Rife, fourth child, son of Alvin and Lydia Rife, born Feb. 28, 1852; died March 5, 1853.

5. Benjamin Rife, fifth child, son of Alvin and Lydia Rife, born Sept. 17, 1853 and in 1882 was united in marriage to Miss Zetta Blake. To this union four children were born, viz., Alvin Maurice, born 1884; Fannie Rife, born 1886; Homer Rife, born 1894 and Ruth Rife, born 1896. Benjamin Rife died 1908.

6. William Rife, sixth child, son of Alvin and Lydia Rife, born Aug. 11, 1855 and on Dec. 12, 1880 was united in marriage to Miss Anna Scott, daughter of Elisha and Elizabeth Scott. To this union three children were born, viz., Chauncey, Elna, and Edna.

    1. Chauncey Rife, first child, son of William and Anna Rife, born Dec. 26, 1883, and on May 24, 1906 was united in marriage to Miss Elva Scott, daughter of John and Ida Scott. To this union five children were born, viz., Annie Ida, Natilda Pearl, John William, Clarence Wilson, and Ellsworth Charles. He is operator for the N. Y. C. R. R. at Cheshire, Ohio. Has written the history of the Dolly Roush Swisher family and is a well known citizen of his county.

1. Annie Ida Rife, first child, daughter of Chauncey and Elva Rife, born Sept. 1, 1908.
2. Natilda Pearl Rife, second child, daughter of Chauncey and Elva Rife, born June 4, 1910.
3. John William Rife, third child, son of Chauncey and Elva Rife, born May 11, 1913.
4. Clarence Wilson Rife, fourth child, son of Chauncey and Elva Rife, born Jan. 28, 1916.
5. Ellsworth Charles Rife, fifth child, son of Chauncey and Elva Rife, born March 23, 1922.

2. Elna Rife, second child, daughter of William and Anna Rife, born Jan. 7, 1887 and on Aug. 20, 1913 was united in marriage to Cecil Spurlock. To this union five children were born, viz., William Spurlock, born 1914; Mark Spurlock, born 1916; Roger, Spurlock, born 1918; Ellen Spurlock, born 1920 and Ileen Spurlock, born 1923.

3. Edna Rife, third child, daughter of William and Anna Rife, born Nov. 22, 1897, and on Oct. 29, 1921 was united in marriage to Charles Taylor. To this union five children were born, viz., Ernest Taylor, born 1922; Ivan Taylor, born 1923; Alice Taylor, born 1925; Carl Taylor, born 1926 and Clyde Taylor, born 1927.

5. Sarah Swisher, fifth child, daughter of George and Dortha Swisher, born 1822, and in 1854 was united in marriage to Peter Knopp. To this union three children were born, viz., Fannie, David and Ida.

1. Fannie Knopp, first child, daughter of Sarah and George Knopp, born 1855 and was united in marriage to Gideon Roush in 1875. To this union three children were born, viz., Millie Roush, born 1876; Mark Roush, born 1878 and Maude Roush, born 1880. (See this chapter Jacob, Adam, Gideon.)

2. David Knopp, second child, son of Sarah and Peter Knopp, born 1857, and in 1877 was united in marriage to Miss Vienna Roush. To this union three children were born, viz., Ada, born 1878, died in infancy; Ella Knopp and Allen Knopp.

1. Ada Knopp, born 1878; died in infancy.

2. Ella Knopp, second child, daughter of David and Vienna Knopp, born 1880; married Dayton Hysell in 1900. Died in 1901.

3. Allen Knopp, third child, son of David and Vienna Knopp, born Oct. 1, 1885, and on Nov. 24, 1914 married Miss Carrie Esta Massie. To this union four children were born, viz., Vivian Ella, born Sept. 6, 1915; David Allen, born July 3, 1917; Evelyn Irene, born Nov. 28, 1923 and Laura Louise, born March 19, 1927.

3. Ida Knopp, third child, daughter of Sarah and Peter Knopp, born 1860, and in 1880 married John Casey.

3. CATHARINE ROUSH, third child of Jacob Roush and wife, Catharine, was born in Shenandoah County, Virginia, Oct. 12, 1780. She was the first born of her father after his service in the Revolutionary War. Her baptism in the Lutheran Faith by the Rev. Paul Henkel was in the Old Pine Church, famous in these early days, and rich in history. George Roush, a brother to the child's father, and his wife, Catharine Zerkel, were sponsors to the baptism. Nothing is known of her childhood days save a minute that is recorded in the church record of her confirmation which took place in the new church, Solomon's, near Forestville, to which her parents had been among the large financial contributors. She was

brought to Gallia County, Ohio with her parents in 1796. Her marriage to Peter Lallance is related in the following story copied from *Pioneer History of Meigs County*, by Stillman Carter Larkin:

> Peter Lallance came from Paris, France with his widowed mother and sister about 1788 to Marietta, Ohio, and lived in the stockade at Harmar. The sister was married to Robert Warth, who was killed by the Indians just outside the fort, leaving a wife and one child, Robert Warth, Jr. Peter Lallance was a comrade of the Warth brothers on their voyages down the Ohio River to Gallipolis, or French Town, as the Americans called it. The Warths, George and John, were carrying United States mail in their canoes, and young Lallance was their companion. The company had to stop over night each trip, not being able to go all of the distance in one day, and the place for stopping was at Jacob Roush's, near or at Graham Station, West Virginia. Mr. Roush owned a farm and slaves. He had a family and, as the story goes, a handsome daughter, whose beauty captivated the heart of Peter Lallance, but he kept his secret until meeting his mother, when he described mam'selle to her. "She's very pretty," summed up his account. "Bring her here," said his mother. "I can teach her." So, with such permission he asked Mr. Roush if he might woo his daughter. "If she is willing," was the father's consent, for up to this time the ardent lover had not ventured to propose to the girl. Matters were arranged for Mam'selle to go to Marietta on the "Mail Boat," a trusty colored man to accompany the young woman for her protection. Madame Lallance received her graciously, and afterwards she was married at her father's house to Peter Lallance. He located a farm below Bowman's Run, in Ohio and reared a large family.

Communicated by Mrs. Cynthia Philson, Racine, Ohio

Mrs. Philson was the wife of Dr. John Rush Philson who had come from Maryland to Racine, Ohio, where he was married to this lady—Miss Cynthia Redding, a daughter of Thomas Redding, who kept hotel at Graham Station, Virginia, in these pioneer days. Mrs. Redding married for her second husband Jacob Lallance, a son of Catharine Roush and Peter Lallance. They later made their home below Racine, Ohio, presumably near to the Peter Lallance farm. The court records at Pomeroy so indicate. This Peter Lallance farm is what is now owned by the Thomas Coal Company, at Bowman's Run.

It should be observed in this connection that the Jacob Roush family was for a time at Graham Station, Virginia. It appears that this family may not have come direct from Shenandoah Valley to the Cheshire bottoms. The court documents, as can be seen by reference to Chapter III of Part Two, indicate that Jacob went with the brothers to this large tract of six thousand acres, and at some later date went to the Gallia County settlement.

The posterity of Catharine Roush and Peter Lallance follows. It might be said, however, in this connection, that the Lallances of France were very wealthy and left a large estate. Legal papers were placed in the hands of Robert Warth and his wife, she being a sister to the Peter Lallance of this biography. With the death of Robert Warth these papers were lost and have never been recovered.

Peter helped to build Fort Harmar, where Marietta now is. The children of Peter and Catharine (Roush) Lallance were Jacob, Francis, John, Peter (the last two were twins), Suzanne. It has already been noted that Jacob, oldest son of Peter and Catharine Lallance, married Mrs. Cynthia (Redding) Philson's mother as widow.

Peter Lallance, Jr., b. Dec. 13, 1811, with his twin brother John, was the youngest of the Peter Lallance family; m. Margaret Ann Boggess May 5, 1834 at Flat Rock near Point Pleasant, Va. She was a daughter of Nimrod and Emelia

Porter Boggess and was b. June 20, 1815; d. Oct. 7, 1914 at the advanced age of 99 years, 3 months and 25 days in Huntington, W. Va. Her parents came from Natural Bridge, Va.

Peter Lallance, Jr. lived at Racine, Ohio. Was corporal and drilled many soldiers. He was a polished gentleman, was a merchant and Road Contractor. He moved to Ravenswood, Va., where he died Nov. 8, 1853. They built and owned one of the most beautiful homes of Racine. The woodwork was all hand carved and hand polished. Margaret Ann, wife of Peter, Jr., was left a widow before the Civil War, with six small children and was forced to raise her family by her own efforts. In spite of these handicaps she had, by the time she had attained her fiftieth year, laid the foundation for a small fortune. She built a business block on Third Avenue in Huntington, W. Va. She established one of the first millinery stores in Huntington and was recognized as a woman of splendid business qualities.

1. Reynold S. Lallance, son of Peter and Margaret Ann Lallance, b. May 30, 1835, m. Sarah Jones. She was b. Jan. 30, 1836 at Marietta, O.; d. Jan. 22, 1915 at Huntington, W. Va. He d. Nov. 1, 1916.

    1. Cora Lulu, oldest child Reynold and Sarah Lallance, b. Dec. 24, 1860 at Ravenswood; m. Alvin Burton Brode June 1, 1892. He was b. March 14, 1861 in Illinois. Their children are Linden Irvin and Sarah Marjorie.

        1. Linden Irvin, b. Feb. 6, 1894 at Huntington; m. Victoria Yarrad June 6, 1917. She was b. March 29, 1892.

            1. Linden June Brode, b. Feb. 4, 1925 at Huntington.
            2. Nancy Victoria Brode, b. May 5, 1927 at Detroit, Mich.

        2. Sarah Marjorie, b. Oct. 28, 1895 at Huntington; m. Raymond Warner Lee June 26, 1921. He was b. Nov. 7, 1895.

    2. Carrie Hamilton Lallance, second child of Reynold and Sarah Jones Lallance, b. June 6, 1853 at Hartford, Va.; m. Walter Louman Irvin Nov. 16, 1886. He was b. Oct. 30, 1861 at Eddysville, Iowa. He d. Aug. 26, 1898 at Huntington.

        1. Frank Ward Irvin, first child of Walter and Carrie (Lallance) Irvin, b. Dec. 10, 1890 at Huntington, W. Va.; m. Georgia Lanthorn Aug. 5, 1915. She was b. Dec. 5, 1897.

            1. Frank W. Irvin, Jr., b. Feb. 20, 1918 at Huntington, W. Va.
            2. James Morris Irvin, b. Oct. 18, 1917.

        2. Doris Irvin, b. Aug. 5, 1895; m. John Deering Oct. 18, 1914.

            1. John Oswald Deering, Jr., b. May 30, 1917 at Huntington, W. Va.

    3. Margaret Blanche Lallance, daughter of Reynold and Sarah Lallance, b. 1866 at Syracuse, O.; d. Sept. 3, 1882 at the place of his birth.

Reynold S. Lallance, the father of this family, said when but a grown lad that he would rather be a steam boat captain than President of the United States. He achieved his ambition. He was a well known river man. Later he settled in Huntington, W. Va. He filled several offices of trust for this growing city and contributed much to its growth and development. The Lallance family has seen their chosen city grow from a few hundred inhabitants to be the largest city in the state. In politics he was a staunch Republican.

2. Charles Nimrod Lallance, second child of Peter, Jr. and Margaret Ann Lallance, b. Oct. 1, 1837; m. Ellen Parker June 2, 1864. She was b. May 17, 1842, a daughter of Adonijah and Catharine Parker; d. Sept. 5, 1906 at Huntington, W. Va. He d. Oct. 2, 1917.

    1. Harry Hendrick Lallance, b. Nov. 25, 1865; d. Oct. 1, 1870.
    2. Henrietta Lallance, b. May 27, 1867; d. Feb. 28, 1871.
    3. Anna Margaret Lallance, b. June 9, 1869; m. Rev. P. E. Cuppett June 19, 1893 at Huntington, W. Va.

1. Harold Cuppett, b. June 25, 1894 at Coquimbo, Chili; m. Helen Schwickheimer of Columbus, Ohio.
    1. Robert Cuppett, b. 1918.
    2. Richard Cuppett, b. 1920.
    3. Jean Cuppett, b. 1922.
2. Ina Margaret Cuppett, b. May 4, 1897 at Iquique, Chili; m. Lorenzo Vanderhoofe Nov. 30, 1922.

4. Kate Amoret Lallance, b. Aug. 19, 1871; d. Oct. 1, 1872.

5. Edgar Lallance, b. Jan. 28, 1873; d. Mch. 5, 1873.

6. Charles Vought Lallance, b. Sept. 6, 1874; m. Eugenia E. Pollard Aug. 27, 1902 at Huntington, graduate of Central College, Ky.
    1. Jeanne Elsie Lallance, b. Dec. 7, 1903, graduate of Marshall College, Huntington, majored in Science and Religious Education; (m. Francis Humphries Jan. 7, 1925, musician.)
    2. Kemper LeRoy Lallance, b. Dec. 20, 1906.
    3. Lady Lou Lallance, b. Apr. 1, 1908, graduate of Marshall College.
    4. Robert Charles Lallance, b. Aug. 16, 1912.
    5. Emma Harvey, b. July 4, 1917; d. July 29, 1923.

7. Bertie Springer Lallance, b. Sept. 22, 1877; m. Frank Arey 1912. She d. March 17, 1920 in Detroit, Mich.

8. Herman Parker Lallance, b. Sept. 16, 1882; d. July 1, 1903.

Charles Nimrod Lallance built and owned one of the first business houses in Huntington. The daughter, Anna Margaret, graduated from Ohio Wesleyan University of Delaware, Ohio. She and husband went as missionaries to Santiago, Chili in 1893. They both taught in the college there and he was pastor of the English church in Coquimbo. He was a representative of the Methodist Church and served as a missionary for five years. Later he filled important appointments in Ohio. The son, Harold, was a graduate of Ohio Wesleyan, a Phi Beta Kappa, and Chi Phi. He is a noted musician, having a number of compositions now in print. He regularly broadcasts from WAIU, Columbus, O. The daughter, Anna Margaret, is also accomplished in music, taught school for a number of years, and now has a studio in Detroit. She is a graduate of Ohio Wesleyan University.

Bertie Springer Arey was a brilliant pupil from childhood, was a teacher at 16 years of age, soon became principal of the Holderby School of Huntington, being the youngest principal in the state. At marriage she moved to Detroit, where she became Superintendent of the Detention Home, second largest institution of its kind in the United States. She was noted for her sincerity and noble influence in the uplift of humanity. She possessed an unusual quality for the making and maintaining of friends. Few had the strong influence for good over their pupils as did she.

3. Margaret Ann Lallance, third child of Peter, Jr. and Margaret Ann Lallance, b. Dec. 1, 1839; d. Mch. 4, 1841.

4. Peter Hamilton Lallance, b. Sept. 23, 1842; m. Anna Budd at Cincinnati, O. He was for years on the staff of the Cincinnati Enquirer. He d. May 21, 1901. She was the only child of her parents and was talented in the arts of music and painting. In the early years of her married life she gave painting lessons and took her pupils on sketching tours up the Hudson and St. Lawrence rivers. Had no children, but adopted some nephews and reared them to manhood. At the death of her husband she was given his position on the Enquirer and filled it for years. Later she m. Captain Wise. She now lives in California.

5. John Battease Lallance, Sr., b. Apr. 10, 1845; m. Charlotte Caroline Schreiner, Sept. 8, 1867 at Pomeroy, Ohio. She was born May 12, 1850 at Louisville, Ky. He d. May 16, 1917 at Huntington. He lived first in Syracuse, Ohio, then in Pennsylvania and later in Huntington. He and sons were engaged in the business of building and owned several planing mills. The son, Theodore, still operates this business. The mother of Charlotte Bergman came from Hanover, Germany, to N. Y. when she was six years old. She was the only child of wealthy parents. Her parents objected to her marriage to Frederick Schreiner but they ran away and were married, and her parents disinherited her. They later died of cholera and she saw in a New York paper an advertisement for her as the only heir to her parents' fortune. Her husband did not want her to have any of their money and the advertisement was never replied to.

   1. Infant Son, b. Apr. 12, 1869; d. when five years old, Syracuse, O.

   2. Charlotte Margaret Lallance, b. Dec. 29, 1871; m. Charles W. Caldwell Jan. 20, 1891 at Huntington. He was b. Feb. 20, —— at Mattorn, Ill. She is widow and business woman of Huntington and has given us invaluable aid in the composition of the Lallance family. Without her contribution it would hardly have been possible to report this family. Catharine Roush had become entirely lost to the members of the Jacob Roush family.

      1. Myrtle Alice Caldwell, b. June 2, 1896 at Chicago. She is a teacher in the public schools, was educated in music in Conservatory of Music, Cincinnati, and also in Art in Cincinnati Art Academy. She has also studied in Ohio University and Chicago College of Music. She is an orchestra leader, teaches public school music, and violin and cello.

      2. Eugene L. Caldwell, second child of Charlotte Margaret and Charles Caldwell, b. July 23, 1898 in Huntington; m. Mary Isabel Soutar Dec. 20, 1924. She was b. Sept. 4, —— in Erie County, N. Y. Prior to her marriage was a teacher of music in the schools of Huntington, W. Va. He is a graduate of Marshall College of Huntington, W. Va. and of Ohio State University with the degree E. E. He now holds a responsible position in Chicago, Ill. as an electrical engineer. He is also much interested in music, having played in the Ohio State University Band.

   3. Theodore Peter Lallance, b. Apr. 13, 1875; m. Lucy Adelia Burgess Nov. 22, 1899 at Poca, W. Va. She was b. June 25, 1879. They have no children.

   4. John B. Lallance, Jr., b. Mch. 4, 1878; m. Lena Strachan Sept. 5, 1900 at Cattletsburg, Ky. He has a cleaning and pressing establishment. He has won the West Virginia Champion Marksmanship, as a rifleman; has won a number of trophies, both state and national.

   5. Mary D. Lallance, b. July 10, 1881; m. Benjamin F. Strachan June 5, 1905 at Ashland, Ky. She was b. Apr. 10, 1876 in Grafton, W. Va. She is a business woman and was at the head of the Y. W. C. A. Cafeteria in Huntington, W. Va., and is now engaged in the same business in New York City.

      1. George O. Strachan, b. Mch. 21, 1906 in Staunton, Va.

      2. Mary L. Strachan, b. June 25, 1908 in Charleston, W. Va.

   6. Lottie E. Lallance, b. Sept. 11, 1883; m. Jefferson Newberry of Huntington, W. Va. Nov. 19, 1908. He was b. 1862. He is a wholesale shoe merchant in Huntington, W. Va.

      1. Lucy Charlotte Newberry.

      2. and 3. Nancy Lee and Jefferson, Jr., both deceased.

      4. Peggy Ann Newberry, b. Oct. 3, 1920.

7. Carmel Lallance, b. Mch. 5, 1886; d. Dec. 15, 1886.

8. Augustine M. Lallance, b. Jan. 15, 1888, went to Arizona for his health and died in Douglas, March 25, 1916. His body was returned to Huntington and was buried by the West Virginia Militia, of which he was a member.

6. LeRoy Armstrong Lallance, sixth child of Peter and Margaret Ann Lallance, b. Apr. 19, 1848; m. Lizzie ———.

1. Anna Lallance, b. — ——; deceased.
2. LeRoy Lallance m. and lived in Wheeling, W. Va. and was a druggist there where his father was also a business man in the Wheat and Naylor Wholesalers.

7. Millard Filmore Lallance, b. Mch. 20, 1851; m. Florence Hudson June 19, 1873. She was b. Aug. 17, 1855 at Syracuse; d. Dec. 22, 1925 at Huntington, W. Va. He d. Nov. 1, 1916. He was but two years of age at his father's death. About middle age he became a cripple from the effects of rheumatism.

1. Ethel Budd Lallance, b. Sept. 22, 1874; m. Theodore W. Ditto June 9, 1908. He was b. Nov., 1874. She was for several years a teacher in the schools of Huntington, W. Va. They now live in Delphos, Ohio.
   1. Raymond Ditto, b. Feb. 20, 1910.
   2. Daniel Ditto, b. Oct. 6, 1917.

2. Gertrude Russell Lallance, b. Nov. 20, 1875; d. May 8, 1916. She was a most self-sacrificing woman, always interested in the good she might do others.

3. Ellena Lallance, b. Oct. 16, 1877; m. Frank N. Appling June 12, 1906. He was b. June 12, 1880 in Monroe Co., W. Va. They live in Huntington, W. Va.
   1. Frank Neal Appling, Jr., b. Dec. 31, 1901.

4. Millard Fred Lallance, b. Aug. 20, 1880; d. July 17, 1906 in Huntington.

5. Stroud Wert Lallance, b. Nov. 3, 1893; m. Mildred Atkinson May 2, 1921 at Wayne, W. Va. She was b. Sept. 4, 1898 at Kingsbury, Ohio. He is in business in Huntington and possesses high ability as an artist.
   1. Virginia Loraine, b. Feb. 22, 1922.

JACOB LALLANCE, oldest child of Peter Lallance and Catharine Roush, no doubt named for his grandfather, Jacob Roush, m. Mrs. Cynthia Redding. Their son, William, of whom we have but little information, lived in Syracuse and was druggist there. He was noted for his ambition to help others. Other sons of Jacob Lallance were Frank, Adam, and Dr. Jacob Lallance. The latter of Cottageville, W. Va. He has a son Jacob and two daughters, one of whom is named Margaret. Adam resided for some years at Syracuse, Ohio.

FRANCIS LALLANCE, m. a woman by the name of Hannah, as shown by the court records of Pomeroy in connection with the Peter Lallance estate. Her maiden name is not now known to the writer. She was born 1802. Peter, their son, was b. about Feb. 21, 1830. He m. Mary A. Bailey Sept. 1, 1850. She was b. Dec. 25, 1831; d. Jan. 15, 1896. He d. Apr. 8, 1910. Their son, John Francis Lallance, b. June 15, 1855, m. Emma G. Hutchinson at Ravenswood, W. Va. Oct. 25, 1876. He was a captain and steamboat man on the Ohio River. Peter O. Lallance, son of John Francis and Emma Hutchinson, b. June 18, 1881, lives in Ashland, Ky. and is a Pilot on the Ohio River. Francis, Jr., son of Francis and Hannah Lallance, b. Dec. 25, 1831; m. Anna ——— and they live in Syracuse, O. Samuel Lallance another son of Francis and Hannah, b. Oct. 8, 1832. Rebecca, b. Dec. 1, 1833. Malinda, b. May 13, 1836. Rachel Catharine Lallance, b. Aug. 29, 1838. Adlina and Almsia, b. Oct. 6, 1840, were twiins.

JOHN LALLANCE, Peter Lallance, Jr.'s twin brother, b. Dec. 13, 1811, lived most of the time in Racine, O.

SUSANNE LALLANCE, only daughter of Peter and Catharine (Roush) Lallance, of whom we have but little information. She was probably named for her aunt, Susanne Lallance, sister of Peter, Sr., who married Robert Warth, mentioned earlier in this biography. She later married Mr. Tille, and then a Mr. Garrean.

4. JOHN ROUSH, fourth child and oldest son of JACOB and CATHARINE ROUSH, was born in Shenandoah County, Virginia, near Forestville. He was baptized June 30, 1784, John Nease and wife, Elizabeth Zerkel, sponsoring the baptism. Very little information is now available concerning this branch of the family. He married a woman by the name of Jackson and lived near the town of Luray fifteen or more miles east of the Forestville settlement of Roushes and across the Massanutten Mountain. Here he became quite prosperous as a farmer, and some of his descent even more so. They did not emigrate to the Ohio Valley until after the Civil War. Some of this line came then to Lawrence County, Ohio, where there are still to be found representatives of this line. According to their statement of recollection, their grandfather John Roush was a wealthy slave owner prior to the Civil War. The name John was carried down thru each generation until today. Gerald Roush, now in the Shoe Business in Ironton, is son of John Roush, who was born 1876. His father, John, was born 1840 and the grandfather, John, about 1800. He must have been a son of this John Roush who was a son of Jacob.

   This relationship has not been authentically established. Evidence leads us to believe it is correct. In our early research in this historical development the late Joseph Roush of Cheshire, Ohio thought his ancestors came from Luray, Virginia. He told the writer that he frequently heard his father and grandfather speak of Luray. There is no connection whatsoever of the family with Luray unless it be in this way. Our hypothesis is that Jacob's son, John, located at Luray and kept in correspondence with the family in Gallia County for many years, only losing their relationship with the younger generations.

   The Lawrence County families have not had sufficient interest in our work to compile a record of their branch of the family. They have some prominent representatives, some of them holding public office in the county and regarded as some of the best citizens of their county. Gerald Roush, above referred to, has a brother now on the staff of the Portsmouth Daily Times.

5. ADAM ROUSH, fifth child of JACOB and CATHARINE ROUSH, was b. in Shenandoah County, Va. Nov. 29, 1785, baptized Feb. 6, 1786 with Jonas Roush and wife, Barbara, as witnesses. At an early date, probably about 1801 or 1802, he went with his parents to the Cheshire vicinity. It does not seem certain that Jacob went immediately from the Shenandoah Valley to Cheshire. Under the history of his daughter, Catharine, there is a well founded tradition that he lived for a time at Graham Station, Virginia. The records show him to have had part in the legal adjustments of this large tract in Graham District. Or he may have gone direct to the Cheshire bottoms in 1796 and a little later have had a certain sojourn in the Graham District vicinity, after which he again returned to Cheshire—the Roush Landing, as it was then known. However this may be, the history of all his children is more or less entangled with the Gallia County settlement. His son Adam evidently was the one who had many home interests. About 1807 he had married Hannah Roush, daughter of Philip, who lived on the adjoining farm. She was b. Dec. 30, 1790 in the Valley. Her baptism was on Apr. 3, 1791 with Anna Marie Zerkel as sponsor. They maintained their Lutheran faith until their death, altho it does not appear that a church was actually erected in their vicinity. He died Jan. 4, 1846 and she died 1876. He was a cabinet maker by trade. In his father's will he was made the chief executor and willed the home place.

   1. WILLIAM ROUSH, son of Adam and Hannah Roush, b. April 7, 1809; d. Sept. 8, 1892; m. Esther Rothgeb April 10, 1834. She was born Aug. 16, 1809. William was a twin to a child, the name of whom is now lost. Their life was spent in the beautiful bottoms of Cheshire as farmers where their family of five children was raised. They were of the Lutheran faith. She d. April 20, 1881.



WILLIAM ROUSH

of the Jacob, Adam Line

1. Mary H. Roush, b. Sept. 13, 1835; m. Stephen H. Jacobs Jan. 6, 1859. He was b. Aug. 12, 1838. He was in Co. D, 141st Reg. O. V. I. of Civil War; d. Feb. 2, 1928. She d. July 5, 1909. Buried at Gravel Hill.

    1. Rena A. Jacobs, b. Nov. 18, 1859; m. Elisha V. Scott June 15, 1879. He was b. May 11, 1858; d. July 5, 1913. Both were active members of the Kyger Free Will Baptist Church near Cheshire.

        1. Ira Foster Scott, b. Jan. 8, 1880; m. Blanche Davidson Jan. 28, 1901. She was b. Aug. 4, 1882. Both have been actively engaged in promotion of the Kyger Free Will Baptist Church and in general community interests.

            1. Dale D. Scott, b. June 11, 1901.
            2. Fern M. Scott, b. Oct. 7, 1902.
            3. Irene M. Scott, b. Nov. 12, 1904.
            4. Esther A. Scott, b. Dec. 23, 1906.
            5. Elisha F. Scott, b. Oct. 7, 1908.

        2. Ilza Scott, b. Aug. 3, 1881. R. R. conductor. Unmarried.

        3. Elza Scott, b. Feb. 3, 1883; m. Esther Fife March, 1903. She was b. Aug. 15, 1882. They are the parents of nine children, all of whom have been brought up in active work of the church.

            1. Vaughn Earl Scott, b. Oct. 23, 1903; m. Edna Levada Lewis of Gallipolis Feb. 24, 1926. She was b. Dec. 31, 1905.
                1. Margaret Ann Scott, b. Mch. 1, 1927.

2. Lena Vale Scott, b. Feb. 24, 1905; m. Leo Ellis Swisher in December, 1925. He was b. May 3, 1904.
   1. Lowell Emerson Swisher, b. June 15, 1926.
3. Marguerite Scott, b. Oct. 12, 1906; m. Alva Kale Jan. 28, 1925. He was b. April 10, 1906.
   1. Oliver Kale, b. Nov. 24, 1925.
4. Grace Scott, b. Nov. 23, 1908.
5. Wesley Wayne Scott, b. Nov. 8, 1910.
6. Elza William Scott, b. Nov. 8, 1913.
7. Adam Paul Scott, b. Sept. 20, 1915.
8. Dorothy Alice Scott, b. Aug. 14, 1918.
9. Gertrude Eloise Scott, b. Sept. 17, 1922.

4. Bert Scott, b. Aug. 1, 1884; m. Cora Yeager July 3, 1905. She was b. June 13, 1887. Both are active members of the Kyger Free Will Baptist Church. It is worthy of note in connection with this family, all of whom are among the most industrious citizens of the Cheshire vicinity, that from their great-great-great-grand parents, Jacob and Catharine Roush, whose home was made the first church of the community, they have an unbroken line of active Christian men and women. Such a citizenship as this is what has made our America of today.
   1. Catharine Scott, b. Oct. 26, 1905; m. Orin Taylor Dec. 24, 1924.
   2. Lillian Scott, b. Sept. 30, 1906.
   3. Charles Scott, b. Aug. 30, 1910.
   4. Lucile Scott, b. Jan. 23, 1913.
   5. Juanita Scott, b. March 15, 1915.
   6. Lewis Scott, b. Oct. 9, 1918.
   7. Marjorie Scott, b. Oct. 22, 1921.
   8. Jeannette Scott, b. July 27, 1925.
5. Vesta E. Scott, b. July 8, 1886; m. Eli S. Swisher Dec. 25, 1904. He was b. Dec. 31, 1882; d. Feb. 29, 1912. He reposes in the Gravel Hill cemetery. She is a member of the church of her parents.
   1. William Eugene Swisher, b. April 14, 1906.
   2. Jesse Roger Swisher, b. Oct. 4, 1910. These two children are members of the Middleport Methodist Episcopal church.
6. Goldia Scott, b. July 2, 1894; m. Henry Scott Oct. 14, 1914. He was b. July 16, 1892. They are members of the First Kyger Free Will Baptist Church.

2. Willie H. Jacobs, second child of Mary Roush and Stephen Jacobs, b. July 21, 1871; m. Zella M. Boice Dec. 13, 1890. She was b. Sept. 17, 1874. They are residents of the Kyger community, of which they are among its very best citizens, always active in the best enterprises of their community and strongly in support of the family church already so frequently mentioned. They have given valuable help in the genealogy of this work. This family is now in possession of the land on the river front that was first owned by Jacob Roush, where the Roush Landing then was. They have an old German Bible bearing the date of 1811, which has been handed down for several generations. They had one child.

1. Freda I. Jacobs was b. June 16, 1891; m. Charles A. Thomas Jan. 8, 1913. He was b. Aug. 5, 1891. They are in the community and church of the parents.

    1. Mary Elizabeth Thomas, b. Nov. 13, 1913. Member of the church of her grandparents.
    2. Vera Arretta Thomas, b. May 21, 1925.

2. Susannah Roush, second child of William and Esther Rothgeb Roush, b. June 21, 1837; m. Jacob W. Leslie Dec. 30, 1860; b. Dec. 11, 1836; d. Dec. 9, 1877. She d. June 21, 1883. Their farm home was in the Cheshire vicinity, where their lives were lived and their children born.

    1. Frank Leslie, b. May 10, 1862; d. ——; m. Mary Matheney. He lived but a short time after his marriage. The dates are not furnished. Their one son, Harry Leslie, is not known at this time. Frank Leslie and his father and mother were all buried in the Roush cemetery back of Cheshire.

    2. Hester Adelia Leslie, b. Mch. 22, 1864; m. Andrew Ward, lived but a short time after her marriage. No children were born to the union. She d. May 26, 1885.

3. Louisa Roush, third child of William and Esther Roush, b. Sept. 6, 1839, m. David R. S. Shaffer in 1865. He d. May 29, 1925 in Santa Anna, Calif. She d. Nov. 4, 1881 and reposes in the Roush cemetery at Cheshire. He was a merchant for many years at Addison, Gallia County, Ohio, where he was well known in church circles.

    1. Joseph Virgil Shaffer, first child of Louisa and David Shaffer, b Feb. 26, 1866; m. Esther Fulton in 1885.

        1. Richard Earl Virgil Shaffer, b. 1886.
        2. Mabel Louisa Shaffer, b. ———.

    2. Vesta Delma Shaffer, b. May 5, 1870; m. Ambrose A. H. Chapelle June 30, 1886. He was b. July 7, 1864.

        1. Vest Iola Chapelle, b. June 15, 1887; m. John G. Talbott May 10, 1909 in Middleport, Meigs County, Ohio. He was b. Dec. 4, 1882. They are in business in Middleport, where they are affiliated with the Presbyterian Church.

            1. John Chapelle Talbott, b. March 29, 1910 at Sandusky, Ohio.
            2. Evelyn Louise Talbott, b. Oct. 24, 1912 at Middleport, Ohio.
            3. James William Talbott, b. April 22, 1915; d. June 19, 1915.

    3. David Howard Shaffer, b. Dec. 13, 1874; m. Grace Hill 1903 of Santa Barbara, California. He d. 1910.

        1. Raymond Shaffer, b. 1904 in Santa Barbara, Calif.

4. Joseph Roush, fourth child of William and Esther Roush, b. Aug. 2, 1842; m. Margaret Reynolds Sept. 1, 1868. He enlisted in the 141st O. V. I. and served to the close of the Civil War. The date of his enlistment was May 3, 1863. He and wife were members of the Cheshire Presbyterian church. He has given us valuable aid in establishing the relationship of the Meigs and Gallia families. His father and grandfather had continued the visits with the Adam Roush family of Syracuse; the late Wm. D. Roush of Syracuse and this family had perpetuated this acquaintance and their relationship by annual visits. He d. January 16, 1927 and is buried in the Cheshire cemetery. The wife was b. Aug. 31, 1850 and still lives in the old home at Cheshire.

1. Minnie E. Roush, b. July 9, 1869; m. Perry A. Thomas May 21, 1887. He was b. July 30, 1867; d. Oct. 15, 1927. They are parents of three children. She d. Dec. 17, 1903. Both buried in Cheshire cemetery.

    1. Fred A. Thomas, b. April 28, 1888; m. Marietta Cross July 6, 1924. She was b. Aug. 11, 1899. She is a member of Presbyterian Church at Middleport, Ohio.

    2. Harry H. Thomas, b. March 18, 1892; m. Georgia May Simmons for first wife at Charleston, S. C. Aug. 10, 1911. She was b. April 22, 1892. She d. March 17, 1924.

        1. Esther Thomas, b. March 18, 1912.
        2. George Thomas, b. Oct 18, 1913.

    Harry married for his second wife, Geneva Juanetta Simmons, sister to first wife, Jan. 20, 1925; b. Oct. 19, 1895.

    3. Ethel M. Thomas, b. June 16, 1897; m. Erwin L. Pascoe Aug. 17, 1915. He was b. Nov. 20, 1893.

        1. Erwin Pascoe, Jr., b. Aug. 28, 1918 at Salt Lake City, Utah.

        2. Estelle M. Pascoe, b. Dec. 1, 1922 at Salt Lake City, Utah.

2. Edith A. Roush, second child of Joseph and Margaret (Reynolds) Roush, b. Oct. 24, 1871; m. Curtis W. Reed July 13, 1889. He was b. Feb. 26, 1870. She d. Oct. 3, 1899, buried in Cheshire cemetery.

    1. Burdell Reed, b. June 2, 1891; m. Bethel Raymond Dec. 25, 1910. They live in Towanda, Kansas.

        1. Walter Reed, b. Aug. 22, 1912.
        2. Raymond Reed, b. Jan. 16, 1915.

    2. Bennet C. Reed, b. Jan. 24, 1896. He now lives at 390 Martin Ave., San Jose, California. He m. Hazel Givens 1918.

        1. Curtis G. Reed, b. Oct. 11, 1920.
        2. Edith J. Reed, b. Oct. 8, 1924.

3. Horton H. Roush, b. Oct. 28, 1875; m. Laura A. Scott on July 3, 1893. She was b. Oct. 1, 1874. He is a successful farmer at Cheshire, Ohio and living on part of the old Roush tract of land which was taken up by his great-great-grandfather Jacob. Both are members of the First Kyger Baptist church.

    1. Everett M. Roush, b. Oct. 8, 1894; m. Amy Herrman on Feb. 2, 1919. She was b. March 6, 1894. Their residence is in La Grande, Oregon. He was in World War, Co. K, 21st Engr. Btm. A. E. F.

        1. Ernest E. Roush, b. Jan. 30, 1920.
        2. George W. Roush, b. June 13, 1921.
        3. Helen M. Roush, b. Oct. 3, 1922.
        4. Fanny E. Roush, b. Jan. 22, 1925.

    2. Ruth M. Roush, b. Jan. 28, 1897; m. Fred C. Mack. He was b. April 14, 1894. They were married on Sept. 29, 1916. She is a member of Baptist church of Cheshire and he of the Kyger Methodist church.

        1. Harold Mack, b. Jan. 8, 1918.

3. Eunice E. Roush, b. Aug. 27, 1900; m. Merril A. Bunce on April 10, 1920. He was b. Dec. 8, 1895. They live at Addison, O.

    1. Grace M. Bunce, b. May 8, 1923.

4. Horton H. Roush, Jr., b. April 11, 1910.

5. Mildred E. Roush, b. March 25, 1915.

4. Edna A. Roush, fourth child of Joseph and Margaret Reynolds Roush, b. March 4, 1880; m. Harlow Swisher Oct. 14, 1896. Their residence is in Marion, Ohio.

    1. Ernest D. Swisher, b. Oct. 31, 1897; d. Nov. 2, 1903.
    2. Esther M. Swisher, b. Oct. 21, 1905; m. Michael Campbell Aug. 28, 1923.
    3. Paul W. Swisher, b. May 4, 1909; m. Mae Inboden Feb. 1928. She was b. 1906.

    Edna married for her second husband Fred Drake June 20, 1915.

5. Arbela Roush, youngest child of William and Esther (Rothgeb) Roush b. Feb. 23, 1850; m. P. Wilson Swisher Feb. 15, 1870, the Rev. ——— Sibley performing the ceremony. He was b. June 7, 1847; d. Dec. 12, 1892. She d. Nov. 4, 1878. Their only child died as an infant. She was baptized in the faith of the United Baptist Church Aug. 22, 1874. All are buried at the Roush cemetery one mile back of Cheshire.

3. Gideon Roush, third child of Adam and Hannah Roush, b. Sept. 11, 1812; m. Elizabeth Rayburn of West Virginia, b. Mch. 18, 1815; d. Apr. 22, 1855. He d. July 31, 1894. He was a farmer near Cheshire, Ohio.

1. Admiral Rodney Roush, b. Jan. 25, 1836; d. June 5, 1913. He married Rosella Scott 1863. She was b. Mch. 3, 1843; d. Nov. 2, 1870. For his second wife he m. Amanda Jenkins. He d. May 15, 1913.

    1. John H. Roush, b. Oct. 6, 1864; d. Jan. 30, 1917; m. Luella Gordon July 11, 1886. She was b. Jan. 1, 1865 and lives with her daughter in Marion, Ohio.

        1. Son, born and died in infancy.
        2. Rosella Roush, b. Mch. 16, 1888; m. Stanley Marvin Rife Mch. 18, 1906. He was b. Feb. 11, 1885. He is in the postal service in Marion, Ohio.

            1. John A. Rife, b. Nov. 1, 1907, graduated from Harding High School in Marion June 4, 1926. He is now working at the Marion Steam Shovel Company and taking a draftsman's course.

            2. Victor Wayne Rife, b. Oct. 21, 1909; d. Jan. 5, 1910, buried at Gravel Hill Cemetery at Cheshire, Ohio.

            3. Stanley Marvin Rife, Jr., b. Aug. 12, 1911; graduated from Harding High School at fifteen years of age. He is now a student in Wooster College, where he is preparing for the ministry in the Presbyterian church.

            4. Hazel Ellen Rife, b. Nov. 17, 1915 at Marion.

            5. Clara Virginia Rife, b. July 26, 1918.

            6. Kenneth Francis Rife, b. Apr. 21, 1920.

    3. Hazel Roush, b. Sept. 24, 1897; m. Floyd G. Jenkins Sept. 13, 1915. He was b. July 11, 1894.
        1. Victor Vaughn Jenkins, b. 1919; d. 1926.

4. Rodney Warren Roush, b. May 12, 1903. He was in the U. S. Navy at New London, Connecticut; m. Leona Watkins Nov. 27, 1927.

2. Melvin Arthur Roush, b. ———; m. Sarah Frame. They lived at Cisne, Illinois. He died and was buried there July 27, 1903.

1. Victor Roush is a clerk in New York City.
2. Oren Roush
3. Anna Roush
4. Roy Roush
5. Florence Roush
6. Thurman Roush
7. Ruth Roush
8. Rodney Roush. He is in the Cavalry of the U. S. Army, was for a time with the troops on the Mexican border.

3. Frank Roush, b. Feb. 4, 1838; m. Adda Swisher.

4. Adam Roush, b. Feb. 6, 1840; d. Dec., 1842.

5. Wilson Roush, b. Dec. 1, 1841; m. Charlotte Warren.

1. Luella Roush, b. 1867.
2. Warren Roush, b. 1869. He is married and has a family, lives in Athens, Ohio.
3. Charles Roush, b. 1870.
4. Myrtle Roush, b. 1873.
5. William Roush, b. 1875.
6. Constance Roush, b. 1877.
7. Pearl Roush, b. 1883.

6. Lorenzo Roush, b. Sept. 27, 1843; d. June 7, 1845.

7. Electa Roush, b. Aug. 11, 1845; m. Newell King May 26, 1869. He was b. Jan. 17, 1838; d. Sept. 17, 1896. He served in the Civil War Co. B, 91st O. V. I.

1. Wesley Berlin King, b. Mch 21, 1870; m. Mollie A. Sprague of Little Rock, Arkansas 1889. She d. Sept. 27, 1893. They lived in Ponca City, Oklahoma. They live at Carbondale, Ohio.

1. Wade Sprague King and Worthy Walden King, b. May 2, 1890. Wade Sprague King m. Goldie Belle Adkins Feb. 10, 1919 at Helena, Montana. They now live at Highland, California.

2. Worthy Walden King m. Iona Grace Dasher Feb. 9, 1911.

1. Wade Newell King, b. Dec. 19, 1911.
2. John Harold King, b. Oct. 14, 1913.
3. Alma Marie King, b. Dec. 18, 1917.

3. Madge Marie King, b. Sept. 25, 1891; m. Jerry Charles Donovan Nov. 27, 1919. Their residence is in Dayton, Ohio.

1. Betty Jane Donovan, b. Sept. 24, 1923.
2.-3. Twins, born Nov. 24, 1924.
4. Born and died in infancy.

2. Curtis Walden King, b. June 24, 1871; m. Letitia Anne Jones May 12, 1897. She was b. Jan. 9, 1873. They live at Wooster, Ohio.

1. Teresa Jones King, b. June 26, 1898; m. William Hamilton Longwell June 5, 1922. He was b. July 16, 1896.

1. William King Longwell, b. Nov. 23, 1925.

2. Anna Ruth King, b. Aug. 9, 1904.
3. Cora Walden King, b. Feb. 19, 1909.

3. Minnie L. King, b. Nov. 23, 1873; m. George P. Steele Jan. 12 1892. He was b. Dec. 16, 1859; d. Aug. 13, 1925. They lived in Columbus, Ohio.

1. Homer B. Steele, b. Mch. 23, 1893; m. Emma L. Schiebel May 20, 1916. She was b. Mch. 6, 1894.

1. Wilma Steel, b. Sept. 23, 1916.
2. Rosemary Steel, b. Nov. 28, 1919.
3. Kenneth Steel, b. Mch. 1, 1925.

2. Walden K. Steel, b. Sept. 12, 1895; m. Myrtle R. Hale Dec. 12, 1916; b. Oct. 27, 1894.

1. Kathleen Steel, b. Sept. 20, 1917.

4. Arbelia V. King, b. July 20, 1878; m. Clifford Stickelman Dec. 21, 1901. They live in Dayton, Ohio.

8. Roena Frances Roush, b. May 6, 1847; d. June 4, 1850.

9. Abner Stout Roush, b. Dec. 29, 1849; d. May 2, 1853.

10. Wallace Roush, b. April 6, 1852; m. Laura Fisher. She d. March 7, 1925, funeral by Rev. Lester L. Roush, buried in Gravel Hill cemetery at Cheshire. He lives near Middleport, Ohio. No children.

11. James Rayburn Roush, b. April 7, 1855; d. Oct. 29, 1860.

4. Lydia Roush, fourth child of Adam and Hannah Roush, b. Jan. 1, 1814; m. Conrad Salser. He was b. Aug. 8, 1803. He d. Aug. 15, 1864. She d. Mch. 22, 1874.

1. Sarah Salser, b. June 26, 1833; m. Ellis Roush. (See Chapter II. Philip, George, Ellis.)
2. Hannah Salser, b. July 7, 1836; m. John First. She d. July 9, 1864.
3. Florence Salser
4. Olive Salser
5. Orren Salser

6. SUSANNAH ROUSH, sixth child of Jacob Roush and wife, Catharine, was born in Shenandoah County, Virginia, September 10, 1788, baptized November 30, 1788. John Nease and wife, Elizabeth, were sponsors to the baptism. At this writing we have not been able to locate her descendants. In her father's will she is mentioned by name and a legacy is left to her children. . . . . "must pay to the children of my daughter Susan." · While it does not appear certain yet the inference is that she was deceased at the time the will was made, which was 1827. The evidence is in favor of her residence being at Cheshire in Gallia County. These Gallia County families have lost the relationship and have no knowledge, so far as we have been able to find, of her descendants. That there was such a daughter was not known until the discovery of the church record and the father's will. This, however, was also true of the daughter Catharine. This family will no doubt be discovered in due time.

7. PAUL ROUSH, seventh child of Jacob and Catharine Roush, was b. May 15, 1791 in Shenandoah County, Va. He was baptized Aug. 14, 1892 with Rev. Paul Henkel as sponsor. Of the fifty-three grandchildren of John and Susannah Roush appearing on the baptismal records of the early Lutheran churches, most of whom were baptized by the Rev. Paul Henkel himself, this is the only one for whom the minister appears as sponsor. Evidently he was a namesake of the beloved pastor. By another reference to the pastor's visit to the Cheshire vicinity you will see his interest in the family. This appears in Chapter III, Part Two.

On June 4, 1811, he was united in marriage to Mary Berry. She was a daughter of Malachi Berry who was born in Greenbrier County, Va. He met a tragic death by the viciousness of wild animals, supposedly by a bear. His clothes and handkerchiefs were found, blood-stained, in a woods and he was never heard from thereafter. His widow, Barbara Loudenback Berry, died in Campaign Co., Ohio. Mary Berry, wife of the subject of this sketch, was born in Shenandoah County, Virginia March 31, 1792 and moved to Gallia County when quite young. She died January 15, 1845. The large farm of Paul Roush was just back of Cheshire. The little cemetery where the older Roushes are buried is said to have been given by Paul Roush. It is said that at one time the varoius Roush families owned all the land from the Ohio river for a mile back and as far up and down the river. All of the land where the village of Cheshire now is was embraced in these large tracts. Paul frequently visited his brother, Cornelius, in Meigs County and the other families in Mason and Meigs Counties. Some of the older members of the family in Mason County pleasantly recall his visits as full of anecdotes and fun. He lived and died in the faith of his fathers. Their ten children and their posterity follow.

1. George Roush, first child of Paul and Mary (Berry) Roush, was born in Gallia County, O. in 1811. His marriage to Elizabeth Darst was consummated in 1834. He was a farmer in Cheshire township of Gallia County where his entire life was spent. He was one of the prosperous and industrious farmers of his community and a highly esteemed citizen of his county. Here they reared their family of eight children.

    1. Nancy Roush, first child of George Roush and Elizabeth Darst, b. Sept. 8, 1836; m. Abner Gross in 1859, died at Churubusco, Ind. Aug. 8, 1922. Abner Gross, bron in Gallia County Aug. 21, 1838; d. March 24, 1911 at Churubusco, Ind. Their nine children are as follows:

    1. Ella Gross, b. Feb. 26, 1860 in Gallia County; m. Jacob Rife Nov.. 1880 in Whitley County, Ind.

        1. Pearlie Rife married Nellie Salser.

            1. Helen Rife

        2. Lawrence Rife, b. ——; m. Barbara Ables.

            1. Jessie Rife
            2. Margaret Rife

    2. Curtis Gross, b. April 11, 1862 in Gallia County; m. Eliza Fleck in Whitley County, Ind. Oct. 2, 1884.

        1. Bessie Gross, b. Dec. 11, 1885; d. Dec. 10, 1919. She m. Charles Valentine April 9, 1902.

            1. Nellie Valentine, b. Aug. 1, 1903; m. May 3, 1923 to Frank Johnson.

                1. Virgil Darwin Johnson, b. July 1, 1924 in Churubusco, Ind.

            2. Georgia Valentine, b. Sept. ——. Married Fred Blessing. Lives Churubusco, Ind.

                1. Kenneth Blessing, b. June, 1924.
                2. Meland Blessing, b. July, 1925.
                3. Garnel Blessing, b. Sept., 1926.

        2. Ed Gross, b. July 2, 1888; m. Clara Schowe, lives in Churubusco, Ind.

            1. Delbert Gross, b. June 17, 1915.
            2. Mabel Gross, b. April 10, 1917.
            3. Gerald Gross, b. Feb. 6, 1923.

3. Jasper Gross, b. Feb. 15, 1890, lives in Allen County, Route 4, Ft. Wayne, Ind.

3. Morris Gross, third child of Nancy Roush and Abner Gross, b. June 4, 1864 in Allen County, Ind.; m. Susie Switzer March 21, 1901. Lives on Route 2, Churubusco, Ind.

1. Clarence Colba Gross, b. Feb. 25, 1902; m. Hazel Marker, Aug. 15, 1925. Lives Churubusco, Ind., Route 2.

1. Thomas Aaron Gross, b. Oct. 23, 1926.

2. Erma Electa Gross, b. Sept. 27, 1904.
3. Ernest Luther Gross, b. Feb. 14, 1907.
4. Guy Eugene Gross, b. April 10, 1910.
5. Herbert Lawrence Gross, b. Feb. 20, 1912.

4. Martin Gross, fourth child of Nancy Roush and Abner Gross, b. Oct. 10, 1865; d. August 14, 1866.

5. Lydia Elizabeth Gross, fifth child of Nancy Roush and Abner Gross, b. Aug. 12, 1867; m. William H. Lock at Whitley Co., Ind. Oct. 2, 1892.

1. Flossie Lock, b. Oct. 22, 1893; m. William Dorah Easterday Nov. 5, 1919.

1. Nancy Ellen Easterday, b. Sept. 1, 1920.
2. Robert Eldon Easterday, b. June 14, 1923.

2. Stella Lock, b. Aug. 11, 1895; d. at age of three months.

3. Alice Lock, b. Sept. 8, 1896; m. William Rosenogle Dec. 28, 1911.

1. Alva Rosenogle, b. March 27, 1912.

4. Blanche Lock, b. March 16, 1899; m. Fred Shank Sept. 15, 1917.

1. Floyd Shank, b. Jan. 9, 1919.
2. Orthel Shank, b. March 23, 1923.
3. Thadd Shank, b. Nov. 21, 1925.

5. Warren Lock, b. Feb. 17, 1903; m. Louise Blum Dec. 28, 1920.

1. Wanda Lock, b. Nov. 7, 1921.

6. John Gross, sixth child of Nancy Roush and Abner Gross, b. Oct. 5, 1869 in Allen Co., Ind.; m. Erma Felger, Oct. 22, 1897. He died July 12, 1916.

1. Howard Boyd Gross, b. Oct. 18, 1898; married ———.

1. Edith Marie Gross, b. April 6, 1923.
2. John Alvin Gross, b. May 4, 1926.

2. Everette Maurice Gross, b. Jan. 31, 1901, lives at Albion, Ind., Route 4.

3. Alfred Hugo Gross, b. Jan. 20, 1903, lives at Arcola, Ind. Married ———.

1. Alfred Gross, Jr., b. Nov. 24, 1925.

4. Bernice Naomi Gross, b. May 6, 1908, lives at Albion, Ind., Route 4.

7. Mary Gross, seventh child of Nancy Roush and Abner Gross, b. Oct. 20, 1871 in Allen Co., Ind.; m. James Boggs, May 28, 1890. She died April 7, 1908.

1. Rev. Calvin H. Boggs, b. Aug. 28, 1892; m. Carrie Shoewalter, Sept. 28, 1924; lives 1424 Grant St., Beatrice, Neb.
    1. Barbara Ellen Boggs, b. June 16, 1927.
2. Goldie Boggs, b. Jan. 14, 1894; m. Arthur Priser Sept. 18, 1915, lives at Warsaw, Ind.
    1. Ruth Evelyn Priser, b. July 6, 1917.
    2. Cleo Esther Priser, b. Sept. 8, 1919.
    3. Lillian Augusta Priser, b. May 13, 1921.
    4. Donald Eugene Priser, b. Oct. 14, 1923.
    5. Mary Rose Priser, b. Sept. 18, 1925.
    6. Leo Ralph Priser, b. March 26, 1927.
3. Edna Boggs, b. June 21, 1895; m. Ben Bollinger July 1, 1917.
    1. Ruby Elmira Bollinger, b. Jan. 13, 1921.
    2. Walter Leroy Bollinger, b. May 27, 1923.
    3. Orville Jacob Bollinger, b. March 29, 1926.
4. Bertha Boggs, b. Dec. 2, 1897, lives 1607 S. California Ave., Chicago, Ill.
5. Charles Abner Boggs, fifth child of Mary Gross and James Boggs, b. Sept. 17, 1899; m. Alma Keehn, Jan. 11, 1919. Live at Union Mills, Ind.
    1. Dorothy Louise Boggs, b. March 13, 1920.
    2. Iva Marie Boggs, b. June 5, 1921.
    3. James Harvey Boggs, b. June 11, 1922.
6. Mary Estella Boggs, b. Oct. 6, 1905; d. Oct. 18, 1906.
8. William Gross, eighth child of Nancy Roush and Abner Gross, b. Nov. 25, 1873 in Allen Co., Ind., died April 1, 1916.
9. Rosa Gross, ninth child of Nancy Roush and Abner Gross, b. June 10, 1876; m. Charles Steerhoff Feb. 27, 1896. Live at 445 Crescent Ave., Huntington, Ind.
    1. Chester Steerhoff, b. June 3, 1897; m. Grace Taylor Feb. 19, 1927, address 2125 Meridian St., Ft. Wayne, Ind.
    2. Pauline Steerhoff, b. June 23, 1908.
    3. Mildred Steerhoff, b. Aug. 30, 1910.
    4. Lucille Steerhoff, b. May 12, 1912.
    5. Virginia Steerhoff, b. Feb. 27, 1915.
    6. Frances Steerhoff, b. May 5, 1921.

2. Isabelle Roush, second child of George Roush and Elizabeth Darst, b. ———— died in infancy.

3. Abner Roush, third child of George Roush and Elizabeth Darst, b. Feb. Feb. 20, 1840 in Gallia County, O.; m. Rachel Irwin in 1867. He died May 12, 1915 at his home in Cheshire Twp., Gallia Co., O. His wife died Jan. 13, 1927. Following are their four children.
    1. Jessie Roush, b. ————; m. Hettie Gordon.
        1. Lulu Roush
        2. Gordon Roush
    2. Franklin Roush, b. ————; m. Minnie Holmes.
        1. Johnnie Roush
        2. Mont Roush
        3. Raymond Roush
    3. Mary Roush, b. ————; m. Perry Bunce.
        1. Belva Bunce
        2. May Bunce

4. Ora Roush, b. ———; m. Stella Carter.
    1. Clifford Roush

4. Mary Roush, fourth child of George Roush and Elizabeth Darst, b. Oct. 26, 1842 in Gallia Co., O.; m. Sept. 5, 1861 to Martin Coughenour. Mary Roush died Nov. 19, 1927 and her husband died Aug. 30, 1922. They reared a family of eight children.

    1. Elizabeth Coughenour, b. March 4, 1862; m. Lawrence Hix; d. Nov. 28, 1895. He died March 1, 1895. They have eight children only two of whom are given.

        1. Edith Hix, first child of Elizabeth Coughenour and Lawrence Hix, b. Nov. 28, 1885; m. Blain Ralph. They reared eight children.
            1. Gladys Ralph, b. Feb. 9, 1902.
            2. Forest Ralph, b. April 23, 1905; d. June 18, 1918.
            3. Lawrence Ralph, b. May 23, 1907; d. June 18, 1918. Forest and Ralph both met death in an old coal bank.
            4. Kenneth Ralph
            5. Lucille Ralph
            6. Maxwell Ralph
            7. James Ralph
            8. Virginia Ralph

        2. Walla Hix, b. Oct. 16, 1889; m. Grace Taylor, March 9, 1910. Live at Cheshire, O.
            1. Grover Hix, b. March 11, 1911.

    2. Elmore Coughenour, second child of Mary Roush and Martin Coughenour, b. March 15, 1865 in Cheshire Twp., Gallia Co., O.; m. Cora Malaby. Live at Irwin, O.

        1. Millie Coughenour, b. ———; m. Ross Goldsberry. Live at Akron, O.
            1. Daughter

        2. Nellie Coughenour, b. Aug. 18, 1895; m. Milton Parthener, June, 1914. He died in 1921 and Nellie Coughenour then married Fred Sibert of Columbus, O.
            1. Irene Parthener
            2. George Elmore Parthener
            3. Charles Parthener

        3. Ella Coughenour, b. Dec. 27, 1899; m. Howard Hibbert of Springfield, O.
            1. Betty Ann Hibbert

    3. Isaiah Coughenour, third child of Mary Roush and Martin Coughenour, b. July 10, 1868; m. Nancy Rife Oct. 3, 1893. She died Nov. 13, 1902 and he then married Nora Rife Dec., 1904 and she died Nov. 8, 1926. Address Addison Twp., Gallia County, O.

    4. Lillie Coughenour, fourth child of Mary Roush and Martin Coughenour, b. Jan. 2, 1871; m. George McCarty Feb. 9, 1890. He died Aug. 21, 1927.

        1. Harley McCarty, b. Dec. 17, 1890; m. Emma Lee and live at West Jefferson, O.
            1. Louise McCarty, b. Sept. 12, 1912.
            2. Genevieve McCarty
            3. Alfred McCarty
            4. Charles McCarty

2. Amel McCarty, b. Aug. 3, 1892; m. Idah Arthurs May 21, 1920. Live Rosedale, Madison Co., O.

    1. Virginia McCarty
    2. James McCarty
    3. Donald McCarty

3. Mark McCarty, b. Nov. 27, 1895; m. Helen Davis May 31, 1924. Live at 1230½ W. Pleasant St., Springfield, O. Have no children.

4. Ross McCarty, fourth child of Lillie Coughenour and George McCarty, was b. July 31, 1900; m. Mary Lunas, Feb. 9, 1920.

    1. Junior McCarty
    2. Robert McCarty
    3. Helen McCarty

5. Dollie Coughenour, fifth child of Mary Roush and Martin Coughenour, b. Jan. 2, 1873; d. March, 1898.

6. Dillie Coughenour, sixth child of Mary Roush and Martin Coughenour, b. June 20, 1875; m. Howard Rife, June 5, 1895. Live at Addison Twp., Gallia County, O.

    1. Iva Belle Rife, b. April 16, 1896.

    2. Herbert Raymond Rife, b. July 8, 1898; m. Virginia Shively, March 30, 1918.

        1. Hazel May Rife, b. May 8, 1919; d. Feb. 8, 1923.
        2. Mary Kathryn Rife, b. Aug. 13, 1920.
        3. Ray Calvin Rife, b. March 21, 1924.
        4. Wanita Faye Rife, b. June 11, 1925.

    3. Joseph Martin Rife, b. March 31, 1903; m. Rena Lewis in 1924.

        1. Sarah Margaret Rife, b. May 23, 1925.
        2. Billy Pearl Rife, b. Sept. 7, 1926.

    4. Fannie Rife, b. Jan. 17, 1906; m. Dell Rulen May 4, 1926, live at Gallipolis Ferry, W. Va.

    5. Georgia Fern Rife, b. Dec. 1, 1908.

7. Marlow Coughenour, seventh child of Mary Roush and Martin Coughenour, b. Nov. 9, 1877; m. Jessie Harding in 1894. Live at Milford Center, Ohio.

    1. Guy Coughenour, b. May 7, 1895; m. Edythe Perry Sept., 1919.

        1. Audrey Louise Coughenour, b. March 17, 1923.
        2. Wanda Jean Coughenour, b. Aug. 2, 1926.

    2. Blanche Coughenour, b. March 1, 1898; m. Charles Davis and he died in 1926. She married her second husband, Frank Wilson, Sept. 14, 1927. Live Milford Center, O.

        1. Helen Davis
        2. Virginia Davis

    3. Mary Coughenour, b. ———, 1904; m. Roy Meyer April 4, 1926, live in Columbus, O.

    4. Lewis Coughenour, b. Oct. 6, 1909.

    5. Francis Coughenour, b. Nov. 8, 1911.

    6. Teddy Coughenour, b. April 11, 1918.

    7. Charles Coughenour, b. 1919; d. Feb., 1923.

8. Ellen Coughenour, eighth child of Mary Roush and Martin Coughenour, b. Nov. 25, 1881; m. James Harper Ables in 1901. Live at Granville, O., R. 1.
    1. Flossie Ables, b. June 1, 1902.
    2. Georgia Ables, b. Feb. 22, 1904; m. Edgar Good, Utica, O.
        1. Georgia Elmira Good
        2. Edgar Junior Good
        3. Cecil Dale Good
    3. Everette Ables, b. March 21, 1906.
    4. Sadie Ables, b. ———, 1908.
    5. Odrea Ables, b. ———, 1910.
    6. Margaret Ables, b. ———, 1912.
    7. Ralph Ables, b. April, 1915.
    8. Virginia Ables, b. ———, 1918.
    9. James Ables, b. March, 1923.

5. Newton Roush, fifth child of George Roush and Elizabeth Darst, b. April 27, 1845; d. Sept. 2, 1919 at his home in Middleport, O. He served in the Civil War. Married Cynthia Colwell. They were the parents of six children.
    1. Hattie Roush, b. ———; m. Mr. Strausbaugh.
        1. Linnie Strausbaugh, b. ——— ——; m. Mr. Cross of Springfield, O.
    2. Hollis Roush
    3. Loshia Roush, b. ———; m. George Parker. Lives at Marietta, O.
    4. Cora Roush, b. ———; m. Donald Hodge. Lives at San Francisco, Calif.
    5. Alonzo Roush, b. ———; drowned in Ohio River near Cheshire, O. several years ago.
    6. Millie Roush, b. ———, 1881; m. Troy Pickens. Lives at Middleport, O.

6. Perry Roush, sixth child of George Roush and Elizabeth Darst, b. Sept. 30, 1848 in Gallia County, O.; m. Lovicia Lee.
    1. Orestes Roush, b. 1868; m. Lottie Vance. They were the parents of eight children. Live in Cheshire Twp., Gallia Co., O.
        1. Lester Roush, b. Oct. 21, 1894; m. Mazie Darst.
            1. Ethel Roush
            2. Genevieve Roush
        2. Golda Roush, b. March —, 1898; m. Bryan Creemeens.
            1. Ruby Creemeens
        3. Irene Roush, b. ———, 1900; m. Earl Grapes.
            1. Robert Earl Grapes
        4. James Roush, b. Oct., 1904.
        5. Lloyd Roush, b. April 1, 1907.
        6. Florence Roush, b. Oct. 23, 1909.
        7. Leona Roush, b. 1912.
        8. Alva Roush, b. 1915.

7. Louisa Roush, seventh child of George Roush and Elizabeth Darst, b. Sept. 22, 1852 in Gallia County, O.; m. Sylvester Rife, April 11, 1870, d. Dec. 11, 1912.

    1. Mina Rife, b. ———; m. Oliver Roush.

        1. Sterling Roush, b. ———; m. Ora Baker, Addison, O.

        2. Downing Roush, b. ———; m. Lettie Swisher. Live at Middleport, O.

            1. Betty Jo Roush
            2. Elma Jean Roush

        3. Vernie Roush

        4. Lillieth Roush, b. ———; m. Charles Francis, Gallipolis, O.

        5. Ted Roush, b. ———; m. Mildred First, Addison, O.

            1. One Child

        6. Wendell Roush, sixth child of Mina Rife and Oliver Roush.

        7. Ruth Roush, b. ———; m. Ray Turley.

8. Dillie Roush, eighth child of George Roush and Elizabeth Darst, b. July 22, —— in Cheshire Twp.; Gallia County, O.; married Ben Yeauger. Were parents of three children.

    1. Celesta Yeauger, b. ———; m. George Yeauger.

        1. Garnet, b. ———; m. John Danner, Galion, O.

        2. Wade Yeauger, b. ———; m. Flora King.

            1. Naomi Yeauger

        2. Leverette Yeauger, b. ———; m. Annie Damer, lives in Youngstown, O.

        3. Edythe Yeauger, b. ——; m. John Groves. Live in Cheshire, O.

            1. Narcia Groves
            2. Vivian Groves
            3. Norma Groves
            4. Louise Groves
            5. Junior Groves

2. Moses Roush, second child of Paul and Mary (Berry) Roush, was born in Cheshire Township, Gallia County, Ohio May 3, 1813; m. Sarah Strickler of West Virginia in 1836. She was b. April 2, 1814; d. Feb. 12, 1892. She comes from the well known Strickler family of Virginia, now prominent in and around Harrisonburg, which traces back to Zurich, Switzerland. From there they came to William Penn's colony about 1700.①

    He d. Aug. 3, 1908 At an early date he left the Roush settlement of Cheshire and went a few miles back in the county to Morgan Township to what is now known as the Eno Neighborhood. He soon became one of the most prosperous and best known farmers of his township. He owned and operated a large farm in this community and reared his large family, all of whom were honorable and religious citizens of their native county. They were leaders in their community in the pioneer development of religious and educational institutions. Their posterity has always maintained that leadership until they have today one of the most desirable rural communities in which to live that is to be found in the country.

①For complete data on the Strickler, Rothgeb and Shaver families see *Massanutten, Settled by the Pennsylvania Pilgrim*, by Henry M. Strickler by the publishers of this volume. These three families, the author says, came from the same pilgrim army and about the same time.

1. Leander Roush, b. March 10, 1837 in Morgan Township, Gallia, O.; m. Mary Catharine Ward April 20, 1862. He d. June 6, 1916. He succeeded as a farmer in the community of his birth. They repose in the Miller cemetery near his parents.

    1. Marion Denver Roush, b. ———; d. Mch. 7, 1882, buried on the old home farm.

    2. Mariah Roush, b. ———; d. Mch. 2, 1882, buried in the Miller cemetery.

    3. Emory Roush, b. ——; m. Nora Welsh. He is a mechanic in Wellston, Ohio, where they reared their family.

        1. Garnet Roush, b. June 6, 1906.
        2. Delbert Roush

2. Joseph Roush, b. Nov. 1, 1838; m. Mary Jane Colwell Oct. 28, 1860. She was b. Sept. 14, 1844. She d. May 30, 1903; he d. Oct. 24, 1914. He was a soldier in the Federal Army during the War. He distinguished himself as a farmer in Gallia County. The Poplar Ridge Cemetery is the place of their burial.

    1. Laura Ellen Roush, b. ———; m. Scott Lathem. She d. Mch. 8, 1882. They repose in the Wiseman cemetery of Eno.

        1. Clark Lathem, b. ———; m. Leona ———.

        2. Lottie Lathem, b. ———; m. Elmer Conkle. He was b. ———; d. Feb. 9, 1919.

            1. Clark Conkle

        2. Homer Conkle, b. ———; m. Zetta Boon. They live on Clarksdale Ave., Detroit, Mich.

        3. Samuel Conkle, b. ———; m. Mildred Kerr. They live on a farm near Marion, Ohio.

            1. Elmer Weldon Conkle

        4. Wade Conkle, fourth child of Elmer and Lottie Conkle, resides at 566 Thompson Street, Marion, Ohio.

        5. Kerr Conkle lives in Springfield, O.

        6. Lenore Conkle lives in Marion, O.

        7. Wallace Conkle lives in Springfield, O.

        8. James Conkle lives in Springfield, O.

        9. Eugene Conkle lives in Marion, Ohio.

    2. John Roush, second child of Joseph and Mary Roush, b. Oct. 5, 18—; m. Allie Thaxton. She d. Feb. 5, 1895. He is a successful farmer in the Eno community.

        1. Otho Roush, deceased.

        2. Garnet Roush, b. Sept. 27, 1893; m. Chester Rupe Apr. 12, 1911. He was born Apr. 12, 1887. He was a merchant in Eno for many years. He was a member of the Masonic Lodge and of the Eno Methodist Episcopal Church, in which faith he was baptized by the writer. He d. Oct. 4, 1924. Reposes in the Robinson cemetery at Eno. She continues the merchandise business and lives in Eno, where she is educating her children.

            1. Lola Mae Rupe, b. Oct. 4, 1911, student.

            2. Virginia Loraine Rupe, b. Oct. 3, 1919.

3. Zelinda Roush, b. Nov. 1, 1865; m. John Freshcorn on March 9, 1894. He was b. Feb. 19, 1870. Their home was at Vinton, Gallia County, Ohio, where she d. Feb. 22, 1926. Funeral in charge of the writer of these notes.

    1. Monnie Freshcorn, b. April 22, 1895; m. Clarence Swick Dec. 2, 1910. He was b. Aug. 22, 1892. They reside in Marion, Ohio.

        1. Dorothy Hortense Swick, b. Nov. 5, 1911.
        2. Elizabeth Ruth Swick, b. Oct. 6, 1913.
        3. Kerr Elden Swick, b. Oct. 24, 1915.
        4. Harold Everett Swick, b. Oct. 21, 1919.

    2. Lester Dale Freshcorn, b. Aug. 11, 1900; m. Helen McCalla July 27, 1926, Rev. R. T. Stimmel of the First Methodist Episcopal Church of Ironton officiating. She was b. Sept. 9, 1905. Both were teachers, in which profession he is now engaged in Chesapeake, Ohio. He is a graduate of Rio Grande College. He is a sustaining member of the Roush Family Association.

    3. Katharine Leanna Freshcorn, b. Mch. 19, 1902; m. Harper Vanden Dec. 24, 1920. He was b. Sept. 10, 1898. They live in Middleport, Ohio.

    4. Laurice Doyle Freshcorn, b. Aug. 23, 1907.

4. James Roush, fourth child of Joseph and Mary Roush, b. Mch. 2, 1868; m. Louie Ferguson June 16, 1889. She was b. Jan. 11, 1870 near Porter, Ohio. He is a distinguished farmer in Gallia County, owning a large and fertile farm at Mills Station. He is of the democratic political faith, which party has honored him by the office of Commissioner of his county.

    1. May Roush, first child of James and Louie (Ferguson) Roush, b. Jan. 6, 1891; d. Oct. 18, 1894.

    2. Mabel Roush, b. Oct. 7, 1894; m. Thomas Davidson Dec. 25, 1914. She died Feb. 12, 1920. Their home was at Rutland, Ohio.

        1. Alwilda Davidson, b. June 15, 1916.
        2. Louise Davidson, b. Feb. 2, 1918.

    3. Valley Roush, b. May 3, 1902; m. Frank Hollingshead Jan. 1, 1921. They are to be addressed at Gallipolis.

        1. James Roush Hollingshead, b. Nov. 3, 1922.

    4. Florence Roush, b. Dec. 22, 1906; m. Elwood Trainer July 27, 1906. He was b. Feb. 25, 1901. She was a teacher in the public schools of her native county. They now live in Oak Hill, Ohio.

5. Alwilda Roush, b. Dec. 26, 1875; m. Elza Rupe Feb. 12, 1899. He was b. Feb. 5, 1875. He was a merchant in Eno and now operates his farm in this neighborhood. He has been for years one of the most active workers in the Masonic Lodge in his native county. The family is affiliated with the local Methodist Episcopal church.

    1. Grace Omi Rupe, b. Feb. 16, 1906; d. Jan. 28, 1910.

3. Mary Roush, third child of Moses and Sarah (Strickler) Roush, b. Mch. 25, 1840; m. Martin Lutz May 30, 1857. He d. Nov. 1, 1876. She d. Dec. 9, 1921. They repose in the Miller cemetery of Morgan Township.

1. Amelia Lutz, b. July 12, 1859; m. Thomas Denney Jan. 12, 1879. He was b. July 6, 1855. They are prosperous farmers in the Eno community, where they are affiliated with the Methodist Episcopal church. They had no children of their own but were all parents could be to a boy, James Simms, whom they reared to manhood and who is now married and resides near them with one child, Vera.

2. John Lutz, b. Oct., 1861. He now lives in Ironton, Ohio.

3. Charlotte Lutz, b. Jan. 18, 1864; m. Samuel Lawless. They have a family of six children and live at Gallipolis, Ohio.

4. Maggie Lutz, b. Mch. 25, 1865; m. Brinton Chambers Sept. 17, 1921. They are to be addressed in Ironton, Ohio.

4. Barbara Mahala Roush, b. Jan. 25, 1842; m. Daniel Ward Feb. 5, 1860. She d. Feb. 22, 1862.

1. Roma Ward, b. ———; m. August Hawk.

1. Roy George Hawk, b. Feb. 22, 1909; d. Jan. 11, 1910.

5. Charlotte Roush, b. Apr. 22, 1844; m. John Darst Dec. 30, 1860. He was b. Jan. 14, 1838; d. Dec. 24, 1908. (For the Darst Family see Chapter VIII George, Jacob, John, Ephraim E.) She d. Feb. 2, 1927. He enlisted in 18th Ohio Battery Aug., 1862 and served to the close of the war. They lie buried in the Robinson cemetery near Eno.

1. Sarah Elnor Darst, b. Jan. 16, 1862; d. Oct. 3, 1865, buried in the Pleasant Hill cemetery in Indiana.

2. Mary Addie Darst, b. Mch. 12, 1867; m. Sumner McHaffie Oct. 23, 1890. He was b. April 29, 1865 in Seneca County at Fostoria, Ohio. They are to be addressed at Fostoria, Ohio.

1. Neva McHaffie, b. Oct. 12, 1892 at Langsville, Ohio; m. Sterling Graves Nov. 16, 1910. He was b. Mch. 27, 1889. They live in Fostoria, Ohio.

1. Charlotte Lalelia Graves, b. July 18, 1911.
2. Sumner Lowell Graves, b. Dec. 7, 1917.
3. Donald Earl Graves, b. Jan. 28, 1920.

2. Florence E. McHaffie, b. May 24, 1896; m. Harry Sager Mch. 26, 1918. He was b. Nov. 7, 1897. They live in Tiffin, Ohio.

1. Helen Margaret Sager, b. July 2, 1919.
2. Miriam Credora Sager, b. July 29, 1921.
3. Harry Sager, Jr., b. July 15, 1923.

3. Lloyd Jonathan McHaffie, b. Dec. 24, 1898; m. Hazel Hale Aug. 5, 1925. She was b. Mch. 11, 1904. They are to be addressed at Fostoria, Ohio.

4. Sumner Nash McHaffie, b. Jan. 19, 1902; m. Laura Rouser Oct. 31, 1920. She was b. Oct. 2, 1898. They live in Fostoria.

1. Thelma Lucille McHaffie, b. Sept. 24, 1922.
2. Doyle Eugene McHaffie, b. May 5, 1925.
3. Joyce Eilene McHaffie, b. Oct. 29, 1926.

5. Clifford Croker McHaffie, b. June 22, 1904; m. Alma Louck July 3, 1925. She was b. Sept. 9, 1903. They live at Bloomdale, Ohio.

1. Donna Jean McHaffie, b. July 4, 1926.

6. Mabel Esther McHaffie, b. June 13, 1906.

3. Elmer Darst, b. Nov. 19, 1869; m. Lydia Tuckerman Sept. 16, 1896. She was b. Aug. 7, 1874. They live on a good farm near Rutland, Ohio, where they have reared their family.

    1. Evelyn Darst, b. Aug. 12, 1897; m. Worthy Tate Feb. 28, 1917. He was b. Oct. 5, 1895. They live on a farm in Cheshire Township in Gallia Co.

        1. Clarice Lenore Tate, b. Oct. 12, 1918.
        2. Donald Dayton Tate, b. May 6, 1920.
        3. Charles Edgar Tate, b. Dec. 27, 1921.
        4. Gerald Morrow Tate, b. July 22, 1923.
        5. Maxie Eloise Tate, b. June 11, 1925.
        6. Lydia Viola Tate, b. July 20, 1927.

    2. Dayton Darst, b. Sept. 17, 1899; m. Rosa Nell Jack Nov. 14, 1921. She was b. Aug. 24, 1923. He is a farmer near Rutland, O.

        1. Darrell Darst, b. Feb. 22, 1923.
        2. May Eileen Darst, b. June 20, 1924.
        3. Radleigh Drexel Darst, b. July 26, 1926.

4. Dora Darst, b. Aug. 3, 1872; m. John McCleish Mch. 27, 1895, b. Jan. 13, 1872. He is a merchant in Porter, Ohio where he is one of the most prominent citizens. They have been members of the Campaign Baptist church for many years.

    1. Clair McCleish, b. Feb. 17, 1896; m. Evelena Russell May 3, 1917. She was b. May 21, 1899. They live at Canal Winchester, Ohio.

        1. Evelyn McCleish, b. Sept. 14, 1918.
        2. Virginia McCleish, b. April 30, 1922.
        3. Corwin McCleish, b. Oct. 20, 1923.

    2. Elbert McCleish, b. Dec. 6, 1903. He is a graduate of the Bidwell High School, and a Commercial College, is now in business in Cincinnati, Ohio.

5. Minnie Darst, b. Aug. 3, 1875; m. Frank Palmer of Eno Apr. 17, 1898. He was b. Aug. 9, 1872. He has been a strong advocate of better schools and was influential in establishing the fine Rural High School of their community. He is farmer and salesman. This family is prominent in the local Methodist church.

    1. Marie Palmer, b. Nov. 24, 1898; m. Maurice Thomas March 22, 1916. He was b. Mch. 26, 1897. He is principal of High School.

        1. Stanley Raymond Thomas, b. Jan. 16, 1921.
        2. Dorothy Louise Thomas, b. Oct. 25, 1925.

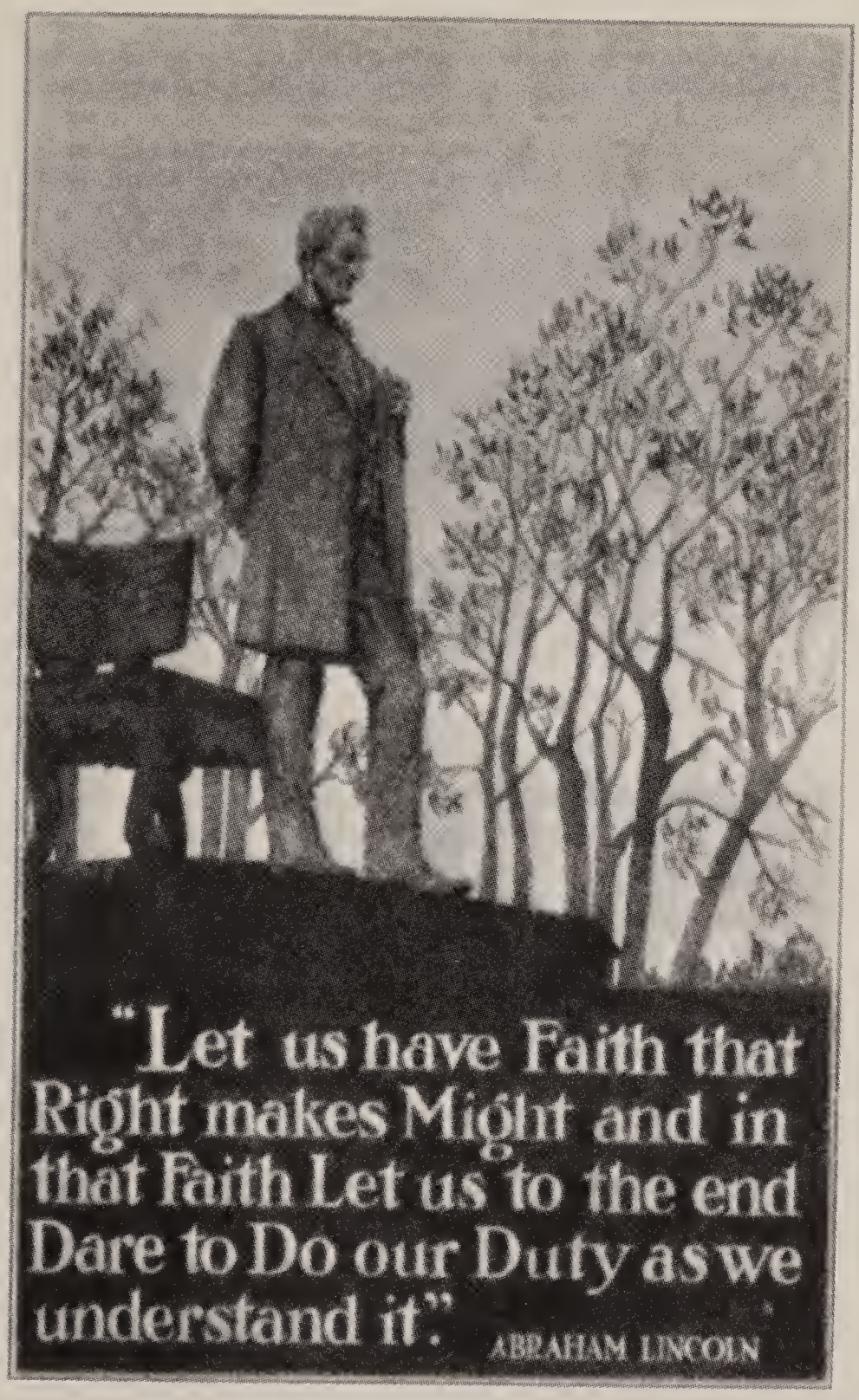
    2. Jessie Palmer, b. Nov. 13, 1900. She has done much work in connection with this volume and others of the Jacob Roush line.

    3. Ruth Palmer, b. Aug. 17, 1902, graduated from the Bidwell High School.

    4. Raymond Palmer, b. Aug. 4, 1906.

    5. Donald Palmer, b. Oct. 7, 1910, student in local High School.

    6.-7. Selmer Wade and Delmer Wayne Palmer, b. Jan. 17, 1919.



6. Everett Darst, b. Mch. 25, 1879; m. Birdie Hood Nov. 23, 1898. She was b. April 11, 1880. He is a carpenter in Canton, Ohio, where they now live.

    1. Roscoe Darst, b. Sept. 16, 1899 near Cheshire, Ohio.
    2. Luther Darst, b. April 11, 1901.
    3. Ethel Darst, b. Mch. 8, 1903; m. Floyd Bardwell Aug. 19, 1923. He was b. Aug. 5, 1903. They live in Cleveland, O.

        1. Vivian Bardwell, b. Mch. 11, 1924.

6. John Roush, sixth child of Moses and Sarah Strickler Roush, b. Jan. 17, 1846; m. Lucinda Brown July 20, 1872. She was b. Oct. 25, 1854; d. Feb. 15, 1905. He was a soldier in the Civil War. (For his service see Chapter III, Civil War Service.) It is a coincidence worthy of mention that his home, like that of his great-grandfather Jacob, has always been

a home for ministers. His home is near the Methodist Episcopal Church of Eno, where he holds his membership. He has stood uncompromisingly for all things righteous. He has travelled extensively and has a large circle of friends and acquaintances. In spite of the handicap caused by a wound in the war, he has been a successful financier and now lives in one of the charmingly beautiful rural homes of his community. He married for his second wife Emma Baker, who is an ideal wife and home-maker. Her genial hospitality renders their home attractive to their many friends. The children are by the first wife. He is a Life member of the *Roush Family Association*.

1. Rosa Roena Roush, b. Jan. 1, 1874; m. Clarence Barnes Dec. 27, 1893. He was b. Jan. 11, 1869. They live near Langsville, O.

    1. Grace Barnes, b. Apr. 16, 1896; m. Floyd Thomas June 25, 1917. He was b. Sept., 1892. They live in Wilkinsburg, Pa.

        1. Kermit Thomas, b. July 2, 1918.
        2. James Thomas, b. Mch. 29, 1925.

    2. Mildred Barnes, b. Dec. 12, 1900; m. Jack Heiser Oct. 1, 1924. He was b. Aug. 1, 1894. They live in Akron, Ohio.

        1. Bettie Fay Heiser, b. May 1, 1926.

    3. Paul Barnes, b. 1913.

2. Martin Roush, second child of John and Lucinda Brown Roush, b. Nov. 18, 1876; m. Leona Johnson. They live in Akron, Ohio.

3. Thomas Roush, b. Aug. 13, 1879; m. Maude Alexander. They live in Toledo, Ohio.

    1. Katherine Roush, b. 1914.

4. Floyd Roush, b. Sept. 29, 1885; m. Jessie Ward Aug. 19, 1906. She was b. July 8, 1887. They live on a farm near Marion, Ohio.

    1. Auta Roush, b. Jan. 14, 1907; m. Carl Flinchbaugh Aug. 11, 1926. He was b. June 18, 1905. Their home is in Marion, Ohio.

        1. Virginia May Flinchbaugh, b. Mch. 13, 1927.

    2. Francis Roush, b. Feb. 5, 1915.

5. Stanley Roush, b. Nov. 2, 1894; m. Della Grube Nov. 3, 1924. She was b. July 2, 1899. He is in business in Gallipolis, Ohio.

    1. Emma Jane Roush, b. Oct. 2, 1925.

7. Paul Roush, seventh child of Moses and Sarah Strickler Roush, b. July 28, 1847; m. Harriett Hutchinson Nov. 16, 1867. She was b. Apr. 30, 18—. He died Aug. 17, 1925. He was a successful farmer near Eno, and was a member of the local Methodist Episcopal church. He reposes in the Robinson cemetery.

    1. Luria Roush, b. 1870; m. William Root.

        1. Leo Root, b. 1895.

    2. Elza Roush, b. 1872; m. Cora Gould 1893. She was b. Aug. 6, 1874; d. July 22, 1921. They lived on a farm near Patriot, Gallia Co., Ohio.

        1. Ellen Roush, b. ——; m. ——— Domby.

            1. Gladys Domby
            2. Pearl Domby
            3. Cora Domby

2. Fred Roush
3. Jessie Roush
4. Homer Roush
5. Myrtle Roush
6. Charles Roush
7. Grace Roush

3. Willie Roush, b. 1874, now operates the home farm at Eno.

4. Minnie Roush, b. Nov. 28, 1876; m. Thomas Landen Dec. 17, 1903. He was b. Aug. 18, 1872. Their home is in Marion, O.

5. Demira Roush, b. Dec. 1, 1881; m. Wesley Huebner Nov. 23, 1910. He was b. Dec. 23, 1884. They live in Marion.

   1. Milton Huebner, b. Mch. 10, 1913.

6. Edna Roush, b. 1893; m. Floyd Baker. They live in New Lexington, Ohio.

   1. Walter Baker, b. 1915.
   2. Raymond Baker, b. 1921.
   3. Claude Baker, b. 1924.

8. Gideon Roush, eighth son of Moses and Sarah Strickler Roush, b. Nov. 3, 1849; m. Fannie Knopp Oct. 24, 1874. She d. July 27, 1920.

   1. Mildred Roush, b. 1875; m. ——— Godfrey. He is now deceased. She married for her second husband Delos Lamb Apr. 17, 1912. They live in Columbus, Ohio, where he is in business. He was born Sept. 17, 1872.

   2.-3. Marcus and Maurice Roush, b. 1876; Maurice d. 1877. Marcus m. Nellie Wiseman Dec. 24, 1903. He is an automobile mechanic in Columbus, O.

   4. Maude Roush, b. April 30, 1882.

9. George Roush, ninth child of Moses and Sarah (Strickler) Roush, was b. in Morgan Township of Gallia County June 30, 1851. On October 23, 1873 he was united in marriage to Nancy Darst. (For the Darst history see George, Jacob, John, Ephraim E. of Chapter VIII.) The ceremony was read in the home of the officiating minister near Rutland in Meigs County, Ohio. Most of their married life has been spent on their favorite farm in the Eno community. They enjoyed the rare pleasure of celebrating their Golden Wedding in this home on Sunday, October 23, 1923. The writer was present and addressed the happy assembly. Their joy was made full by the presence of all of their children and their families. All had grown to manhood and womanhood. All were religious, prosperous, industrious, and all were with them again. It was mentioned that just thirty-five years ago his parents had observed their golden wedding in a similar manner in the same home. Their six children were present; also sixteen grandchildren, three great-grandchildren, ten nieces, eight nephews, two brothers of Mr. Roush, one brother and one sister of Mrs. Roush, and many more distant relatives.

   He typifies the stern character, the wise counsel, the unassuming yet strong personality and congenial friendliness of the older Roushes. He has never turned the borrower away nor has he ever lost money by accommodating them. His friendship was never denied to one in need. Many are his friends and few his enemies. His interests are as wide and varied as the needs of the people of his acquaintance. Any worthy cause that is in need has his support.

   From him the writer first conceived the idea of investigating the relationship of the various branches of this venerable family. His



The Late David Delbert Roush
and Wife Artie White

encouragement and support have continued thruout the years of this laborious task.

The wife was born of another Shenandoah family August 15, 1852 and has been a worthy companion matching the fine qualities of the subject of this sketch. He is a Donor Member of the *Roush Family Association*. Their six children are as follows:

1. Hollis Roush, b. Dec. 15, 1874; m. Belle Gordon Dec. 15, 1895. She was b. May 18, 1875. They are the parents of five children.
    1. Max Roush, b. 1896.
    2. Nettie Roush, b. 1898; m. Ira Swisher.
        1. Virginia Swisher, b. 1920.
        2. Gerald Swisher, b. 1922.
        3. Lucille Swisher, b. 1925.
    3. Merle Roush, b. 1904.
    4. Neal Roush, b. 1908.
    5. Gordon Roush, b. 1914.

2. David Delbert Roush, b. Sept. 20, 1877, was joined in holy wedlock with Artie White Dec. 18, 1904. He was a farmer of very unusual ability. He rapidly accumulated property and money until he was one of the wealthiest farmers of his county. His tragic death occurred on Friday morning of October 24, 1924. The following account will speak for itself and is given in full because of the uniqueness of the whole situation.

(From the Gallia Times)

Following only a few days' illness, David D. Roush, one of the best known citizens of Gallia county, passed away Friday morning, October 24, 1924, at his home between Porter and Eno. His sudden death came as a great shock to his family and friends, and his taking away was a distinct loss to the entire county.

All his adult life had been spent in farming. He was progressive and industrious, and his fine large farm is a testimonial to these qualities. As a citizen he was always deeply interested in movements which had for their objective civic betterment, and his voice and influence will be greatly missed.

As a testimonial of the high esteem in which he was held his funeral services at the family home Sunday afternoon had probably the largest attendance of any like service ever held in Gallia county. The number of automobiles present totalled 480 and the number of persons in attendance ran more than 2,000. The funeral discourse and religious exercises were conducted by Rev. L. L. Roush of Rutland, and the Rose Commandery, Knights Templar, of Gallipolis conducted ritualistic exercises at the home and at Clark's cemetery, where interment was made by Undertaker Butler. During the services, a male quartet sang several beautiful hymns.

A brief sketch of the life of Mr. Roush was read by the minister at the beginning of the services, as follows:

MEMORIAL

David Delbert Roush, son of George and Nancy Roush, was born in Addison township, Gallia County, Ohio, September 20, 1877, and departed this life at his home in the early morning of October 24, 1924, aged 47 years, 1 month and 4 days.

On December 18, 1904, he was united in marriage to Miss Artie White, to which union were born two children, Margaret Pearle, sixteen, and Wendell, ten, both of whom survive their father.

While in Spring Valley, Minn., 24 years ago he united with the Methodist Episcopal Church, and soon after his return to this neighborhood he transferred his membership to the Eno Methodist Episcopal church, of which he has always been a strong, moving spirit. Active in leadership, hard at work, ready to pay to promote the work of Christian brotherhood in his church and in his community seems ever to have been his motive. In keeping with man's deepening conviction of the age his chief concern was whether he was a real brother of men; and to the fulfillment of this ideal he served with unflagging spirit and tireless energy until one morning "like a swift fleeing meteor, a fast flying cloud," his spirit took its flight to the zenith of the starlit sky under which he had so ardently labored.

Active in social life he was a member of the following orders: Subordinate and Pomona Grange; Order of the American Mechanics; Odd Fellows; Modern Woodmen; Daughters of America; Eastern Star of which he was a Past Patron; and of the various Masonic bodies, Blue Lodge, Chapter, Council, Commandery, Scottish Rite and Shrine.

Of Brother Roush it can be said that he was a living, moving force in the community in which he lived; in church, in lodge, in social activities, in school and community improvements he could be counted on as ready to lead, work or pay. There was something in the core of his being that made him a separate unit in the mass of men. He was an active spirit. The esteem in which he was held by the citizens of the county has recently been shown by their preferential choice to official duty.

"Life's labor done, as sinks the clay,
Light from its load the spirit flies,
While heaven and earth combine to say
How blest the righteous when he dies."

To mourn their loss he leaves a wife, two children, a father and mother; four brothers, Hollis, Don and Earl, all of Columbus, Ohio, and Maurice of this community, and a sister, Mrs. Maggie Gordon of Cheshire, Ohio; many other relatives and a wide circle of friends.

"I can not say, and I will not say
That he is dead.—He is just away."

In his loss the country is deprived of one of its noblest citizens, the county loses one of its most alert men and the family a faithful and loving husband and father, and in the community a place is vacant that can not be filled.

"With a cheery smile and a wave of the hand
He has wandered to an unknown land,
And left us dreaming how very fair
It need must be, since he is there."

The attendance was so large that comparatively few persons could hear the remarks of Rev. Roush, and by special request The Gallia Times printed them in their entirety.

The children of David D. and Artie (White) Roush are:

1. Margaret Pearl, b. Aug. 16, 1908, graduated from Bidwell School 1926, attended Ohio Wesleyan 1926-'27. On Oct. 17, 1927 she was joined in marriage to Harlin Skidmore. He is a student in Rio Grande College.

2. Wendell Roush, b. June 24, 1914.

3. Maurice Roush, b. August 4, 1880, was the second child of George W. and Nancy Roush. He was united in marriage to Melissa Gordon Aug. 21, 1898. She was b. July 10, 1881. Their farm adjoins that of his parents. He is an active citizen of his community and in church and fraternal circles.

    1. Glenn Roush, b. May 20, 1899; m. Jennie Lawless Aug. 21, 1920. She was b. May 24, 1900. They live in Lockbourne, Ohio.

        1. Harry Roush, b. May 28, 1921.
        2. Reba Roush, b. Dec. 21, 1924.

    2. Myrtle Roush, b. Feb. 25, 1901. Graduated from Bidwell High School and the Normal College Course at Ohio University. She specialized in primary teaching, which position she successfully filled until her marriage to Luther Goetting Dec. 24, 1926. He is a graduate of Rio Grande College and by profession a teacher—High School principal.

    3. George Roush, b. Jan. 1, 1903; m. Iscah Foos Feb. 23, 1926. She was b. May 24, 1901. They live at Marion, O.; Route 1.

        1. Dorothy Helen Roush, b. Mch. 20, 1927.

    4. Madge Roush, b. Apr. 21, 1905, graduated from high school and was a student in nursing in Holzer Hospital at Gallipolis at the time of her marriage to William Frazier Sept. 17, 1926.

        1. Joseph Frazier, b. June 29, 1927.

    5. Gerald Roush, b. May 18, 1908; d. Aug. 23, 1909.

    6. Lucille Roush, b. Sept. 6, 1911, a student.

4. Maggie Roush, fourth child of George W. and Nancy Roush, b. June 24, 1882; m. John Gordon Sept. 21, 1898. He was b. June 28, 1879 and d. Feb. 3, 1918. He was merchant on Poplar Ridge of Gallia County.

    1. Carl Gordon, b. July 2, 1899.

    2. Paul Gordon, b. July 30, 1905; m. Candice Swisher Dec. 6, 1924.

        1. Naomi Gordon, b. July 27, 1925.
        2. Paul Gordon, Jr., b. Aug. 22, 1927.

5. Don Roush, b. Aug. 24, 1884; m. May Lamp March 16, 1908. They are residents of Columbus, Ohio.

    1. Earnest Roush, b. 1913.
    2. Donald Roush, b. 1915.
    3. Mary Helen Roush, b. 1921.
    4. Edwin Roush, b. 1923.

6. Earl Roush, b. Nov. 19, 1886; m. Bertha Roushier Nov. 20, 1907.

    1. Beulah Roush, b. 1908.
    2. Clara Roush, b. 1911, student Ohio State University. Has helped in the compilation of this volume.
    3. Naomi Roush, b. 1916; d. 1923.

10. Liza Ann Roush, tenth child of Moses and Sarah (Strickler) Roush, b. Feb. 29, 1852; d. May 23, 1857. Buried in Miller Cemetery in Morgan Township, Gallia County.

11. Sarah Ann Roush, b. Feb. 22, 1855; d. March 12, 1870, is buried near her older sister.

12. Moses Roush, Jr., b. July 26, 1858; m. Sarah Lewis June 24, 1875. She was born Jan. 26, 1856; d. June 9, 1917. Married for his second wife ————.

    1. Myrta Roush, b. May 17, 1876; m. Joseph Wheat Clary Dec. 25, 1894. He was b. Oct. 4, 1871.

        1. Naomi Ruth Clary, b. Sept. 22, 1896; d. Sept. 6, 1918.
        2. Earl Clary, b. Sept. 10, 1899 in Keyser, W. Va.
        3. Albert Clary, b. Oct. 11, 1905; m. Georgia Corbin March 24, 1927. She was b. Feb. 22, 1906.
        4. Vauda Clary, b. Oct. 28, 1911.
        5. Eugene Clary, b. Sept. 1, 1914.
        6. Betty Marie Clary, b. Apr. 19, 1922.

5. Paul Roush, son of Paul and Mary (Berry) Roush, was born at Cheshire, Gallia County, Ohio, November 4, 1821. Was married to Barbara Minx August 5, 1849 by Aaron Rife. She was born at Addison, Gallia County, Ohio, March 10, 1828. They moved with their family to Salem, Jay County, Indiana, October 25, 1881. And moved to Culver, Ottawa County, Kansas, October 14, 1884. And moved to Topeka, Shawnee County, Kansas, October, 1897; moved to Perry, Jefferson County, Kansas, April, 1900.

Paul Roush died at Perry, Kansas, October 18, 1900. Age 78 years, 11 months, 19 days.

Barbara Roush, his wife, died at Topeka, Kansas, April 1, 1904. Age 76 years, 23 days. They were the parents of eight children.

1. David Henry Roush, son of Paul and Barbara Roush, was born at Cheshire, Ohio, July 26, 1850. He was married to Mollie Folsom in Missouri, March 19, 1871. They moved from Cheshire, Ohio, to Salem, Jay County, Indiana, October 25, 1881. And moved to Culver, Ottawa County, Kansas, October 14, 1884. And later moved to Hope, Dickinson County, Kansas, where he died December 11, 1920. Age 70 years, 4 months, 15 days. His wife, Mollie Roush, died at Hope, Kansas, September 4, 1927. Age 75 years. They were the parents of four children, Clarence Roush, DeBertus L. Roush, Walter Roush and Edgar Roush.

2. Norman Augustus Roush, son of Paul and Barbara Roush, was born August 9, 1854, at Cheshire, Ohio, and died May 11, 1856. Age 1 year, 9 months, 2 days.

3. Arrena Frances Roush, daughter of Paul and Barbara Roush, was born September 10, 1852 at Cheshire, Ohio, and died January 1, 1922, at Hope, Kansas. Age 69 years, 5 months, 22 days.

4. Cereldah Ann Roush was born at Cheshire, Ohio, April 12, 1857. She moved with her parents to Culver, Ottawa County, Kansas, October 14, 1884. She was married to Henry Mathews of Tescott, Ottawa County, Kansas, December 28, 1886. She is the mother of five children, viz., Joseph A., Edna, Gladys, Ross and Earl.

5. Valcelo Lawrence Roush was born August 26, 1859, at Cheshire, Ohio. He moved with his parents to Culver, Ottawa County, Kansas, October 14, 1884. He married Mrs. Annie Dupes of Tescott, Kansas, and she died in 1926. He moved to Salina, Kansas, in 1927.

6. Amos Berry Roush was born at Cheshire, Ohio, April 12, 1862. He moved with his parents to Culver, Kansas, October 14, 1884. He was married to Bertha Foose of Tescott, Kansas, May 1, 1892. They moved to Topeka, Shawnee County, Kansas, October 2, 1895. He entered the U. S. Postal Service October 1, 1902, and is still in the service at Topeka, Kansas. They are the parents of five children.

    1. Mildred Mable Roush, daughter of Amos B. and Bertha Roush, was born December 2, 1895, at Topeka, Kansas. She was married to Edward Brayman August 17, 1914. They are the parents of one child, Marion Edward Brayman, born September 23, 1916, at Topeka, Kansas.

    2. Harry Roush, son of Amos B. and Bertha Roush, b. May 9, 1899, died September 22, 1899.

    3. Rex Rayford Roush, son of Amos B. and Bertha Roush, was born May 6, 1902, at Topeka, Kansas. He is a clerk in the Passenger Department, General Offices of the A. T. & S. F. Railway, Topeka, Kansas. He was married to Leita Casson, Topeka, Kansas, September 19, 1925.

    4. Wendell B. Roush, son of Amos B. and Bertha Roush, was born December 28, 1905, at Topeka, Kansas. Student in Washburn College (third year) at Topeka, Kansas, and engineer in the Capital Gas & Electric Company at Topeka, Kansas.

7. Jestia E. Roush, b. May 20, 1864; m. Benton Leonard Oct. 5, 1881. He was b. July 12, 1862; d. July 16, 1919. She died 1927. They owned a large and valuable farm in the Bethel community near Gallipolis, Ohio. Here their family was reared.

    1. Claud D. Leonard, b. July 5, 1882; m. Anna Reese Nov. 13, 1905. She was b. Nov. 5, 1868.

    2. Ethel E. Leonard, b. Sept. 3, 1890; m. Carl Pickrell May 7, 1914. He was b. May 4, 1887.

        1. Gertrude F. Pickrell, b. Sept. 18, 1915.
        2. Julia M. Pickrell, b. Dec. 29, 1923.

    3. Ina B. Leonard, b. Mch. 22, 1895; m. Sherman Bowen Mch. 31, 1915. He was b. Mch. 14, 1882.

        1. Pearl J. Bowen, b. June 3, 1916.

    4. Floyd J. Leonard, b. Sept. 27, 1898; m. Mary E. Reynolds Nov. 24, 1920. She was b. Sept. 17, 1893. She was educated for a teacher in the public schools, which position she filled with honor in Gallia County, Ohio. Her parents were Mr. and Mrs. Henry Reynolds of Porter, Gallia County, they having moved there several years ago from Greenbrier County, W. Va. They are all of the Methodist faith, and have been parishioners of the author. This family lives at Logan, O.

        1. Oscar L. Leonard, b. Aug. 28, 1921.
        2. Opal C. Leonard, b. Aug. 28, 1923.

    5. Amos C. Leonard, b. July 17, 1901; m. Lottie L. Smith Aug. 14, 1920. She was b. June 10, 1900.

        1. Lawrence D. Leonard, b. Feb. 20, 1921.
        2. Lois R. Leonard, b. Feb. 3, 1924.
        3. Harry L. Leonard, b. May 25, 1925.

    6. Little Way Leonard, b. June 6, 1907; d. Feb. 5, 1908.

7. Gideon Roush, seventh child of Paul and Mary Berry Roush, b. May 22, 1828 in Cheshire Township, Gallia County, Ohio. He married Catharyn

Leonard Nov. 4, 1858. She was b. July 22, 1839; d. June 23, 1880. He d. Dec. 12, 1905.

1. Oswald Roush, b. Nov. 21, 1859; m. Zelinda Swick. He d. Apr. 10, 1882.
    1. Luther Roush, b. ———; m. Maggie George. They live near Vinton, Ohio.
        1. Meda Roush
        2. Vaugh Roush, b. 1909.
        3. Burl Roush, b. 1911.
        4. Lola Roush
2. Mary Roush, b. Sept. 18, 1862; m. Aaron Denney. She d. Mch. 20, 1890. Their five children are Sada, m. ——— Hoffman and has one daughter, Bernice. Emma m. Charles Kelley and has two children, Lulu and Mary. Eva, Nellie and Wesley. Wesley, b. Sept. 18, 1880; m. Demie ——— Dec. 22, 1906. She was b. May 29, 1883. Their oldest child, Harry Everett Denney, b. April 23, 1907. Mary Edith, b. Jan. 22, 1909; m. ——— Devenburdet. They have one child, Raymond, b. Mch. 30, 1927. Benjamin Franklin, b. Mch. 13, 1911; Henry Stevenson, b. Mch. 20, 1913; Ruth Lavina, b. Aug. 6, 1915, George Eliot, b. Sept. 3, 1916; Charles Wesley, b. Mch. 22, 1919; Robert Devall, b. Nov. 25, 1922; James Lloyd, b. Feb. 11, 1926.
3. Ida Roush, b. Nov. 29, 1865; m. Isaac Russell Aug. 15, 1882. They live on a farm in Vinton, R. D.
    1. Dora Russell, b. July 15, 1883; m. Norman Spires July, 1905. He was b. May 20, 1881.
        1. Glenna Spires, b. Apr. 22, 1906.
        2. Grace Ruth Spires, b. Jan. 8, 1912. These two children were born in Akron, Ohio.
    2. Mary Russell, b. Jan. 21, 1887; m. Howard Hughes, Oct. 12, 1907. He was b. Aug. 15, 1885.
        1. Opal Hughes, b. Aug. 21, 1908.
        2. Harold Hughes, Jr., b. Sept. 12, 1916; d. Jan. 21, 1922.
        3. Carl Hughes, b. Sept. 17, 1923.
    3. George Russell, b. Dec. 14, 1889; m. Helen Robinson July 30, 1917. She was b. Dec. 7, 1892.
        1. Heber Russell, b. Dec. 7, 1918.
        2. John Titus Russell, b. Oct. 10, 1924.
    4. Homer Russell, b. Oct. 6, 1890; m. Gertrude Keifer, 1917.
        1. Robert Russell, b. Mch., 1918.
    5. Edith Russell, b. Nov. 21, 1893; d. Nov. 10, 1896.
    6. Grace Russell, b. Oct. 10, 1899; m. Frank Andrews June 16, 1923. He was b. Feb. 27, 1896.
        1. Ruth Louise Andrews, b. July 18, 1925.
        2. Pearl Juanita Andrews, b. Aug. 9, 1927.
    7. Roy Russell, b. July 6, 1902.
4. Eliza Roush, fourth child of Gideon and Catharyn Leonard Roush, b. Dec. 17, 1868. She m. Charles Colwell. Their children are Flossie Colwell and John Colwell. Flossie m. Dale Weida and has two small children.
5. Elizabeth Roush, b. Aug. 24, 1873; d. Apr. 21, 1882.
6. John Roush, b. May 12, 1875; m. Anna Ralston. No descent.

7. Harvey Roush, b. Aug. 6, 1877; d. Apr. 13, 1882.

8. CORNELIUS ROUSH was the youngest child of his parents, Jacob and Catharine Roush. He was born in Shenandoah County, September 22, 1793, baptized by the Rev. Paul Henkel, by whom so many of the children of these early families was baptized and who used the father's home for a church and place for instructing the young when he made his first trip to the Ohio country as a travelling preacher in the summer of 1806. The uncle and aunt of Cornelius, Daniel Roush and his wife, Elizabeth, were sponsors to his baptism on January 19, 1794. When he was but three years of age the parents came with the family to the rich and fertile bottoms of Cheshire, Gallia County, Ohio. He was among the children under instruction by the Rev. Paul Henkel in the visit above mentioned, for which description we refer the reader to the biography of Jacob Roush in this chapter. On this farm he was reared to manhood and on May 17, 1813 he was united in marriage to a lady by the name of Elizabeth Millman, the license having been procured and the ceremony performed in the Scioto County Court, Ezra Osborn, justice of the peace officiating. Soon after his marriage he went to the Flat Woods settlement in Meigs County about half way between Chester and Pomeroy, where his cousin, Sarah Roush Will, and her husband, Michael Will, had settled. Here they purchased a tract of land from the Ohio Company and lived as prosperous farmers. So far as known he continued his faith in the Lutheran Church, the church of which his father was a very prominent figure in the early days, until his death about 1838 or 1840. He is buried in the Flat Woods cemetery. His grave is not marked. The following are the children of this family, most of whose descent still live in Pomeroy and vicinity, some of whom have been very active in public life.

We regret that after much correspondence we are still unable to give a full report of this family.

1. Jacob Roush, son of Cornelius, birth date not furnished, was born at the Flat Woods farm home of his parents. His early life was spent on the prosperous farm of his father. They specialized in the raising and breeding of fine horses. He reposes in the Flat Woods cemetery. His children are Eli, William, John, Matilda, Elizabeth, Mary, Ellen. The name of the wife and the families of the children have not been reported.

2. Malinda Roush, daughter of Cornelius and Elizabeth Roush, married ——— Hayden. Their children were Archibald, Mack, John, William, Lucinda and May.

3. Katharine Roush, daughter of Cornelius and Elizabeth Roush, m. Benjamin Watkins 1836, who was born at Hughes River, Va., 1809. He d. July 25, 1884. He came to Meigs County, Ohio with his uncle, William Watkins, and settled near the village of Chester in the year 1816. He later returned and brought from Virginia his grandmother and two aunts, Katharine and Barbara Watkins. He lived with his grandmother until her death 1825. He then lived with his aunt, Catharine Watkins, until his marriage to Katharine Roush. Their children were John, Katharine, William, Elizabeth, Eli, Louise and Adaline. We are supplied with data of but one of these lines, that of Eli. He was for many years a member of the Methodist Episcopal church. Their lifelong residence was in Sutton Township, Meigs County.

   Eli Watkins, b. Nov. 17, 1849; m. Anna Mary Gress of Mason City, W. Va. April 5, 1874 at the residence of John Spaniol in Pomeroy, Ohio by Rev. H. Harper. To this union three children were born at Minersville, Ohio: Frances Louella, b. Jan. 25, 1875; Ira E., b. Mch. 11, 1876; Catharine Antoinette, b. Aug. 5, 1877. They lived on a farm in the Nease Settlement until April of 1884, when they moved to Missouri Valley, Iowa. The daughter, Catharine, to be addressed at Missouri Valley, Iowa, supplies this data. He was a member of the I. O. O. F. Lodge since 1873, a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church. He received a certificate in 1915

from the firemen of this city, retiring him after 22 years of service. He died Nov. 20, 1920. She died Sept. 14, 1917.

4. Barbara Roush, living today at the Methodist Episcopal Home for the Aged at College Hill, Cincinnati, Ohio. She never married.

5. Adam Roush, son of Cornelius Roush, was born March 6, 1827, a twin brother to Eli. He was born on the farm of his father at Flat Woods, Meigs County, a tract which his father had bought from the Government. He spent his early life on the farm with his father. At what date he was married to Maria McNamee we do not know. His later years were spent at Minersville, Ohio. At this place he was one of the best known citizens. He died suddenly in 1891. She reposes in the Flat Woods cemetery and he in the Minersville Hill cemetery. They each died on the same day of the week and year exactly twelve years apart and in exactly the same manner from the same cause.

   1. John Milton Roush, b. Sept 30, 1853; died Dec. 1, 1853.

   2.-3. Adam E. and Marie E. Roush, b. Nov. 10, 1854; d. Jan. 30, 1855.

   4. Alma Anne Roush, b. Sept. 12, 1856; died in childhood.

   5. Hannah Jane Roush, b. March 28, 1859; d. May 4, 1859.

   6. George Henry Roush, b. Feb. 29, 1861; married Mary Anne Bass Jan. 19, 1882 by Rev. G. W. Martin of Hartford, W. Va. She was b. Mch. 11, 1861. They live in Minersville, Ohio, where he is employed by the Pomeroy Salt Association.

   7. William Albert Roush, b. Jan. 28, 1868; d. September 27, 1869.

      1. Edna Roush, daughter of George Henry Roush and his wife, Mary Anne Bass, was born on Feb. 6, 1891. She was united in marriage to Mirt Wiggins of Minersville. He was born June 7, 1872. They were married Aug. 24, 1924. He is employed by the Ohio River Electric Railroad and Power Company, in which employment he has been engaged for many years. He is a member of the Syracuse Methodist Episcopal Church and she of the Enterprise United Brethren Church.

         1. Mary Elizabeth Wiggins, b. Nov. 2, 1925, baptized by the Rev. Lester L. Roush in the Syracuse Methodist Episcopal Church on May 16, 1926. This is the only great-grandchild of Adam and Maria Roush.

      2. Albert Roush, b. at Minersville, Ohio, is a coal miner.

      3. Osmer Lee Roush, b. at Minersville and is engaged in the mining of coal.

      4. Eliza Helen Roush, b. at Minersville and is now deceased.

      5.-6. Bertha and Berta Roush, deceased.

6. Eli Roush, son of Cornelius and Elizabeth Roush, b. March 6, 1827; m. Beulah M. Gililan on March 25, 1849, b. July 3, 1827; d. Nov. 5, 1854. He died in 1904, was buried in the Nease Settlement cemetery. His home was at the corner of the Minersville and Nease Settlement road.

   1. James Madison Roush, b. Dec. 10, 1849; d. 1913. He married Hannah Oliver at Minersville, Ohio.

      1. Verda Roush, b. Nov. 28, 1870 at Minersville, Ohio; m. William Ewing at Wellston, Ohio, Dec. 25, 1901. They now live in Midland, Maryland. Their children all born at National, Md.

1. Nellie Ewing, b. Nov. 13, 1902; m. Russell Keiffer Sept. 24, 1921.

    1. Francis Keiffer, b. Mch. 19, 1923.

2. James Ewing, b. June 7, 1904.
3. Alex Ewing, b. July 31, 1906.
4. Agnes Ewing, b. Mch. 21, 1909.
5. Glen Ewing, b. April 17, 1911.
6. Hannah Ewing, b. June 13, 1913.
7. George Ewing, b. Jan. 18, 1916.

2. Glen Eli Roush, b. 1873.

3. Carrie Roush. Married ——— Kelly. They live at 964 Whittier Street, Columbus, Ohio.

4. Goldie Roush m. —— Courtright. They now live at 1189 Stanley Avenue, Columbus, Ohio. Her mother, Hannah Oliver Roush, as widow lives with this family.

2. John Roush, son of Eli and Beulah Gililan Roush.

3. Amanda Jane Roush

Eli Roush then married for his second wife Tillithy Richards Aug. 12, 1855. No children by this marriage. She died soon after the marriage and Eli married Elizabeth Hartley, Dec. 26, 1858. She was b. Jan. 30, 1835; d. Aug. 11, 1904.

1. Thomas Benjamin Roush, first child by the third marriage, b. January 12, 1860; m. Analyza Rhodes of Minersville, Ohio, Nov. 21, 1880. She was b. June 8, 1861. They have lived for many years in Athens County, where he has been honored by public office. They have lived for several years in the Court House there as Court Bailiff.

    1. Pearl Emerson Roush, b. Jan. 13, 1882; m. Elsie Ousler Oct. 3, 1908. They have one child, Helen.

    2. Helen Elizabeth Roush, daughter of Thomas and Analyza Roush, b. Dec. 21, 1887; m. William Huhn July 21, 1909.

        1. Elizabeth Huhn
        2. Thomas H. Huhn

2. Laura Anne Roush, daughter of Eli and Elizabeth Hartley Roush, b. Sept. 18, 1861; m. Daniel Rees Williams Aug. 25, 1881.

    1. Dana E. R. Williams, b. July 16, 1882; d. Dec., 1894.

    2. Bertha Lulu Williams, b. Feb. 5, 1884; d. July 7, 1885.

    3. Bessie Lee Williams, b. Feb. 4, 1886; d. Jan. 5, 1926.

    4. Della Lula Williams, b. Sept. 12, 1887; d. Dec. 22, 1893.

    5. Ethel May Williams, b. Mch. 6, 1890; d. Dec. 26, 1893.

    6. Clara Gail Williams, b. Jan., 1893; m. Frank Walter Johnson Nov. 18, 1914.

        1. Gladys Pearl Johnson, b. Feb. 28, 1917.
        2. Lois Maxine Johnson, b. Apr. 24, 1922.

7. Osmer Clyde Williams, b. May 30, 1895; d. June, 1896.

8. Garnet Pearl Williams, b. June 3, 1897; m. George C. Pydock Apr. 25, 1920.

9. Margaret Elizabeth Williams, b. Apr. 24, 1899; m. Frank Hodgson Nov. 1, 1920.

    1. Audrey Lee Hodgson, b. Dec. 14, 1921.
    2. Wilma Lou Hodgson, b. June 20, 1924.

10. Gwennell Williams, b. Mch. 23, 1902; d. Nov., 1903.

11. Daniel Ray Williams, b. July 5, 1904; d. Apr. 14, 1918.

3. Robert Emerson (Bert) Roush, b. Mch. 19, 1863; m. Catharine Hierether Juen 19, 1884. They live in Pomeroy, Ohio, where he has held a number of public offices. He is commonly known as "Bert."

    1. John E. Roush, b. Dec. 17, 1885.
    2. Dana Roush, b. ———. He is married and lives in Pomeroy. He is Deputy Sheriff of Meigs County.
    3. Arthur Roush, b. ———. Lives in Pomeroy.
    4. Carrie Roush, b. ———; m. Raymond Elberfeldt.

4. Charles Edwin Roush, b. April 18, 1865; m. Magdalena Fisher Jan. 7, 1892. They live on a prosperous farm in the Nease settlement of Meigs County, where his family has been reared.

    1. L. Edith Roush, b. Oct. 10, 1892; m. William Junod.
    2. Clifford Roush, b. ———; m. Stella Judd. He was educated for a teacher in the public schools. Lived at Zanesville for several years. Died 1927, buried in Nease Settlement cemetery.

        1. Billie Roush.

5. William Glenn Roush, b. June 20, 1867; m. Elizabeth Fisher. They have no children.

6. Homer Roush, b. Sept. 16, 1869; m. Jennie Davis May 12, 1889. They live at Minersville, Ohio. He has been for many years a conductor for the Ohio River Electric Railroad and Power Company.

    1. Herman Hayes Roush, b. Mch. 1, 1890; m. and has one child.
    2. Rolley Raymond Roush, b. May 24, 1891; d. ———.
    3. Folea Roush, b. Dec. 3, 1897; m. Pearl Coe. They have one child. The wife is now deceased.
    4. Ellen Roush

7. Arthur Roush, b. July 9, 1872; m. Elizabeth Jenkinson May 5, 1897. He died Oct. 19, 1914. They lived on the Minersville-Nease Settlement Road.

    1. Virgil Roush. Married and has one child.
    2. Harold Roush
    3. Mildred Roush

8. Nellie Lea Roush, b. Jan. 25, 1875; m. Ray C. Smith Nov. 25, 1903. They live in Pomeroy, Ohio. He is in the employ of the Ohio

River Electric Railroad and Power Company as conductor, which position he has held for many years.

1. Gertrude Smith, b. Dec. 14, 1904. She is in the employ of Bell Telephone Company of Middleport and Pomeroy as bookkeeper.

9. Herman Hayes Roush, b. Jan. 22, 1877; m. Ella Jones. He is conductor on the Electric Railroad with his brother Homer, and lives at Minersville, Ohio.

1. Kenneth Roush, deceased.
2. Millicent Roush
3. Lewis Roush
4. Chester Roush

7. Francis Roush, son of Cornelius and Elizabeth Roush, b. Apr. 15, 1824; m. Mary M. Miles about 1844. She was b. Aug. 15, 1824; d. Apr. 9, 1902. He died Feb. 11, 1871. She was skilled in the use of herbs for all family ailments and is reputed to have cured cancer.

1. Arthur Roush, b. 1846; d. in his infancy.

2. Sarah Elizabeth Roush, b. in Pomeroy, Ohio, April 21, 1846. Married in Middleport, O. to Samuel Glover, Jan. 25, 1872 who died Aug. 1, 1913 and was buried in Spring Grove cemetery, Cincinnati, O. Six children were born to this union.

1. Sadie Elanore Glover, b. Dec. 18, 1872 at Cincinnati, O. Married W. C. Wachs; died March 22, 1927. Buried in Spring Grove cemetery.

1. Samuel Glover Wachs
2. Elanore Wachs
3. William Wachs

2. Charles Warren Glover, b. June 19, 1874 at Cincinnati, O. Married Elizabeth Centennial Bierlien at Cincinnati, O.

1. Elizabeth Louise Glover, b. May 3, 1908 at Massillon, O.

3. Edward Joseph Glover, b. March 25, 1876 at Cincinnati, O. Married Nov. 25, 1903 at Amelia, O. to Charlotta Mae Denham.

1. Rex Donald Glover, b. April 12, 1905 at Owensboro, Ky.

4. Samuel Hodson Glover, b. Feb. 18, 1879 at Cincinnati, O. Married Jan. 18, 1901 at Amelia, O. to Estella Hudson.

1. John Hodson Glover, b. July 26, 1903.
2. Mary Elizabeth Glover, b. June 16, 1904; died March 21, 1913.
3. Julia Elsie Glover, b. Sept. 7, 1907.
4. Dorothy Hudson Glover, b. April 26, 1908.
5. Charles Lee Glover, b. Oct. 17, 1910.

5. Frank Roush Glover, b. Oct. 9, 1881 at Cincinnati, O.; died Oct. 9, 1882; buried in Spring Grove cemetery.

6. James Taylor Glover, b. Dec. 17, 1883 at Cincinnati, O. Married June 19, 1920 at Cincinnati, O. to Ollie Stites.

3. Mary M. Roush, b. July 22, 1849; m. Dr. William Krieger. He is a physician of recognized ability in Cincinnati and lives at 834 W. Seventh Street.

4. Francis Roush, b. Sept. 5, 1853; m. Mary Durst. They lived at Middleport, O. He was an engineer and was killed at Guiandotte, W. Va. on the Steamer Sam Roberts when it blew up Aug. 7, 1874.

    1. One Child died in infancy.

5. Emma Roush, b. Dec. 18, 1854. Deceased without offspring.

6. Charles W. Roush, b. Sept. 18, 1856; m. Mary Antone. He died Oct. 9, 1915 by drowning in the Ohio River at Sekitan, Ohio.

    1. Sadie E. Roush; m. Dunlap. They have no children.
    2. Emma Roush; m. Dilts.

        1. William Dilts
        2. Nellie Dilts

    3. William A. Roush

        1. Augusta Fern Roush

    4. Charles Warren Roush, Jr.

        1. Charles Warren Roush, Jr.
        2. Lula Roush
        3. Raymond Roush

    5. Lester M. Roush

        1. Donald E. Roush

    6. Frank Roush died in infancy.

    7. Nellie Roush m. ——— Pearcy.

        1. Richard Pearcy

    8. Stanley E. Roush, single.

    9. Mary M. Roush, single.

7. Frances Adah Roush, b. July 12, 1858; m. Lester M. Fitch July 20, 1879. Their home is at Hazel, Ohio, where he was for years the postmaster and merchant. This is about two miles below Long Bottom on the Ohio River. He was the most distinguished citizen of this community. He does a profitable business in dealing in lumber, owning and operating his own planing mill. He operates the ferry at this place.

    1. Richard M. Fitch, b. Mch. 18, 1880; d. Feb. 12, 1889.

    2. Charles H. Fitch, b. Sept. 22, 1882; d. Dec. 2, 1884.

    3. Mary Grace Fitch, b. Mar. 25, 1884; m. William Clayton Smith Mch. 16, 1902. She d. Jan. 30, 1919.

        1. Ulah W. Smith, b. Aug. 31, 1903.
        2. Leona M. Smith, b. June 7, 1905.
        3. Leota M. Smith, b. Sept. 15, 1909.

4. Mary Grace Smith, b. Nov. 10, 1916.

5. Fern E. Smith, b. Dec. 11, 1918.

4. Sarah E. Fitch, b. Sept. 25, 1886; m. Lonnie R. Biram July 4, 1907 at Marietta, O. Their home is in Parkersburg, W. Va.

1. Kenneth Biram, b. Oct. 4, 1908.

2. William Lester Biram, b. Aug. 30, 1912.

3. Lonnie R. Biram, b. Apr. 30, 1908.

5.-6. Hudson and Homer, b. Jan. 1, 1890. Homer d. Sept. 6, 1890. Hudson m. Ada Hull, Mar. 31, —— at New Lisbon, O.

1. Ruth A. Fitch, b. Jan. 19, 1916.

2. Mildred H. Fitch, b. Feb. 24, 1918.

7. Bertha Fitch, b. Sept. 13, 1891; m. Rowland Little at Pomeroy, O., Oct. 13, 1910. Their home is in Louisville, Ky.

1. Lester Little, b. July 30, 1911.

2. Margaret Little, b. Dec. 20, 1914; d. Apr. 7, 1915.

3. Gertrude Little, b. May 15, 1916; d. July 14, 1916.

4. Robert Little, b. Oct. 10, 1917.

5. Genevieve Little, b. Aug. 16, 1923.

6. Roland Little, Jr., b. Oct. 9, 1925.

8. Gertrude Fitch, b. Dec. 8, 1893; m. Clarence Le May Mch. 15, 1913, at Pomeroy, O. They now live in Earlesboro, Okla.

1. Charles R. Le May, b. Mar. 14, 1914.

2. Harold Le May, b. Oct. 19, 1916.

9. Howard Fitch, b. June 8, 1900; d. June 11, 1900.

10. Raymond L. Fitch, b. Oct. 27, 1897; m. Bessie Bentz.

1. Infant, b. and died Jan., 1919.

2. Freda Fitch, b. Dec. 26, 1919.

3. Adah May Fitch, b. Aug. 8, 1921.

4. Raymond Lester Fitch, Jr., b. Aug. 13, 1924.

CHAPTER V

HENRY ROUSH, THE CHURCH BUILDER

Children of Henry Roush (1752-1831) and Wife Dorothea Nease (?)

1. Michael Roush, b. Jan. 1, 1778, m. Mary Weaver Dec. 20, 1811.
2. Christina, b. Sept. 16, 1780, did not marry.
3. Henry, Jr., b. Nov. 24, 1782, m. Anna Sayre Jan. 15, 1804.
4. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 20, 1785, died in childhood.
5. Susannah, b. ———, m. John Linscott Jan. 1, 1811. No record.
6. Adam, b. Oct. 6, 1789, d. 1811.
7. Anthony, b. Jan. 23, 1792, m. Elizabeth Rickard about 1810.
8. Dorothy, b. May 25, 1794, m. Adam Harpold Jan. 23, 1812.
9. Eva, b. Jan. 10, 1797, d. 1807.
10. Balser, b. 1799, m. Susan Harpold about 1821.

CHAPTER V

HENRY ROUSH, THE CHURCH BUILDER

HENRY ROUSH, one of the oldest of the children of John and Susannah Roush, was born in 1752, supposedly in Shenandoah County, Virginia. Like his brothers we know nothing of his childhood life and little of his earlier years. He really does not appear on the scene so far as written accounts are concerned until after his marriage.

His Marriage

Just when he was married we do not know. It was not until after the Revolutionary War and we can approximate the date with reasonable assurance. The records of Old Pine Church list the birth of their first child, Michael, January 1, 1788. Who the wife was we do not know further than that her name was Dorothea. To the writer it seems quite certain that she was a daughter of Michael and Margaret Nease, born October 8, 1758, baptism witnessed by Eva Zerkle.

Land Transactions

He acted a prominent part in the family role during their early abode in Shenandoah County and so continued this relationship until about 1802, when he seems to have left the West Virginia Tract, to which he came from Shenandoah and have gone to the Letart Bottoms in Ohio where none of the other members of the family were. On May 7, 1778 he bought from Thomas Lewis 150 acres of land in the Mill Creek vicinity of Shenandoah County, the records of which are to be found in Deed Book C, page 61, of the County Records. September 1, 1796, Henry Roush and Dorothea, his wife, sell to Bernard Getz 300 acres of land, Deed Book K 324. On June 13 of the same year they make a transaction of honor to the entire family.

Henry Roush and Dorothy his wife, of the county of Shenandoah and State of Virginia for five shillings and other good causes and considerations to them thereunto moving, but more especially to the glory of God and the spreading of His precious Gospel, grant etc. **** to John Nease and Peter Ottinger, elders and trustees for the Lutheran and Reformed

Congregations in the said country of Shenandoah, and their successors forever in trust, a certain tract of land on a drain of Mill Creek, being part of a tract of 8¼ acres granted to said Henry Roush by patent bearing date (date omitted), adjoining Jacob Nease and Thomas Henton, containing two acres including the Church House commonly called and known by the name of Solomonburg, etc.

(Signed)

HENRICH ROUSH (in German)
DOROTHY ROUSH (her mark)

Witnessed by

JACOB RINKER
ULRICK KEENOR
JACOB RAMBO

This church still stands and is very active out in this rural community near what is now Forestville, a few miles west of Mount Jackson. In conjunction with it is a large cemetery which occupies the site of the original church, near which were buried some of the older settlers. The first church was built on the west side of the lot while the present building stands on the east side. Adjoining the lot is now one of the largest apple orchards in the state of Virginia. In addition to the consideration of the land for the church Henry gives 3 pounds and 5 shillings being the third largest subscriber to the funds as shown by the minute book.

On page 157 of the minute book we find the following note:

April 12, 1851. Meeting of the Reformed and Lutheran denominations held in Solomon church, Rev. Jacob Stirewalt, Chairman, and Wm. Herman, Secretary. The chairman explained the object of the meeting, viz: to elect trustees for the property of Solomon Church jointly held by the German Reformed and Lutheran denominations, as the trustees mentioned in the deed for said property, bearing date June 13, 1796 made by Henry Roush and Dorothea his wife, have many years since moved to the Western States, and if verbal information can be relied upon died.

Henry had part in the 6,000 acre tract in West Virginia, having come to Mason County, as it seems, in 1798, and aided in the defense of said property in the legal matters pertaining thereto. In 1802 he was in Washington County (now Meigs), Ohio. Deed Book N, page 76 of Shenandoah County, records the transfer of 149 acres of land from Henry Roush of Washington County, Ohio, to David Miller of Shenandoah County, Virginia, May 5, 1802. The wife

Dorothy was not mentioned in the deed as she was in all previous transactions.

"An act of the Ohio Legislature authorizing Associate Judges to divide the counties into townships was made May 10, 1803. In accordance therewith Gallia County was divided into three townships—Gallipolis, Kerr's and Letart. The same act authorized the Associate Judges to appoint Justices of the Peace for each of these townships. In Letart township an election of the justice of the peace was to be held in the house of Henry Roush—one justice of the peace for Letart township." This quotation is taken from *Pioneer History of Meigs County*, by Stillman Carter Larkin. Letart township thus formed extended from the mouth of Shade River to Kerr's Run, thence north to the county line thence east with the said line to the place of beginning. *Gallia County Records.*

Gallia County Deed Records Vol. 3-4-7, page 235. Henry Roush bought from Fuller Elliot 36 acres in Letart township for the sum of $234 in hand. In the same volume he deeded to his son Michael for the consideration of $50 in hand 49 acres in the same township. On June 16, 1817 he deeded land to his son Balser in consideration of "the natural love and affection I have for my beloved son." On the same day he also deeded 50 acres to his daughter Susanna Linscott, "in consideration of the natural love and affection I have for my beloved daughter Susanna Linscott wife of John Linscott." Also on the same date he in like manner deeded to his beloved daughter Catharine Roush 50 acres, recorded in the same volume. For $300 in hand he deeded 75 acres to Anthony Roush on July 11, 1812, Deed Book 5, page 65. October 26, 1805 he deeded to his son Henry Roush, Jr., 200 acres for $300 in hand, Deed Book 3, page 41.

Revolutionary Service

"Revolutionary Record of Henry Roushe (Roush) As Preserved at the State Library, Richmond, Virginia. This certifies that in a manuscript book in the Virginia State Library which contains rolls of companies of troops paid off at Romney early in the Revolutionary War, on page 29, appears the roll of Captain John Tipton's Company. Henry Rouse (Roush) was a private in this Company and received for his service of 88 days the sum of £6-12s-0d. A receipt signed by Captain Tipton and dated October 25, 1775 acknowledged the receipt of the moneys to be paid by him to the various claimants. I declare the foregoing to be a true statement from the Volume cited.
Richmond, Virginia, February 1, 1926.

(Signed) Rebecca Johnston."

That Henry either enlisted again or was drafted and was unable to serve is certain from the statement made in



This illustrates Old Solomon Church as it stands today, the third one since 1793, as told to the author when this picture was taken. One of the trustees, R. S. Kerlin, gave us the information and took us over the grounds. The cross indicates the situation of the first church.

the pension claim of his youngest brother Jonas. He states that he served three months for his brother Henry.

The Family Burying Ground

That Henry and his family were in Mason County in 1798 seems certain. They must have remained there for three or four years prior to their going to Meigs County. Their son Balser was born in Mason County 1799. Dorothy must have died soon after coming to the latter county. He lies buried in the Plants cemetery just below Letart Falls. The little stone that clearly marks his grave reads, "Henry Roush died October 26, 1831, aged 79 years." By his side and to his left is a grave with a marker. The inscription on this marker is now too far gone to be recovered but it seems undoubtedly to be his wife Dorothy. It is certain that she died between 1799 and 1807 and it is almost as certain that her death occurred before the deed was made to David Miller on May 5, 1802. We discover no land sold by Henry prior to that time where she does not sign. Neither do we find any transaction after that date that bears her signature.

A Man of Religious Character

There is not an indication that any one of the brothers was not devoutly religious. The frequent references to Henry in the records of Old Solomon's Church lead us to believe that he was among the most active of them. In Paul Henkel's notes he lists Henry Roush as one of the families visited while on his missionary tour of Ohio and West Virginia. The later church records have little or no account of him, as the churches where the Roushes were most commonly known were around New Haven and there seems never to have been a Lutheran church about Letart Falls. He probably never affiliated with any other church.

Other than the children hereafter accounted for there were Adam who lies buried beside the father with his stone marked, "Adam Roush, d. 1811, aged 23 years." Left of this one still is a stone "HR. Eva, 1807."

1. MICHAEL ROUSH, oldest son of Henry and Dorothea Roush, b. Jan. 1, 1778 near Woodstock, Shenandoah Co., Virginia, d. Feb. 15, 1854. The record of his birth is to be found in the record of Old Pine Lutheran Church near Woodstock. He married Mary M. Weaver, Dec. 20, 1811. She was born in 1794 and died July 17, 1834 during the cholera epidemic of that year. Their daughter, Margaret, who had married Theodore Phelps, lived with him, after the death of his wife, at the old homestead below Letart Falls, Ohio, as evidenced by the Census Record of Letart Twp., Meigs Co., Ohio, for 1850, 713-723, page 317, which reads as follows:

Theodore Phelps	33	Va.
Margaret	33	Ohio
Michael Roush	72	Va.
Michael Roush, Jr.	18	Ohio

Michael Roush and his wife, Mary M. Weaver Roush, lived below Letart Falls, Ohio, where they owned considerable land. Deeds of land purchased by Michael are recorded in the records at Pomeroy, Meigs Co., Ohio, formerly Gallia Co. They are both buried in the old Wolfe cemetery at Plants, Ohio. Seven children were born to them.

1. JOHN ROUSH, oldest child of Michael and Mary M. Weaver Roush, b. Oct. 1, 1812; d. Aug. 29, 1881. Married Hetta Hayman, March 24, 1835. She was born March 19, 1815 and died Aug. 17, 1904. They lived on a farm below Letart Falls, Ohio, where eleven children were born to them. They are both buried in the Wolfe Cemetery at Plants, Ohio.

1. Lewis Roush, oldest child of John and Hetta Hayman Roush, b. Dec. 31, 1835; d. Nov. 26, 1903. Married Annie E. Condee, Feb. 21, 1875. She was born March 14, 1850 and lives at South Charleston, W. Va. When a young man, he taught several terms of school, later becoming a farmer. He died at his home near his birthplace, below Letart Falls, and is buried at Letart Falls, Ohio. Three children were born.

    1. Ralph Roush, b. Feb. 1, 1876. He was a teacher and later engaged in business in Chicago, Ill. He is married, has two children and lives near South Bend, Ind.

    2. Earl Roush, b. Sept. 22, 1877; d. April 20, 1878.

    3. O. Mark Roush, b. Dec. 1, 1879. Lives with his mother at South Charleston, W. Va., where he is a carpenter.

2. Margaret Roush, oldest daughter of John and Hetta Hayman Roush, b. Dec. 30, 1837; d. Feb. 6, 1917. Married Albert Sayre, Jan. 23, 1859. He was born Oct. 30, 1837 and died Sept. 5, 1897. Seven children were born to them.

    1. Minerva Sayre, b. Nov. 18, 1859 and is still living at Murraysville, W. Va. Married John E. Wheaton, Dec. 19, 1882. Seven children were born to this union.

        1. H. E. Wheaton, b. Sept. 28, 1883. Married Bernice Pickering. One son born to them.

            1. Nole Wheaton, aged 7 years, apparently born in 1920.

        2. D. W. Wheaton, b. Aug. 7, 1885. Married Annie Done. Two children born to them.

            1. Annetia, b. 1919.
            2. Donald, b. 1922.

        3. Johnnie Wheaton, b. Oct. 11, 1888. Married Fred Delong. Four children born to them.

            1. Leora, b. 1910.
            2. Virginia, b. 1915.
            3. Pearl, b. 1922.
            4. Ralph, b. 1924.

        4. Lula Wheaton, b. April 4, 1894, a twin. Married James S. Davis. No children.

        5. Louis Wheaton, b. April 4, 1894, a twin; d. May 17, 1905.

        6. Goldie P. Wheaton, b. Feb. 22, 1894. Married Kenneth McLeod. Two children born to them.

            1. Edwin, b. 1917.
            2. Cecil, b. 1921.

        7. Lena R. Wheaton, b. April 1, 1901. Married C. W. Wallace. Two children born to them.

            1. Morris, b. 1920.
            2. Wanda, b. 1923.

    2. Laura Sayre, second daughter of Margaret and Albert Sayre, b. Sept. 3, 1861. Married Samuel Kelley, March 11, 1884. He was born July 24, 1851 and died March 12, 1917. Mrs. Laura Sayre Kelley lives in Cleveland, Ohio. Three children born to this union.

        1. Milton Kelley, b. Jan. 1, 1886; d. Oct. 22, 1919. Married Florence Smith, Dec. 24, 1907. Two children were born to this union.

1. Clarabell Kelley, b. July 20, 1908.
2. Orpha Kelley, b. Aug. 31, 1911.

2. Albert LeTron Kelley, b. Aug. 2, 1888. Married Capitola Munselle, Sept. 26, 1910. Three children were born to them.
   1. Albert Sayre Kelley, b. Sept. 2, 1913.
   2. Ira Munselle Kelley, b. June 7, 1916.
   3. Capitola Jane Kelley, b. Jan. 22, 1920.

3. Homer Lawrence Kelley, b. Sept. 29, 1900. Married Edna Holscher, Jan. 10, 1923. Two children were born to them.
   1. Robert James Kelley, b. April 22, 1925.
   2. Raymond Leroy Kelley, b. Sept. 25, 1926.

3. Charles F. Sayre, oldest son of Margaret and Albert Sayre, b. Oct. 16, 1864. Married Emma Ann Ellsworth at Bowling Green, Ohio, May 27, 1891. She was born Feb. 18, 1873 at Bowling Green. Two children were born to them. The family lives at Findlay, Ohio. He is a railroad telegraph operator, having followed this employment for forty years. He has been with the N. Y. C. at Findlay for twenty years.
   1. June Elanore Sayre, b. Jan. 10, 1893 at Montimer, Ohio. Married Francis Ray Abbott, Nov. 5, 1914 at Findlay, Ohio. Four children were born to this union.
      1. Kenneth Sayre Abbott, b. June 12, 1917.
      2. Helen Burdell Abbott, b. July 3, 1918.
      3. Betty Jane Abbott, b. Jan. 11, 1923.
      4. Richard Eugene Abbott, b. Nov. 22, 1926.
   2. Maurice Damon Sayre, b. May 30, 1899 at Portage, Ohio. Married Nellie Opal Mercer at Findlay, Ohio, July 10, 1918. She was born Dec. 12, 1901 at Lownes, Mo. He has been a telegrapher since the age of 16. They live at Carleton, Michigan with their family.
      1. Charles Kermit Sayre, b. Feb. 23, 1919.
      2. Maurice Mercer Sayre, b. Aug. 9, 1921.

4. Orpha Elton Sayre, third daughter of Margaret Roush and Albert Sayre, b. Sept. 20, 1866. Married William Mahlon Snyder, Feb. 20, 1887. He died April 8, 1927 at the age of 64, at their home in Richwood, Ohio. She still lives at the above address. Five children were born to them.
   1. Virgil Mahlon Snyder, b .June 5, 1888; d. June 17, 1889.
   2. Wilfred Miles Snyder, b. Sept. 16, 1892. Married Emma Valk, Sept. 29, 1913. They live in San Francisco, Calif. He is a Veteran of the World War, having served overseas.
   3. Roxie Augusta Snyder, b. April 7, 1894. Married Robert Stief, May 11, 1924. He served overseas in the World War. They live in Marion, Ohio.
   4. Ben Wade Snyder, b. March 10, 1897.
   5. Fannie Irene Snyder, b. Oct. 12, 1900. Married David Allen McNeal, April 11, 1920. He served overseas during the World War. They live in Richwood, Ohio.

5. Ben Wade Sayre, second son of Margaret and Albert Sayre, lives at Poplar Bluff, Mo.

6. James L. Sayre, third son of Margaret and Albert Sayre, lives at Rogers, Arkansas.

7. Louis Sayre, fourth son of Margaret and Albert Sayre, also lives at Rogers, Arkansas.

3. Mary A. Roush, second daughter of John and Hetta Hayman Roush, b. April 20, 1840; d. ———. Married Isaac Parr, Oct. 29, 1868. He was born June, 1837 and died Dec. 27, 1893. They lived on a farm above Letart Falls, Ohio and are buried in the cemetery at Letart Falls. Three children were born to them.

   1. Wade Parr, b. 1878.
   2. Dana Parr, b. 1881.
   3. Louise Parr, b. Sept. 10, 1884.

      All three are unmarried and live together on the farm of their parents above Letart Falls, Ohio.

4. Deborah Roush, third daughter of John and Hetta Hayman Roush, b. June 26, 1842; d. Aug. 24, 1843.

5. James Roush, second son of John and Hetta Hayman Roush, born and died July 25, 1844.

6. Nancy M. Roush, fourth daughter of John and Hetta Hayman Roush, b. Aug. 15, 1845. Married May 15, 1870 to Nathan M. Sayre, who was born April 24, 1843 and died April 5, 1901. He fought in the Civil War, Co. C, 140th Reg. O. V. I. They lived at Letart Falls, Ohio, where he operated the ferry for many years. Nancy Roush Sayre, his widow, still lives on the old homestead overlooking the beautiful river. Six children were born to them.

   1. Wilbur E. Sayre, b. March 7, 1871; d. April 20, 1904 at Letart Falls, Ohio, where he is buried. Married Clara H. Rice, Dec. 31, 1894. She was born Oct. 29, 1870 and is now living at New Brighton, Pa. Six children were born to them.

      1. Gladys Marie Sayre, b. Oct. 12, 1895. Married Walter Ballard, June, 1917. Four children born.

         1. Walter Ballard, Jr., b. June, 1918.
         2. Betty Jane Ballard, b. 1920.
         3. Jean Marie Ballard, b. Dec. 31, 1924.
         4. Robert Loren Ballard, b. Dec., 1925.

      2. Eva Nora Sayre, b. Dec. 23, 1896.

      3. Buna Esther Sayre, b. April 14, 1898. Married Albert Rathburn in 1918. Two children were born.

         1. James Ervin Rathburn, b. June 26, 1921.
         2. Albert Ellis Rathburn, b. March 17, 1924.

      4. Ellis Blackburn Sayre, b. Oct. 4, 1899.
      5. Loren Sayre, b. Feb. 19, 1901.
      6. Homer B. Sayre, b. Feb. 26, 1903; d. Dec., 1905.

   2. Arthur H. Sayre, b. Oct. 31, 1872; d. June 9, 1896.

   3. Dennis E. Sayre, b. May 21, 1877; d. May 26, 1900.

   4. Homer Sayre, b. Jan. 8, 1881; d. June 21, 1881.

   5. Henry Sayre, b. March 16, 1883. Married June 10, 1908 to Lulu May Cooper, who was born Oct. 30, 1887. He is a banker in Boulder, Colo. Two children were born to them.

      1. Charles Lewis Sayre, b. March 11, 1909.
      2. John Marshall Sayre, b. Nov. 9, 1921.

6. Fannie Bertha Sayre, b. Aug. 24, 1886. Married Sept. 5, 1918 to William Varian, who was born Feb. 5, 1884. They live with her mother and again the Letart Ferry is run from the old homestead. One child born to them.

    1. Dorothy Elizabeth Varian, b. Feb. 6, 1920.

7. Minerva Roush, fifth daughter of John and Hetta Hayman Roush, b. July 2, 1848; d. Dec. 24, 1853.

8. Amanda Roush, sixth daughter of John and Hetta Hayman Roush, b. Jan. 26, 1851. Married John M. Brown, Feb. 25, 1874. He was born Aug. 6, 1838 and died at their home at Letart Falls, Ohio, April 24, 1919. He was paymaster at Gallipolis, Ohio, during the Civil War, and subsequently a real estate dealer in Pt. Pleasant and Huntington, W. Va. He is buried in the Letart cemetery and his widow still lives in her home at Letart. One child.

    1. Edna Estella Brown, b. Feb. 14, 1878. Married John S. Farr, Sept. 2, 1903. One child born to them.

        1. John S. Farr, Jr., b. March 23, 1905. Married Wilma Mae ———. One child born to them.

            1. Stella Jane Farr, b. March 17, 1925.

9. Emily Roush, seventh daughter of John and Hetta Hayman Roush, b. Nov. 24, 1852; d. Oct. 9, 1854.

10. Fannie E. Roush, eighth daughter of John and Hetta Hayman Roush, b. June 26, 1857. Married J. W. Pilchard, July 7, 1878. He died Oct. 13, 1906 and his widow lives at her home in Charleston, W. Va. One child born to them.

    1. Juanita Pilchard, b. Oct. 25, 1879. Married Henry Fisher. One child born.

        1. Forest Fisher, married Margaret Sands. Two children born to them.

            1. Roger Fisher
            2. Betty Ruth Fisher

11. John Dayton Roush, third son and youngest child of John and Hetta Hayman Roush, b. Nov. 29, 1861. Married first, Feb. 17, 1884 to Kate Devinney, who was born in 1863 and died in 1911; married second, Belle Hysell in 1913. They live on the old homestead and farm of his father below Letart Falls. No children by either marriage.

2. DEBORAH ROUSH, oldest daughter of Michael and Mary M. Weaver Roush, b. 1814; d. July 14, 1834 of cholera. She is buried by her mother.

3. MARGARET ROUSH, second daughter of Michael and Mary M. Weaver Roush, b. at Letart Falls, Ohio in 1817. Married Theodore Phelps, who was born in Virginia in 1817. In Records of Letart Twp., Meigs Co., Ohio for 1850 she mentioned in connection with the biography of her father, Michael. No further information concerning them except that they moved to Union County, Ohio, is available. Seven children were born to them.

    1. Hester Elen Phelps married Uriah Quillin. Two children born.

        1. Laren Quillin
        2. Frank Quillin

    2. Dortha Phelps married a Mr. Richman. They have six children and live in Topeka, Kansas.

3. Sara Phelps married a Mr. Cahill. They have three boys and live in Richwood, Ohio.

4. Derastus Phelps married and has seven children.

5. Austin Phelps married and has no children.

6. Spence Phelps married and has five children.

7. Keziah R. Phelps married Firman L. Moffett. They have three children and live in Richwood, Ohio, where they own a business.

    1. Forest Moffett is married and lives in Dayton, Ohio and is employed as inspector in the National Cash Register Co. They have two girls and one boy.

    2. Clarice Moffett married a Mr. Wortsbaugh. They live in Richwood, Ohio. Three children born to them.

        1. Robert Wortsbaugh, b. 1920.
        2. June Wortsbaugh, b. 1923.
        3. Emmet J. Wortsbaugh, b. Nov., 1925.

    3. Cuba J. Moffett married a Mr. Chapman. They live at Marion, Ohio and have one child.

4. JONAS ROUSH, second son of Michael and Mary M. Weaver Roush, died in infancy, dates not available.

5. DOROTHY ROUSH, third daughter of Michael and Mary M. Weaver Roush, b. Aug. 12, 1824; d. at Letart Falls, Ohio, Dec. 20, 1906. She married Lemuel Phelps in 1847. He was born Feb. 15, 1822 and died Dec. 30, 1906. Both lie buried in the beautiful cemetery at Letart Falls, Ohio. Nine children were born to this union.

    1. John Phelps, b. at Letart Falls, Ohio. He is married and now lives at Letart, W. Va. No further information except the names of their children is available.

        1. William Phelps
        2. Emma Phelps
        3. John Phelps, Jr.

    2. Charles Phelps

    3. Dave Phelps

    4. Lemuel Phelps, Jr.

    5. Theodore Phelps

    6. Louis Phelps, b. at Letart Falls, Ohio; d. ———. Married and kept a store at Apple Grove, Ohio for many years. They had three children.

        1. Harvey Phelps
        2. Otto Phelps
        3. Iva Phelps

    7. Rosanna Phelps

    8. Mary Jane Phelps

    9. James Phelps, the youngest child of Dorothy Roush and Lemuel Phelps, b. at Letart Falls, Ohio. Was married and had one child. He now lives at Letart, W. Va.

6. NANCY ROUSH, fourth daughter of Michael and Mary M. Weaver Roush, b. at Letart Falls, Ohio, Dec. 24, 1826; d. Dec. 25, 1902. Married Jacob Quillin July 25, 1846. He was born near Steubenville, Ohio, Sept., 1818 and died at Letart Falls, on Aug. 13, 1899. He was a wagon maker by

trade. Both are buried in the cemetery at Letart Falls, Ohio. Nine children were born to them.

1. Mary V. Quillin, oldest child of Nancy Roush and Jacob Quillin, b. Sept. 16, 1847 at Letart Falls, Ohio. Married Henry Bentz Jan. 10, 1869. He was born Feb. 6, 1847 and died June 6, 1911. He fought in the Civil War, was gunner's mate on the battleship Brilliant, and was for many years color bearer for the G. A. R. They had no children and she still lives in her home at Letart Falls, Ohio.

2. Dorothy A. Quillin, b. Oct. 23, 1849; d. July 2, 1923, at Letart Falls, Ohio. Married F. M. Sharpnack in 1871. He died Oct., 1921. They lived at Letart Falls, and had no children.

3. Sarah J. Quillin, third daughter of Nancy Roush and Jacob Quillin, b. June 12, 1852 at Letart Falls, Ohio. Married John E. Roberts, May 1, 1874. They live at Antiquity, Ohio.

    1. Mary F. Roberts, b. 1876. Married Chas. Straile. No children.

    2. Chas. H. Roberts, b. 1882. Married Fannie Wolfe. One child born to them.

        1. Harold E. Roberts, b. 1916.

    3. Sarah J. Roberts, b. 1887. Married Edwin O. Brinker. Seven children born to them.

        1. Virginia B. Brinker, b. 1908.
        2. Elmer J. Brinker, b. 1910.
        3. Francis L. Brinker, b. 1913.
        4. Charles H. Brinker, b. 1915.
        5. Lawrence F. Brinker, b. 1916.
        6. Roy W. Brinker, b. 1918.
        7. Jesse E. Brinker, b. 1921.

    4. John J. Roberts, b. 1889. Married Mayme G. Coe. Five children were born to them.

        1. Charles C. Roberts, b. 1915.
        2. Kenneth E. Roberts, b. 1917.
        3. Sarah F. Roberts, b. 1919.
        4. Betty Jean Roberts, b. 1924.
        5. Mary M. Roberts, b. 1926.

4. William Henry Quillin, oldest son and fourth child of Nancy Roush and Jacob Quillin, b. Nov. 23, 1854 at Letart Falls. Married Louisa Letitia Lowry, Sept. 24, 1883. She was born at Letart Falls, Ohio, May 12, 1858. They live at Grand Island, Nebraska, where he is a merchant. Five children were born to them.

    1. William Edward Quillin, b. March 23, 1885. Married Harriett Jansen, June 30, 1913. He is in business on Wall St., New York City. Two children were born to them.

        1. Kathryn Louise Quillin, b. June 29, 1914.
        2. Patricia Quillin, b. March 4, 1923.

    2. Lawrence Jacob Quillin, b. June 12, 1886. Married first to Ethel Shrimplin, Sept. 15, 1913. She died Feb. 17, 1919. Married second to Mary Ange Mongeau, Jan. 1, 1924. He is a physician in Chicago, Ill.

    3. Laura Louise Quillin, b. June 12, 1886. Married first to Samuel William Vallier, Sept. 6, 1911. One child born to this union.

1. Lawrence William Vallier, b. July 15, 1912.
Married second to George William Cress, Jan. 25, 1922. They live at Lincoln, Nebraska.

4. John Sanders Quillin, b. Dec. 24, 1890. He lives at Grand Island, Neb.

5. Claire Marie Quillin, b. April 10, 1894. Married Frank Otto Divisek, Feb. 13, 1918. They live at Grand Island, Neb. and have one child.

1. Joanne Divisek, b. July 17, 1919.

5. Charles W. Quillin, second son of Nancy Roush and Jacob Quillin, b. Nov. 8, 1856 at Letart Falls, Ohio. Married Ella Lee, April 29, 1883. She was born Dec. 10, 1864. They live at Letart Falls, Ohio and have two children.

1. Ralph Quillin, b. April 7, 1884. Married Nora Dorsey in 1910. He is a physician in Detroit, Mich. They have two children.

1. Fern Quillin, b. Nov. 11, 1912.
2. Dorsey Quillin, b. Jan. 2, 1919.

2. Lawrence Quillin, b. March 17, 1887. Married Grace Rainier, Nov., 1925. He is a physician at Belpre, Ohio. Three children were born to this union.

1. Ruth Rainier Quillin, died in infancy.
2. Mary Lucile Quillin
3. Max Quillin, b. Sept. 1, 1923.

6. Nathan Webster Quillin, third son of Nancy Roush and Jacob Quillin, b. March 12, 1860 at Letart Falls, Ohio. Married first to Elizabeth Frances Bell, who was born in 1860 and died May 1, 1886. Two children were born to this union.

1. Clarence Quillin, b. May 10, 1862. Married Elizabeth Katherine Johnson, who was born March 4, 1887. They live at Pt. Pleasant, W. Va. Three children were born to them.

1. Evelyn Virginia Quillin, b. April 8, 1907; d. Sept. 9, 1909.
2. Franklin Webster Quillin, b. Oct. 23, 1908.
3. Edith Elizabeth Quillin, b. Oct. 30, 1918.

2. Myrtie Quillin, b. Nov. 2, 1882. Married Redmon Norris in 1913. No children.

Nathan Webster Quillin married for his second wife, Ella Zirkle, who was born in 1863 and died in 1905. Two children born to them.

1. Beatrice Nancy Quillin, b. Oct. 6, 1887. Married Ray Reynolds in 1922. No children.

2. George Emerson Quillin, b. Aug. 10, 1889. Married Maria Allender in 1911. One child born to them.

1. Emerson Daniel Quillin, b. April 10, 1915.

Nathan Webster Quillin was married a third time to Mona Beaver, who was born in 1880. They lived in Ragland, Alabama, where he was a merchant up to the time of his death. Two children were born to this union.

1. Virginia Quillin, b. 1912.
2. Eleanor Quillin, b. 1916.

7. Emma Quillin, fourth daughter of Nancy and Jacob Quillin, b. Oct., 1863, died May, 1864.

8. Derastus E. Quillin, fourth son of Nancy Roush and Jacob Quillin, b. May 27, 1865 at Letart Falls, Ohio. Married Bertha Sayre, Oct. 23, 1898. She was born Jan. 3, 1874. They live at Grand Island, Nebraska. One child born to them.

    1. Walter F. Quillin, b. Aug. 9, 1899. Married Mollie Beaulier, July 17, 1926.

9. John A. Quillin, fifth son and youngest child of Nancy Roush and Jacob Quillin, b. Oct. 11, 1867 at Letart Falls, Ohio. Married Florence Gaches in 1904. She was born at Latrobe, Pa., July 19, 1876. They live at Letart Falls, where he is a barber and carpenter. Three children were born to them.

    1. Alice Louise Quillin, b. Feb. 14, 1905; d. July 14, 1905.
    2. Russell Emerson Quillin, b. May 28, 1906.
    3. Harold William Quillin, b. June 16, 1911.

7. MICHAEL ROUSH, third son and youngest child of Michael and Mary M. Weaver Roush, was born on the old homestead below Letart Falls, Ohio, June 22, 1833. Death took his mother from him when he was but one year old. He married Sarah Wolfe in 1855. She was born Oct. 15, 1830 and died May 11, 1884. In 1886 he married Elizabeth Nelson, a widow, whose maiden name was Heaton. He was familiarly known as "Uncle Mike" by his many friends and was an influential leader in church work. He joined the I. O. O. F. and served as Past and Noble Grand in this organization. During the Civil War he was a member of Co. C, 140th Reg. O. V. I., serving mainly in West Virginia. He died at his home near Chester, Ohio, Aug. 11, 1897 and lies buried by the side of his first wife in the cemetery at Letart Falls, Ohio. Seven children were born to him by his first wife.

1. Annora Vesta Roush, oldest daughter of Michael, Jr. and Sarah Wolfe Roush, b. Jan. 19, 1856 at Letart Falls, Ohio. Married Reuben Henderson Crawford, Aug. 20, 1884. He was born March 11, 1860 and died May 5, 1899 at Letart Falls, Ohio. He was a member of the I. O. O. F. He is buried in the cemetery at Letart Falls. She lives with her son, Otis, at the above address. Four children were born to this union.

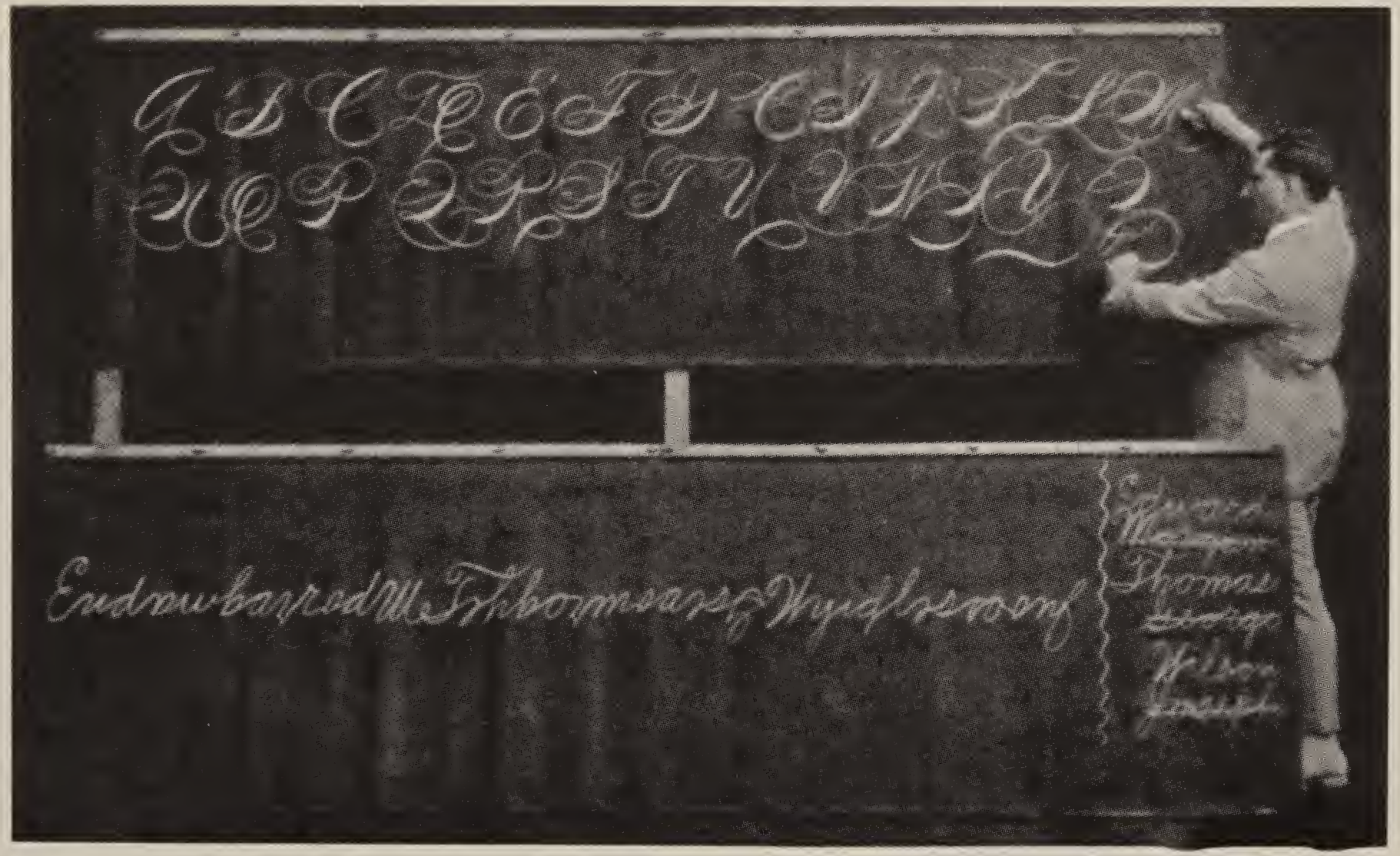
    1. Otis Michael Crawford, b. Aug. 27, 1885. He has been a teacher for many years in Meigs Co., Ohio and is a Mason and a member of the I. O. O. F. He is single.

    2. Vira May Crawford, b. Nov. 10, 1888. Married George Hayman, Jr., Jan., 1905. They live on a farm at Apple Grove, Ohio. Nine children were born to them.

        1. Hiram Gerald Hayman, b. Jan. 26, 1906.
        2. Ruth Virginia Hayman, b. Nov. 1, 1907.
        3. Harry Hayman, b. Feb. 12, 1910.
        4. Wade B. Hayman, b. Nov. 24, 1911.
        5. Ruby Isabel Hayman, b. June 6, 1915.
        6. Margaret Blanche Hayman, b. Oct. 16, 1917.
        7. George W. Hayman, b. Jan. 19, 1921.
        8. Gladys Mae Hayman, b. July 15, 1923.
        9. Doris Irene Hayman, b. May 2, 1926.

    3. Martha Oneida Crawford, b. June 15, 1891; d. Nov. 1, 1894.

    4. Dayton Cecil Crawford, b. May 12, 1895. He was a first class private in the World War—Co. C, 112th F. S. B., 37th Division A. E. F.; saw service on Alsace-Loraine Front and in Belgium. Married Martha May Wimer, Sept. 30, 1925. She was born July 6, 1901. They live at Beaver, Pa. No children.



HOWARD A. ROUSH
The Writing Marvel

2. Morgan L. Roush, oldest son and second child of Michael, Jr. and Sarah Wolfe Roush, b. Aug. 18, 1858; d. Jan. 22, 1926, at Letart Falls, Ohio, and is buried in the beautiful cemetery at that place. He married Cilicia A. Sayre, Feb. 24, 1884. She was born at Letart, W. Va. She lives at her home in Letart Falls, Ohio. He was a member of the I. O. O. F. and Jr. O. U. A. M., having served as Noble Grand and District Deputy Grand Master in these organizations for many years. He was frequently elected to offices of public trust within the Township. Two children were born to this union.

   1. Essie M. Roush, b. Dec. 16, 1884; d. Dec. 15, 1911 at Columbus, Ohio and is buried in the cemetery at Letart Falls. Married John Bohn in 1911. One child born to them.
      1. Margaret Essie Bohn, b. Dec. 12, 1911.

   2. Howard Anderson Roush, b. at Letart Falls, Ohio, July 15, 1887. Married Mildred E. Lawrence, June 9, 1920. She was born at Knightstown, Ind., Dec. 11, 1895. She is a college graduate and prior to her marriage was a high school teacher. She has done much work in the genealogy of this volume. He is a member of the Pennsylvania Society, Sons of The American Revolution. He is a university graduate and is an instructor in the high schools of Pittsburgh, Pa., where they live. The dedicatory page of this history was prepared by him. For several years he was an actor, playing the Keith Circuit throughout the United States and Canada. The following press notice and photograph will give an idea of his novel and mystifying act.

HUMAN MARVEL AT MUSIC HALL

Howard, Handwriting Expert, Performs Feats in Mental Concentration That Make His Audiences Gasp

Howard—he always is billed that way, and really we forgot to ask his first name—is one of the most interesting visitors Lewiston has entertained in a long time. He is a vaudeville artist, but with an act much different from the type to which we have grown accustomed.

Undoubtedly he is the most marvelous handwriting expert in America today. The skill and mental concentration in his act transcend reporting. It is as novel as it is worthwhile.

Standing before a wide, high blackboard, he begins by writing the alphabet in flowing, graceful letters—each motion made to music, and all done without lifting the chalk from the board. Then comes the first of his marvelous feats. He writes upon the blackboard these words given in the order of the lines:

Defenders of
Washington—Wilson—Lincoln
Liberty

Part of these words are written upside down and backwards; the remainder rightside up and forwards—both at the same time. What follows is even more difficult and intricate. Bending over the board in such a position that the writing, to begin with, is upside down to the angle of his head and eyes, he puts down the names of any six cities, states or countries that members of the audience may call out—and they are not

backward about suggesting the longest they can think of. He writes the first upside down and backwards; the second rightside up and forwards, inside of the first; the third upside down and backwards; the fourth, right-side up and forwards inside of the third; the fifth, upside down and backwards; the sixth right-side up and forwards inside the fifth—all in continuous lines, and with perfect differentiation in the intricate maze of letters. The mental concentration required for this cannot be understood by the average spectator—but the expert marvels.

Follows, then, a bit of mental relaxation—the evolving of six butterflies from the letter "K," all in different colors, and the movements being to music. His next feat in concentration is the most wonderful of all. Holding up a newspaper before his face he reads one of the articles, at the same time writing the words behind his back—spelled backwards, the letter formation backwards, too; while simultaneously he is carrying on a rapid-fire conversation with the audience.

The last of his trying feats—one which makes every audience gasp, altho it requires less nerve and skill than several of his others, is the using of both hands simultaneously in independent motion: The first thirteen letters in the alphabet with one hand, and the remaining thirteen with the other. This is followed by the writing of the phrase "America, first, last and always," with both hands simultaneously; and the act closes, neatly and gracefully, with the flourish of the American eagle and flag, in colored crayons, and to appropriate music.

We have described this very briefly—perhaps not even accurately; yet it is a subject worthy of extended mention. Nobody just like Mr. Howard has ever been seen upon the local stage—and nobody ever will, for his act is not of the sort that can be imitated.

3. James G. Roush, second son of Michael, Jr. and Sarah Wolfe Roush, b. Nov. 26, 1861; d. Dec. 8, 1862.

4. Hiram Andrew, third son of Michael, Jr. and Sarah Wolfe Roush, b. at Letart Falls, Ohio, Nov. 4, 1762; d. Sept. 15, 1925 at Cincinnati, Ohio. He is buried in the cemetery at Letart Falls, Ohio. He married Ora Reed of Millwood, W. Va., July 16, 1899. He was for many years a captain on boats running the Ohio River and was a 32nd degree Mason. His widow lives in her home. He at Millwood, W. Va., where she is postmistress. Three sons were born to them.
   1. John Herbert Roush, b. Nov. 13, 1902. He is an accountant with Dravo Contracting Co., at Pittsburgh, Pa.
   2. William Brookart Roush, b. Feb. 23, 1907. He is a pilot on the Ohio River.
   3. Charles Garner Roush, b. July 24, 1910.

5. Elizabeth Roush, second daughter of Michael, Jr. and Sarah W. Roush, b. at Letart Falls, Ohio, Aug. 1, 1865. Married William H. Powell, Oct. 18, 1891. He was born Oct. 3, 1857. She lives at her home at Antiquity, Ohio. Six children were born to them.
   1. William Hoyt Powell, b. Aug. 8, 1892. He was in Co. K, 333 Inf., 84th and 91st Divisions in the World War, and saw service in France and Belgium. Married Clara McKenzie, May 7, 1919. They live in Columbus, Ohio and have one child.
      1. Elizabeth Powell, b. Dec. 15, 1924.

2. Michael Jonathan Powell, b. March 17, 1894. Married Mamie Johnson, who was born in Jan., 1911. They live at Racine, Ohio, where he is a merchant. He was a private in Co. K, 54th Infantry in the World War and fought in the Argonne, Alsace-Loraine and in Belgium.

3. Vesta Alice Powell, b. April 7, 1898.
4. Curtis Ivan Powell, b. March 29, 1901.
5. Maggie Pauline Powell, b. Jan. 21, 1905.
6. Morgan Lucius Powell, b. Aug. 26, 1907.

6. Evalena Roush, third daughter of Michael, Jr. and Sarah Wolfe Roush, b. at Letart Falls, Ohio, Jan. 1, 1868; d. Feb. 26, 1896, at her home near Charleston, W. Va. She married Noble L. McCracken. She is buried in the Wolfe cemetery at Plants, Ohio. Three children were born to them.

1. Augusta McCracken, b. Feb. 5, 1887; d. 1888.
2. George McCracken, b. May 12, 1890. Saw service in the World War and lives near Charleston, W. Va.
3. Kate McCracken, b. May 1, 1893. Lives near Charleston, W. Va.

7. Henry Curtis Roush, fourth son and youngest child of Michael, Jr. and Sarah Wolfe Roush, b. at Letart Falls, Ohio, Sept. 27, 1872. Married Jennie L. Heaton, June 5, 1901. She was born at Chester, Ohio, Sept. 2, 1879. He is a Mason and has been a teacher for many years. They live on their farm near Chester, Ohio. Six children were born to them.

1. Gladys May Roush, b. Jan. 24, 1903. She is a teacher in Meigs County, Ohio.
2. Bernice Martha Roush, b. Nov. 6, 1904; d. at Pomeroy, Ohio, Nov. 20, 1925. Married V. A. McCullough, Nov. 28, 1923. One child was born to them.

    1. Nina Ruth McCullough, b. July 19, 1924.

3. Elsie Ruth Roush, b. Nov. 9, 1906.
4. Raymond Roush, b. July 12, 1909; d. Oct. 5, 1909.
5. Virgil Heaton Roush, b. May 14, 1912.
6. Mabel Margaret Roush, b. Oct. 13, 1914.

2. CHRISTINA ROUSH, second child of Henry Roush and wife, Dorothea, was born in Shenandoah County, Virginia, September 16, 1780. The date of her baptism is not recorded, but her sponsors were her grandparents, John and Susannah Roush. It does not appear that she married. On July 11, 1812 her father deeded away some of his land to his children. She was remembered in the following manner: "to my beloved daughter, Catharine Roush 50 acres." Her full name it seems was Catharine Christina. She had either not married or married a man by the same name. The latter does not seem plausible since we have not found any union including such a Catharine Roush. Family tradition favors the first hypothesis.

3. HENRY ROUSH, JR., son of Henry Roush, Sr. and wife, Dorothea (Nease) Roush, was born November 24, 1782, the third child of his parents. Jacob Roush and wife, Catharine, were sponsors to his baptism. Henry Roush, Jr. was married January 16, 1802 to Anna Belle Sayre, who was born June 4, 1787, in Morgantown, Pennsyl-

vania (now West Virginia). They were among the earliest settlers in the Letart Bottoms. Mr. Roush died June 14, 1865, at Letart Falls, Ohio. His wife died April 3, 1892 (one account states January 31, 1892), aged one hundred and five years. The following newspaper clipping refers to her:

Mrs. Annie Roush has died at Letart, a few miles from Parkersburg, W. Va., aged nearly one hundred and five years. It is thought, says the "Washington Star," that she was the head of the largest family in the world and the only woman in this country who lived to see her sixth generation. Mrs. Roush was born at Morgantown, Pa., June 4, 1787, when Washington, Hamilton and Jefferson were planning the Constitution. Her father was David Sayre. In 1801 Mr. Sayre started west and settled above Pomeroy, on the Virginia side. Here he resided several years, finally moving up the river and crossing to where Letart now stands. In 1802 Annie married Henry Roush and was the mother of thirteen children. The first child, Sarah, married Thomas Coleman and became the mother of twelve children. The next, Elizabeth, married Henry Wolf and had sixteen children. The third, Lydia, married a Mr. McClain, and after his death married John Wagoner. It is through her children that Mrs. Roush could trace her descent to the sixth generation. The fourth child, Annie, had an even dozen of children. The next four children were girls, and their progeny numbered forty-eight. The ninth died when he was young. The next two were girls and had twenty-one children. The last two children were boys and had seventeen children around their boards. The second daughter of Lydia Wagoner, who was Mrs. Roush's third child, married a Mr. Hazlett. Their son, David, is the father of six children, and his eldest daughter's (Mary's) child, Nannie, aged about five years, has the unique distinction of living at the same time as her great-great-great-grandmother. Mrs. Roush's grandchildren numbered 135, and the total number of her great-grandchildren is not less than 500. The number of her descendants is over 2000, although the exact number cannot be ascertained.

Anna Belle Sayre, was the oldest child of David Sayre, Sr., born December 18, 1762, and Sarah Little, his wife. He received a warrant, August 13, 1799, for 309 acres of land in Monongalia County, Virginia. About 1810 he built a gristmill at Letart Falls, Meigs County, Ohio. Besides Anna, his oldest, were Daniel, Joel, Ezekiel, Abel, Rachel, Sarah, and Hannah.

The line of known direct ancestry begins with William Sayre, of Hinwich, parish of Podington, in the hundred of Willey and in the county of Bedford. His wife was Alice Squyre. He died in 1564, his will being dated 1562 and proved 1564. The will of his widow was dated April 20, 1567, and proved June 2d of the same year. Their son, William Sayre, Jr., who died prior to 1581, was the father of Francis Sayre, whose marriage to Elizabeth Atkins is recorded in the parish register of Leighton Buzzard, November 15, 1591. Francis was probably born at Podington, the records of which do not begin until 1602.

The name of Sayre, in its various spellings, has been common in England for at least seven centuries and the family dates back to the date of the Norman Conquest. The coat-of-arms of the Sayre family are: "Gules, a chevron ermine between three sea-gulls argent." "Crest: A cubit arm erect proper holding a dragon's head erased argent." "Motto: Saie and doe."

For further details concerning the Sayre Family the reader is referred to "*The History of the Sayre Family*," a large and comprehensive volume.

1. SARAH ROUSH, married December 23, 1823, Thomas Coleman. They had twelve children. She died April 6, 1882.

2. ELIZABETH ROUSH, born January 16, 1808; married first, May 6, 1824, Samuel Roberts; second, Henry Wolfe. For history of Wolfe family see

Cr. VIII Magdalene (Roush) Wolfe. They had sixteen children, among others:

Child by First Marriage

1. William A. Roberts, born 1825, married first, Mahala Jones; second, Sinah Maria Jones, widow of ——— McElroy, and daughter of Lewis H. Jones and Rebecca Sayre, daughter of Daniel Sayre and Sinah Hayman. Daniel Sayre belongs to the Sayre line of Thomas, the founder; Daniel, Samuel, Daniel, David, Daniel. They lived at Letart, Ohio.

Children by First Marriage

1. Charles Roberts, born 1853; died 1893; married Carrie B. Beckler.

    1. William Nelson Roberts
    2. Grace Eleanor Roberts
    3. Harry B. Roberts

2. John Nelson Roberts, born 1859; died February 1, 1898. June 14, 1888, married Eva Caldwell, who was born November 27, 1865. Mrs. Eva L. Roberts lives at 415 13th Street, Parkersburg, W. Va.

    1. William Lynn Roberts, born September 17, 1890.
    2. Louise Roberts, born April 26, 1895.

3. Rachael Roberts, died 1881; aged 24.

4. Mattie Roberts, died 1882; aged 20.

5. Ella Roberts, died 1882; aged 29.

6. Cora Roberts, married Frank McClain; died April, 1889.

    1. Clifford McClain, died.
    2. Carrie McClain, married Charles Bean, and lives in Kansas City.

        1. Edna Bean

Child by Second Marriage

1. Adrienne Roberts, born July 24, 1881 at Letart, Ohio. Married Alvin I. Robinson, August 12, 1903.

    1. George William Robinson, born Nov. 9, 1905.
    2. Grace Marie Robinson, born June 13, 1907.
    3. Frances Adrienne Robinson, b. Oct. 1, 1911.
    4. Charles Edward Robinson, b. July 26, 1921. Children all born in Columbus, Ohio. Address Mrs. A. I. Robinson, 568 Oakwood St., Columbus, Ohio.

3. LYDIA ROUSH, born March 18, 1810; married first, March 1, 1827, Charles McClain, a steamboat captain, who died April 21, 1845; second, March 2, 1846, John Wagoner, who died March 26, 1882, aged 89 years, 10 months and 14 days.

Children by First Marriage, Six—Among Others

1. Hugh McClain. He is a druggist in Letart, Ohio.

2. Anna McClain, married November 10, 1846, ——— Hazlett. There were seven Hazlett children, among them:

    David Hazlett, m. ——— and six children—among others:

        Mary Hazlett m. ———.

            Nannie, was living, aged 5 years, in 1896.

By Second Marriage

Three Wagoner Children.

4. ANNA ROUSH, born September 12, 1812; married Mark Sayre, who was born about 1812; married May 11, 1834. He was a farmer and boatman in Jackson Co., West Virginia, and later in Great Bend, Meigs County, Ohio, where he died in 1850. He was the son of Daniel Sayre, a brother of Anna Belle Sayre.

    1. Isabella Sayre, b. Nov. 7, 1835; d. Oct. 13, 1836.
    2. Franklin Sayre, b. Dec. 22, 1836; d. Sept. 25, 1838.
    3. Lydia Sayre, b. Dec. 25, 1838.
    4. Caroline Virginia Sayre, b. May 17, 1841; m. Zachariah Rhodes. They lived at Racine, Ohio.
        1. Irvin Rhodes
        2. Anna Rhodes
        3. Richard Ellsworth Rhodes
    5. William Morris Sayre, b. Feb. 11, 1843; m. Apr. 10, 1870, Susan Catherine Nease, who was born in Racine, Ohio. He is a druggist in Letart Falls, Ohio.
        1. Cora Annetia Sayre, b. Jan. 16, 1871.
        2. Sherwin Everett Sayre, b. Dec. 20, 1873.
        3. Eugenia Inez Sayre, b. Nov. 10, 1877.
        4. Octavius W. Sayre, b. Jan. 3, 1881.
    6. Nancy Matilda Sayre, b. March 22, 1847; m. Spencer Marshall Hall. They lived at Great Bend, Ohio, where she died Sept. 22, 1886.
    7. Mark Sayre, born December 30, 1849; m. first, May 21, 1874, Iva Nora Varian, daughter of Rebecca Sayre, who was born Oct. 10, 1829. Rebecca Sayre was the daughter of Daniel Sayre, of the line of Thomas, Daniel, Samuel, Daniel, David, Thomas. Rebecca Sayre married June 28, 1849, Plinia Varian, who was born Jan. 17, 1826. Iva Nora Varian was born Nov. 2, 1857, and died April 8, 1882. The second wife of Mark Sayre was N. J. Cade; his third wife was Dacia Edelen. He was a miller at New Matamoras, Ohio.

        Children by First Marriage

        1. Okey Sayre, b. Aug. 26, 1877.
        2. Wilkie D. Sayre, b. Sept. 17, 1879.
        3. Iva Sayre, b. March 30, 1882; d. in infancy.

        By Second Marriage

        4. Mark Elliott Sayre, b. Aug. 26, 1885.

5. HANNAH ROUSH, born February 5, 1815; married first, ——— Jackson; second, William Coleman.
6. DOROTHY ROUSH, born April 17, 1817; married August 6, 1833, Silas Jones.
7. PHEBE ROUSH, born September 18, 1819; married March 23, 1839, Elijah Runner.
8. CATHERINE ROUSH, born March 1, 1822; married April 26, 1841, Morris Greenlee.
9. HENRY NEESE ROUSH, born February 26, 1825; died March 25, 1826.
10. ALMENA STANFORD ROUSH, born Jan. 16, 1827; married Oct. 8, 1846, Jacob Brinker, who was born December 21, 1819. Jacob Brinker was the son of John and Mary (Weaver) Brinker. The brothers and sisters of

Mary Weaver were John, Adley, Adam, and Henry. The children of John Brinker included, besides Jacob, Joseph, Adley, Andrew, Jack, Caroline, who married a Mr. Long, and Isabelle, who married a Mr. Smith. John Brinker emigrated from the Shenandoah Valley in the early days when Mason County was a wilderness. Jacob Brinker, after his marriage, settled on a farm in Cooper District, Mason County, West Virginia, near Letart on the Ohio.

1. Andrew Jackson Brinker, born September 12, 1847; married May 1, 1878, Rebecca Ann Roush, who was born in 1850. Rebecca Ann Roush was of the Roush line of 1. John, 2. George, Sr., 3. Daniel, 4. Samuel, 5. Rebecca Ann. A. J. Brinker is a farmer at Graham Station, W. Va., and is much interested in Church and Sunday School work. He was instrumental in the establishment of the Methodist Church at Graham Station and he has contributed largely to the Roush Family Association of America, being one of the first life members.

    1. Atha Jerrold Brinker, born March 3, 1879; died May 1, 1879.
    2. Orth Green Brinker, born September 2, 1880; died October 3, 1903.
    3. Homer Oak Brinker, born September 19, 1882; married Grace M. Happerton, September, 1916. He is at present head of the Brinker Insurance Agency of Cleveland, O.
    4. Orion Edwin Brinker, born August 2, 1886; married Sarah Jane Roberts, daughter of John and Jane Roberts. She was born May 17, 1887.

        1. Virginia Bell Brinker, born Nov. 30, 1908.
        2. Elmer Jackson Brinker, born Oct. 6, 1910.
        3. Frances Louise Brinker, born Feb. 25, 1913.
        4. Charles Homer Brinker, born April 28, 1915.
        5. Laurence Ferrell Brinker, born Dec. 22, 1916.
        6. Roy West Brinker, born Nov. 21, 1918.
        7. Jesse Edward Brinker, born April 18, 1921.

2. John Columbus Brinker, born December 16, 1848; married April 1, 1873, Virginia Adelaide Sayre. He was a farmer at Letart Falls, Ohio, where he died.

    1. Zoella May Brinker, born Feb. 4, 1877.
    2. Mahala Almena Brinker, born Feb. 14, 1884.
    3. Charles Earnest Brinker, born June 8, 1886.
    4. Harry Udelle Brinker, born Feb. 13, 1889.
    5. Rankin Oren Brinker, born May 25, 1891.
    6. Chester Upton Brinker, born Aug. 5, 1897.

3. Alonzo Green Weaver Brinker, born November 14, 1853; married May 1, 1889 at Mt. Washington, Ohio to Della May Dowrey, a daughter of Joseph Smith and Mary Margaret Roush Dowrey, whose genealogy is given under the line of George Roush, Sr. A. G. W. Brinker was a merchant in Letart, W. Va. for nearly thirty years, twice postmaster under Grover Cleveland's administrations, and was connected with the Charleston, W. Va. Building and Loan Co. He was a Notary Public and was superintendent of the Letart Methodist Episcopal Sunday School. In 1920, he and his family removed to Huntington, W. Va., where he died December 22, 1926.

    1. George Stanley Brinker, born July 27, 1890. November 14, 1912, married Jeanette Lee Lake, who was born in Ashland, Ky., October 30, 1894. He was educated in the Letart, W. Va. public schools, Pt. Pleasant, W. Va. High School, and was graduated from Marshall College, Huntington, W. Va. in 1912. At present he is

city salesman for the Huntington Wholesale Candy Company, is an elder and Sunday School superintendent in the Presbyterian Church of Kenova, W. Va., and an officer in Kenova, W. Va. Lodge 110, A. F. & A. M.

1. George Richard Brinker, born Nov. 12, 1915.
2. Mary Jane Brinker, born Nov. 11, 1920.
3. Elizabeth Lee Brinker, born July 5, 1922.

2. Nannie Belle Brinker, born October 30, 1894; died April 4, 1899.

3. Robert Dowrey Brinker, born April 18, 1901 at Letart, W. Va. Educated in public schools of Letart; attended Letart Falls, Ohio, High School; Huntington, W. Va. High School; Marshall College, Huntington, W. Va. From these institutions he was graduated 1920, 1922, and with Bachelor of Arts degree in June, 1928. Assistant Principal, Nolan, W. Va., Junior High School, 1923-24; Principal, Westmoreland Elementary School, Huntington, W. Va. 1924-25; Principal, East Princeton Elementary Schools, Princeton, W. Va., 1925-26; Principal Thorn Street Elementary School, 1925; Superintendent, Princeton, W. Va. Presbyterian Sunday School; Scoutmaster, Troop No. 2, Boy Scouts of America, Princeton, W. Va.; Sergeant and Company Clerk, Co. E., 150th Infantry, W. Va. National Guard; Member, National Square and Compass College Fraternity; Member, Kappa Delta Pi Honorary Educational Fraternity; Member, W. Va. State Educational Association; Past Chancellor, Knights of Pythias; Member, Kiwanis Club, Princeton, W. Va.; Royal Arch Mason and Knight Templar; Member, Mississippi Valley Historical Association; Life Member of the Roush Family Association of America, he has contributed much to this volume in way of genealogy and helpful criticism. He is one of our most interested and helpful members. Unmarried and lives at 919 South Ninth Street, Princeton, West Virginia.

4. Missouri Belle Brinker, born October 2, 1855. Unmarried and lives with her brother, A. J. Brinker, of Graham Station, West Virginia.

5. George Webster Brinker, born December 5, 1857; married October 20, 1897, Flora Lucetta Fisher, who was born March 12, 1867. She is of the Roush line of 1. John, 2. George Roush, Sr., 3. Daniel Roush, 4. Mary Roush Fisher, 5. George Washington Fisher, 6. Flora Lucetta Fisher. George W. Brinker was a boatman on the Ohio River, a farmer, and a merchant in Mason County, W. Va. He removed to Addison, Ohio, where he is now a merchant.

1. Gaius Sewall Brinker, born July 7, 1898.
2. Jacob Brinker
3. Stanford Webster Brinker, born May 3, 1906.

6. David Homer Brinker, born December 5, 1859; married December 5, 1888, Annie E. Jones. He was in business in Huntington, W. Va. until his death and was superintendent of the Sunday School, Jefferson Avenue Methodist Episcopal Church, Huntington, W. Va.

1. Clay Dean Brinker, born March 15, 1891.
2. Frederick Lopor Brinker, born Dec. 15, 1894.
3. Edna May Brinker, born Feb. 15, 1896; married Earl Stanard of Huntington, W. Va. They have two children.

7. Edward Everett Brinker, born January 28, 1863; married September 16, 1896, Virginia Alice Evans, who was born at Ashland, Ky., January 21, 1879. She was the daughter of Alexander Hunter Evans, who

was born in Campbell County, Virginia, July 3, 1854 and Mary Louise Bates Evans, who was born in Ashland, Ky., Sept. 5, 1854. For a time, Mr. Brinker was a traveling salesman and has been in business both in Letart, W. Va. and in Huntington, W. Va. He was until recently owner of the E. E. Brinker and Company, Hardware, Huntington, W. Va. He is superintendent of the Sunday School, Jefferson Avenue Methodist Episcopal Church, Huntington, W. Va.

1. Woofter Everett Brinker, born at Huntington, W. Va., June 16, 1897; married 1917 to Josephine Miller, who was born in Lincoln Co., W. Va., 1897.

2. Virginia Alyce Brinker, born at Huntington, W. Va., July 30, 1911. She was educated in Huntington public schools and at Booth's Business College, Huntington, W. Va.

11. MAHALIA ROUSH, born December 24, 1828; married James Q. Hayman.

12. EDWARD ROUSH, born January 29, 1831; married Julia Ann Sparr.

13. DAVID SAYRE ROUSH, born March 10, 1837; married July 15, 1860, Sarah Maria Hayman. He died December 17, 1900.

4. ELIZABETH ROUSH, fourth child of her parents, b. Feb. 20, 1785, baptized November 12, 1785 sponsored by John Nease and wife, Elizabeth. We believe this Elizabeth Nease was a daughter of Mary Magdalene Roush and Lewis Zerkle. There is much reason to think that Elizabeth's mother, Dorothea, was a Nehs (Nease). This daughter, Elizabeth, died in childhood.

5. SUSANNAH ROUSH, b. ———; m. John Linscott Jan. 1, 1811. No record.

6. ADAM ROUSH, sixth child of Henry and Dorothea Roush, b. Oct. 6, 1789. His baptism was on Nov. 12, 1789 with Michael Nease as sponsor. He died in 1811 and lies buried by the side of his father in the cemetery at Plants in Meigs County, Ohio.

7. ANTHONY ROUSH, seventh child of Henry Roush and wife, Dorothy, was born in Shenandoah County, Virginia, near Solomon's Church, Jan. 23, 1792, baptized Mar. 18, 1792, with Michael Levermore sponsor. He seems not to have gone to Ohio with the parents and other members of the family. He probably fell heir to his father's portion of the six thousand acre estate in Graham District. He married for his first wife, Elizabeth Rickard, a sister to the Rickard brothers elsewhere mentioned. His second wife was Catherine Hoffman. He reposes in the Rickard cemetery in the White Church community of Mason County. He has a small stone, but it bears no epitaph. A record of his children is as follows:

1. CHRISTENIA ROUSH, b. July 22, 1811. Married John Weaver. He was born June 26, 1813. Died May 23, 1883. To this union the following children were born:

1. Christenia Weaver, b. Dec. 4, 1840. Died Sept. 24, 1911. Married John Pounds. He was born 1833. Died Feb., 1873. To this union the following children were born:

1. Susannah Pounds, b. July 7, 1861. Married to Bate McDonald, 1879. To this union the following children were born:

1. William E. McDonald, b. 1880. Dead.

2. Charles E. McDonald, b. 1881. Unmarried.

3. George E. McDonald, b. 1882.
4. Cora E. McDonald, b. 1883.
5. Howard McDonald
6. Homer McDonald. Died in infancy.

2. George W. Pounds, b. Mar. 8, 1864. No descendants.

3. Sarah E. Pounds, b. May 14, 1867. Married to Rosell Roush, Jan., 1892. He was born Mar. 1, 1871. His line, Jonas, Phillip, William.

4. Evelyn Pounds, b. Sept. 9, 1869. Married to Louis Hart. His line, John, Jonas, Johnnie, Mary (Roush) Hart, Allen Hart.

2. Anthony Weaver, b. Mar. 20, 1842; died July 12, 1900. Married Elizabeth Graham. She was born Mar. 20, 1840; died Jan. 28, 1900. To this union the following children were born:

1. Lydia Weaver, b.———. Married to Wesley Roush. His line, John, Jonas, David.

2. Angelina Weaver, b. ———. Married to Joseph Roush. His line, Henry, Anthony, Henry.

3. Jay Weaver, b. Mar. 21, 1867. Married to Fannie Roush, 1891. She was born May 24, 1863. Her line, Henry, Anthony, Moses.

4. Monroe L. Weaver, b. Aug. 12, 1871. Married to Cassie E. Powell, Nov. 29, 1893. She was born Feb. 15, 1876. To this union the following children were born:

1. Emma E. Weaver, b. Aug. 20, 1895. Married to George R. Stewart, Mar. 16, 1912. To this union, one child was born.

1. Pauline F. Stewart, b. Dec. 26, 1912.

2. Flossie M. Weaver, b. Oct. 20, 1898.; died June 30, 1900.
3. Richard S. Weaver, b. Apr. 26, 1901; died June 14, 1901.
4. Lucy V. Weaver, b. Nov. 26, 1902. Married to George F. Justis, Mar. 6, 1920. To this union the following children were born:

1. Mary E. Justis, b. June 1, 1922.
2. Elizabeth V. Justis, b. June 15, 1925.
3. Betty Jean Justis, b. Aug. 11, 1927.

5. Arty P. Weaver, b. Jan. 20, 1907; died June 11, 1907.
6. Florence M. Weaver, b. Nov. 2, 1908.
7. Mary M. Weaver, b. Mar. 8, 1914.
8. Ruth E. Weaver, b. Jan. 16, 1917.

2. DOROTHY ROUSH, daughter of Anthony Roush and Elizabeth (Rickard) Roush, was b. June 20, 1812. Married Nicholas Weaver, who was b. 1803; died 1887. She died 1899. To them the following children were born:

1. Eliza Weaver, b. Aug. 22, 1832. Married Esley Kay, Sept. 15, 1858, who was born Mar. 15, 1836; died Nov. 2, 1903. She died July 6, 1905. To them were born the following children:

1. Stephen D. Kay, b. June 30, 1859. Married Isabel Grimm, Mar. 16, 1879. To them the following children were born:

1. Bertha M. Kay. Married James Reed, of John, George, Michael, George, Sarah (Roush) Reed.

2. Charles Kay, b. Feb. 18, 1861. Married Nora Mason, June 22, 1884. He died July 27, 1921. To this union two children were born. Both married and have families. No address.

3. John C. Kay, b. Dec. 1, 1862. Married Emma F. McClain, Aug. 1, 1886, who was born Feb. 11, 1867. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Earl F. Kay, b. Dec. 24, 1887. Married Florence Burrows, of John, Jonas, Abraham, Delilah, Angelina Goodnite, James Burrows line.

    2. Robert F. Kay, b. Dec. 25, 1889. He was an overseas soldier.
    3. Hanna E. Kay, b. July 31, 1892; died Oct. 9, 1893.
    4. Laura N. Kay, b. Nov. 9, 1899. Married Orville Crooks, Oct. 29, 1919. To them the following children were born:

        1. Infant Daughter, born and died Aug. 21, 1920.
        2. John S. Crooks, b. Nov. 25, 1923.

    5. Alesta F. Kay, b. July 18, 1901. She was for three years Assistant Cashier of The Mason Co. Bank, of New Haven, W. Va. She was united in marriage, Aug. 25, 1923, to John W. Ferrell, who is studying laboratory work at Kessler Hatfield Hospital, Huntington, W. Va. To this marriage the following children were born:

        1. Helen L. Ferrell, b. June 1, 1924.
        2. Grace M. Ferrell, b. Sept. 6, 1925.
        3. Ruth M. Ferrell, b. Aug. 15, 1927.

    6. Hattie F. Kay, b. May 17, 1904. Teacher in public schools.
    7. George L. Kay, b. June 5, 1908.

4. Mary E. Kay, b. Aug. 6, 1865; died May 4, 1867.

5. Emma J. Kay, b. July 14, 1867. Married Jacob Rollison Nov. 5, 1887. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Eldon Rollison; died in infancy.
    2. Lawrence Rollison
    3. Phyllis Rollison

6. Eliza D. Kay, b. Mar. 12, 1870. United in marriage to Samuel P. Grinstead, Jan. 1, 1888. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Lonnie S. Grinstead married Laura McFadden. One son born to them.
    2. Esley Grinstead married and has a family.
    3. Jessie Grinstead married George A. Brown. To this union the following children were born:

        1. Esther Brown. Married Earl Hall. To this union the following children were born:
        Four born and died in infancy.

            5. Irene Hall, b. 1923.

        2. Alma Brown. Married Donald Robbins; one child born to this union, Donald Robbins.
        3. Dorothy Brown

    4. Robert Grinstead
    5. Orma Grinstead. Married James Ahl, June, 1927.
    6. Daniel Grinstead
    7. Gale Grinstead, b. 1911.

7. Joseph A. Kay. Married Maggie Fry, of John, Jonas, Abraham, Michael Angeline (Roush) Fry.

2. Margaret Weaver, b. Mar. 29, 1834. Married Joseph Siegrist. He died. Later she married John Roush, of John, Henry, Anthony, Henry Roush line. No children. She died Nov. 17, 1924.

3. Decatur Weaver, b. Oct. 10, 1836. Cabinet Maker. Married Mahala Roush, of John, Jonas, Abraham, Marcus Roush. For his second wife married Gertrude Ripley, who was born Mar. 9, 1848. To this marriage the following children were born:

    1. Alfaretta Weaver, b. Oct. 5, 1869. Married to Alexander Harris. She died 1910.

    2. Jasper D. Weaver, b. Aug. 19, 1872. Married Julia Dunn, May 5, 1903, who died Jan. 5, 1909. To this marriage were born two children.

        1. Gladys M. Weaver, b. Feb. 26, 1906. Married to Harold Wiers, Feb., 1924. To this marriage two children were born.

            1. Evelyn I. Wiers, b. Aug. 9, 1926.
            2. Juanita M. Wiers, b. July 15, 1927.

        2. Clifford Weaver, b. Mar. 3, 1904. Married Nov. 22, 1921, to Sarah Powell. To this marriage the following children were born:

            1. Olmer L. Weaver, b. Apr. 11, 192—.
            2. Jasper L. Weaver, b. Jan., 1924; died Feb., 1924.
            3. Delbert W. Weaver, b. Nov., 1925.

    Jasper D. Weaver married for his second wife, Georgia B. (Morris) Martin, Nov. 26, 1910, who was born Feb. 6, 1880. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Chester M. Weaver, b. July 16, 1913.
    2. Jasper B. Weaver, b. June 3, 1915.
    3. Noah W. Weaver, b. Aug. 19, 1917.
    4. Dorothy L. Weaver, b. May 24, 1920.

3. Dorothy S. Weaver, b. Mar. 18, 1874. Married.

4. Obed Weaver, b. Apr. 12, 1876.

5. Wade Weaver, b. June 28, 1878. Married to Bertha Rickard, of John, George, Mary (Roush) Rickard, Michael Rickard line.

6. Charlotta Weaver, b. Aug. 13, 1880. Married to Dan Wears.

7. Pearl R. Weaver, b. July 25, 1882. Married Susie A. Burrows, May 27, 1905, who was b. July 16, 1885. To this marriage were born the following children:

    1. Arthur Weaver, b. Apr. 17, 1906.
    2. Homer Weaver, b. Mar. 28, 1908.
    3. John Weaver, b. Aug. 27, 1910.
    4. Carl Weaver, b. Mar. 26, 1914.
    5. Cecil Weaver, b. June 13, 1916.
    6. Irene Weaver, b. Aug. 6, 1918.
    7. Oris Weaver, b. Sept. 6, 1921.
    8. William Weaver, b. Feb. 4, 1924; died May 7, 1924.

8. Lewis H. Weaver, b. July 26, 1884. Unmarried.

9. Anna R. E. Weaver, b. June 23, 1886. Married Isaiah Noble Oct., 1908. To this marriage the following children were born:

    1. Phyllis K. Noble, b. Sept. 20, 1909.
    2. Virgil L. Noble, b. Feb. 11, 1911.
    3. Willard I. Noble, b. Apr. 22, 1913.
    4. Ruth O. Noble, b. Oct. 12, 1914.

10. Manly Weaver, b. Aug. 18, 1889.

4. Lovina Weaver, b. Feb. 12, 1839. United in marriage to Joseph A. Hinkle, Feb. 26, 1857. He was born Aug. 30, 1830. He died May, 1920. She died July, 1924. To this marriage five children were born:

    1. Lewis N. Hinkle, b. Jan. 9, 1858 near New Haven, W. Va. He attended the common schools; High School; one term at Otterbein College, Westerville, Ohio, and two full years at The Normal and Classical Academy, Buchanan, W. Va., graduating in 1886; took up his profession as teacher, taught in Mason and Barbour County, W. Va., having taught forty terms of school. Has been a faithful church worker for fifty-two years, having filled all the offices of the United Brethren Church many times. Also teacher of the Bible Class almost incessantly. He was united in marriage in 1886 to Ida V. Bartlett. To this marriage the following children were born:

        1. Cecil A. Hinkle, b. May 29, 1887. Married to Rhoda Ritter. One child born to them.

            1. Lewis B. Hinkle, b. Apr. 13, 1912.

        2. Fannie M. Hinkle, b. Oct. 16, 1888. Married Ralph W. Teter. To this union one child was born.

            1. Benjamin I. Teter, b. Mar. 14, 1916.

    2. Fannie E. Hinkle, b. Dec. 30, 1859; died May 26, 1861.

    3. Jennie E. Hinkle, b. Apr. 14, 1862. Unmarried.

    4. Pleasant A. Hinkle, b. Nov. 30, 1863, near New Haven, W. Va. Attended common schools, New Haven High School, The Normal and Classical Academy, Buchanan, W. Va. Is a graduate of the Commercial College, of Kentucky University, of Lexington, Ky. Also a graduate of Marshall College State Normal School, Huntington, W. Va. He is a school teacher by profession, having taught twenty terms of school. Joined the United Brethren Church in 1884. He was united in marriage to Mattie V. Roush, of John, George, Samuel, David Roush line (see Chapter VIII).

    5. Joseph G. Hinkle, b. Nov. 23, 1866. Married Mary F. Fry, of John, George, John, Elias, Serena (Roush), Reuben Fry line. To this marriage the following children were born:

        1. Carrie M. Hinkle, b. Jan. 12, 1893. Married.
        2. Joseph R. Hinkle, b. Dec. 5, 1895.
        3. Serena V. Hinkle, b. Dec. 28, 1896.
        4. Maude C. Hinkle, b. Oct. 12, 1899.
        5. William A. Hinkle, b. July 9, 1902.
        6. Frederick E. Hinkle, b. Sept. 28, 1904.
        7. John C. Hinkle, b. Oct. 30, 1907.

5. Hamilton Weaver, b. Mar. 6, 1841. Married Mary Jane Shipley, in 1865, who was born Feb. 7, 1846. Died Sept. 25, 1920. He died Dec. 9, 1912. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Margaret A. Weaver, b. Feb. 13, 1867; died Nov. 9, 1869.
    2. Ella S. Weaver, b. May 27, 1868; d. Sept. 2, 1869.
    3. Flora E. Weaver, b. Jan. 27, 1870. Married Oct. 23, 1892 to William D. Harpold. To this union the following children were born:

        1. Ruth Harpold, b. Oct. 15, 1893. Married in 1913 to Harold Roush.

        2. Lucy Harpold, b. May 19, 1895; died July 30, 1895.

3. Octavia Harpold, b. June 21, 1896. Married Oct. 27, 1913 to Leo Cavin. One child born to them.
   1. Octavia Cavin, b. Aug. 12, 1914.
4. Joshua Harpold, b. Feb. 19, 1898. Married Alma Dickson in 1918. One child born to them.
   1. William D. Harpold, b. June 24, 1919.
5. Wilbur Harpold, b. Mar. 30, 1900. Married Helen Neggry, March, 1927.
6. Margaret Harpold, b. May 21, 1905. Married Roger P. Gray in 1927.

4. Ida F. Weaver, b. Apr. 3, 1871. Died Sept. 9, 1876.
5. Mary J. Weaver, b. June 24, 1873. Married Jacob Colwell. To them the following children were born:
   1. Cecil Colwell
   2. Delmar Colwell
   3. Mary Colwell
   4. Florence Colwell
6. Charles C. Weaver, b. Aug. 20, 1875; died May 29, 1895.
7. John C. Weaver, b. Aug. 20, 1875; died Oct. 15, 1897.
8. Clara T. Weaver, b. July 14, 1881. Married Frederick Kibble Apr. 26, 1905. To this marriage the following children were born:
   1. Donald F. Kibble, b. Nov. 23, 1907.
   2. Doris C. Kibble, b. June 23, 1909.
   3. Dale S. Kibble, b. May 20, 1916.
9. Jetta M. Weaver, b. May 27, 1883. Married Joseph Warrick.

6. Lydia Weaver. Married Noah Roush, of John, Jonas, Abraham, Marcus Roush line.
7. Elizabeth Weaver, b. Nov. 19, 1845. Married Pleasant G. Lane, Dec. 18, 1864. Died ———. She died ———. To this union the following children were born:
   1. Ellen F. Layne, b. Nov. 24, 1865. Married Will Jones, 1884. She died Dec. 30, 1898. To this marriage the following children were born:
      1. Lemma Jones
      2. Archie Jones
      3. Walter Jones
      4. Georgie Jones
      5. Myrtle Jones
      6. Carl Jones
   2. George B. Layne, b. Nov. 12, 1867. Kiln Placer. Married.
   3. James C. Layne, b. Nov. 16, 1869. President of New Haven Bank Association. Married to Corrella Rickard in 1900, who was born May 15, 1870. She is of John, George, Mary, Michael Rickard line.
   4. Millie Layne, b. June 10, 1872. Died in infancy.
   5. John A. Layne, b. Feb. 23, 1874. Married. No children.
   6. A. Araminta Layne, b. Apr. 21, 1877. Married Warner Fry, June 2, 1915, who was b. May 9, 1866. No children.
   7. William Layne, b. Feb. 20, 1883. Married Sadie Buchannon. No children.

8. Margaret A. Layne, b. Feb. 26, 1889. Married Charlie Barnett. Two children born to them.

    1. Anna M. Barnett
    2. Russell Barnett

9. Archie S. Layne, b. Sept. 28, ——. Farmer. Married to Dora C. Hoffman, of John Henry, Anthony, Sarah (Roush) Samuel Hoffman, Robert Hoffman line.

8. Nicholas Weaver. Married Elizabeth Roush, of John, Jonas, Abraham, Enos Roush line.

9. Adam H. Weaver, b. Mar. 15, 1851. Married to Viola T. Stephenson in 1875, who was born June 19, 1854. Died Apr. 8, 1913. He died Aug. 7, 1894. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Willard T. Weaver, b. Oct. 10, 1879.
    2. Infant Son, b. June 4, 1881. Died same date.
    3. Edgar E. Weaver, b. May 14, 1882.
    4. John Weaver
    5. Lula Weaver
    6. Perry Weaver
    7. Russell Weaver

10. Andrew J. Weaver, b. June 27, 1854. Died Sept. 2, 1909. Married to Sharon O. Fry, Oct. 28, 1876. To this union the following children were born:

    1. J. Homer Weaver, b. Dec. 7, 1877. Married to Alice Pritchard Dec. 28, 1910, who was b. Sept. 11, 1885. He is a farmer. To this marriage the following children were born:

        1. Helen Weaver, b. Oct. 21, 1911.
        2. Milburn Weaver, b. Dec. 27, 1912.
        3. Mary Weaver, b. May, 1914.
        4. Emma Weaver, b. Aug. 6, 1916.
        5. Marcus Weaver, b. June 21, 1918.

    2. O. Lawrence Weaver, b. Jan. 11, 1882. Engineer and Mechanic. Married Kathryn Moore, July 25, 1926.

    3. Walter C. Weaver, b. Sept. 15, 1884. Brickmason. Married Edith Murphy, July 12, 1913, who was born Apr. 22, 1885. To this union the following children were born:

        1. Otmer Weaver, b. Mar. 11, 1915.
        2. Omer Weaver, b. Feb. 4, 1919.
        3. Louise Weaver, b. Apr. 29, 1923.

    4. George A. Weaver, b. Mar. 26, 1888. Brickmason. Married Mary A. Jones, July 22, 1927.

    5. Miriam M. Weaver, b. Jan. 22, 1891. Married L. A. Young, Dec. 12, 1918, who was b. Jan. 12, 1887. To this union the following children were born:

        1. Ralph Young, b. Aug. 25, 1919.
        2. Roy Young, b. Jan. 21, 1924.
        3. Donald Young, b. July 28, 1926.

3. BARBARA ROUSH, daughter of Anthony Roush and Elizabeth (Rickard) Roush, was b. Oct. 13, 1814. Married to Sampson Hoffman, who was b. Feb. 9, 1804, and was accidentally drowned near New Haven, W. Va. in the year 1864. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Mahala Hoffman, b. 1831. Married Charles Juhling, who was b. in Germany in 1822. He engaged in the mercantile business at New

Haven, W. Va. about the year 1860. Moved to Hartford, W. Va. in 1867, entering the coal and mercantile business, in which he was still engaged when he died, in the year 1910. She died 1897. To this union the following children were born:

1. William Juhling, b. Oct. 4, 1855. He tells that when his father went on a visit to Germany, his native country, he and his mother took care of the store at New Haven while he was gone, and how he stood on a soap-box in helping to serve the customers. In 1877 he graduated from Duffs Mercantile College, Pittsburgh, Pa. He also built a tow boat, whom many will remember as the George W. Moredock. He was captain of this boat for several years. For twenty-two years he was bookkeeper for The Cal. Coal Co., later known as the Juhling Coal Co., Hartford, W. Va. Feb. 2, 1882 he was married to Anna C. Schafer, who was b. Mar. 19, 1864. To this marriage the following children were born:

    1. Blanche Gertrude Juhling, b. Nov. 14, 1882. Married William Robinson Dixon, of the U. S. Railway Mail Service, in 1910. One son born to them.

        1. William Dixon, b. Dec. 6, 1918.

    2. Charles Christian Juhling, b. Feb. 26, 1884. Unmarried, and occupation unknown.

    3. Minnie Mae Juhling, b. Dec. 5, 1885. Married James A. Beverage, Railroad Engineer, April, 1907. Two daughters born to them.

        1. Jeannette Euphemia Beverage, b. Dec. 20, 1908.
        2. Charlotte Josephine Beverage, b. April 19, 1911.

    4. William Hugo Juhling, b. Apr. 24, 1888. Married Edna Gardner Mar., 1913. One child.

        1. Kathryn Elizabeth Juhling, b. Nov. 27, 1913. His occupation, Dept. Store Assistant.

    5. Emma Louise Juhling, b. June 4, 1890. Unmarried. Occupation, office assistant, American Child Health Association.

    6. Pearle Martha Juhling, b. Mar. 27, 1893. Married Lou Emerson Saunders, salesman, Sept. 17, 1917. No children.

    7. George Newton Juhling, b. Aug. 6, 1895. Unmarried. Occupation, office assistant, Petroleum Inspectors. Served in late World War with American Expeditionary Forces in France from May 24, 1918 to July 7, 1919, as Army Field Clerk with G-4, Paris Group; G-4 First Army and Headquarters, A. E. F.

    8. Helen Marie Juhling, b. June 8, 1902. Unmarried. Occupation, Bank Supervisor.

2. Albert Juhling, b. Dec. 24, 1857. Died in youth.
3. Louis Juhling, b. Nov. 19, 1859. Is the owner of Hartford Theatre, Hartford, W. Va.

2. Samuel Hoffman. Married Eliza Selba. He died in 1893. The following children born to them:

    1. Riley Hoffman. Married. Dead.
    2. Jonas Hoffman, b. June 22, 1862. Married Amanda ———, Dec. 6, 1884. She was born Nov. 18, 1860. The following children born to them:

        1. Ernest Hoffman, b. Jan. 15, 1888.
        2. Everett Hoffman, b. Dec. 5, 1890.

3. Cora Hoffman, b. Oct. 10, 1892.
4. Harry Hoffman, b. Jan. 30, 1894.
5. Neva Hoffman, b. June 19, 1898.
6. Bertha Hoffman, b. June 2, 1901.
7. Clarence Hoffman, b. Mar. 12, 1904.
8. Corney Hoffman, b. Jan. 15, 1911.

3. John Hoffman, b. Jan. 24, 1838. Married Nancy (Beaver) Jewell, 1870. She was born 1842. Died 1926. To this union one child born.

   1. Sarah Hoffman, b. Dec. 1, 1871. Married Brinton Clark, 1885. Four children born to them.

      1. Harley Clark, b. 1885. Died Oct. 29, 1885.
      2. Hattie K. Clark, b. Oct. 31, 1890. United in marriage to Louis M. Lake, Sept. 24, 1919, who was born Jan. 22, 1884. The following children born to them:

         1. Russell S. Lake, b. Nov. 31, 1920.
         2. Sarah R. Lake, b. Jan. 17, 1923.
         3. Erma K. Lake, b. May 21, 1925.
         4. Doris R. Lake, b. Mar. 23, 1924. Accidentally drowned in the waters of Broad Run, Aug. 8, 1927.
         5. Floyd A. Lake, b. July 13, 1927.

      3. Raymond Clark, b. 1891. Died 1899.
      4. Carroll Clark, b. Aug., 1895.

   Sarah (Hoffman) Clark married for her second husband Mr. Legg.

4. Michael Hoffman. Married a Miss Gorby. No dates.

5. Mary Hoffman. Married Philip Oliver. One child born to them.

   1. Harriet Oliver. Married a Mr. LaRue. No dates.

Mary (Hoffman) Oliver married for her second husband William Kearns. To this union were born several children.

1. Sheridan Kearns. Died.
2. Jesse Kearns. Died.
3. Elizabeth Kearns
4. Halabelle Kearns
5. Richard Kearns

6. Margaret Hoffman. Married John Kearns, of John, George, John, Malinda (Roush) Kearns line.

7. Malinda Hoffman, b. Feb. 1, 1850. Married George Clark, 1872. He was born Apr. 29, 1850. Died Dec. 10, 1922. To this union the following children were born:

   1. Lena Clark, b. Feb. 12, 1873. Married George Oliver July 3, 1895, who was born June 18, 1879. To them the following children were born:

      1. Garnet Oliver, b. Sept. 2, 1899. Married Oris Goodnite, of John, Jonas, Abraham, Delilah, William Goodnite line.
      2. Carvin Oliver, b. Sept. 24, 1901.
      3. Gladys Oliver, b. July 12, 1908. Married Douglas Johnson, 1925. One child born.

         1. Lecta Johnson, b. Apr., 1926.

      4. Gorma Oliver, b. Aug. 19, 1911.
      5. Chester Oliver, b. Mar. 12, 1914.
      6. Gertrude Oliver, b. Mar. 12, 1918.

   2. William Clark. Married Bertha Hoffman, of George, Mary Rickard, Mary Hoffman, Moses Hoffman line.

3. Desta Clark, b. Oct. 6, 1876. Married Curtis Grimm, Feb. 24, 1897, who was born Nov. 3, 1875. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Earl Grimm, b. Dec. 10, 1897. Married May Boyd, May 10, 1919. To them the following children born:
        1. Janetta Grimm, b. Jan. 13, 1920.
        2. Harry Grimm, b. Apr., 1924.
    2. Ora Grimm, b. July 10, 1901. Married Charles Clark, Nov. 6, 1919, who was born July, 1896. Three children born to them.
        1. Charley Clark, b. Dec. 22, 1919.
        2. Robert Clark, b. Nov. 5, 1920.
        3. Ray Clark, b. May 10, 1923.
    3. Otmer Grimm, b. Jan. 31, 1904. Married Lily Hart, July 9, 1927, who was born Oct. 10, 1909. Her line, John, Jonas, John, Mary Hart, Linley Hart.
    4. Eutha Grimm, b. Jan. 31, 1906. Married Albert McDaniel, Feb. 12, 1926. The following children born to them:
        1. Ada McDaniel, b. Aug., 1925.
        2. Albert McDaniel, b. Nov. 5, 1927.
    5. Mabel Grimm, b. June 16, 1909; m. ———.
        1. Kathleen Grimm, b. Mar. 3, 1927.
    6. George Grimm, b. June 30, 1911.
    4. Ella Clark, b. May 13, 1879. Married John Oliver. Two children born to them.
        1. Alvie Oliver, b. Aug. 11, 1898.
        2. Harlie Oliver, died in infancy.
    5. George Clark, b. Aug. 16, 1881. Married Ona Pickens, her line, John, George, John, Melinda, John Kearns, Sarah Pickens.
    6. Margaret Clark, b. Nov. 6, 1883. Married Everett Hartley.
    7. Homer Clark, b. Mar. 16, 1886. Married Anna McCloud. Her line John, Henry, Anthony, Henry, Dorothy Ohlinger, Susan McCloud. The following children born to them:
        1. Arthur L. Clark. Died in infancy.
        2. Gretta Clark. Died in infancy.
        3. Cleo Clark, b. 1913.
        4. Olga Clark
        5. Elda Clark, b. 1917.
        6. Charles Clark
        7. Ella Clark
        8. Leona Clark
        9. Homer Clark, b. 1927.
    8. John Clark, b. Nov. 1, 1892. Married Alice Chute. Two children born to them.
        1. Mabel Clark, b. Oct. 8, 1920.
        2. Floyd Clark, b. 1922.
    9. Addie Clark, b. Nov. 13, 1894. Died Nov. 6, 1898.

8. George Hoffman. Married Susan Gibbs. No children. No dates.

4. SARAH ROUSH, daughter of Anthony Roush and Elizabeth (Rickard) Roush, was born May 2, 1816. Married Samuel Hoffman, who was born

Aug. 19, 1806. Died Nov. 30, 1878. She died Oct. 24, 1867. To this union the following children were born:

1. Calvin Hoffman, b. May, 1836. Farmer and school trustee for several years. Married to Emily Cunningham, July, 1862, who died Feb., 1924. He died May, 1896. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Sarah C. Hoffman, b. Aug. 31, 1863. Married Dec. 29, 1886, to Taylor Bumgardner, who was born Dec. 15, 1857. Died Nov. 17, 1924. To this union the following children were born:

        1. Mabel G. Bumgardner, b. Sept. 29, 1887.

        2. John H. Bumgardner, b. Nov. 4, 1890. Farmer. Married Naomi Roush, of John, George, Michael, George, Louis Roush line.

        3. Tyllie Bumgardner, b. May 29, 1892.

        4. Otterbein T. Bumgardner, b. Nov. 21, 1896. Married Anna Roush, of John, Jonas, John, Adam, Andrew, Willard Roush line. He was an overseas soldier, was at Camp Lee, Va. from Sept. 4, 1918 until Oct. 27, 1918, when he set sail for France, and landed there Nov. 11, Armistice Day. Left France Feb. 22, 1919 and reached home Apr. 26, 1919. Was in 98th Replacement Company.

        5. Edna F. Bumgardner, b. June 20, 1899. School teacher. Married Ottie Roush, of John, Jonas, Abraham, Michael, Adam Roush line.

        6. Millie B. Bumgardner, b. Oct. 9, 1901, public school teacher.

        7. Oris G. Bumgardner, b. Apr. 6, 1905.

    2. William S. Hoffman, b. May, 1866. Farmer. Married Millie Bumgardner, May, 1890. He died Sept., 1894. To this union one child was born.

        1. Claude H. Hoffman, b. Apr. 24, 1891. Married Marie C. Peterson, July 3, 1918. To this union the following children were born:

            1. Claude C. Hoffman, b. Apr. 25, 1922.
            2. Mary I. Hoffman, b. Oct. 11, 1925.

    3. Infant Son, born Sept., 1868; died Mar., 1869.

    4. Lucy A. Hoffman, b. Jan., 1871. Married John Gibbs, Mar., 1891; died June, 1892.

    5. Jennie F. Hoffman, b. Apr., 1873. Married Andrew Miller, Feb., 1894. To this union one child born.

        1. William Calvin Miller, b. Feb., 1895. Died in service of the U. S. Marine Corps. He was stationed and did service as bayonet instructor at Paris Island, S. C. On Dec. 7, 1918 he was sent to Utica, N. Y. to receive special schooling. There he contracted pneumonia fever and died Dec., 1918, thirteen days after arriving.

    6. Charles W. Hoffman, b. Oct., 1877. Carpenter. Married Blanche Lewis, Apr., 1897. To this union one child was born.

        1. Charles F. Hoffman, b. Feb. 7, 1898. Married Stacy M. Foster, Oct. 2, 1920. To this union the following children born:

1. Charles T. Hoffman, b. July 11, 1923.
2. John F. Hoffman, b. Oct. 23, 1924.
3. Rhea B. Hoffman, b. Dec. 23, 1925.

7. Della Hoffman, b. 1881. Died Apr., 1888.

2. Catherine Hoffman, b. Aug. 30, 1837. Married Washington Seigrist Aug. 30, 1857, who was born Jan. 15, 1836, and died June 10, 1909. She died Aug. 11, 1917. His line is John, George, John, Katherine (Roush) Philip Seigrist.

3. David Hoffman, b. Mar. 5, 1840. Farmer. Married Deborah V. Smith, Feb. 25, 1864, who was born Aug. 16, 1846, and died July 15, 1892. He died Feb. 26, 1889. To this marriage the following children were born:

1. Ida E. Hoffman, b. Dec. 6, 1864. Married to James Roush, of John, Jonas, Abraham, Michael Roush line.

2. Mary C. Hoffman, b. Dec. 6, 1864. Married Samuel Hudson, Dec. 12, 1891. His line is John, George, Samuel, Rebecca (Roush) Preston Hudson. To this marriage five children were born:

1. Holly Hudson, b. Oct. 2, 1892. Mercantile Business. Married Dana Fry. Her line is John, Jonas, John, Jacob, Louisa (Roush) John Ohlinger.

2. Verna Hudson, b. Nov. 16, 1893. Mercantile business.

3. Basil Hudson, b. Aug. 24, 1897. Farmer. Married Iva Hoffman, Feb. 21, 1918. Her line is Henry, Anthony, Sarah (Roush) Hoffman, Robert Gilla Hoffman. To this union were born the following children:

1. Alice C. Hudson, b. May 31, 1918.
2. Edwin F. Hudson, b. Jan. 9, 1922.
3. Florence L. Hudson, b. May 26, 1924.
4. Clara N. Hudson, b. Nov. 7, 1926.

4. Infant Son, b. Sept. 27, 1898. Died Aug. ——.

5. Archie S. Hudson, b. Mar. 30, 1904. Married Vetrice Hesson, Nov. 19, 1921. Her line is John, Henry, Anthony, Moses, Ann (Roush) James Hesson. Two children born to them.

1. Died in infancy.
2. Betty M. Hudson, b. Jan. 25, 1925.

3. Joseph S. Hoffman, b. Mar. 2, 1868. Died Mar. 2, 1888.

4. Infant Daughter, b. Mar. 4, 1870. Died Mar. 12, 1870.

4. Philip Hoffman, b. Oct. 9, 1841. Married Mary M. Cunningham, of John, Jonas, John, Susanna (Roush) Edward Cunningham line.

5. Robert Hoffman, b. June 11, 1843. Farmer. Married Charlotte Hart, Apr. 17, 1873, who was b. Nov. 28, 1857, and is of John, George, Samuel, Hannah (Roush) George Hart line. He died ——. To this union the following children were born:

1. Gilla Hoffman, b. Mar. 8, 1874. Married Minnie Keefer, Feb. 9, 1896, who was b. Oct. 26, 1878. To this marriage the following children were born:

1. Vena Hoffman, b. Oct. 19, ——. Married James H. Jewell of John, Jonas, Jacob, Alice (Roush) William Jewell line.

2. Iva Hoffman married Basil Hudson, of John, Henry, Anthony, Sarah, David Hoffman, Mary (Hoffman) Samuel Hudson line.
3. Emma Hoffman, b. Jan. 18, 1911.
4. Donald Hoffman, b. Jan. 6, 1913.
5. Erma Hoffman, b. Dec. 4, 1919; died Nov. 3, 1922.

2. Myrtie Hoffman, b. July 9, 1876; died Apr. 5, 1884.

3. Ina Hoffman, b. Mar. 8, 1878. Married Joseph Brown, of John, George, Mary Rickard, Margaret (Rickard) William Brown line.

4. Artie Hoffman, b. May 4, 1880. Married Reuben Rickard, 1898, who was born Sept. 15, 1875, and is of John, George, Mary Rickard, Joseph Rickard line. To this union the following children were born:

1. Otho Rickard, b. July 22, 1899.
2. Coe Rickard, b. Feb. 7, 1901. Married Lovina Roush, in 1926. She is of John, Henry, Anthony, Moses, Reuben Roush line. To this union were born twin girls in 1927. One died.
3. Lily Rickard married Fred T. Kaylor of John, Jonas, Abraham, Mary Kaylor, Michael Kaylor line.
4. Leonard Rickard, b. Aug. 1, 1904.
5. May Rickard, b. Sept. 1, 1906.
6. Aletha Rickard, b. Sept. 6, 1908.
7. Mary E. Rickard, b. Feb. 8, 1911.
8. Velma M. Rickard, b. Dec. 13, 1912.
9. Lucy L. Rickard, b. Mar. 23, 1915.
10. Ruby L. Rickard, b. June 18, 1917.
11. James W. Rickard, b. May 6, 1921.

5. Hanna E. Hoffman, b. Mar. 3, 1882. Married Alonza G. Thompson, Apr. 2, 1902, who was b. July 3, 1879, and is of the John, George, Mary (Roush) Rickard, Catherine (Rickard) Jacob Gibbs line. To this union the following children were born:

1. Lola E. Thompson, b. June 18, 1904. Married to Dennis K. Boston, of John, George, Mary (Roush) Rickard, Susan Blessing, Fannie Boston line. He was born June 25, 1902.
2. Robert R. Thompson, b. June 1, 1906.
3. Leo G. Thompson, b. Apr. 12, 1908.
4. Mary O. Thompson, b. Apr. 13, 1911.
5. Everard G. Thompson, b. Nov. 22, 1918.

6. James Hoffman, b. May 6, 1884. Married to Nona Reed, of John, George, Michael, George, Sarah Reed line.

7. Dora C. Hoffman, b. Jan. 5, 1887. Married to Archie S. Layne Sept. 28, 1915, who was b. May 28, 1886, and is of John, Henry, Anthony, Dorothy Weaver, Elizabeth Layne line. To them the following children were born:

1. Mildred V. Layne, b. Dec. 26, 1918.
2. Ellen M. Layne, b. Oct. 26, ——.
3. and 4. Twins. Ila W. and Ivan W. Layne, b. Aug. 17, 1922.
5. Robert E. Layne, b. Mar. 28, 1925. Died July 26, 1925.

8. George B. Hoffman, b. Aug. 4, 1890. Married Rhoda Rickard, Oct. 17, 1914, who was b. Sept. 25, 1893, and is of John, George, Mary (Roush) Rickard, Samuel Rickard, Riley Rickard line. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Evelyn A. Hoffman, b. Nov. 14, 1916.
    2. George B. Hoffman, b. Oct. 20, 1922.
    3. Clara G. Hoffman, b. Nov. 14, 1924.

9. Virgie Hoffman, b. Sept. 28, 1894. Married to Carl Goodnite, of John, Jonas, Abraham, Delilah Goodnite, William Goodnite line. Two children born to them.

    1. Marjory Hoffman, b. Mar. 28, 1916.
    2. Martha Lee Goodnite, b. and d. 1923.

6. Matilda Hoffman. Died in her youth.

7. Albert Hoffman, b. 1846. Married Sarah Kaylor of John, Jonas, Abraham, Mary (Roush) Kaylor line. He died Nov. 11, 1926.

8. Emma E. Hoffman, b. May 3, 1852. Married William J. Zerkel, who was b. July 4, 1845. Died Aug. 24, 1920. She died Dec. 13, 1892. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Edwin Zerkel
    2. Elsie Zerkel. Married Edward VanMeter. Two children born to this union. She died 1918.
    3. Earl Zerkel
    4. Ellis Zerkel
    5. Everett Zerkel

9. Caroline Hoffman, b. 1854. Married Kane Roush, of John, George, Samuel, David Roush line. She died 1894.

5. MICHAEL ROUSH, fifth child of Anthony and Elizabeth Rickard Roush, b. 1818; d. 1851; m. Mary Roush, daughter of Michael and Elizabeth Oliver Roush. See chapter VIII, George, Michael, Mary.

6. CATHERINE ROUSH, sixth child of Anthony and Elizabeth Roush; m. Joseph Grim and they went West. No report is obtained. Born about 1820.

7. FANNIE ROUSH m. William Grimm and went West. No report is furnished. Born about 1822.

8. SUSAN ROUSH, b. Oct. 8, 1823; m. George Roush, second child of Michael and Elizabeth Oliver Roush. See chapter VIII George, Michael, George.

9. HENRY ROUSH, ninth (?) child of Anthony and Elizabeth Rickard Roush, b. March 23, 1826 in Mason County, W. Va.; m. Lydia Pounds Sept. 15, 1845, who was b. Oct. 15, 1827. He was among the prosperous farmers of these early days and was a substantial and well known citizen of Mason County.

    1. Maria Roush, their first child, b. Nov. 23, 1847; m. James King. Both are now deceased.

        1. Rhoda Lee King, b. May 30, 1864; m. James Beaver. She is deceased.
        2. Quincey Lee King, b. Sept. 20, 1874; m. Estella Mae Grimm Feb. 17, 1898. She was b. May 26, 1878. Their home is Graham Station, W. Va.

            1. Grace Pearl King, b. Dec. 9, 1897.
            2. Garnett Lily King, b. Feb. 21, 1899.

3. Janette Susan King, b. Aug. 11, 1901; m. Edwin Edwards Aug. 25, 1922. He was b. Oct. 12, 1901. Their home is at Graham Station, W. Va.
    1. Arla Estella Edwards, b. Feb. 21, 1924.
    2. Edwin Thomas Edwards, b. Apr. 17, 1926.
4. Ralph Robert King, b. Apr. 9, 1903.
5. Donley Milton King, b. Feb. 2, 1905.
6. Herbert Rice King, b. Mch. 11, 1907.
7. Joseph Harold King, b. Aug. 25, 1909; d. Jan. 13, 1919.
8. John Arnold King, b. Dec. 1, 1911.
9. James Clifford King, b. Feb. 25, 1914.
10. Edwin Loren King, b. June 9, 1916.
11. Garland Grier King, b. Sept. 21, 1917.
12. Osa Mae King, b. April 5, 1920.

2. George Roush, b. Feb. 8, 1857; m. Josephene Riser Apr. 12, 1877. She was b. June 27, 1861. They live at New Haven, W. Va.
    1. Henry Curtis Roush, b. Jan. 18, 1878; m. Nora Hanigan. They live in Minersville, Ohio.
        1. Freda Roush, b. Jan., 1904; m. William Kesterton June 16, 1926. They live in Minersville, Ohio.
    2. Mary Elsa Roush, b. Mch. 24, 1880; m. George Brown. They live in Minersville, Ohio.
        1. Clyde Brown
        2. Raymond Brown
        3. Victor Brown
        4. Marguretta Brown
        5. Floyd Brown
    3. Clyde Milton Roush, b. May 21, 1884; m. Anna Hicks. They now live in Portsmouth, Ohio, where they own a beautiful home. He is a coal distributor at Terminals and does an extensive business. They are members of the Second Presbyterian Church of that city.
        1. Clyde Milton Roush, Jr.
    4. Earl Edward Roush, b. June 18, 1891, m. Bessie Gibbs. Their home is in New Haven, W. Va.
    5. Zana Pearl Roush, b. Aug. 4, 1898, m. Charles Withrow and they live in Minersville, Ohio.

3. Joseph Roush, b. Feb. 14, 1861; m. Angelina Weaver. (See this chapter Anthony, Christina (Roush) Weaver, Anthony Weaver, Angeline). She was b. Feb. 27, 1864 in Mason County. They now live at Mason City, W. Va., where he owns and operates a valuable farm. Their address is Mason City.
    1. Homer Roush, b. Oct. 8, 1881; m. Rosa Craven in April, 1902. She was b. 1874.
        1. Marguretta Roush, b. Feb. 7, 1903; m. Joseph King Dec. 13, 1924. They live in Adah, Pa.
            1. Bettie Beatrice King, b. Sept. 28, 1925.
        2. Howard Roush, b. May 28, 1907. He is a miner in Adah, Pa.
        3. Clyde Roush, b. May 11, 1912. Lives at Thomas, W. Va.
        4. Helen Roush, b. Aug. 29, 1915.

2. Rhoda Roush, b. Sept. 6, 1883; m. Oris Cunningham Dec. 25, 1902. He was b. July 28, 1882. Their home is in Hartford, W. Va.
    1. Gladys Cunningham, b. June 25, 1904; m. Garland Roush on May 28, 1922. He was b. Jan. 25, 1904. They live at Brillian, Ohio.
        1. Ruth Elizabeth Roush, b. Nov. 22, 1922; d. May 4, 1923.
        2. Clarence Roush, b. July 15, 1924.
        3. Dorothy Roush, b. Apr. 7, 1926.
    2. Maggie Cunningham, b. Dec. 27, 1905; m. William Fields July 28, 1923. He was b. Aug., 1904. They live in Hartford.
        1. Clyde Fields, b. Dec. 27, 1923.
        2. Geraldine Fields, b. Feb. 9, 1925.
        3. Earl Edwards Fields, b. May 28, 1926.
    3. Arthur Cunningham, b. July 7, 1908.
    4. Helen Cunningham, b. May 22, 1910.
    5. Bessie Cunningham, b. Apr. 8, 1914.
3. Isa Roush, b. July 9, 1887; m. Charles Davis. They live in Lyburn, W. Va.
    1. William Edward Davis
    2. John Joseph Davis
    3. Charles Davis, Jr.
4. Ivan Roush, b. June 4, 1890; m. Mabel Hall Feb. 21, 1914. She was b. May 28, 1893. They live in Racine, Ohio.
    1. Harry Roush, b. Apr. 4, 1915; d. Oct. 10, 1923.
    2. Sylvia Roush, b. Nov. 22, 1917.
    3. Ivy Mae Roush, b. Feb. 11, 1920.
    4. Geraldine Roush, b. Aug. 28, 1922.
5. Eva Roush, b. Sept. 29, 1892; m. Vernon Jividen. They live in Charleston, W. Va.
    1. Erma Elizabeth Jividen, b. Apr. 7, 1918.
    2. Geraldine Jividen, b. Feb. 9, 1920.
6. Guy Roush, b. Nov. 26, 1894; m. Margaret Mason Dec. 1, 1917. She was b. July 25, 1901. They live in Mason City, W. Va.
    1. Coral Lorraine Roush, b. Sept. 19, 1918.
    2. Guy Thomas Roush, b. May 31, 1920; d. July 25, 1920.
    3. Jessie Etta Roush, b. May 10, 1923.
    4. Kenneth Gail Roush, b. Sept. 28, 1925.
7. Dorcas Roush, b. Mch. 28, 1897; m. Ralph Higginbotham. Their home is in Ethel, W. Va.
    1. Guy Higginbotham
    2. Louise Higginbotham
    3. Ralph Higginbotham, Jr.
8. Cecil Roush, b. June 6, 1899; d. June 22, 1907.
9. Everett Roush, b. March 27, 1901.
10. Eber Roush, b. Jan. 21, 1905; m. Pearl Dudding Sept. 20, 1923. She was b. May 17, 1908. They live in Racine, Ohio.
    1. Agnes Ilene Roush, b. Oct. 3, 1925; d. Oct. 27, 1925.

11. Agnes Roush, b. April 15, 1908. She has manifested interest in the historical research of this family and has contributed this branch of the family.

4. Eda Roush, daughter of Henry and Lydia Roush, b. Mch. 11, 1865; m. Eli Burris July 8, 1880. He was b. 1862. They live at New Haven.

1. Artia Burris, b. Apr. 13, 1881; m. Conrad Bushon. They live in Akron, Ohio.

1. Edith Bushon

2. William Burris, b. Aug. 17, 1883; d. Jan. 25, 1903.

3. Susan Burris, b. July 16, 1885; m. Pearl Weaver 1906. Their residence is in Columbus, Ohio.

1. Arthur Weaver
2. Homer Weaver
3. John Weaver
4. Carl Weaver
5. Cecil Weaver
6. Oris Weaver
7. Irene Weaver (Adopted)

Eli Burris died May 3, 1891. The wife married for her second husband James Seigrist April 13, 1893. He was b. Sept. 15, 1868.

1. George Seigrist, b. July 4, 1894; m. Milie Sayer 1915. She was b. June 14, 1892.

1. Dorothy Seigrist, b. Jan. 5, 1917.

5. Susan Roush, fifth child of Henry and Lydia Roush, b. June 3, 1867; m. George Livingon July 17, 1892. He was b. Apr. 9, 1871. They live at Letart, W. Va.

1. Ottie Livingon, b. May 26, 1892; d. Mch. 20, 1918.
2. Alta Mary Mae Livingon, b. June 8, 1894; d. 1898.
3. Oris Frederick Livingon, b. July 25, 1895; m. Alice Rickard. She was b. 1894. Their residence is at Graham Station, W. Va.

1. Annabel Livingon, b. May 10, 1922.
2. Maryluada Livingon, b. Nov., 1924.

4. Oma Elizabeth Livingon, b. Dec. 2, 1896; m. Henry Cunningham Mch. 29, 1922. He was b. Jan. 25, 1899. They live in New Haven.

1. Henry Dale Cunningham, Jr., b. Oct. 26, 1922.

5. Osa Ellen Livingon, b. Oct. 21, 1899, live in Lakewood.

6. Ora Fredericka Livingon, b. June 17, 1900; m. Robert Yonker 1921. He was b. 1900. They live in Letart, W. Va.

1. George William Yonker, b. May 10, 1922.
2. Joy Ellen Yonker, b. Mch. 13, 1924.

7. Otho Lawrence Livingon, b. Feb. 23, 1904; m. Elsa Roush 1922. She was b. 1901. Their residence is at Letart, W. Va.

1. Lawrence Harold, b. 1924.

8. Otmar Edgar Livingon, b. Mch. 24, 1907.

9. Oscar J. S. Livingon, b. Dec. 11, 1909.

6. Frank Roush, b. Aug. 22, 1869; m. Margaret Powell Apr. 27, 1892. She was b. Sept. 28, 1874. Their home is in Mason, W. Va.

1. Chester Roush, b. July 25, 1894; m. Elizabeth Gosnay in 1915. They live at Brady, W. Va.

2. Eddie Roush, b. Nov. 28, 1896; m. Bertha Roy Nov. 27, 1916; b. Mch. 16, 1899. Their home is in Pomeroy, Ohio.

    1. Mildred Roush, first child of Eddie and Bertha Roush, b. Aug. 23, 1917.
    2. Fay Roush, b. June 28, 1920.
    3. Homer Roush, b, Mch. 2, 1923.
    4. George William Roush, b. June 17, 1925.

3. Arbin Roush, b. May 26, 1898; m. Lucy Stewart Feb. 27, 1919, b. Nov. 14, 1901. Their residence is in Mason City, W. Va.

    1. Franklin Roush, b. July 16, 1917.
    2. Clara Margaret Roush, b. Jan. 27, 1921.
    3. Richard Roush, b. Jan. 26, 1923.
    4. Harry Roush, b. Feb. 6, 1925.

4. Loyal Roush, b. Mch. 6, 1901; m. Florence Cook.

    1. Dayton Roush, Jr.

Loyal Roush married for his second wife, Katharine Roy, Nov. 17, 1925. She was b. May 24, 1907.

10. MARGARET ROUSH, tenth child of Anthony and Elizabeth Rickard Roush, b. Sept. 22, 1829; m. Joseph Albert Roush Dec. 7, 1848. (See Chapter VIII George, Daniel, Joseph Albert.)

11. NANCY ROUSH, daughter of Anthony Roush and Elizabeth (Rickard) Roush, was born Feb. 16, 1832. Married George Nease Dec. 15, 1848, who was born Dec. 10, 1819; died Nov. 21, 1899. She died July 21, 1913. To them the following children were born:

1. Susan Nease, b. Dec. 24, 1849. Died Nov. 20, 1859.

2. Lewis Nease, b. Nov. 20, 1854. Married Martha Love Apr. 12, 1877, who was born Jan. 31, 1860. To this union twelve children were born.

    1. Bertha Nease, b. May 17, 1878. Married John Roush of John, George, John, Benjamin, Moses Roush line.

    2. Emmett L. Nease, b. June 13, 1880. Married to Rosie Lewis of the John, George, Michael, Rosanna Roush, Frank Lewis line.

    3. George E. Nease, b. Apr. 21, 1882. Married Rose Fry of the John, Jonas, Abraham, Michael, Angeline Roush, Gideon Fry line. Later George E. Nease was married to Mamie Fox. Three children born to them.

    4. Grover C. Nease, b. May 31, 1884. Married Pearl Harris. One child born to them.

        1. Glenn Nease

    5. Nancy Nease, b. Nov. 27, 1886. Married to Oris Davis. Two children born to them.

        1. Helen Davis. Married Robert McIntosh. One child born to them.

            1. Bobbie McIntosh

        2. Conrad Davis

    6. Francis Nease, b. Dec. 20, 1888.

7. Henry Nease, b. Mar. 20, 18—. Served the U. S. in Battery C. 315, F. A. Was in several battles. Married to Katie Fruth. Three children born to them.
   1. William Nease
   2. Virginia Nease
   3. Jean M. Nease
8. Marion Nease, b. Apr. 7, 1893. Enlisted in U. S. Service under Capt. Thomas Jones. Married Imogene Watts. One child born to them.
   1. William Nease
9. Effie Nease, b. June 21, 1895. Married Charles Roscoe. One child born to them.
   1. Lucille Roscoe
10. Infant Daughter, born and died 1898.
11. Susan E. Nease, b. Mar. 14, 1899.
12. John H. Nease, b. Apr. 13, 1901. Married Sept., 1927.

3. Samuel Nease, b. Jan. 21, 1859.
4. Bradford Nease, b. May 18, 1864. Married Sarah E. Carpenter Nov. 29, 1893, who was born Aug. 16, 1878. To them were born the following children:
   1. Wilson F. Nease, b. July 30, 1895. Married Jessie M. Powell Nov. 4, 1917, who was born Dec. 29, 1900. The following children were born to them:
      1. Marjorie Nease, b. Dec. 15, 1918.
      2. Violet Nease, b. Dec. 27, 1919.
      3. Juanita Nease, b. Apr. 4, 19—.
   2. Edna Nease, b. June 16, 1901. Married Corp. S. Isaiah Smith, born May 11, 1895, and served the U. S. in Battery C, 315, F. A. The 315th regiment was the first to cross the Meuse River. A scrap from a letter written to Mr. and Mrs. Wade Cunningham says, "we whipped old 'Fritzie' nine different positions and we moved up twice, but he was on the run and we could not keep up, but we got to where we could reach him and were about to hand it to him when we got orders to cease firing. I hope the time will soon come when I can see the good old West Virginia hills. Gosh! I believe I am getting homesick. You should have seen my home while on the front. It was only a small hole in the ground, big enough for only myself, and sometimes I would get a right nice hole dug and get in, then it would rain and a lot of water would run in on me, but I could nearly always sleep when I had a chance, for we were all short of sleep. I am sleeping up in the loft of an old house. Henry Nease and I make out very well for we have straw to sleep on. We are in a small village on the Marne River."
   3. Pearl G. Nease, b. Jan. 12, 1911.
5. Sarah Nease, b. Apr. 21, 1868. Married to Alfred Lieving May, 1891. To this union the following children were born:
   1. George H. Lieving, b. 1892; died 1893.
   2. Adley Lieving, b. June 22, 1893. Married Callie Gillian in 1918. He was an overseas soldier, serving under Capt. Thomas Jones of Middleport, O. One child born to them.
      1. Evelyn L. Lieving, b. Aug. 27, 1923.

3-4-5-6-7-8. Died in infancy.

10. Flossie Lieving, b. Apr. 21, 1902. Died May 5, 192—.

11. Evelyn R. Lieving, b. Jan. 2, 1903.

12. MOSES ROUSH, son of Anthony Roush and Catherine (Hoffman) Roush, was born Nov. 2, 1837. Died May 26, 1913. He served three years in the Civil War, 13th W. Va. Volunteers, Federal Army. Married Lovina L. Hoffman Mar. 4, 1858. She was born July 26, 1837; died Apr. 23, 1907. To this union the following children were born:

1. Phebe J. Roush, b. July 26, 1854. Married to Frank Graham. To this union were born the following children:
   1. Charlie Graham. Married. Children.
   2. Guy Graham. Married. Children.
   3. Edgar Graham. Dead.
   4. Brice Graham. Dead.
   5. Roy Graham. Married. No children.

Second marriage of Phoebe Roush to Tom Harvey. Two children born to them.

   1. Carrie Harvey. Married. Children.
   2. Mamie Harvey. Married. No children.

2. Wallace Roush, b. Dec. 26, 1860. Unmarried.

3. Nancy Anne Roush, b. Oct. 26, 1862. Married James Hesson, Aug. 16, 1883. He was born Nov. 14, 1863. Died June 3, 1920. To them the following children were born:

1. Infant Son, b. Nov. 19, 1884. Died Nov. 22, 1884.

2. Bertha M. Hesson, b. Mar. 3, 1886. Married Wade Cunningham, Jan. 14, 1905. He was born Nov. 9, 1885. To them the following children were born:

   1. Bine Cunningham, b. Jan. 17, 1907. Married Helen Roush Dec., 1926. Her line, Jonas, Abraham, Enos, Allen, Bert. To them one child born.
      1. Flora Anne Cunningham, b. Oct. 3, 1927.

   2. Opal Cunningham, b. Apr. 9, 1909.

   3. James Cunningham, b. Jan. 6, 1912.

3. George Hesson, b. Jan. 27, 1888. Married to Garnet McMillan, June 8, 1910. She was born Sept. 19, 1893. Her line, George, Mary, Elizabeth (Rickard) McMillan, Elmer McMillan. To them five children were born:

   1. Orland Hesson, b. Mar. 7, 1911.
   2. Orban Hesson, b. Jan. 30, 1913.
   3. Otis Hesson, b. Nov. 29, 1915.
   4. Maxine Hesson, b. Oct. 19, 1918.
   5. Geraldine Hesson, b. Apr. 10, 1923.

4. Dana Hesson, b. July 10, 1892. Died June 10, 1893.

5. Clara Hesson, b. Dec. 7, 1894. Married Edgar Johnson Nov. 3, 1913. He was born Dec. 26, 1891. To this union the following children were born:

   1. Harold Johnson, b. July 8, 1914.
   2. Herbert Johnson, b. Jan. 25, 1916.
   3. Donald Johnson, b. Dec. 16, 1918.
   4. Juanita Johnson, b. Mar. 23, 1922. Died May 4, 1923.
   5. Madeline Johnson, b. Jan. 30, 1925.

6. Beatrice Hesson, b. Apr. 21, 1903. Married Nov. 19, 1921 to Archie Hudson, who was b. Mar. 30, 1904. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Infant born and died July 15, 1922.
    2. Betty Mae Hudson, b. Jan. 25, 1925.

4. William Roush, b. Feb. 21, 1865. Married Martha Burrows. She was born Apr. 2, 1868. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Elizabeth Roush, b. Apr. 7, 1878. Married Grover Roush in 1906. He was born Oct. 17, 1884. His line, Jonas, Abraham, Michael, Adam. To them the following children were born:

        1. Clyde Roush, b. March 22, 1907.
        2. Harold Roush, b. Sept. 2, 1910.

    2. Oma Roush, b. Jan. 18, 1889. Married Kenneth Nunnemaker. To them one child was born.

        1. Alfred Nunnemaker, b. June, 1915.

    3. Elda Roush, b. Oct. 8, 1893. Married to Victor Fisher. To them one child was born.

        1. Martha Anne Fisher, b. Aug. 7, 1923.

    4. Mary Roush, b. July 20, 1899. Married to Victor F. Cook. To them the following children were born:

        1. Helen Cook
        2. Mary Ellen Cook
        3. Victor Cook, b. Sept., 1923.

    5. John Roush, b. May, 1905.

    6. Carl Roush, b. Apr., 1907.

    7. Mildred Roush, b. July 25, 1912.

5. Fannie Roush, b. May 24, 1863. Married to Jay Weaver in 1891. He was born Mar. 21, 1867. His line, John, Henry, Anthony, Christenia, Anthony Weaver. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Wilbert Weaver, b. May 27, 1891. Married to Edna Johnson, Nov. 30, 1912, who was b. Dec. 26, 1893. To them the following children were born:

        1. Edison Weaver, b. Aug. 5, 1913.
        2. Norman Weaver, b. Jan. 24, 1915.

    2. Hobart Weaver, b. Oct. 10, 1896. Married Ruey Roush, Apr. 1, 1916, who was born Aug. 31, 1898. Her line, Jonas, Abraham, Michael, George. To them the following children were born:

        1. Helen L. Weaver, b. Dec. 8, 1916.
        2. Leland R. Weaver, b. Mar. 13, 1919. Died July 30, 1919.
        3. Leona K. Weaver, b. Aug. 19, 1921.
        4. Ellis L. Weaver, b. Aug. 30, 1923.
        5. Foster B. Weaver, b. Mar. 2, 1925.
        6. Robert S. Weaver, b. Nov. 23, 1926.

    3. Charley Weaver, b. Dec. 19, 1900. Married to Grace McMillan, her line, George, Mary, Elizabeth (Rickard) McMillan, Elmer McMillan. One child born to them.

        1. Daughter, b. Nov. 27, 1927.

    4. Other Weaver, b. July 2, 1907.

    5. Infant, born and died.

6. Esther Weaver, b. Aug. 4, 1911.

6. Carrie C. Roush, b. Feb. 16, 1867. Married Aug. 29, 1889 to Joseph Buffington, who was born Oct. 2, 1866. To this union the following children were born:

1. Everett E. Buffington, b. July 28, 1890. Married Florence Roush, June 30, 1913, who was born Feb. 1, 1894. Her line, John, Jonas, Johnnie, Allen, Rudey. To this union the following children were born:

1. E. Joseph Buffington, b. Nov. 7, 1914.
2. Norma Virginia Buffington, b. May 8, 1916.
3. Billie Rollins Buffington, b. June 7, 1918.

2. Ruth C. Buffington, b. Dec. 16, 1892. Married Fred Batey, Oct. 25, 1920, who was born July 29, 1885. His line, George, Michael, Lewis, Rosia (Roush) Batey. To them the following children were born:

1. Fred Philip Batey, b. Oct. 25, 1921.
2. Marjorie Anne Batey, b. Apr. 27, 1923.

3. Harry Buffington, b. Aug. 9, 1903.

7. Reuben Roush, b. Aug. 12, 1872. Married Ellen Roush, June 30, 18—. She was b. Dec. 10, 1870. Her line, George, Daniel, George, Davie. them the following children were born:

1. Dorsey Roush, b. Dec. 20, 1895. Married Lillian Kaylor, Oct. 4, 1919. She was born Nov. 21, 1901. Died Apr. 1, 1924. To them the following children were born:

1. Milton Earl Roush, b. Jan. 4, 1921.
2. Dale Kaylor Roush, b. Oct. 27, 1922.

Dorsey Roush was later married to Eliza Clark, Oct. 1, 1927.

2. Infant Daughter, b. June 2, 1897. Died June 12, 1897.

3. Adrian Lester Roush, b. Oct. 30, 1900.

4. Stanley Alton Roush, b. July 22, 1903.

5. Lovina Virginia Roush, b. Aug. 6, 1906. Married Sept. 26, 1926 to Altha Rickard, who was b. Feb. 7, 1901. To them the following children were born:

1. Ellen May Roush, b. Mar. 21, 1927.
2. Helen Fay Roush, b. Mar. 21, 1927. Died Mar. 21, 1927.

6. Ethyl Gertrude Roush, b. Mar. 27, 1908. School teacher.

8. Lula Roush, b. Dec. 22, 1875. Married to Charlie Clark. He was b. July 30, 1863. Died Aug. 9, 1896. To them the following children were born:

1. Cloe Clark, b. Sept. 3, 1894. Married Arthur Fick, Dec. 24, 1912. To them the following children were born:

1. Isabella Fick, b. Dec. 27, 1913.
2. Arthur Fick, Jr., b. Dec. 26, 1919.

2. Ruth Clark, b. Mar. 26, 1896. Married Glenn Wallace, Oct. 1, 1919. To this union the following children were born:

1. Glenn Wallace, Jr., b. June 22, 1921.
2. Jack Clark Wallace, b. Aug. 1, 1926.

Lula Roush Clark married for her second husband, Dell Howell Nov. 8, 1908. One child born to them.

1. Erma Howell, b. Mar. 14, 1911.

9. Okey Roush, b. Mar. 31, 1877. Married Alma Pickens, Feb. 9, 1897. She was born Aug. 17, 1875. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Freda Roush, b. Sept. 6, 1899. Married Earl Henry Nov. 8, 1919. He was b. Dec. 30, 1892. Served in 315th Field Artillery 80th Division. Served one year in France. Enlisted Oct. 4, 1917. Discharged June 10, 1919. Two children born to them.
        1. June Henry, b. Apr. 23, 1921.
        2. Paul Henry, b. July 20, 1925.
    2. Elsie Roush, b. Oct. 18, 1901. Married Otha Lieving, Mar. 7, 1923. He was b. Feb. 23, 1904. To them one child was born.
        1. Laurence Lieving, b. May 24, 1924.
    3. Hazen Roush, b. Jan. 29, 1906. Married to Vana Ohlinger, Aug. 12, 1926. She was b. Aug. 12, 1906. One child born to them.
        1. Harold Roush, b. June 24, 1927.
    4. Eunice Roush, b. Apr. 26, 1907. Married Stanley Hart Mar. 21, 1925. He was born Oct. 31, 1903.
    5. Estelle Roush, b. Nov. 30, 1908. Married Lawrence Clark, Dec. 15, 1923. He was b. Sept. 15, 1901. To this union the following children were born:
        1. Earl Clark, b. July 7, 1924.
        2. Naomi I. Clark, b. Sept. 3, 1927.
    6. Fannie Roush, b. Oct. 26, 1910. Married Nov. 9, 1927 to Carl Clark. He was b. Jan. 23, 1907.
    7. Louise Roush, b. Oct. 11, 1914.
    8. Irene Roush, b. Nov. 24, 1916.
    9. Ilene Roush, b. Nov. 24, 1916. Died Sept., 1917.
    10. Raymond Roush, b. July 20, 1920.

10. Etta Roush, b. Nov. 12, 1879. Married Nov. 14, 1896 to Park Roush. He was b. Nov. 12, 1879. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Edgar Roush, b. Aug. 18, 1898. Married Ruth Bentz, 1926. She was born 1898.
    2. Harry Roush, b. May 18, 1901. Married Blanche McNickels, May, 1924. To them one child was born.
        1. Charles D. Roush, b. 1926.
    3. Everett Roush, b. Feb. 5, 1903. Died Apr., 1904.
    4. Ora Roush, b. Oct. 22, 1904. Married Melvin Goodnite Sept. 9, 1919. He was b. Aug. 13, 1899. To this union the following children were born:
        1. Morton Goodnite, b. Jan. 10, 1921.
        2. Ronald Goodnite, b. Oct. 11, 1922.
        3. Elmer Goodnite, b. May 22, 1924.
    5. Hoy H. Roush, b. Nov. 25, 1905.
    6. C. Martin Roush, b. Dec. 13, 1906.
    7. Paul Roush, b. Mar. 27, 1909.
    8. Willie Roush, b. July 25, 1910.
    9. Mary Roush, b. Apr. 22, 1914.
    10. Robert Roush, b. Dec. 1, 1916.

13. PHOEBE JANE ROUSH, child of Anthony Roush and Catherine Hoffman, was born Nov., 1838. Died Jan. 9, 1918. Married Reuben F. Marr. To this union the following children were born:

1. Thomas Marr. Married Frances Meumaw. Died. To this union the following children were born:

1. Gertrude Marr. Married Ingram McGilton. No children.
2. Rosa Marr. Married. No names or dates.
3. Frank Marr. Married. Five children.
4. Fred Marr. Unmarried.
5. Ina Marr. Married William Hubbs. Three children.
6. Walter Marr. Married. One child named Walter.
7. Bessie Marr. Married John Lucas. No children.
8. William Marr. Married. Has children.
9-10. Nettie and Jennie Marr, twins. Both married and have children.
11. Thomas Marr. Unmarried.
12. Infant, dead.

2. Frank B. Marr. Married Sarah Buriss. To this union the following children were born:

1. Jonas Marr. Married Lavern Gibbs. Dead. One child born to them.

1. Vester Marr. Married. One child.

Jonas Marr married for his second wife Mamie Roush of John, George, Daniel, George, David, Robert line. To this union the following children were born:

1. Josie Marr, b. Mar. 5, 1912.
2. Jennie Marr, b. Mar. 11, 1913.

2. Elmer Marr. Married Melissa Smith. To this union two children were born.

1. Lawrence Marr
2. Lewis Marr

3. John Marr. Married Forrest Eden. To this union three children were born.

1. Ruth Marr
2. Ruby Marr
3. Urland Marr

4. Daniel Marr. Married Corinnie Hill. No children.

5. Dale Marr. Unmarried.

6. Harry Marr. Married Iona Ross. One child.

1. Carol Marr. Dead.

7. Hobart Marr. Married Isa Mournine. Three children born to them.

1. Goldy Marr
2. Roy Marr
3. Marvin Marr

8. Clara Marr. Married Delbert Siegrist. No children.

9. Elsie Marr. Dead.

10. Ora Marr. Unmarried.

11-12. Twins, died in infancy.

3. Charles S. Marr. Married Ida M. Blessing of the John, George, Mary, Susan (Rickard) Blessing, Calvin Blessing line. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Rhoda E. Marr, b. June 2, 1894. Married Jan. 2, 1918 to Dallas R. Yeager, who was born Jan. 9, 1896. He is of the John, George, Daniel, George, David, Rilla (Roush) Yeager line. He was drafted in the World War Sept. 20, 1917. Served in 80th Division, 315th Supply Co. Discharged June 11, 1919. Two children born to them.

        1. Ida O. Yeager, b. Sept. 2, 1921.
        2. Charles D. Yeager, b. Aug. 11, 1917.

4. Samuel Marr. Accidentally drowned in young manhood.

8. DOROTHY ROUSH was born May 25, 1794. She was the eighth child of Henry, Sr. and Dorothy (Nease) Roush. She married Adam Harpold, son of Adam Harpold, Sr., who was born May 2, 1757. Adam Harpold, Jr., the husband of Dorothy Roush, was born Oct. 9, 1790.

1. Unknown.

2. PETER HARPOLD was a stockholder in the Valley City Salt and Coal Company. After the death of his brother, William, he purchased the Valley City Salt and Coal Company, which later became the Liverpool Salt Company of Hartford, W. Va.

3. PHILIP HARPOLD was also a stockholder in the Valley City Salt and Coal Company of Hartford, W. Va.

4. HENRY HARPOLD, with his brother, William, built the first barges to float down the Ohio River. Henry had charge of building barges.

5. Unknown.

6. Unknown.

7. POLLY HARPOLD, born November 29, 1823; died March 22, 1912. Married Michael Bentz.

    1. Adam Bentz, no children.
    2. Henry Bentz, no children.
    3. Emily Bentz, no children.
    4. Peter Bentz, eight children.
    5. John Bentz
    6. Emma E. Bentz
    7. Matilda S. Bentz, no children.
    8. George J. Bentz, three children.
    9. William S. Bentz, six children.

8. WILLIAM HARPOLD, born January 9, 1825; died October 15, 1869. Married Susan Bibbee, of Apple Grove, whose ancestors came from the Shenandoah Valley. They located at Hartford, Mason County, W. Va., where for a time William Harpold served as president of the Valley City Salt and Coal Company, which office he held until his death. He also owned a saw mill and boat yard at Valley City. He with his brother, Henry, built the first barges used on the Ohio river. He was in the State Legislature and voted to have the western part of the state of Virginia secede from the eastern part of the state.

    The old southern home of William Harpold, built before the Civil War, when the state of West Virginia was still a part of Virginia, stands on the bank of the Ohio River. The woodwork of the interior was all planed by hand and the downstairs is finished in walnut. Porches at the front of the



Old Southern Home of William Harpold built at Hartford before the Civil War when West Virginia was still a part of Virginia. The one place of this community to perpetuate parties, lawn fetes and social gatherings for young people. (See William Harpold of Henry, Dorothy (Roush) Harpold, Chapter V). Now occupied by Columbus Carleton and wife, Susie Harpold.

house, both upstairs and down, extend the full sixty feet of the front of the dwelling as well as similar porches at the end of the house, forty feet in length. The home is an ideal place for parties and lawn fetes, for which purpose it has always been used.

1. Edith Harpold died about two years ago. She had no children.

2. Elijah Harpold married Julia Wiley of Hartford, W. Va. He was a college graduate. After leaving Hartford, he located in Chicago, Ill., where he spent the remainder of his days.

    1. Harry W. Harpold lives in Chicago and is in the real estate business. Married Viva Jessie Cone.

        1. Virginia Harpold

    2. Florence Harpold lives in Chicago. She is a kindergarten teacher in the Chicago public schools and is a member of the Illinois Woman's Athletic Club of Chicago.

    3. Daisy B. Harpold lives in Chicago. She is a kindergarten teacher in the Chicago public schools.

    4. Ethel Harpold married Almon J. White. She died in 1926.

3. Curtis Harpold married Clara Paden of Mason, W. Va. He was a college graduate. He with his brother, Baxwell, ran their father's saw mill for some years and then moved to Texas, where he died.

    1. Otto Harpold, died in infancy.

    2. Herbert B. Harpold is a veteran of the Spanish-American War; he held a commission of captain, and was on General Funston's staff. He now lives in San Francisco, Cal. He is married.

    3. Ina Harpold married ——— Hay. Now deceased.

    4. Emile G. Harpold lives in New Orleans, La. He is connected in business with the firm of Dameron, Pierson & Company. He is married.

4. Baxwell Harpold married Mary De Armond of Texas. He was a college graduate. With his brother, Curtis, he ran his father's saw mill for some years and then moved to Texas.

    1. Mary Harpold married Fred Wankins, an attorney of Amarillo, Texas.

5. Electa Harpold married Rudolph Rhoads of West Virginia. They moved to Hillsboro, Texas, where she now lives.

    1. Daisy Rhoads, died in infancy.

    2. Winbert B. Rhoads lives in Dallas, Texas, where he is engaged in business. He is married.

        1. Rudolph Rhoads
        2. Girard Rhoads
        3. Delmore Rhoads

    3. William Clyde Rhoads married Julia McLean of Fort Worth, Texas. He with his brother, Garland, is in the jewelry business and are large stockholders in the oil wells of Texas. He lives at Corsicano, Texas.

    4. Garland Rhoads with his brother, William Clyde, owns a large jewelry store and large amount of oil stock. He lives at Corsicano, Texas.

6. Alice Harpold married Dr. Joseph Zileke, a graduate of the University of Vienna, Austria, who was the physician for many years of the Convent at Oldenburg, Ind. He was on the Indiana State Board of Health and was a musician. They spent their married life in Batesville, Ind., where she still lives. She is quite an accomplished musician, having studied at the College of Music, Cincinnati, Ohio.

7. Susie Harpold married Columbus Carleton of Syracuse, Ohio. She owns and resides in the old homestead. She studied at the College of Music, Cincinnati, Ohio.

    1. Virginia Carleton, after graduating from high school, took up Dramatic Art and graduated from the Lyceum Arts Conservatory of Chicago under Elias Day. She is now associated with Radcliffe Chautauqua of Washington, D. C. in summer and with Wayne P. Sewell Lyceum Producing Company of Atlanta, Georgia in winter.

9. MARGARET HARPOLD, born March 10, 1827; died July 9, 1872. Married Ebben Sayre.

    1. Andrew J. Sayre, four children.
    2. John S. Sayre, six children.
    3. Lydia Viola Sayre, one child.
    4. George A. Sayre, two children.
    5. Effie J. Sayre, no children.

10. JERUSHA HARPOLD, born October 1, 1828; died August —, 1871. Married Augustus Justice.

    1. Mahala Justice, three children.
    2. Harvey Justice, no children.
    3. Pierce Justice, two children.
    4. Lelia Justice, six children.
    5. Dorothy Justice
    6. Alice Justice, no children.
    7. Charles B. Justice, one child.
    8. Thomas Justice
    9. Florence Justice, no children.

11. GEORGE B. HARPOLD, born July 13, 1830; died December 6, 1890. Married Jane Banks for first wife and (lady from California) second wife.

    1. Napoleon Harpold, two children.
    2. Amelia Harpold, no children.
    3. Edna Harpold, four children.
    4. Christena Harpold
    5. Waldo Harpold
    6. Cora Harpold
    7. Dibble Harpold

12. SARAH HARPOLD, born May 1, 1832. Married Hezekiah Quillen. Died May 5, 1888.

    1. Jane Quillen, four children.
    2. Austin Quillen
    3. Manchester Quillen
    4. Emily Quillen
    5. Lewis Quillen, one child.
    6. Margaret Quillen, two children.
    7. Barbara Ann Quillen, two children.
    8. Augusta Quillen, no children.

13. ADAM HARPOLD, born Dec. 6, 1833; died May 9, 1841. Drowned.

14. JOHN HARPOLD, born March 1, 1836; died May 16, 1892. Married Samantha Norris, first wife, and Elizabeth Allison, second wife.

    1. Ida Harpold
    2. Ella Harpold, two children.
    3. Grant Harpold, four children.
    4. Sherman Harpold
    5. Lelia Harpold, two children.
    6. Elsie Harpold
    7. Elson Harpold
    8. Joseph Harpold
    9. George Harpold
    10. Ora Harpold

15. LYDIA HARPOLD, born June 11, 1837; died December 26, 1879. Married first, Bradford Roush, who was born Sept. 15, 1827 and baptized Dec. 28, 1828. Her second husband was Joseph Pounds.

    1. John
    2. Harvey, one child.
    3. Jonas, two children.
    4. Amanda
    5. Viola
    6. Wilson
    7. Mary
    8. Arletta, one child.
    9. Arminta

16. BARBARA ANN HARPOLD, born June 6, 1841; died May 13, 1896. Married Henry Roush McDade.

    1. Nathan McDade, three children.
    2. Hannah McDade
    3. Lonnie McDade

9. EVA ROUSH, ninth child of her parents, and the last child born in the Shenandoah Valley, was b. Jan. 10, 1797, baptized Aug. 20, 1797, sponsored by Philip Grabein (?) and wife, Eva. She died at ten years of age in 1807 and reposes by the side of her parents.

10. BALSER ROUSH, tenth and youngest child of Henry and Dorothy Roush, was b. 1799 in Mason County, Virginia. He was the first-born of his parents after they reached the Ohio Valley. He was about three years of age when his parents left the Mason County settlement and crossed to the beautiful and fertile Letart Bottoms. He married Susan Harpool (Harpold) born in Ritchie County, Va., 1800. Their home was near that of his father. His mother died soon after he was born. Their prosperous and happy home life was not continued long. They were among the victims of a terrible cholera epidemic of 1834. He died on July 4, and his wife two days later. They are buried in the Plants Cemetery, the family burying ground. Balser was probably named in honor of his uncle, Balser Roush, whom we list as the Unknown Brother. He is reputed to have visited the Mason County colony of Roushes about this time. This is the last evidence we have of him. See chapter VII.

    1. ANTHONY ROUSH, son of Balser and Susan (Harpool) Roush, b. July 6, 1822, in Meigs County, Ohio. He was married in Sutton Township, Meigs

County, May 5, 1843 to Mary Wolf. She was born in this Township Feb. 5, 1823. During their forty years of wedded life they became the parents of 11 children. He was a devout Christian, an active worker in Methodist Episcopal Church of Racine, O. *Hardesty's History* says he was one of the bert Mayors Racine ever had.

1. Carleton Roush, b. Dec. 23, 1843; d. Oct. 6, 1845.
2. Mary L. Roush, b. Sept. 27, 1845; d. Mch. 28, 1861.
3. Joseph A. Roush, b. May 5, 1847; deceased without offspring.
4. Alexander Roush, b. May 14, 1849, moved to McPhearson County, Kansas; deceased without offspring.
5. Charles A. Louis Roush, b. July 4, 1851; m. Amanda Hall May 20, 1874. She was b. Aug. 24, 1855; d. Jan. 11, 1911. He d. Sept. 22, 1917. He was a farmer at Letart Falls, Ohio.
    1. Frederick Oren Roush, b. Apr. 1, 1878; m. Sarah Slaughter Apr. 17, 1908. She was b. Oct. 4, 1881; d. Sept. 13, 1923.
        1. Nora Belle Roush, b. Aug. 29, 1909.
        2. Clarence Aaron Roush, b. Feb. 9, 1915.
        3. Hazel Geraldine Roush, b. Sept. 5, 1920.
    2. James Anthony Roush, lives at New Matamoras, Ohio.
    3. Carrie Roush, b. Feb. 6, 1886; m. Herbert K. Sayre; b. Nov. 4, 1883; d. Oct. 8, 1925. She lives at East Liverpool, Ohio. Their children are Harold R., Arvesta C., Charles H., Margaret A., Susan R., Evelyn M., and Bertha Grace.
6. Minerva Roush, b. Jan. 13, 1854; m. Job Hall.
    1. Minnie Hall, unmarried.
    2. Mont Hall, unmarried.
    3. Ada Hall, married.
    4. Olivet Hall, married.
    5. Nola Hall, married.
7. Lydia Roush, b. Apr. 28, 1856; married ——— Williamson of Mason County, W. Va.
8. Henderson Roush, b. Sept. 26, 1858; d. May 15, 1863.
9. Jeremiah Roush, b. Nov. 3, 1860; d. June 5, 1861.
10. Izetta Sarah Roush, b. July 2, 1862; m. E. E. Ashley and live at Letart Falls, Ohio, where he is a farmer and manager of a canning factory. They have five children.
    1. Murl Ashley m. Nola Amos.
        1. Dale Ashley
        2. Glenda Ashley
    2. Ralph Ashley m. Naomi Sayre
        1. Robert Ashley
        2. Burl Ashley
        3. Doris Ashley
    3. Ernest Ashley m. Kathleen Bentz.
    4. Homer Ashley, still at home.
    5. Clara Ashley m. Howard Westlake.
        1. Charles Westlake
        2. Naomi Westlake
        3. Wanda Westlake
11. Fannie Roena Roush, b. Aug. 30, 1886.



THE GEORGE BOWMAN HOUSE. This stone house, built by George Bowman the pioneer about 1753, was the old home of Col. John Bowman, Col. Abram Bowman, Maj. Joseph Bowman, and Capt. Isaac Bowman, sons of George Bowman, all distinguished in the early history of Virginia and the nation. It occupies the site of George Bowman's first settlement in 1731. Cedar Creek flows along southward about 200 yards in front of the house. To this house came the daughter of George Miller in 1764 with the news of the massacre of her father and mother by the Indians. Kercheval, the Valley Historian, is buried in the family graveyard nearby. George Bowman who married Elizabeth Roush, a daughter of Philip, Sr. is of this family. They emigrated with the company that settled at Manchester, Ohio in 1796.

(See page 95, Chap. II.)

CHAPTER VI

DANIEL, THE CHILDLESS

FOR a long time this Daniel gave us a great deal of trouble in our research. Here and there he was bobbing up, but in no descriptive way so we could get any definite facts concerning him or his family. The one clew that led us to the discovery of the facts we now have was found on July 9, 1926, when the writer with his family camped on the battlefield of New Market in the Henkel Tourist Camp. Thru the courtesy of Elon O. Henkel, I was given the use of a portion of the Rev. Paul Henkel's Autobiography, still in manuscript form. There by the lights of the automobile, after the children had been tucked in their camp beds, wife and I read thru page after page of this manuscript until at last we came across the only reference to Daniel Roush.

This evidence relates to one of the minister's early missionary visits to the vicinity of the Valley where Old Pine Church was soon afterward founded. It appears that he was somewhere in this community holding religious services, probably in the homes of either the Neases or the Roushes, and when the evening services closed he went to a certain place in the community while his wife returned home with "Elizabeth, wife of Daniel Roush." This is sufficient evidence that the family lived somewhere in the Old Pine neighborhood early in 1770. In connection with his family, he appeared and reappeared in West Virginia, and yet leaves no descendants to give us any information concerning the family.

In another section of the Diary of the Rev. Paul Henkel, which we have previously quoted under the biography of Philip Roush, in the section entitled, "His Regard for Ministers," it is stated that Daniel had a wife but no children. This was in 1774, when the minister lived in the same home with Daniel Roush. This location, the Henkels think, has been found at a point between what is

now the Old Pine community and the Forestville church neighborhood.

Prominent, Yet Unassuming

In many respects Daniel appears with less prominence than his brothers, while a more careful observation would seem to indicate that he was reserved and unassuming, yet positive and aggressive, in his life and undertakings. At any rate he seems to have been used much by his brothers in the baptism of their children, and in other ways where he is frequently mentioned. That he kept in close contact with his father in business and otherwise is clearly indicated in deed records found in Shenandoah County. Some of these quotations have already been made in the chapter on "A Pioneer Family." The first land transaction made by the father, John Roush, to any one is that made to his son Daniel on May 22, 1786, in which a relationship as father and son is clearly expressed. He paid the father 20 pounds of current money for 97 acres of land. Another reference to the land transactions of this county will show the reader the many exchanges of land by this brother.

In Mason County, West Virginia he does not appear many times in land records. Again he seems to have been a rather quiet character among the brothers. In the legal documents at Staunton, he is listed with the other brothers as complements with John Roush in the Poulson Grant, and is otherwise mentioned where necessary, but not with the prominence of others until we turn again to the Autobiography of the Rev. Paul Henkel.

In Church Circles

In this connection we find most said of Daniel and his wife, Elizabeth. In the list of baptisms of his brothers' children, Daniel Roush and his wife, Elizabeth, frequently appear. These old church records list him among their official members, and in the list of communicants his name always appears. As previously indicated, Daniel seems to have been one of the first to assist Paul Henkel in his early work of organizing churches in the Shenandoah Valley, the



BROAD RUN CHURCH

The Barn Church, First Founded West of the Alleghenies
(Now used as a stable)

Neases and Roushes being among the first families named in his notes. We are told by one historian that Daniel Roush was strongly instrumental in founding the Broad Run Lutheran church, which was the first church west of the Alleghany mountains, as the writer continues. It was this Daniel Roush whose barn was used as a church during the first visit by the traveling preacher above referred to when he made his first trip to West Virginia and Ohio. This became a place of worship and religious instruction and later developed into the above-mentioned church. We learn further that in the organization of the Lutheran church at Cheshire, where the brothers Philip and Jacob lived, Daniel was made one of their trustees, and frequently returned there to assist them in their church efforts.

His Residence

As indicated above the first residence of Daniel Roush was in the Roush-Nease settlement in the old Pine-Forestville neighborhood in Shenandoah County. Here he seems to have lived until the family severed connections with that part of the country and came to the Ohio Valley. We are unable to point with exactness to the farm of 198 acres referred to in the appraisement of the property, but we are

practically sure that it is the farm near the White Church, where Probe E. Roush now lives. This lies on the hill just above the Marion Roush home. Much of the land in this community has never been out of the Roush name since its purchase by the brothers, in 1798, from the Graham heirs. Some of the Graham colonists must have settled near there, for it has been previously stated that he hoped to found a church of the Presbyterian faith. What is now the White Church of the Lutheran denomination was for many years a Presbyterian Church and later was purchased by the Lutherans.

Here, too, many of the Roush families have lived thru the years and reared their families. The little country school was for a half century the college of the forest, in which many of the children have received their education. Of late years members of the family have been the teachers of the school. The Daniel Roush barn, in which was gathered many of the children of this early community, no doubt was the beginning of educational structures, not only of this community but of the Graham District. From here went patriotic young men, vigorous and ambitious in life's greatest interests, who fought their way over many battle-fields. Some fell amidst the din of shot and shell, life fading slowly away while their blood saturated the soils of hostile lands. Still others made wan and weak were claimed by starvation in the enemy's prisons. Others still returned with laurels of victory to their credit.

The Burial Place

We regret that we are unable to point our people to the burial place of this good man. It is supposed that he was buried on or near the old farm, but so far no marker has been found. We do not understand why, when his whole life was spent in service for others, and all that he had was freely given to others, they did not have enough interest in this old man to give a marker to his memory.

The exact time of his birth and death are, therefore, impossible to give. Paul Henkel says he had four or five brothers older than himself. If Philip, John, Jacob and

Henry were older, then he would have been born near 1754. The author believes that he was born earlier than this. A more probable date would seem to be about 1748 or 1750. His death, of course, occurred late in 1832, probably in December.

His wife, Elizabeth, we believe to have been one of the Michael Nease family. The Nease family seems to have come to the Shenandoah Valley about the time the Roushes appeared there, or a little later, we think. Some of them also accompanied the Roush colony that came to Mason County. Many are still found in this vicinity, and in Meigs County, Ohio. From here they have emigrated to other parts.

LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT OF DANIEL ROUSH

Will Book I A, page 1
Mason County Records

I, Daniel Roush, Sr., of Mason County of the State of Virginia being weak of body but sound of mind make and declare this, my last Will and Testament in words and manner following to wit:

Firstly, I give and bequeath to my grand nephew George Roush $300 and he is to remain with me as long as I live.

Secondly, I give and bequeath to my brother Jonas $100.

Thirdly, I give and bequeath to my brother George $100.

Fourthly, I give and bequeath to my nephew Michael Roush, son of my brother George Roush, $100.

Fifthly, I give and bequeath to my nephew Adam, son of my brother Jacob, $100.

Sixthly, it is my will that in a reasonable time after my death that my real estate as well as my personal estate be duly advertised and sold and first discharge the special requests and the balance of my estate be equally divided among the children of my brothers Jonas, George, Henry, Philip and Jacob, and it is my will and request that my brother Jonas Roush and Isaac Newman be my executors of this my last will and testament revoking all former wills by me made as witnesseth my hand and seal this 23rd day of December eighteen hundred thirty two.

DANIEL ROUSH

TEST

Philip Capehart
Henry Watkins
Daniel Roush, Jr.
I. Newman

Probated in Mason County Court January 7, 1833.

APPRAISEMENT OF DANIEL ROUSH'S PROPERTY

Mason County Deed Book H 454

We present the following as the best example found of property possessions of these older families. The appraisement, the reader will notice, was ordered by Daniel Roush in his will and was made soon after his death.

1	tract of land containing 198 acres	$1,100.00
1	wheel barrow $1, 4 split bottom chairs 50c	1.50
1	small tub with some old iron $1, 1 bucket with old iron 50c	1.50
1	halter chain, collar and two belly bands 75c	.75
1	pruning knife, chairs and an old pot rack	1.00
1	hoe, 1 pair of stretchers and two old sickles	1.75
1	drawing knife, corn cutter 25c, one hand saw and drawing knife $1.50	1.75
1	chain 37c, 2 kegs 75c	1.12
1	tub and 12 earthen crocks 75c, 1 kettle and one oven $1.25	2.00
1	copper tea kettle $3, 1 large pot $1.25, 4 augurs, 2 chisels and a large gimlet $1	5.25
2	old barrels with wool in them $4, 6 bags $1.50, 1 old bread tray and table 12½c	5.62½
1	barrel full of lime and 2 part full of same 50c, 1 barrel supposed to contain 20 gallons of whiskey 33½c per gallon	7.20
1	cross cut saw $3, 5 old barrels 25c, 1 mattock, corn hoe and shovel $1.25	4.50
1	shovel and 2 corn hoes 75c, 1 spade 50c, 1 large tub and can, watering cans $1	2.25
2	small wash tubs and a foot tub 50c, one small keg 16c, 1 loom warping bars and 12 spools $5	5.66
1	small pair of fire dogs 50c, 1 ax, iron wedge 75c, 1 good ax and iron wedge $1.25	2.50
1	work bench 25c, 1 cradle, scythe, anvil, hammer, and old sned and ring $1	1.25
1	part barrel salt	1.00
7	empty plank bee gums 44c, 21 empty straw bee gums $3.15	3.59
6	bee stands at 75c each, 1 large kettle $3.50, 1 of same $2.50	10.50
1	grindstone $1, 6 split bottom chairs $1.20, 1 large table $1, 2 small hammers 75c	3.95
1	shot gun and pouch $3, 1 looking glass and candle molds 50c, 2 ladles and flesh fork 37c	3.87
1	pair fire dogs, shovel and tongs 75c, 1 cupboard $5, 1 yankee clock $25	30.75
1	hone, razor strop and two pairs of old spectacles $1, sundry old German books 50c	1.50

1 teapot, cream jug, 1 dish, 6 plates and a set of cups and saucers	1.00
A lot of tinware, 4 earthen dishes, sausage stuffer $1.25, 1 coffee mill $1	2.25
Knives, forks, spoons, dipper &c $2, 1 arm chair, 4 split bottom chairs 62½c	2.62½
2 stone jugs containing 1 gallon each 18¾c, 1 piggin, 2 bells, 1 bridle, file and sheep shearer $1.50	1.68¾
1 loom reel, and gears 75c, 1 pair saddle bags $3, 1 pair steelyards and tobacco 75c	4.50
1 small table 75c, 1 cockle sifter 50c, sad irons with two heaters 50c, fleece Hatchel 75c	2.50
1 large chest $3, 2 doubled coverlids $4 each, 2 single coverlids, and 2 center pieces $6	17.00
1 brass clock and weights $3, 1 small trunk 25c, wearing apparel $5	8.25
1 feather bed, bedding etc. $12, 1 ditto $8, 1 ditto $8	28.00
1 piece of sole leather and 2 do of uppers $3, 1 large spinning wheel, 1 reel $2.50	5.50
1 old side saddle $3, grain $5, one old hogshead and 5 old barrells 25c	8.25
1 cutting box and knife $5, empty wheat gums $2.50, 3 hogsheads 12½c	7.62½
1 barrell full of wheat $1.50, flax seed in bee gums 25c	1.75
Unthrashed wheat supposed to be about 25 bu. $10	10.00
Unthrashed rye supposed to be about 30 bu. $7.20	7.20
Unthrashed oats supposed to be about 30 bu. $4	4.00
4 pitch forks, 1 manure fork, 2 hay rakes $1.75, 1 half bushel and three peck measures 75c	2.50
7 empty barrels, 1 hogshead 50c, 6 empty bee gums 37½c, 1 sheer plane, doubletree, and steel plow $6	6.87½
1 old man's saddle and bridle $2, 2 pairs of horse gears, 2 blind bridles $4	6.00
Corn in crib supposed to be 100 bu. $25, 1 flax 25c	25.25
Some unbroke flax $1.50, 1 corn and one large iron tooth harrow $6	7.50
1 hay ladder and wagon, breech band, whip and log chains	45.00
1 large stack of hay and 1 small stack	4.00
2 holes of potatoes supposed to be 12 bu. $3, 3 spring calves $7.50	10.50
1 bay horse $20, one black mare $15, 3 yearling cows $10	45.00
1 red cow white face $5, 1 black cow $5, one black cow $5	15.00
24 grown sheep and 8 lambs $30, 1½ bu. buckwheat 80c	30.80
Total	$1,515.62¾

Given under our hands this 15th day of February, 1833

John McCullouch
Rezin Vanmeter
Alex Long
Henderson
John Vanmeter

List of money found with the testators and debts due, viz.	$ 43.45
A note executed to testator June 11, 1831 due on demand, A. R. Fowler	$ 10.00
A note executed to testator April 16, 1822 Aquilla Knight	11.88
A note executed to testator Nov. 16, 1822 John F. Johnson	21.00
A note executed to testator Oct. 25, 1832 Daniel Roush, Jr.	18.00
A note executed to testator June 18, 1829 Henry Windon	5.00
A note executed to testator Nov. 4, 1823 Anderson Watkins	7.00
A note executed to testator December 23, 1832 Henderson Watkins	5.00
	$1,636.95¾

The exact relationship of the Roushes of the various sections of the country had been questioned by some until the discovery of the Daniel Roush will. A close reading will be proof enough that they were all brothers, an argument presented by the author from the beginning of his research. It is quite uncommon to find so much detail of family relationship recorded in legal documents.

After the brothers were known the question of their parentage was one most discussed among our people. Census records listed a John, Sr. and a John, Jr. It became a natural inference that the John, Sr. was father of the John Jr. A third one listed as "John" was misleading until Dr. John W. Wayland, in his research for his history of Shenandoah County just published, discovered that the latter John should have been Jonas.

Later still in the deed referred to in this chapter the relationship was clearly expressed when the father deeded to his son. Daniel has, therefore, been an important member of the family in clearing up any doubt as to relationship of the various Roushes.

CHAPTER VII

BALSER ROUSH, THE UNKNOWN



F Balser Roush we know nothing definite. It seems certain that one of the brothers who went to other parts of the country in its early development was named Balser. We have been told by several of the Mason County Roushes that two brothers went to Tennessee when the others came to the Ohio Valley. The Adam Roush family at Syracuse, Ohio, holds the tradition that one, Balser by name, returned at one time for a visit and they ferried him across the river to the other Roush settlement. Uncle "Andy," Andrew V. Roush, of West Columbia is very positive in his tradition that the name was Balser and believes that another was named Mark. Echoes of a similar tradition reach us from John M. Roush of Huntington, Indiana, whose branch of the family has been entirely separated from the Mason County families for more than a century. Upon inquiry among the Highland County families they recall that two brothers settled elsewhere than in Ohio and West Virginia. They have the tradition that one went to Tennessee and one to Minnesota later.

In the Andrew Roush tradition, which is supported by others, Balser and Mark while in Tennessee were attacked by a band of Indians. Balser made his escape; Mark was attacked and left as dead. Balser returned to provide a means of conveying his dead body to the house and during his absence his brother regained consciousness and crawled in a nearby hollow log. The brother was large and quick on foot and the Indians feared to tarry long and so soon fled.

From all of the Roush colonies we are given the tradition that nine brothers had service in the Revolutionary War. Several historians in the latter part of the nineteenth century recorded this tradition. None of whom, however, attempted to name more than the one whose biographical account was being given.

To the writer it does not seem evident that these brothers were in Shenandoah County with the major portion of the family. We do find that a certain emigration went from Shenandoah County to Tennessee, but there is little to lead us to place these brothers among that number. Land records for all of the other brothers are very numerous. Church records for them are complete. A careful analysis of the birth records indicates that these boys could neither have been the oldest nor the youngest. The same results will show also that there are possibly some missing children. From the diary of the Rev. Paul Henkel in his reference to Daniel Roush he states that Daniel had four or five brothers older than himself. Let the following outline serve merely as a suggestion of the original family.

PHILIP, born 1741.
JOHN, born 1742.
JACOB, b. 1746 (?)
DANIEL, born 1749.
HENRY, born 1752.
MARY MAGDALENE, born about 1759.
GEORGE, born 1761.
JONAS, born 1763.

Any student of birth records of these older families can see that this outline would form a normal analysis of the birth record of this family. It forms at least suggestive evidence of truth in the tradition of the two missing brothers and would still leave two members of the family to be accounted for. Surely one more. And these, probably, of the feminine sex. They may or may not have lived to marry and have families of their own. Thus far there has appeared no evidence of other families than those already mentioned. They could have married, as women, and by this time their name and families have been entirely lost from the family relationship. But in view of both tradition and known facts it would appear to the writer that they most probably either did not reach maturity or never had families.

The same analysis would help to reconcile the statement in the Henkel diary. Unless some brothers are lost to us

his statement is untrue. There is no reason to believe the latter. Since we are not sure of Jacob's birth the two lost brothers may be the third and fourth children of John and Susannah Roush.

A further probability is that the two missing brothers may have stayed in Pennsylvania, as Philip surely did for a few years. It is not improbable that they later joined the family in Shenandoah County about the time of the emigration from the Valley and thus were neither entered on the church records nor in the courts for land transaction. Not having been in quite so close relationship with the brothers who had kept in close proximity to each other they were not partners to the land transaction of Mason County. Hence they were free to join a band of emigrants to any part of the country. They may, therefore, have gone to Tennessee and later to other parts as the tradition indicates.

The Nicholas Rausch whose history is given in Chapter XI may be one of these missing brothers. It would seem that John and Susannah would have had a child born about 1748 which is the date of the birth of Nicholas. He was a soldier in the Revolution from Pennsylvania as was Philip, the oldest of the brothers all of which is in keeping with the family tradition.

The details of the missing brothers are left to some historian of later date. The earnest hope of the writer is that this volume will create an interest in the mind of someone who may later be able to locate the missing members of this family.

CHAPTER VIII

GEORGE ROUSH, THE PROGENITOR OF LARGE FAMILIES

Children of George Roush (1761-1845) and Wife, Catharine Zerkel

1. Michael, b. Jan. 4, 1783, m. Elizabeth Oliver Nov. 4, 1817
2. Magdalena, b. Apr. 18, 1784, m. Jacob Wolfe 1803 or 1804
3. John, b. Nov. 22, 1785, m. Regina Roush May 8, 1808
4. Daniel, b. Dec. 1, 1787, m. Catharine Yeager, Jan. 2, 1810
5. George, b. July 22, 1789, not known, supposed to have died in childhood
6. Lewis, b. June 29, 1791, m. Susan Rickard Mch. 22, 1829
7. Catharine, b. June 28, 1793, m. Michael Rader (date not given)
8. Samuel, b. Jan. 28, 1795, m. Elizabeth Snider May 3, 1842
9. Susannah, b. Oct. 11, 1796, m. Abraham Roush Sept. 24, 1812
10. Jacob, b. Apr. 26, 1799, m. Margaret Weaver Apr. 20, 1824
11. Mary, b. Feb. 24, 1801, m. Michael Rickard Sept. 5, 1816
12. Jonas, b. May 31, 1803, m. Susannah Weaver May 21, 1826
13. Hannah (by second wife), b. 1814, m. John Salser July 31, 1834

CHAPTER VIII

GEORGE, THE PROGENITOR OF LARGE FAMILIES

GEORGE, being one of the younger sons, does not appear as early on records found in Shenandoah County, as do the older brothers, nor so frequently in land transactions as do Henry, John and Philip. On May 22, 1786, John, Sen. and his wife, Susannah, deeded to George Roush, son of the said John Roush, Sen., as shown by Deed Book F, pp. 99. George seems always to have been most closely associated with his older brother, John. John was his Captain during the Revolutionary War, and when the Roush brothers took the large tract of land in Mason County, George came first with his brother, Captain John, in whose name the purchase had been made. He must have preceded his family on his first trip to the Ohio Valley as records show him to have come there in 1798, and the birth and baptismal records show that his son Jacob was born and baptized in Shenandoah County, 1799. The obituary of Jacob, who died March 7, 1784, states also that he was born in Shenandoah County, Virginia.

In the Mason County record of land transactions we notice many deeds recorded in his name. Just how long he held his interest in the West Virginia land is not definitely known. It seems that his older sons soon took up his part of the land and occupied it and he went to Ohio. As will be noticed under the John Roush chapter, the brothers were complements to John, who made the purchase at the court sale of the Rev. William Graham estate. Much more time was used in those days in settling up such legal matters so that these brothers were from 1798 to 1812 getting a clear title for the land. And since the land was deeded to the brother, John, in whose name it was purchased, the only way the other brothers could get their share was for John to deed it to them. That accounts for so many deeds of equal acreage being given by John Roush to his brothers and nephews.

In Sutton Township

In 1807 he moved to Sutton Township, Meigs County, Ohio, where he purchased a tract of land from Edward W. Tupper. It was that level tract that is now just west of the little town of Dorcas near Racine, known as the De Wolf farm. For its historical interest we quote here a part of the deed.

"Know all men by these presents, That I, Edward W. Tupper of Marietta, in the County of Washington and State of Ohio, for and in the consideration of $400 to me in hand paid by George Roush, the receipt of which I do hereby acknowledge and myself therewith fully contend, satisfied and paid by virtue of Power vested in me by Samuel W. Pomeroy and being with him Joint Owner and Possessor of the same, have given, bargained and sold and do by these presents Give, Grant Bargain and Sell to him, the said George Roush, his heirs and assigns One Hundred and Sixty acres of land be there more or less, lying in the Tenth Section of the Second Township of the Twelfth Range and bounded as follows, beginning at the North west corner of said Mile Square and running east forty one chains and thirty one links to a part where a Beech 30 inches bears N. 28 W. 6 links, and a white oak 10 inches bears North 56 east 11 links, thence South 40 chains 25 links thence west 41 chains and 39 links to a post from which a hickory 15 inches bears S. 85, east 43 links, and a hickory 6 inches N. 22 E. 29 links, thence North 40 chains and 14 links to the place of beginning. * * * In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal at Gallipolis, Ohio this 15th day of April in the year of our Lord One Thousand Eight Hundred and seven."

Signed and sealed in the presence of

JOSEPH FLETCHER,
THOMAS RODGERS.

EDWARD W. TUPPER (Seal)

On this tract of land he lived until his death. His first wife, Catharine Zerkel, whom he married in Shenandoah County about 1781, must have died soon after this. His younger children were reared in this home and married from there. His two younger sons, Jacob and Jonas, married Margaret and Susannah Weaver, respectively, who were sisters and had also moved from Mason County to Meigs. His daughter, Mary, married Michael Rickard of Mason County, all of whose licenses are recorded in the Meigs and Gallia County records.

The George Roush family thus became among the very earliest settlers of Sutton Township. The name has since

that early date been perpetuated by the Jonas and especially the Jacob Roush families. Sutton Township was formed from Letart township in 1814, George Roush helping to promote its organization. The township was probably named from Sutton, Massachusetts, the New England home of Fuller Elliot. Mr. Elliot was a scholarly man, who had come to Letart Township a little earlier than the Roush settlements there. He had owned much land, represented his people in the Legislature and always had the full confidence of his constituency.

A Revolutionary Soldier

Altho young he did his part in the struggle for Independence. Part of his service was in the company of his brother, Captain John Roush, for which he seemed ever proud, and the fact which he especially mentions in his pension claim. The following we quote from the United States Department of Interior, Bureau of War Pensions, Revolutionary War Section:

"War Pension Claim S. 8579 it appears that George Roush was born in July 1761, in Shenandoah County, Virginia. While a Resident of his native county he enlisted in the fall of 1779 and served two months as a private in Captain John Roush's (his brother) Virginia Company. He enlisted in the spring of 1780 and served two months as a private in Captain Pugh's Virginia Company. He enlisted in the summer of 1781, and served three months as a private in Captain All's Virginia Company. He was allowed pension on his application executed October 1, 1832, while a resident of Sutton Township, Meigs County, Ohio. His brother Jonas Roush who also served in the Revolution makes supporting affidavit. George Roush moved to Mason County Virginia 1798."

This pension was at the rate $23.33 per annum and commenced March 4, 1831.

His grandchildren tell us that he talked much of his experiences as a soldier often relating interesting incidents that occurred, the remnants of which are now too fragmentary to attempt to relate. The one upon which there seems to be no variation we quote from an old clipping from the State Gazette of Point Pleasant, West Virginia, which bears no date: "Dr. Lafayette Roush tells that his grandfather, Daniel Roush, has often told him about his father, George



Roush, being at the battle of Yorktown and seeing Cornwallis hand over his sword to George Washington and that many of the soldiers wept for joy." We are told further that in his older years he would speak with much frequency concerning his war days, and that in his semi-conscious moments of his last illness he would speak of charging on the British and tell his comrades to get ready that the British were coming over the hill to attack them.

George Roush's progeny has always been at the front line of battle in their country's great need. Some in the

War of 1812; many filled the lines in the civil conflict of '61, some dying on field of battle, some starving in Confederate prisons while others carried their wounds thru life. And when the last great cataclysm swept the nations of the world many of his great-great-grandsons answered the call. All patriotic organizations of these various wars are more or less frequented by the family name.

He was by trade a mechanic—and a very good one, we are told, and a farmer.

A Devout Christian

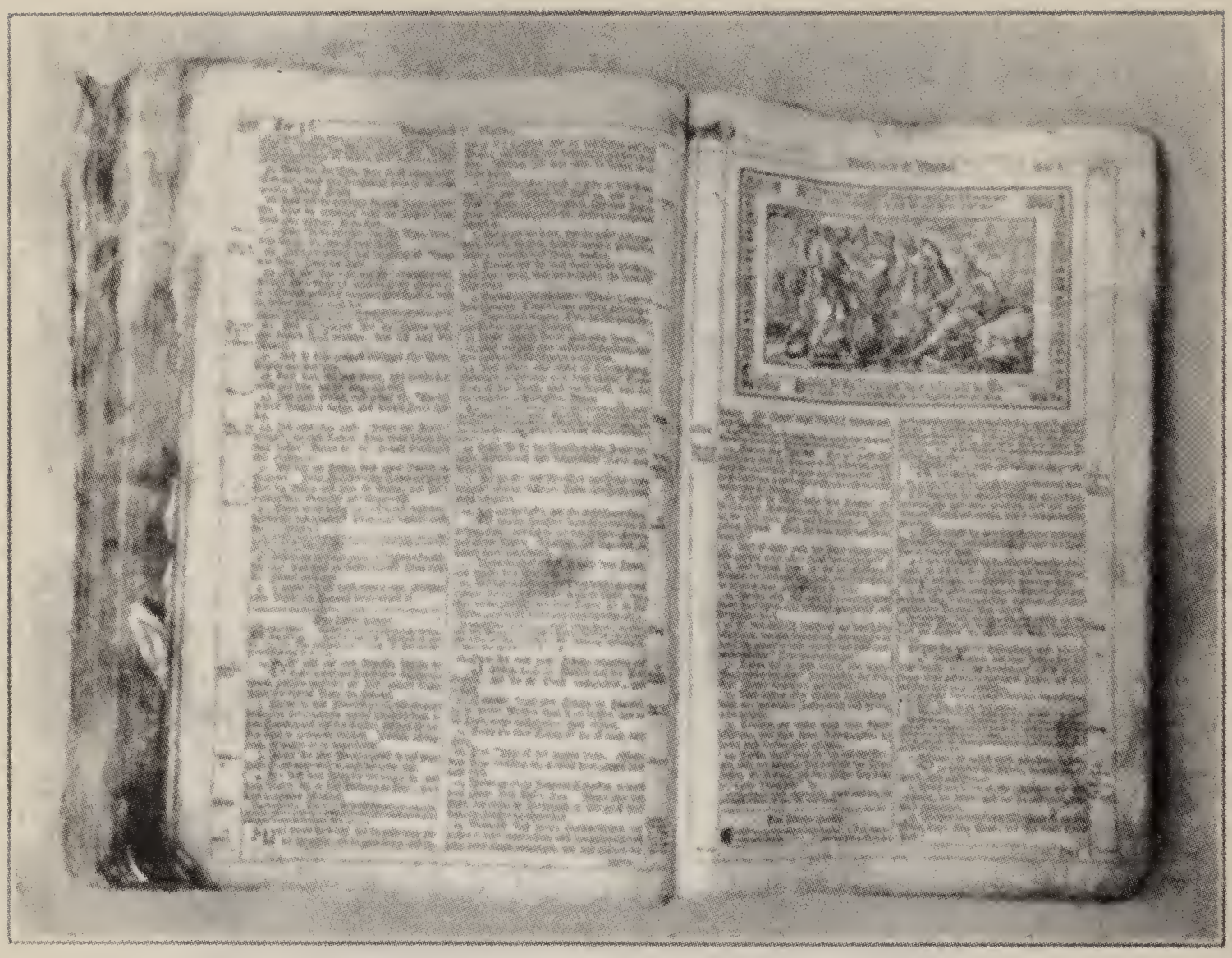
As formerly stated, the parents of these boys came to America partly because of religious persecution. The terrible blows struck against Protestantism did not swerve them from their faith in God. These hardships seemed only the better to fit them for the new country on this side of the sea. The family training must have been of a very strict and a most impressive type. So far as we are able to ascertain every one of the first and second generation were devout in their faith. The section of chapter 3 on church building shows how that influence has continued until today.

The record of baptism of his first eight children is found in the record of Old Pine Church while Susan and Jacob are found in the list of baptisms in Solomon's Church; Mary, Jonas and Hannah being born in the Ohio Valley, we find them on the record of the earliest churches near New Haven, West Virginia.

That his wife, Catharine Zerkel, was less religious there is no reason to believe. In these rosters of baptisms George and Catharine Roush appear frequently as sponsors both for the children of their own family name and those of other names. A complete baptismal record of her father's family is to be found in Chapter X.

The Wife Catharine

Of the wife of George we have this touching tradition that seems well founded. It was first related to the author by Mrs. Lovina Gossett, a great-granddaughter, and mother of Mrs. Lovina Cullen, who has done much work in gene-



THE GEORGE ROUSH BIBLE

This was the family Bible of George Roush. One tradition says that he received it from his father John Rausch, who is said to have brought it to this country with him. If that were true it is now nearly 200 years old. It is now in the hands of Mrs. Mary Nease Reefer of Racine, Ohio of the George, Jacob, Elizabeth (Roush) Nease line.

alogy in connection with this volume. A few years after coming to the Ohio Valley, Catharine was in declining health. She much loved the old Virginia home and frequently pined to go back. This was a distance of more than three hundred miles to be traveled, over the mountains, across the valleys, thru the gulches on horseback and on foot. But neither the distance, the mountains, nor the streams had any healing qualities for her homesickness. At last the husband prepared for the trip and started with his frail wife on this long journey of many days which in no wise seemed to reduce her strength. After many days travel the last mountain was crossed and in the vale below sparkled the quiet Shenandoah which gave assurance that a little beyond

lay the old homestead. They wend their way up the stream, the horses stand on the land of the old plantation in front of the home for which Catharine had so long pined. Dismounting from his horse her husband assisted her in getting her feet again in the old door yard for many years frequented by them and where the honeymoon days had been spent. The joy was too great, she was overwhelmed and wept as a child.

While in this vicinity inquiring for the exact location we found a Mr. Ryman, noted for his interest in older traditions, to whom we had been sent. In his various attempts to prove to us the exact farm he related in careful detail how the people who had at one time lived there and who had gone to the Ohio Valley returned in later years because of the ill health and homesickness of the wife and how when they once arrived she was overcome of joy and wept before entering the old home. This tradition corroborated by these two parties, entirely unknown to each other, would seem to contain too much truth not to have consideration.

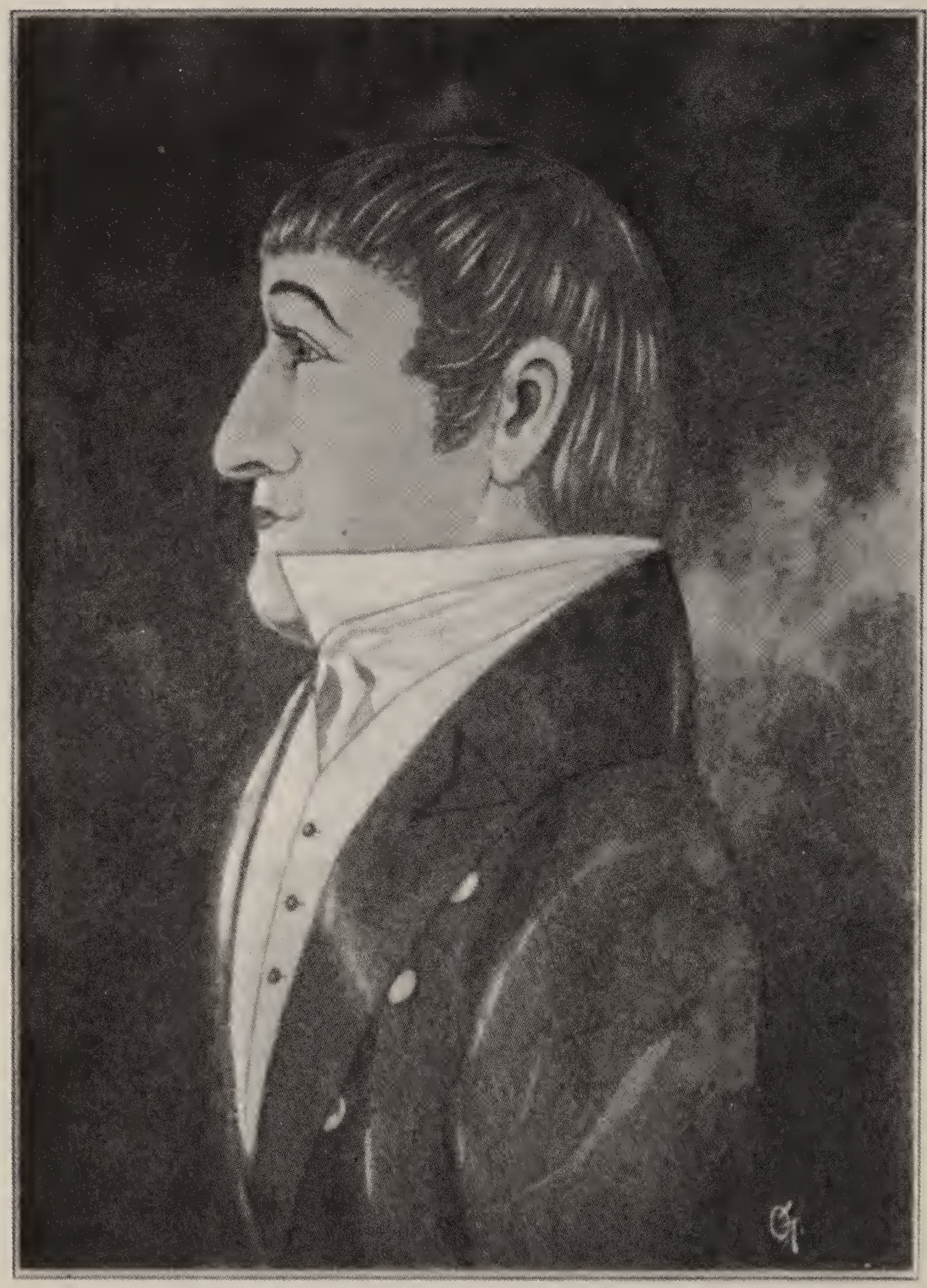
According to Mrs. Gossett the wife and mother did not continue her abode long in the old home but soon took up a new journey that led her to her more coveted heavenly home and her remains were carefully folded in the soil of the old Virginia plantation. The burial place we have not been able to find.

She was a daughter of Michael and Katharine Zerkel, born August 14, 1763 in Shenandoah County; her baptism was sponsored by Henry Brock and his wife, Magdalene. Her brothers, Henry and Michael, soon followed the Roush colony to the Ohio Valley.

Just when she died we do not know. In the marriage records of Gallipolis, Volume 1, page 50, we find the license of George Roush and (Kitty) Catharine Wolfe. To her as a widow he was married on August 13, 1815. One child, Hannah, was born to this marriage.

Six Generations

We are fortunate in being able to present herewith the likeness of George Roush, the only one of the brothers whose likeness has been preserved. The story of this



GEORGE ROUSH
1761-1845

One of nine brothers who fought in the Revolutionary War
The only brother whose likeness has been preserved



FIVE GENERATIONS FROM GEORGE ROUSH

JACOB ROUSH
(1798-1884)

JOHN ROUSH
(1832-1898)

DELOYD LESTER ROUSH
(1923- ——)

EPHRAIM E. ROUSH
(1868-19—-)

LESTER L. ROUSH
(1891-19—)

picture, which we have all reasans to accept, is interesting. A certain school teacher whose name we do not know, but whom we have many reasons to believe was one of the Henkels, was boarding in the Roush home. He was much given to the sketching of portraits. "Mr. Roush, before leaving, I want to sketch your picture," he said one Sunday morning. "I want you to put on the coat of your uniform and sit here." After considerable reluctance he consented and a small sketch was made which has always been claimed to be his exact likeness. It has been kept for many years in the Lafayette Wilcoxin home, a great-grandchild, in Racine. It has been on display a number of times among the old relics at pioneer meetings in Meigs County. From it we were able to sketch again with great difficulty the likeness of this man which all agree was done with almost perfect exactness.

An Active Citizen

It is very unusual for a man to have been a citizen of three counties at the time of their respective organization. In 1774, Shenanodah County, Virginia, of which he was then an active citizen, was organized. In 1798 he moved to Mason County, West Virginia, where he lived up to 1807. The county was rapidly settled so that in 1804 it became organized and officially recognized as a county. In 1807 he moved to Meigs County, Ohio and lived there until his death. In 1819 the people of Meigs County had their small commonwealth set off from Gallia County and started housekeeping for themselves. A court house and jail were built at Chester, the county seat, officers elected and court organized. Among the first jurors of this county appears the name of George Roush.

The Third Terrace Cemetery

In the little village of Racine on the third terrace overlooking the beautiful Ohio, whose waters he had many times crossed, rest the remains of this old and good man. His little tombstone, well preserved, bears the inscription, "George Roush, a Soldier in the Revolution, died May 31,

1845, aged 84 years." By his side lies his last wife, whose inscription reads, "Catharine, wife of George Roush, died October 20, 1845, aged 74 years."

1. MICHAEL ROUSH, oldest child of George Roush and his wife, Catharine Zerkel, was born in Shenandoah County, Virginia, January 4, 1783. He was practically grown when his parents went to the Ohio Valley, on the Mason County tract of six thousand acres. He early took to farming, for which he was equipped both by nature and training. He was among the pioneers who had the wide range of experience common to the original settlers of the early days. Their axes first felled the trees that admitted the light of sun to this inexhaustible wealth of mother earth in the beautiful and fertile West Virginia bottoms in that district. On November 4, 1817 Miss Mary Elizabeth Oliver became his companion for life. The ceremony was performed by the favorite pastor to the Roush family, the Rev. Paul Henkel. While no record is left us, there is reason to think that it must have been in keeping with the best of custom known to the rural folk of these early days. He was a member of the Lutheran Church, a very devout Christian, respected and loved by his neighbors, and is known to have been a very active man in his community. By white swelling, tuberculosis of the bone, he lost the use of a leg and was for many years a cripple; yet it seemed never to abate his energy or success. At any rate he surmounted his physical handicaps and to the day of his unfortunate death by lightning he moved in the realm of those who did things. This occurred on his farm, in the bottom, about where the railroad is now located, we are told. It was in the year 1837. He is buried on the Windon Place, above Graham, W. Va., and the location of his grave is unknown. His wife is buried in Odd Fellows' Cemetery, near New Haven, W. Va. Through his seven children he left a progeny to perpetuate his name and continue for all time his vigor, zeal and Christian endeavor.

1. LEWIS ROUSH, oldest son of Michael and Elizabeth (Oliver) Roush, born Nov. 15, 1818; died Feb. 7, 1912; married to Sarah Young. She was born 1820; died Nov., 1906. He lived on his farm at the mouth of Broad Run Creek, where their children were reared. Several died with typhoid fever. He was a successful farmer. He and his brother Jonas, who lived on the adjoining farm, built flat boats and loaded their produce on them and floated down the Ohio and Mississippi Rivers, selling along the way. He spent his last days with his daughter, Frances.

    1. CARLTON C. ROUSH

    2. MIRIAM V. ROUSH

    3. FRANCES ELIZABETH ROUSH, born April 1, 1849; married Nov. 4, 1869 to Lewis Zerkel. He was born Jan. 18, 1847; died April 28, 1923. To this union the following children were born:

        1. CHARLES C. ZERKEL, born Aug. 21, 1870; died Dec. 14, 1913; married Augusta Snyder, October, 1896. She was born ———. To this union one child was born.

1. Frances Elizabeth Zerkel, born June 25, ——; died ——.

2. Carlton Y. Zerkel, born Dec. 28, 1872; married Ella Wilson Dec. 24, 1900. She was born Feb. 28, 1880. To this union were born the following children:

    1. Blanche Zerkel, born Oct. 30, 1901.
    2. Ruth Zerkel
    3. Esther Zerkel

3. Elenora Zerkel, born Feb. 9, 1877; married Jan. 3, 1914 to George Pearl Ashburn. He was born May 27, 1878.

4. Newton Douglas Zerkel, born March 10, 1880; died Nov. 3, 1918; married Isa Rollins, July 1, 1900. She was born Aug. 3, 1880. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Norman Douglas Zerkel, born July 17, 1901.
    2. Otmer Lewis Zerkel, born Jan. 17, 1903; married Neva Roush. She was born ———. To this union was born one child.

        1. Raymond Lewis Zerkel

    3. Raymond Rollins Zerkel, born Sept. 10, 1905.
    4. Mary Elizabeth Zerkel, born Apr. 18, 1906.
    5. Evelyn Florence Zerkel, born Apr. 18, 1909.

5. Cora Zerkel, born Apr. 19, 1882; married to Arthur Tucker. To this union were born the following children:

    1. Lydia Marguerite Tucker, born June 15, 1906; graduated from New Haven, W. Va. High School.
    2. Chester Lewis Tucker, born Oct. 26, 1910.
    3. Douglas Newton Tucker, born Aug. 11, 1914.

6. Sarah Zerkel, born Nov. 21, 1886; married Oct. 25, 1911 to Milburn Brown. He was born Apr. 20, ——. To this union were born the following children:

    1. Milburn Brown, Jr., born Jan. 12, 1913.
    2. Leland Stanford Brown, born Mar. 3, 1915.
    3. Elizabeth Jane Brown, born Dec. 12, 1917.
    4. Marjorie Lee Brown, born Mar. 29, 1925.

4. Alnora R. Roush, born ——, 1850; died Oct. 14, 1871. She died with typhoid fever.

5. Exeveria Roush, born Jan. 15, 1852; married Oct. 3, 1874 to Philip Livington Jones. He was born Mar. 5, 1852; died Nov. 27, 1922. To this union were born the following children:

    1. Olga Blanche Jones, born July 16, 1875; married June 10, 1914 to William Curtis Willis. She attended school in New Haven, W. Va., and after removing to Parkersburg, W. Va., with her parents, she became a stenographer. She resides in Wichita, Kan., where her husband is interested in the oil business.

    2. Francis Marion Jones, born Mar. 15, 1877 in Syracuse, Ohio, and after moving to Parkersburg, W. Va., followed the tinning business with his father; also held other responsible positions. Married to Lillie Marshall. To this union the following children were born:

        1. James Jones
        2. Geneva J. Jones, born Apr. 17, 1902.
        3. Leroy W. Jones, born Apr. 17, 1902.

3. Mertie B. Jones, born Apr. 16, 1879; died July 1, 1880.

4. Winifred Lucreta Jones, born —— 16, 1881 in New Haven, W. Va. and moved with her parents to Parkersburg, W. Va. She became a very efficient stenographer and followed this line of work until she married Robert Lemon, Aug. 17, 1907. She lives in St. Louis, Mo., where her husband is attorney for a large contracting firm.

5. Georgia Ann Jones, born Sept. 12, 1884 in New Haven, W. Va. Moved with her parents to Parkersburg, W. Va., where she graduated from High School. Went in training at William Penn Hospital, Pittsburgh, Pa., and after graduating, married on Sept. 21, 1910 Dr. Robert C. Davis, a very skillful surgeon of Johnstown, Pa. To them were born the following children:

    1. Jane Charles Davis, born Aug. 29, 1911.
    2. Olga Elizabeth Davis, born Aug. 29, 1911.

6. Harry Philip Jones, born Feb. 22, 1892 at New Haven, W. Va.; married June 28, 1922 to Jeanette Paden Dana of Belpre, Ohio. She was born Mar. 1, 1898. He enlisted at Fort Benjamin Harrison, Ind. and became a First Lieutenant. He was for sometime stationed at Camp Sherman, O., where he trained recruits, and later went overseas with the 83rd Division and saw active duty. Now is employed by the Parkersburg Rig & Reel Co. as Foreman. To them was born one child:

    1. Martha Elizabeth Jones, born Sept. 22, 1927.

7. Daniel Howard Jones, born July 14, 1893 in Parkersburg, W. Va. Attended school until he entered the employ of B. & O. R. R. as call boy in the yards at Parkersburg. The engine pilot on which he was standing was caught by a tie and torn off and he was killed Nov. 6, 1911.

6. Lewis Marion Roush, born ——, 1855; died Nov. 7, 1871.

7. Maria L. Roush, born ———, 1856; died Nov. 5, 1871. These two children died of typhoid fever.

8. Artie Misha Roush, daughter of Lewis and Sarah (Young) Roush, born Dec. 27, 1859; married ——— to Martin M. Baumgarner. He was was born Jan. 5, 1856. They reside in Marion, Ohio. To them were born the following children:

    1. Josie N. Baumgarner, born Dec. 23, 1883; died Nov. 17, 1912. Married Edgar A. Nease. To them was born:

        1. Harry G. Nease, born Nov. 12, 1906; died Sept. 13, 1921.

    2. Ora M. Baumgarner, born Aug. 12, 1885. Married Ernest L. Laverty. He was born Nov. 28, 1881. To this union the following children were born:

        1. Donald J. Laverty, born Feb. 14, 1908.
        2. George M. Laverty, born Dec. 14, 1909.
        3. Helen A. Laverty, born Sept. 25, 1914.

    3. Bessie M. Baumgarner, born June 15, 1887; married Wesley T. Stayner. To this union were born the following children:

        1. Wilda M. Stayner, born Apr. 15, 1921.
        2. Wanda L. Stayner, born Aug. 6, 1923.

    4. James E. Baumgarner, born June 23, 1889. Married Edna Smith.

5. Harry R. Baumgarner, born Dec. 25, 1891. Married Helen Krause. To them was born the following child:

   1. Frederick H. Baumgardner, born Sept., 1918.

6. Georgia A. Baumgarner, sixth child of Martin M. and Artie M. (Roush) Baumgarner, born Feb. 6, 1895; married Lester F. Almendinger. He was born Apr. 11, 1900. To them was born:

   1. Donna Maria Almendinger, born July 29, 1921.

7. Russell M. Baumgarner, born Mar. 19, 1899; married Gladys M. Morten. To this union the following children were born:

   1. Jean Josephine Baumgarner, born Jan., 1923.
   2. Loa Maxine Baumgarner, born Dec. 1, 1925.

9. Elva Roush, born ———, 1860; died Oct. 27, 1887.

10. Rosalie Roush, daughter of Lewis and Sarah (Young) Roush, born Oct. 22, 1862; died June 23, 1893; married Apr., 1884 to James Batey. He was born Oct. 2, 1858. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Frederick Armstrong Batey, born July 29, 1885; married to Ruth Buffington Nov. 25, 1920. She was born Dec. 16, 1892. He attended graded school in New Haven, W. Va. and Syracuse, Ohio, and Mountain State Business College at Parkersburg, W. Va. For a time he was connected with his father in the tinning business. At the age of twenty-one he became bookkeeper for the Finley Bros. Co., Chester, Ohio. Later became bookkeeper for W. J. Alexander, Steubenville, Ohio, both companies being in the retail lumber business. He severed his connection with W. J. Alexander on account of poor health. Later took charge of his father's hardware store at New Haven, W. Va., where he is now located. To them were born two children.

       1. Fred Philip Batey, born Oct. 25, 1921.
       2. Marjorie Ann Batey, born Apr. 27, 1923.

    2. Benjamin Livington Batey, born Dec. 15, 1888, married Dec. 18, 1922 to Blanche Bell Foreman. She was born Feb. 18, 1902. After the death of his mother the family moved from New Haven, W. Va., to Racine, Ohio, where he attended the public school for two years and then moved back to New Haven, and entered school there and continued until the age of 18. He then studied for the railway mail service and after being transferred from one line to another was finally located permanently on the Chesapeake and Ohio Railroad, running between Cincinnati, Ohio and Hinton, W. Va. While in the mail service during the lay-off periods, he studied architecture at The Ohio Mechanics Institute at Cincinnati, Ohio, where he finished this profession and later located in Steubenville, Ohio, and opened up an office to practice his profession. He has supervised the erection of several important buildings, among these being the Capitol Theatre Building. To this marriage one child was born:

       1. James Arthur Batey, born Nov. 13, 1924.

    3. Viva Alice Batey, born Feb. 7, 1887; died Sept. 7, 1891. She was accidentally drowned in a cistern.

    4. James Herman Batey, born Mar. 9, 1892; married Dec. 4, 1913 to Lena Sanders. She was born Mar. 8, 1892. After finishing the graded school in New Haven he attended Columbus Business College. After leaving this college he was employed by The Ohio Plaster and Supply Co., Steubenville, Ohio, and later became

manager of same. Later he became connected with The Central Sewer Pipe & Supply Co., Steubenville, Ohio, he having charge of the wholesale end. He also has connections with several other lines of building materials on a commission basis. He now resides in Steubenville, Ohio. They have one child:

1. Virginia Rose Batey, born July 9, 1915.

11. Alice Roush, daughter of Lewis and Sarah (Young) Roush, born ——. Married Lon A. Boles, Salem, Va. To them the following children were born:

1. Hariford Boles
2. Naomi Boles
3. Katherine Boles
4. Marie Boles
5. Walton Boles
6. Lee Boles
7. Elizabeth Boles

2. GEORGE (Wetzel) ROUSH, second son of Michael and Elizabeth (Oliver) Roush, born Aug. 10, 1820; died Aug. 28, 1900. He was a noted Mason County farmer of his day and was quite well known as a weather prophet. He was married Jan. 18, 1844 to Susan Roush, daughter of Anthony Roush, who was son of Henry, Sr. (Chapter V.) She was born Oct. 8, 1823, and died Feb. 21, 1906. To this union were born the following children:

1. Charles (Wetzel) Roush, born Sept. 20, 1844. Married June 26, 1869 to Sarah F. C. Wright. She was born Dec. 17, 1849; died Feb. 22, 1904. He was a farmer in Mason County for a number of years. Attended the log county school of his time. He is a member of the United Brethren Church and now resides with his daughter, Mrs. George Smith.

1. W. Halleck Roush, oldest son of Charles and Sarah (Wright) Roush, was born July 27, 1870. Married May 16, 1899 to Jane Dollison. He attended public school in New Haven, W. Va. For the last twenty years has been interested in the restaurant business and now owns one at Fairmont, W. Va. He belongs to several fraternal societies, such as the Odd Fellows, Elks, etc.

1. Martha F. Roush, born May 28, 1901. Died June, 1902.

Halleck married a second time, Oct. 18, 1911 to Mary E. Bennie. She was born Apr. 24, 1894.

1. Wade H. Roush, born July 4, 1913.
2. Mary F. Roush, born Jan. 25, 1919.

2. George Marion Roush, born Dec. 23, 1871; married Feb. 19, 1893 to Amanda Cunduff, born May 5, 1878. He attended the country schools of Mason County. Has been interested in restaurant and hotel business for a number of years, and now is proprietor of a hotel in Fairmont, W. Va. To this union the following children were born:

1. Jennie E. Roush, born 1895; died 1897.
2. George Harold Roush, second child of George Marion and Amanda (Cunduff) Roush, born Mar. 25, 1897. Married June 14, 1922 to Eva M. Fling. She was born Apr. 10, 1892. He was educated in Grammar and High Schools of Fairmont, W. Va. Graduate of West Virginia University. Received his A. B. Degree in 1922 and M. A. Degree in 1923. He is a plant pathologist. Elected to Phi Beta Kappa Society at West Virginia University year 1922. Member of West



GEORGE MARION ROUSH
and family, George Harold and Mary Irene
All Donor Members of the Roush Family Association

Virginia University Alumni Association; member of the Sons of Revolution; associate member of the American Ornithologists Union; member of the Marion County Historical Society; Elks Lodge and M. E. Church. Belonged to the Reserve Officers Training Corps during the World War. He is now associated with his father in the hotel business at Fairmont, W. Va. He is a Life Member of the Roush Family Association and one of the executive officers. He has assisted in many helpful ways in the completion of this volume.

3. Charles L. Roush, born 1895; died 1897 (?)

4. Mary Irene Roush, born May 3, 1902; married Dec. 22, 1925 to Harry Higginbotham. Graduate of Fairmont public and high schools, Fairmont Normal School and attended West Virginia University. Belongs to Fairmont Woman's Club; Junior League Society, Methodist Episcopal Church.

3. William V. Roush, third son of Charles and Sarah (Wright) Roush, born May 1, 1874; married July 3, 1899 to Delphia Fry. She was born Sept. 15, 1874. Attended country schools of Mason County and also school in New Haven, W. Va. and Carleton College, Syracuse, Ohio. He is now a scientific farmer and lives in Mason County.

1. Helen Virginia Roush, born July 26, 1900. Married Sept. 9, 1922 to Elton Monigan; he was born 1890. She attended country schools of Mason County and graduated from New Haven High School. Studied Art at Valparaiso University, Valparaiso, Indiana. Taught art for some time.

2. Dorothy P. Roush, born Feb. 5, 1902; married Nov. 25, 1924 to Harry P. Jones. He was born Feb. 19, 1897. He was a soldier of the World War. She attended school in Mason County and graduated from New Haven High School.

3. Harry A. Roush, born Apr. 16, 1904. Attended public schools. Lives on farm in Mason County with his parents.

4. Dovie E. Roush, born Apr. 1, 1877; died Apr., 1877.

5. Susanna Inez Roush, born Feb. 13, 1880; married Nov. 22, 1895 to George Smith. He was born Aug. 20, 1870. She attended school at New Haven, W. Va. Belongs to several lodges and is a member of the M. E. Church. She with her nephew, George Harold, has been a helpful worker in the Family Association of which she is a life member. They have given valuable aid in the compilation of the work, even financing the Coat of Arms.

1. Dorwin C. Smith, born June 22, 1901; died Oct., 1901.

2. Michael Roush, second son of George Roush, was born Dec. 10, 1846. United in marriage on Dec. 19, 1867 to Mary Anne Roush. She was born Nov. 30, 1846. Died Oct. 23, 1921. (See Chapter IX Jonas, Abraham.) To this union the following children were born:

1. James E. Roush, born Sept. 23, 1868; died July 28, 1871.
2. Martin Roush, born Jan., 1870; died Jan., 1870.
3. John D. Roush, born Aug. 11, 1871. Unmarried.
4. Susan E. Roush, born Oct. 19, 1875. United in marriage on Nov. 17, 1894, to Richard A. Grinstead. He was born Dec. 6, 1864. To this union the following children were born:

1. Mary Grinstead, born Dec. 15, 1895. United in marriage on July 1, 1914 to Samuel A. Aumiller. He was born June 26, 1888. To this union the following children were born:

1. Francis A. Aumiller, born April 10, 1915.
2. Anna Maxine Aumiller, born May 14, 1916.
3. John S. Aumiller, born Aug. 29, 1918.

2. Clay C. Grinstead, born March 10, 1896. United in marriage on May 29, 1918 to Eva Ohlinger. She was born June 9, 1896. To this union the following children were born:
   1. Raymond L. Grinstead, born Nov. 2, 1920.
   2. Doris J. Grinstead, born June 1, 1925.

3. Bryan Grinstead, born Sept. 23, 1897. Died March 26, 1911.

4. Helen O. Grinstead, born Oct. 21, 1900. United in marriage on Sept. 3, 1920 to Melvin Knapp. He was born March 10, 1898. To this union the following children were born:
   1. Douglas I. Knapp, born Jan. 13, 1918.
   2. Marjorie V. Knapp, born March 9, 1921.
   3. Priode W. Knapp, born May 14, 1922.
   4. Juanna Knapp, born March 12, 1924.

5. Thomas Grinstead, born June 13, 1903. United in marriage on Jan. 10, 1924 to Ada Miller. She was born July 15, 1905. To this union the following child was born:
   1. Anna L. Grinstead, born Sept. 13, 1924.

6. Richard S. Grinstead, born May 30, 1905.

7. Walter N. Grinstead, born Jan. 3, 1907.

8. Ella J. Grinstead, born Nov. 17, 1909.

9. Sarah E. Grinstead, born July 15, 1912; died July 7, 1913.

10. Robert L. Grinstead, born Feb. 6, 1915.

11. Alice G. Grinstead, born Sept. 9, 1917.

5. Addie E. Roush, born Mar. 5, 1878; died Feb. 18, 1902.

6. Henry N. Roush, born June 25, 1880. United in marriage on July 23, 1902 to Lesta A. Spencer. She was born Nov. 2, 1880. He and his wife have both been among the most active workers in the development of the Roush Family Association and in the genealogical research. With painstaking care they have supplied Michael, of the George Roush line, one of the large branches of the family and part of the Anthony of Henry, Sr. He has been one of the officers of the Association since its organization in 1926. He is one of the owners and managers of the New Haven Porcelain works and is in the employ of the Highway Department of the State of West Virginia. He maintains the traditional Lutheran faith of his forefathers. To this union the following children were born:
   1. Lloyd D. Roush, born June 11, 1910.
   2. Mildred L. Roush, born May 4, 1914.
   3. Herbert Freeman Roush, born June 24, 1916.

7. Millie S. Roush, born Feb. 14, 1885. United in marriage on Oct. 23, 1904, to Joseph A. Ohlinger. He was born March 14, 1875. To this union the following children were born:
   1. Lester K. Ohlinger, born July 15, 1906.
   2. Mary A. Ohlinger, born Sept. 12, 1907.
   3. Harold C. Ohlinger, born Sept. 22, 1909.
   4. Herman Donald Ohlinger, born Dec. 23, 1911.
   5. Joseph M. Ohlinger, born June 4, 1913.

8. Walter Kenna Roush, born May 23, 1888. United in marriage on May 11, 1918, to Nellie Goodnite. She was born May 23, 1897. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Goldia Marie Roush, born July 9, 1919.
    2. John Michael Roush, born October 18, 1923.
    3. Walter Roush, born June 28, 1926.

9. Lillian F. Roush, born Sept. 23, 1889. Died June 11, 1896.

3. Nancy Roush, born Oct. 23, 1848. Died Sept. 2, 1915. Was married to James K. King, Dec. 6, 1866. He was born Jan. 18, 1846; died June 18, 1917. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Jennie P., born Oct. 31, 1868. Unmarried.
    2. George J., born June 31, 1872; died July, 1872.
    3. Elizabeth L., born Nov. 19, 1873. Married to P. B. Shepherd. He was born ——. To this union the following children were born:

        1. Cecil, born Sept. 6, 1903.
        2. Harry, born May 7, 1906.

4. Sarah Roush, born Oct. 1, 1850; died Aug. 20, 1915. Married June 26, 1873 to Marion Reed. He was born March 18, 1842. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Ida F., born May 15, 1874. Married Nov. 23, 1905 to Fleet Wheatly. He was born Oct. 13, 1878. To this union the following children were born:

        1. Lillian M., born Dec. 23, 1906.
        2. George H., born Nov. 11, 1908.
        3. Lyle E., born Feb. 11, 1911.

    2. James F., born March 3, 1876. United in marriage to Bertha Kay on June 7, 1902. To this union the following children were born:

        1. Franklin, born March 23, 1903. Married Jan. 17, 1925 to Thelma Mahonm. To this union the following child was born:

            1. James Donald, born Oct. 31, 1925.

        2. Harold, born Dec. 23, 1905. Married Aug. 14, 1925 to Grace Baur. To this union the following child was born:

            1. Harold Raymond, born May 16, 1926.

        3. Sarah Reed, born Dec. 8, 1909.

        4. Robert Reed, born May 30, 1915.

    3. Jefferson J., born Feb. 6, 1882. Married June 29, 1922 to Hattie Younker. She was born Aug. 17, 1887. To this union the following children were born:

        1. Helen G., born Sept. 25, 1915.
        2. Edward D., born June 20, 1918.
        3. Bettie Lee, born Oct. 25, 1925.

    4. Nona, born Feb. 12, 1885. Married Feb. 14, 1911 to James Hoffman. He was born May 6, 1884. To this union the following children were born:

        1. Robert Hoffman, born April 1, 1912.
        2. Esther, born July 28, 1913.

5. George, born June 20, 1889. Married Jan. 30, 1914, to Maud Sayre. She was born Nov. 15, 1889 and died July 11, 1916. To this union the following child was born:

1. Milton, born Nov. 2, 1915; died July, 1918.

Second marriage of George Reed. Married June 29, 1922 to Jennie Blessing.

5. George Roush, Jr., fifth son of George Roush, born Dec. 31, 1852; died March 3, 1853.

6. William Roush, sixth son of George Roush, born Feb. 28, 1854; died April 13, 1925. Married to Rebecca Jane Zirkle, Dec. 30, 1875. To this union the following children were born:

1. Homer U., born Dec. 5, 1876. Married Dec. 25, 1901 to Blanche Surgeon. Adopted child:

1. Margaret B., born April 19, 1912.

2. Lemuel T., born Aug. 5, 1878; died Oct. 15, 1922. Married July 18, 1905, to Myrtle DeWolf. Died. To this union the following child was born:

1. Gladys M., born Jan. 13, 1906.

Second marriage of Lemuel T., Jan. 20, 1920 to Lois Dougherty.

3. Robert M., born Jan. 20, 1880; died April 5, 1910. Married Sept. 5, 1904 to Elizabeth Guinn. To this union the following children were born:

1. Earl C., born June 16, 1905. Married Aug. 15, 1923 to Ruby Weddle. To this union the following children were born:

1. Jack, born Dec. 25, 1923.

2. William C., born Aug. 23, 1908.

4. and 5. Nancy A. and Susan A., born Aug. 14, 1881. Nancy was unmarried. Susan married Dec. 26, 1910 to James G. Eynon. Susan died Oct. 7, 1924. To this union the following children were born:

1. William L., born March 3, 1914.
2. Sarah Jane, born Aug. 22, 1915.
3. Ray A., born Feb. 4, 1919.
4. James U., born Aug. 19, 1923.

6. Minnie F., born Aug. 17, 1883. Married May 29, 1924, to Ernest Pugh.

7. Lillian C., born Sept. 14, 1885. Married Nov. 4, 1907 to Wesley J. Roush. To this union the following children were born:

1. Willis E., born Jan. 24, 1909.
2. Harold H., born Sept. 12, 1910.
3. Robert W., born May 6, 1912.
4. Florence R., born Jan. 17, 1914.
5. Dorothy N., born Nov. 25, 1916.
6. Nathan J., born Sept. 1, 1918.
7. Philip W., born Jan. 13, 1921. Died April 4, 1923.
8. Paul D., born Nov. 22, 1923.
9. Richard W., born Feb. 20, 1926.

8. William Nathan, born Sept. 1, 1888; died May 5, 1925. Served about two years in the World War, which caused his death in Company L, 332 Inf., 83rd Div.

9. Virginia J., born Feb. 6, 1890. She was three years a missionary to China for the Salvation Army. Married Oct. 6, 1919 to Alton Grimm. To this union the following children were born:

1. William W., born Sept. 12, 1920.
2. Estella R., born Aug. 31, 1922.
3. Lemuel T., born May 12, 1924.
4. Leoda F., born June 29, 1925.

10. Louis T., born Feb. 14, 1892. Married May 20, 1918 to Nellie M. Davis. To this union the following child was born:
    1. Wilma A., born Aug. 24, 1918.

11. Terza F., born Jan. 17, 1895. Married Feb. 10, 1915 to Walter E. Skidmore. To this union the following children were born:
    1. Joseph, born Dec. 14, 1915. Died Dec. 17, 1915.
    2. Donald F., born Aug. 6, 1917.
    3. Edith F., born Dec. 12, 1919.
    4. Eleanor J., born Dec. 9, 1923.

7. Laurian Roush, seventh child of George Roush, was born Mar. 21, 1856, at New Haven, West Virginia. United in marriage on Dec. 21, 1882 to Henry Rickard. He was born June 1, 1859. To this union the following children were born:
    1. Odas B., born Dec. 8, 1883; died Feb. 10, 1885.
    2. Jessie F., born Feb. 10, 1885. Unmarried.
    3. Edna C., born July 18, 1886. United in marriage on June 4, 1919 to R. E. Curry. He was born Dec. 26, 1893. To this union the following children were born:
        1. Virgil H., born May 30, 1920.
        2. Melvin L., born Feb. 13, 1922.
    4. Ona B., born June 3, 1888. United in marriage on April 28, 1921, to Jay Hunphry. He was born March 5, 1892. To this union the following children were born:
        1. Henry E., born March 23, 1922.
        2. James E., born June 25, 1924.
    5. Clorus M., born Feb. 24, 1897. United in marriage on Oct. 31, 1917 to Ernie R. Gebhart. He was born Feb. 1, 1897. To this union the following children were born:
        1. Mildred L., born Aug. 28, 1918.
        2. Richard A., born Dec. 14, 1922.

8. Lewis, born March 9, 1858. Died Aug. 25, 1902. He was married to Catherine Grimm, born May 8, 1858. To this union the following children were born:
    1. Oscar A. Roush, born Feb. 7, 1882. Died 1917. Married Pansy Rutledge. To this union the following children were born:
        1. Winfred
        2. Catherine
        3. Elizabeth
    2. Sarah F. Roush married Sidney Thomas. To this union the following children were born:
        1. Helen
        2. Carl
    3. Oris F., married Anna Rice. To this union the following children were born:
        1. Lewis
        2. Mary Catherine
    4. Fred, married to Goldia Zerkel. No children.

Second marriage of Lewis, Feb. 1, 1893 to Arletta Pounds. She was born Sept. 28, 1871. To this union the following children were born:

1. Garnet, born Nov. 18, 1894. Married April, 1919, to Hans C. Wildenrodt, born Dec. 5, 1893. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Agnes Marie, born Dec. 24, 1920; died Jan. 31, 1921.
    2. Helen Louise, born Nov. 26, 1921.

2. Lawrence R. Roush, born March 29, 1896; married to Zula D. Strawn, born Sept. 25, 1894. They were married March 1, 1918. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Dayton L., born April 28, 1919.
    2. Everett L., born Aug. 2, 1921.

3. Oma L. Roush, born Oct. 27, 1898. Married Dec. 12, 1917, to John H. Bumgarner. He was born Nov. 4, 1890. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Robert, born Dec. 6, 1918.
    2. Harold L., born Dec. 7, 1920.
    3. Dallas L., born Sept. 11, 1922.
    4. Leland C., born Sept. 8, 1924.

4. Thelma O. Roush married April 15, 1922 to Robert E. Capehart. He was born Nov. 21, 1896. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Bert L., born July 21, 1923.
    2. Doris O., born Dec. 19, 1926.

9. Martin H., born Feb. 28, 1860. Unmarried.

10. Jefferson J. Roush, born Feb. 1, 1862. Married to Laura A. McLaughlin Feb. 7, 1884. She was born March 16, 1863. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Edwin E., born Jan. 4, 1885. Married to Bessie G. Rose, Feb. 10, 1906. She was born Nov. 5, 1885. To this union the following children were born:

        1. Victor F., born March 16, 1907. Married.
        2. Utha G., born Feb. 2, 1911.
        3. Robert Lee, born March 19, 1922.

    2. Maud M., born Nov. 2, 1886. Married to Charles E. Cunningham on Dec. 22, 1906. He was born March 12, 1880. To this union the following children were born:

        1. Bonnylin G., born Jan. 30, 1909.
        2. Jefferson J., born Feb. 5, 1911.
        3. Anabelle L., born June 3, 1913.
        4. Virginia O., born Mar. 16, 1919.
        5. Betty Jean, born Aug. 11, 1924.

    3. Floyd Roush, born July 27, 1888. Married to Ada E. Vance, Sept. 7, 1910. She was born Aug. 15, 1887.

    4. Rosa Roush, born March 19, 1890. Married to Arthur Warthing, Sept. 25, 1907. He was born Aug. 10, 1886. To this union the following children were born:

        1. Cyril J., born June 21, 1908.
        2. Louise, born July 29, 1909.

    She was married again to Mont E. Everland, March 17, 1916. He was born Jan. 12, 1886.

5. Sue N., born Sept. 14, 1892. Married to Chester Extine, July 10, 1910. He was born June 23, 1883.

6. Olga, born July 28, 1894. Married to John Barnes, Feb. 7, 1914. He was born July 27, 1893. To this union the following child was born:

   1. Luella H. Barnes, born Sept. 27, 1914.

7. James F., born Dec. 31, 1897. Married to Joanna Ridgley, Sept. 8, 1914. She was born March 21, 1897. To this union the following child was born:

   1. Jerrold F., born April 1, 1919.

8. Ella, born Nov. 9, 1899; died Feb. 20, 1907.

9. Verla, born April 22, 1912. Died in January, ——.

11. Jonas W., born Jan. 27, 1864. United in marriage on Nov. 27, 1915, to Isy Dora Rickard. She was born May 16, 1880. To this union the following child was born:

    1. Inez E., born Aug. 4, 1917.

12. Thomas B., born Mar. 12, 1866. United in marriage on Feb. 17, 1897, to Mary M. Fry. She was born April 22, 1866. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Fannie W., born Aug. 10, 1898. She was united in marriage on Nov. 29, 1922 to Fred M. Roush, who was born Aug. 23, 1882.

    2. Lula J., born Oct. 24, 1899. She was united in marriage on April 5, 1922 to John L. Wolf, who was born Nov. 11, 1899. To this union the following children were born:

       1. Mary E., born Feb. 3, 1923.
       2. Addie L., born Aug. 10, 1924.

    3. Howard W., born Mar. 7, 1901.

13. Fannie E., born Feb. 20, 1868. United in marriage on Feb. 22, 1911, to F. T. Ohlinger. He was born Oct. 29, 1868.

3. MARY ROUSH, third child of Michael and Elizabeth (Oliver) Roush, born Mar. 8, 1822; died Mar. 5, 1909. Married to Michael Roush, son of Anthony, born 1818; died Jan. 31, 1851. Anthony is seventh son of Henry, Sr. To this union the following children were born:

   1. Elizabeth, b. ——; d. Sept. 23, 1897. Married in 1860 to Francis M. Vanmatre, who was born Aug. 5, 1841 at New Haven, West Virginia. He died at his home in Hollinger, Nebraska, Sept. 27, 1926. To them twelve children were born.

   2. Matilda Roush, born April 1, 1842; died Feb. 11, 1925. Married Oct. 13, 1859 to James F. Proffitt. He died Oct. 4, 1902. To this union the following children were born:

      1. Joseph H., born Aug. 1, 1860. Married Sept. 15, 1883 to Mary M. Vincent. To this union were born ten children, nine living.

      2. Jonas F. Proffitt, born Jan. 20, 1864. Married Nov. 14, 1886 to Louise Hagensick. To this union were born two children, both living.

      3. Elery C., born Mar. 7, 1868; d. Sept. 14, 1868.

      4. Emory W., born April 11, 1870. Married 1894 to Sarah Blaine. He died April 8, 1920. To this union two children were born, both living.

5. James R., born Jan. 16, 1877. Married Dec. 25, 1897 to Bertha Mooney. She died Mar., 1913. To this union were born five children, four living. Second marriage of James Proffitt, Sept. 26, 1915 to Daisy Knox. To this union two children were born.

6. Albert A., born Jan. 1, 1880. Married Feb. 20, 1901 to Florence Palmer. To this union five children were born, three living.

7. Blanche A., born Sept. 24, 1882. Unmarried.

3. Jonas Roush, third child of Michael and Mary Roush, born Aug. 8, 1843; died Mar. 25, 1915. Married to Elizabeth Yonker in 1866, she was born July, 1843. To this union the following children were born

1. Alonzo H., born Dec. 19, 1867. Married Apr. 3, 1895 to Lucy E. Pickens; she was born 1873. He was a school teacher. To this union the following children were born:

1. Fred A., born June 21, 1896. Married Sept. 9, 1917 to Etta F. Harvey. Her parents came from England in 1917 and he was drafted in to the World War. He is a school teacher. To this union the following children were born:

1. Vernon E., born Feb. 18, 1920.
2. Oletta M., born Mar. 27, 1923.

2. Fred's twin sister, Fern A., was born June 21, 1896. Unmarried.

3. Beatrice E., born July 28, 1898. Unmarried.

4. Cecil G., born Mar. 20, 1901.

5. Herbert A., born Jan. 4, 1904.

6. John P., born Dec. 8, 1906; died July 29, 1921.

7. Homer J., born Jan. 25, 1912.

2. Emma L., born May 2, 1869. Married April 5, 1893 to Millard Bumgardner, who was born Nov. 29, 1855. To this union the following children were born:

1. Belvia, born Jan. 7, 1894. Married Mar. 18, 1916 to Perl Gibbs.

1. Evelyn P., born June 18, 1917.

2. Okey, born Dec. 27, 1894. Married Dec. 27, 1915 to Bessie Durfery. To this union the following children were born:

1. Millard, born Nov. 3, 1916.
2. Earl, born Dec. 31, 1918.
3. Ruth, born July 25, 1920; died Aug. 11, 1920.
4. ——— born and died Dec. 14, 1925.

3. Hazel, born Aug. 27, 1896. Married May 6, 1916 to Harry S. Capehart.

1. Harry A., born May 18, 1917.
2. Lethabelle, born Jan. 1, 1919.
3. Robert W., born Nov. 10, 1921.

4. Mary, born April 17, 1898. Married Oct. 14, 1922 to Roy Hoffman. To this union the following child was born:

1. Max H., born June 4, 1926.

5. Linford W., born June 8, 1899. Married Dec. 25, 1924 to Helen ———.

1. Jarold L.

3. Laura A. Roush, third child of Jonas and Elizabeth Roush, born Oct. 15, 1870. Married Nov. 29, 1893 to Harvey Fry.

1. Ora R., born June 8, 1895. Married Sept. 29, 1917 to Helen Scheffler.
    1. Wandah H., born Feb. 16, 1921.
    2. Ora Ray Fry, Jr., born Nov. 27, 1922.
2. Jonas R., born June 20, 1897.
3. Ulburn R., born Sept. 4, 1899. Married June 30, 1919, to Ella Hossler.
    1. Mildred, born Sept. 22, 1922.
    2. Elinor D., born Sept. 30, 1924.
4. Walton R., born June 8, 1901. Accidentally shot by a playmate on Oct. 1, 1911, dying the same evening.
5. Edna L., born June 20, 1903. Married July 1, 1926 to Eddie Becket.
    1. (Daughter) Feb. 2, 1927.
6. Pauline A., born Aug. 19, 1906.
7. Bernice F., born Feb. 5, 1911.
8. Leo R., born May 31, 1917.

4. Alfred Y., born Jan. 20, 1872; died Mar. 18, 1873.
5. Willard H., born Feb. 3, 1874. Married Dec. 1, 1901 to Ella Lewis. She was born July 31, 1877. To this union the following children were born:
    1. Velma A., born Nov. 7, 1903. Married Mar. 31, 1923 to Hoyt Clarke.
        1. Ada M., born Feb. 27, 1924.
    2. Raymond F., born Aug. 18, 1905.
    3. Luella B., born July 27, 1908.
    4. Rayford J., born Jan. 2, 1911.
    5. Bernice M., born Aug. 25, 1912.
    6. Robert R., born Oct. 14, 1914.
    7. Roland R., born and died Sept. 2, 1916.
    8. Willard G., born Jan. 4, 1918.
    9. Freda J., born Aug. 26, 1920; died Dec. 21, 1922.

Second marriage of Jonas Roush 1884 to Margaret C. Taylor. She was born Feb. 20, 1858. To this union the following children were born:

1. Cleveland H. Roush, born Dec. 20, 1884. Married July 4, 1906 to Martha Yodes. She was born 1882. To this union the following children were born:
    1. Revilla M., born June 9, 1907. Married March, 1924 to Lourain Hostettler, who is principal of school at Ostrander, Ohio. To this union the following child was born:
        1. Gene D., born July 11, 1926.
    2. Arthur C., born June 30, 1909.
    3. Edwin L., born March 24, 1911.
    4. Lloyd A., born Jan. 24, 1914.
    5. Martha M., born May 27, 1918.
    6. Oscar N., born Feb. 27, 1923.
    7. Clarabell, born Feb. 1, 1926.

2. Mary E. Roush, born Dec. 14, 1886. She was married June 17, 1914 to Sherman McDermit. He died Mar. 27, 1919.

   Second marriage of Mary E., Sept. 17, 1922 to Earl Vickers.

3. Oscar Roush, born Sept. 21, 1889. Married 1911 to Nellie Bush.
   1. Donald, born Nov., 1912.
   2. Mary M., born Dec. 11, 1913.

   In March, 1919 the mother and both children died of influenza. They were all three buried in the same grave, March 15, 1919.

   Second marriage of Oscar Sept. 23, 1921 to Clara Eibert.

4. Otmer Roush, born May 14, 1894. Married 1912 to Kate M. Roush, born March 14, 1893. To this union the following children were born:
   1. Margaret, born Feb. 27, 1914.
   2. Naomi, born Feb. 17, 1916.
   3. Louise, born June 29, 1921; died Mar. 10, 1922.
   4. Mara L., born July 15, 1923.
   5. Otmer L., born Jan. 29, 1926.

5. Hattie M. Roush, born June 30, 1898. Married July 21, 1918 to Clifford Cook. To this union the following children were born:
   1. Robert M., born Sept. 23, 1919.
   2. John C., born May 3, 1921; died Jan. 12, 1922.
   3. Kenneth D., born Dec. 11, 1923.

4. Rebecca Roush, fourth child of Michael and Mary Roush, was born 1844 and died in 1891. Married Nov. 1, 1867 to John Wesley Roush. He was born June 20, 1844. To tihs union the following children were born:

1. Emory, born April, 1868; died Jan. 24, 1898.

2. Curtis E., born Aug. 11, 1872. Married June 15, 1902 to Edith Burns. She was born May, 1881; died Feb., 1911. To this union the following children were born:

   1. Hester F., born Aug. 10, 1907. Married June 22, 1924 to Clyde H. Roush, born June, 1897. To this union one child was born:

      1. Eva Jean, born July 20, 1925.

   2. Edith Jean, born October 28, 1909.

3. Samuel, born Nov. 4, 1874; died July 17. Married Nov. 1, 1900 to Olga Lewis. She was born Nov. 4, 1874; died, 1922.

   1. Ugia L., born Feb. 9, 1903. Married Edgar Johnson.

      1. Child, born 1927.

   2. Julia E., born May 14, 1905. Married Dec., 1924 to Walter Brown. To this union the following child was born:

      1. Maxine, born Feb., 1927.

   3. Emmitt C., born Oct., 1912.

4. Myrtle, born April 14, 1875. Married July 18, —— to Alva Moore. No children.

5. Lizzie, born March 29, 1877. Married April, 1909 to Emitt Clayton.

   1. Georgia, born 1910.
   2. Dallas, born 1919; died in infancy.

6. Wilk, born July 11, 1878. Married Nov. 5, 1921 to Dora Lawson. She was born Feb. 6, 1893. No children.

7. Mabel Roush, born Aug. 27, 1880. Married Dec., 1920 to John Martin. To this union one child was born.

   1. Roderick, born Aug., 1925, dying the same date.

8. Ethyl, born Nov. 4, 1883. Unmarried.

9. Tillie, born Jan. 24, 1890. Married Dec., 1923 to Wilbur Stallernire.

   1. Donald Lee, born Sept., 1925.

5. Henry L. Roush, fifth child of Michael and Mary Roush, b. March 25, 1845, m. Catharine Roush, a daughter of Enos and Barbara Roush. (See Chapter IX Jonas, Abraham, Enos, Catharine). Their marriage was solemnized on the 21st of November, 1867, the Rev. J. M. Miller of the Lutheran Church reading the ritual. He served in the 37th Virginia Battalion Confederate service during the Civil War, and was engaged in a number of battles. After the War he lived on and operated a valuable farm in Mason County. Their children are as follows:

   1. Okey A. Roush, b. Oct. 28, 1868; m. Zurmehley Ann Lietwiler Oct. 25, 1888. She was b. May 19, 1871. He received the limited education of the public schools of his day. As a young man he engaged in farming with his father. Later he learned Telegraphy, which he followed for a number of years. He was later made Secretary and Treasurer of the Consumers Coal and Mining Company, Hallwood, W. Va. He held the responsible position of Treasurer of the Point Pleasant Trust Company. His fellow citizens honored him with the office of Treasurer of the City of Point Pleasant, which position he held for eleven years. On account of the impairment of his health caused by office confinement he then associated himself with his two sons in the automobile business of their city. This business has his attention at the time of this writing. They are influential members of the Episcopal church of their city, with which each of their children has become actively affiliated. He is recognized among the most influential citizens of Mason County.

      1. Harry D. Roush, b. Oct. 20, 1889; m. Barbara Emilie Steinbach March 10, 1916. She was b. Sept. 13, 1896. He graduated from the local High School and from Business College. This profession has engaged his attention since then.

         1. Barbara Jean Roush, b. Oct. 3, 1922.

      2. Olin A. Roush, b. Apr. 22, 1895. He is a graduate of the Local High School, Cincinnati School of Pharmacy. He was a pharmacist until the World War. He enlisted on Sept. 9, 1917, going to Camp Lee, Virginia, from whence he went to France, serving as Instrument Sergeant in the 315th Regiment Field Artillery of the 80th Division. He was at the front on Armistice Day. After his discharge he joined his father and brother in the automobile business.

      3. Chester A. Roush, b. Sept. 26, 1897; m. Goldie Comstock Dec. 25, 1920. She was b. July 9, 1897. After graduating from high school he entered the World War and at the signing of the Armistice was in the Students Army Training School. He is now Assistant Cashier of the Merchants National Bank of Point Pleasant.



KATHARINE ELIZABETH ROUSH

Kathryn Elizabeth Roush is a daughter of Okey A. and Zurmehley Ann (Lietwiler) Roush

4. Kathryn Elizabeth Roush, b. Feb. 27, 1901. She is now engaged in the teaching profession at Point Pleasant, having received her training in the West Virginia State University. She is educated and accomplished in music, to which she is strongly inclined.

2. Florence Roush, second child of Henry L. and Catharine Roush, b. Jan. 4, 1875. Unmarried.

3. Frank L. Roush, b. April 1, 1878, married, but no children.

6. Anthony Roush, born June 24, 1847; died Sept. 28, 1920. Married Feb. 15, 1872 to Frances V. Shipley. To this union the following children were born:

1. Herbert F. Roush, born Sept. 28, 1879. Foreman of Paving Company. Married Jan. 1, 1922 to Reta Bonds. No children.

2. Ella B. Roush, born Aug., 1881. Married March 7, 1900 to Elton E. Shierman. To this union the following children were born:

1. Corevin Wesley, born Dec. 5, 1904.
2. Frances L., born April 23, 1909.

3. Elizabeth Roush, born March 29, 1883. Married Oct., 1899 to Leon Ritcheson. To this union the following children were born:

1. Donald Ritcheson, born Jan. 30, 1908.
2. Dale, born Jan. 18, 1911.
3. Grace, born July 25, 1915.
4. Bernice, born April 11, 1916.

4. Thomas A. Roush, born Feb. 29, 1886; died June 28, 1922. Married Dec. 25, 1918 to Maude Craven. No children.

5. Grace Roush, born Aug. 26, 1888. Married in June, 1908 to I. E. Ball. To this union the following children were born:

1. Evelyn Ball, born April 12, 1909.
2. Marion E., born April 8, 1911.
3. Robert W., born May 18, 1914.
4. Helen, born Aug. 27, 1915.
5. Harold, born May 28, 1922.
6. Donald B., born Sept. 30, 1924.

6. Christopher Columbus Roush, born April 1, 1890. Real Estate dealer in Cheyenne, Wyo. Served in World War one year. Married Faye Smith. To this union the following children were born:

1. Fayette M. Roush, born June 28, 1920.
2. Gordon L., born Jan. 8, 1922.

7. Warner C. Roush, born Jan. 5, 1894; died Nov. 15, 1920.

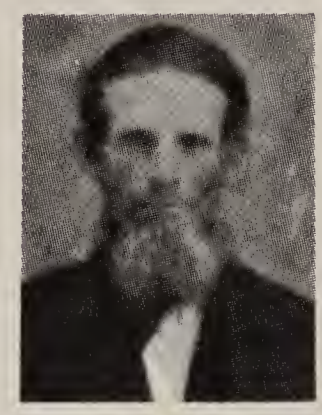
8. Mae Roush, born Aug. 7, 1896. Married May 8, 1920 to Ernest E. Fey. To this union the following child was born:

1. Betty Virginia, born Jan. 23, 1923.

Nearly all the family are members of the Methodist Church.

7. Rosanna, married Smith Hester. Lives in Missouri.

4. JONAS (Jack) ROUSH, fourth child of Michael and Elizabeth (Oliver) Roush, born Oct. 5, 1824; died Oct. 26, 1878. Married to Mary Lucinda Hoffman. She was born ——, 1839; died Jan. 15, 1923. He and his wife are buried in the Odd Fellows Cemetery near New Haven, W. Va. They were members of the New Haven Lutheran Church—she being very active in church work. He made several trips with his brother Lewis by flat boat down the river to New Orleans, stopping at towns along the way



JONAS ROUSH
1824-1878



FOUR SONS OF JONAS ROUSH

Park Lee Roush, Perry Simpson Roush, Jerome Ackley Roush and Wade Hampton Roush

to sell their produce, which consisted of apples, potatoes, etc. This was about the year of 1868 and 1869. He was a very successful farmer, a trait that he inherited from his father.

1. Jerome Ackley, oldest son of Jonas and Mary Lucinda (Hoffman) Roush, born Sept. 26, 1860. Married Oct. 26, 1882 to Jesse Benton Freemont Turnbull. She was born Jan. 10, 1862. He was but 8 or 9 years old when he went with his father and uncle Lewis to New Orleans. Entered service of the Ohio River Railroad Company Jan. 1, 1887. He was one of the pioneers in the construction of this railroad. He was employed as watchman for several years at Sliding Hill near New Haven, W. Va.; brakeman, foreman of work train, freight conductor and passenger conductor, which position he now holds, having a regular run between Parkersburg and Kenova, W. Va., and being the oldest conductor in service at these points. He wore leather boots and by this acquired the name from railroad men of "Boots" Roush. With his family he moved to Parkersburg in the year 1900, where he now resides.

    1. Stuart S., oldest son of Jerome and Jessie (Turnbull) Roush, born Oct. 4, 1884 in New Haven, W. Va., united in marriage Feb. 14, 1912 to Carrie Price Russell. She was born Feb. 6, 1886. He attended school in New Haven until his parents moved to Parkersburg in the year 1900. Went to school for a short time and then entered Mountain State Business College. After graduating from this institution was employed in year 1902 by the Baltimore and Ohio Railroad as clerk in Division Engineer's office. Resigned his position as Chief Clerk to Superintendent of Ohio River Division of Baltimore and Ohio Railroad in year 1922 to go in automobile tire business, operating a store in Parkersburg. Now resides in Cleveland, Ohio, where he is interested in the Campbell Tire and Rubber Co. of that city. Belongs to several fraternal orders, Knights of Pythias, Masons. To them two children were born:

        1. Russell Jerome, born May 29, 1913 in Parkersburg, W. Va. Graduated from graded school, attended high school at Parkersburg, and now attends school in Cleveland, Ohio.

        2. Donna Jean Roush, b. June 9, 1925.

    2. Florence Ann, born July 16, 1892 at New Haven, W. Va. Attended school there, and after moving to Parkersburg went to High School until her marriage Sept. 17, 1910 to Richard Harvey Jarvis. He was born Dec. 26, 1888. To them was born one child:

        1. Richard, Jr., born Oct. 31, 1911. He attended graded school and now attends high school in Parkersburg, W. Va.

2. Miriam V., born 1863; died Sept. 29, 1864.

3. Sidney Stuart, born July 22, 1865. Was accidentally drowned Mar. 1, 1883 at Pleasant View, W. Va., when he fell overboard from a steam boat. His sorrowing parents advertised for his body in newspapers along Ohio and Mississippi rivers. His body was recovered about three months afterwards at the head of Letart Island, just a few miles below where he was drowned.

4. Park Lee, fourth child of Jonas and Mary Lucinda (Hoffman) Roush, united in marriage Sept. 1, 1888 to Rilla Myrtle Smart. She was born July 26, 1870. He was road brakeman on the Ohio River Railway for sometime. Later entered service of the Kanawha Michigan Railroad as yardmaster at Wagner Yards above Point Pleasant, W. Va. When

the yards were removed to Hobson, near Middleport, Ohio, he was first yardmaster there. Then resided in Middleport. Later moved to New Haven, W. Va., where he was interested in farming and in operating a meat market, and later in Point Pleasant, W. Va. in the same business. With his family he moved to Columbus, Ohio, where he now resides and has been employed in The Toledo and Ohio Central Railroad yards and at other occupations. He is now interested in a grocery store and a meat market.

1. Lucinda, first child of Park Lee and Rilla (Smart) Roush, born Mar. 21, 1890, was married to Joseph McClain. To them were born:
   1. Nedra
   2. Paul
2. Volena Jane, born Aug. 30, 1891. Married to Jack Lehman. He was born ———. She held a responsible position for several years as buyer for a large department store in Columbus, Ohio, where she resided with her parents until her marriage.
3. Park, Jr., married Opal Stickney. He resides in Columbus, Ohio, where he has been employed in the railroad yards as brakeman, also at Brown Lamp Co., and at other occupations.
   1. Volena Rose
   2. Charles Lee
4. Ernestine, born Nov. 4, 1900. Married. They reside in Cleveland, Ohio.
5. Phylis, born 1905; died Dec. 5, 1907.
5. Leighton H., born 1870; died June 10, 1871.
6. Austin M., born 1872; died Feb. 1, 1874.
7. Wade Hampton, seventh child of Jonas and Mary Lucinda (Hoffman) Roush, born Dec. 8, 1874 on farm near New Haven, W. Va. Received a good common education from school nearby. He was united in marriage Jan. 11, 1899 to Lillian Van Matre by the Rev. D. W. Files, Lutheran Parsonage, New Haven, W. Va. She was born Sept. 30, 1882; died Oct. 12, 1903. Spent his younger days on farm. Entered service of Kanawha and Michigan Railroad at Middleport, Ohio. Was four years as conductor at Hobson Yard. Later operated steam shovel on the Ohio River Railroad, now Baltimore and Ohio, and in the building of the West Virginia Short Line Railroad. Entered service of the Baltimore and Ohio Railroad in year 1907 at Parkersburg, W. Va. as brakeman; was soon promoted to yard conductor, which position he now holds, and resides in Parkersburg with his family.
   1. Ralph Bryan, oldest and only son of Wade and Lillian (Van Matre) Roush, born Aug. 1, 1899 at West Columbia, W. Va. Married to Nell Naoma Foreman, registered nurse, Oct. 4, 1927. She was born Dec. 21, 1903. His mother died when he was four years old and he went to live with his grandmother Roush until the second marriage of his father, then removed to Parkersburg, where he received his education in the graded and high schools. Entered service of the Baltimore and Ohio Railroad in boiler shop at Parkersburg, W. Va., May 20, 1918, which position he now holds. He assisted in the preparation of material for this volume, especially of the Michael Roush Chapter. He and his wife visited John's grave in the Shenandoah Valley in October, 1927. He was appointed by the President of The Roush Family Association to serve on the memorial committee of our ancestors.



WADE HAMPTON ROUSH—1874-19— LILLIAN VAN MATRE ROUSH—1882-1903

2. FREDA VIRGINIA, second child of Wade and Lillian (Van Matre) Roush, was born at New Haven, W. Va., Sept. 1, 1902. Her mother died when she was but thirteen months old, and her grandmother Roush nursed and cared for her until she was grown. She graduated from New Haven High School. After her grandmother's death she lived with her uncle in Parkersburg, W. Va. until her marriage Dec. 27, 1923 to Jesse Allen Roush, who was born May 12, 1894. She resides in Erie, Pa., where her husband is employed by the Carey Roofing Co. as foreman.

1. JAMES RALPH, born Aug. 1, 1925.

Second marriage of Wade Hampton Roush to Araminta Theora McDermet was solemnized at Gallipolis, Ohio. She was born Sept. 27, 1877; died July 8, 1913. They resided in Parkersburg, W. Va.

1. HELEN ELINOR, born Feb. 19, 1910. After her mother's death she was cared for by Mrs. Harriett Van Matre, West Columbia, W. Va., until father re-married. Now lives with him and attends the Parkersburg schools.

2. RUBY ELOISE, born July 14, 1911. After mother's death she was also cared for by Mrs. Van Matre until her father re-married. She now attends Parkersburg High School and is a very intelligent scholar.

Third marriage of Wade Hampton Roush to Dorothy Vance, June 20, 1922. They reside in Parkersburg, W. Va.

8. PERRY SIMPSON ROUSH, eighth child of Jonas and Mary Lucinda (Hoffman) Roush, born Jan. 26, 1874. Married Hattie Sayre.

1. ARNOLD CHARLES

Second marriage of Perry Simpson Roush to Alma Jane Bouldin was held at the home of the bride's sister Apr. 3, 1912 at Yoakum, Texas, where he now resides and is employed as coach carpenter by the San Antonio and Arkansas Pass Railroad. She was born July 31, 1877. After the

death of his father he stayed with his mother and farmed the home place until his first marriage, and then resided in Middleport, Ohio, where he was employed as car repairman by the Kanawha and Michigan Railroad. Later he went to Texas where he met his present wife, and to them were born the following children:

1. Raymond Perry, born Feb. 26, 1913.
2. Robert Ellis, born Aug. 7, 1915.
3. Ralph Boyd, born Aug. 21, 1917.

5. SARAH ROUSH, fifth child of Michael Roush and Elizabeth (Oliver) Roush, was born March 11, 1829; died Oct. 31, 1894. Married to John Bumgarner, Mar. 26, 1845. John Bumgarner was born Jan. 18, 1823; died Sept. 28, 1855. To this union the following children were born:

1. Mary Bumgarner, born Dec. 2, 1846; died July 22, 1856.

2. Winfield Bumgardner, born May 14, 1849. Married to Laura Fowler He died May 4, 1881. To this union one child was born:

1. Winifred Bumgarner, born Sept. 20, 1881. Married to W. C. Holland. To this union two children were born.

3. Rebecca L., born Jan. 28, 1851; died June 15, 1924. Married to Thomas G. Fowler. He died Mar. 31, 1903. They were married Dec. 28, 1871. To this union the following children were born·

1. Veda, born Oct. 28, 1872. Married May 22, 1898 to D. W. Neal.

2. Cora M., born Oct. 18, 1874. Married Dec. 4, 1905 to Samuel A. Foglesong. To this union the following children were born:

1. Mary I., born Sept. 3, 1909.
2. Walter B., born Aug. 20, 1911.

3. Hattie O., born Jan. 13, 1877. Married Aug. 11, 1902 to L. P. Dodson. To this union the following children were born:

1. Thomas F., born Dec. 8, 1905. Married Nov. 27, 1926 to Virginia Thompson.
2. Mabel, born June 23, 1911.
3. Lester, born May 13, 1913.
4. Elmer, born Feb. 16, 1917.

4. Harry A., born Feb. 2, 1881. Married on Dec. 29, 1905 to Lucetta McMillin. To this union the following children were born:

1. Russel, born Dec., 1906.
2. Mary V., born Dec., 1908.

5. Sarah C., born July 20, 1884. Married Aug. 11, 1902 to C. E. Fisher. To this union the following children were born:

1. Elizabeth R., born 1903; died 1925.
2. Neill K., born July, 1906.
3. Ralph F., born 1908.

6. Isy L., born Jan. 23, 1886. Married April 26, 1924 to Jess W. Johnson.

7. Anna E., born Sept. 14, 1888. Married Jan. 7, 1923 to Horlas Moore. To this union the following child was born:

1. Robert S., born Mar. 28, 1924.

4. John T., born April 15, 1853. Married Feb. 5, 1891 to Anna E. Byrne. To this union the following children were born:

1. Thomas N., born Dec. 28, 1891. Married Feb., 1912 to Gwendoline Williams. To this union the following children were born

1. Eloise, born 1913.
2. Ralph, born 1915; died 1916.
3. Muriel, born July 26, 1916.
4. Aline, born 1923.
5. Morceline, born 1924.
6. John, born Jan. 3, 1926.

2. Anna U., born Mar. 15, 1893; died Oct. 30, 1895.

3. Cora, born May 3, 1897. Married Oct. 26, 1915 to Summer Work. To this union the following children were born:

1. Mary, born Sept. 18, 1917.
2. Bettie, born Sept. 5, 1919.
3. George, born Mar. 26, 1923.

Second marriage of Sarah Roush Bumgarner April 3, 1861 to Calvin Parsons. To this union the following children were born:

1. George M., born Jan. 16, 1862. Married Oct. 2, 1887 to Amelia F. Withers, born April 14, 1861; died June 17, 1927. To this union the following children were born:

1. Guy, born April 2, 1889; died Sept. 5, 1889.

2. Jennie M., born April 21, 1892; died Oct. 11, 1918. Married Dec. 26, 1914 to W. E. Spear. To this union the following child was born:

1. Virginia K., born March 29, 1917.

3. George W., born May 7, 1894. Married Oct. 12, 1917 to Elizabeth Roush, born Nov. 17, 1895. He served seven months in the World War. To this union the following children were born:

1. Wilma G., born Jan. 28, 1920.
2. Wanda E., born Oct. 16, 1922.
3. George H., born July 22, 1924.

4. Carl W., born April 6, 1896. Served in World War twenty-one months. Overseas one year, served as Corporal Co. A, 318 Infantry 80th Division. Engaged in three battles, St. Mihiel.

5. Lora G., born Dec. 20, 1899. Married Mar., 1918 to Charles Brown.

6. Laurence C., born Mar. 16, 1903. Married Aug., 1925 to Lucille Bumgarner, born 1907.

2. William S., born Dec. 24, 1865. Married 1898 to Allie Allemane.

3. Omega, born Oct. 6, 1867; died July 20, 1893.

4. Alberta, born Oct. 18, 1871. Killed by a horse Nov. 2, 1904.

6. ROSANNA ROUSH, sixth child of Michael Roush and Elizabeth Roush, born Aug. 11, 1831; died May 2, 1910. Married Oct. 14, 1850 to Isaac Lewis. He was born Jan. 28, 1823; died June 22, 1907. To this union the following children were born:

1. Francis, born July 22, 1851. Married Sept. 25, 1873 to Julia A. Somerville, born May 24, 1853. To this union the following children were born:

1. Olga, born Nov. 4, 1874; died 1922. Married Nov. 1, 1900 to Samuel C. Roush. He was born Nov. 4, 1874; died July 17, ——. To this union the following children were born:

1. Eucia L., born Feb. 9, 1903. Married Edgar Johnson.
2. Julia E., born May 14, 1905. Married Dec., 1924 to Walter Brown.
    1. Maxine, born Feb., 1927.
3. Emmett C., born Oct., 1912.

Olga (Lewis) Roush, daughter of Francis and Julia A. (Somerville) Lewis, married second time to Edward Roush, Vernon, Mason Co., W. Va. She was 48 years old when he died. Buried in Longdale cemetery.

2. Mary L., born July 31, 1877. Married Dec. 1, 1901 to Willard H. Roush. He was born Feb. 3, 1874. To this union the following children were born:
    1. Velma A., born Nov. 7, 1903. Married March 31, 1923 to Hoyt Clarke. To this union the following child was born:
        1. Ada J., born Feb. 27, 1924.
    2. Raymond F., born Aug. 18, 1905.
    3. Luella, born July 27, 1908.
    4. Rayford J., born Jan. 2, 1911.
    5. Bernice M., born Aug. 25, 1912.
    6. Robert R., born Oct. 14, 1914.
    7. Roland R., born and died Sept. 2, 1916.
    8. Willard G., born Jan. 14, 1918.
    9. Freda I., born Aug. 26, 1920; died Dec. 21, 1922.
    3. Francis C., born Aug. 14, 1882. Married May 30, 1908 to Myrtle Bumgarner. To this union the following children were born:
        1. Helen V., born Nov. 14, 1910.
        2. Donald N., born Nov. 27, 1912.
        3. Harold C., born Aug. 30, 1914.
        4. Anna M., born Feb. 17, 1920.
    4. Rosa B., born Feb. 6, 1887. Married Feb. 19, 1908 to Emmit L. Nease. To this union the following children were born:
        1. Lillian E., born Feb. 7, 1910.
        2. Bernard E., born Sept. 16, 1912.
        3. Gertrude E., born Nov. 1, 1914.
        4. Erma A., born April 24, 1919.
        5. Viola K., born Sept. 5, 1921.
        6. Naomi G., born Aug. 9, 1923.
        7. Leonard L., born Feb. 13, 1926; died March 22, 1927.
2. Millard F., born Dec. 11, 1852; died Feb. 13, 1889. Horses ran away and he was killed.
3. Laura S., born Dec. 5, 1856. Married Oct. 18, 1876 to Andrew A. Somerville. To this union the following children were born:
    1. Edna L., born Aug. 26, 1877; died Oct. 8, 1877.
    2. Vinnie M., born Dec. 10, 1878; died Nov. 22, 1911. Married Edgar L. Roush Oct. 16, 1898. To this union the following children were born:
        1. Lawrence H., born Dec. 31, 1898.
        2. Ada M., born Jan. 24, 1904.

3. Ada R., born April 25, 1880. Married Nov. 1, 1911 to Walter Shank. To this union the following children were born:
    1. Frederick A., born July 21, 1912.
    2. Harley B., born Jan. 1, 1914.
    3. Francis L., born July 19, 1915.
    4. Harold G., born July 30, 1916.
    5. Homer L., born June 29, 1920.
4. Myrtilla, born July 16, 1882; died Oct., 1926.
5. Fred W., born Aug. 11, 1883. Married June 15, 1914 to Alice Davis. To this union the following children were born:
    1. Ada, born March 30, 1915.
    2. Alma, born Mar. 6, 1917.
    3. Earl W., born Nov. 24, 1918; died Dec. 28, 1920.
    4. Rosie A., born May 10, 1924.
6. Emma L., born April 28, 1886. Married Jan. 24, 1912 to Taylor Roush. To this union the following children were born:
    1. Ronelva, born Feb. 11, 1914.
    2. Mildred I., born Feb. 10, 1917.
    3. Laura F., born Mar. 31, 1923.
    4. Virginia S., born Aug. 10, 1925.

7. ELIZABETH ROUSH, seventh child of Michael Roush, was born Aug. 29, 1836; died Dec. 23, 1917. Married Feb. 20, 1856 to David W. Parsons, born Oct. 5, 1829; died Sept. 15, 1916. To this union the following children were born:

1. Bennie C. Parsons, born Nov. 23, 1856; died Dec. 15, 1919. Married Feb. 7, 1877 to Sabastian Bumgarner, born Nov. 28, 1846; died Jan. 26, 1902. To this union the following children were born:
    1. Inez L. Bumgarner, born Nov. 23, 1878. Married Dec. 16, 1894 to Charles W. Burns, born Feb., 1874; died Oct. 22, 1904. To this union the following children were born:
        1. William S. Burns, born June 27, 1895.
        2. Charles P., born July 15, 1897.
        3. Mary E., born June 8, 1899. Married Sept. 15, 1919 to Robert L. Walker, born 1871.
        4. Katherine, born Aug. 13, 1901. Married Mar. 28, 1921 to Clarence John Hayes, born 1893. To this union the following child was born:
            1. Mary L., born Jan. 28, 1922.
        5. Thomas C., born Sept. 13, 1903; died July 6, 1925.
        6. Helen V., born May 11, 1905; died Jan. 10, 1906.
    2. William W., born Feb. 11, 1880.
    3. Eunice M., born Nov. 15, 1881.
    4. Mava C., born Aug. 29, 1883.
    5. Harley E., born Aug. 29, 1884; died Feb. 27, 1919.
    6. Grace I., born Mar. 25, 1886. Married Dec. 25, 1906 to Albert Gustave Koehn, born Feb. 12, 1886; died Oct. 21, 1925. To this union the following children were born:
        1. Thelma C., born Jan. 2, 1908.
        2. Grace V., born Dec. 10, 1912.
        3. Bertha M., born Jan. 17, 1914.
        4. Ruth P., born April 1, 1918.

7. Helen I., born Jan. 5, 1888. Married on Aug. 26, 1913 to William R. Wells, born Mar. 3, 1892. To this union the following children were born:
   1. William A., born April 25, 1914.
   2. Janice E., born June 27, 1915.
   3. Anna C., born Jan. 25, 1917.
   4. Phyllis E., born June 27, 1919.
8. Otto, born April 19, 1889.
9. Benjamin F., born May 30, 1891; died Nov. 2, 1918. Enlisted on May 23, 1918 in the United States Navy. He was in service along the British Coast and died in Luth, Scotland.
10. Charles E., born July 8, 1893; died May 22, 1915.
11. Rezin C., born Jan. 28, 1896; died June 13, 1912.
12. Macel R., born Jan. 23, 1899; died Dec. 31, 1918.

2. Sarah M. Parsons, born Aug. 31, 1858 and died Sept. 24, 1895. Married Sept. 25, 1884 to James L. Swindler, born Sept. 22, 1847; died Sept. 30, 1891. To this union the following children were born:
   1. David P., born 1886; died Oct. 10, 1888.
   2. Charles E., born June 29, 1888. Married Nov., 1912 to Ruth Bartlam.
   3. Guy, born April, 1891.

3. Mary F. Parsons, born April 2, 1865. Married Aug. 26, 1883 to Benjamin F. Keffer, born May 25, 1861; died Jan. 10, 1912. To this union the following children were born:
   1. Harry W., born April 3, 1884. Married Oct. 26, 1904 to Louise Hanley, born June 18, 1887. To this union the following children were born:
      1. William E., born Sept. 18, 1905.
      2. Ruth E., born Jan. 17, 1907.
      3. Margaret N., born Nov. 28, 1909.
   2. Austin S., born Oct. 14, 1889. Married Aug. 17, 1912 to Ona R. Kent, born May 31, 1890. To this union the following children were born:
      1. Franklin E., born Oct. 9, 1914; died Oct. 9, 1914.
      2. Austin S., Jr., born Jan. 24, 1924.
   3. Beulah Mae, born Mar. 11, 1891. Married Dec. 24, 1908 to James S. Frauel, born April 4, 1888. To this union the following children were born:
      1. Frances I., born Oct. 14, 1909.
      2. Rosalie K., born July 27, 1911.
      3. Stewart E., born Aug. 24, 1912.
      4. John T., born Mar. 3, 1915.
      5. Mary E., born Nov. 1, 1917.
   4. Julia F., born April 14, 1903. Married Nov. 11, 1920 to W. Steve Gregg, born May 4, 1896.

4. Lydia J., born July 29, 1867. Married Dec. 22, 1886 to David C. Foard, born Sept. 4, 1861. To this union the following children were born:
   1. Le Clerg, born Oct. 1, 1888. Married June 23, 1926 to Mary E. Philips, born 1903. He enlisted Dec. 14, 1918 in the United States Army. He served 14 months in camp.

2. David E., born Dec. 26, 1892. Married May, 1916 to Agnes Bakus.
3. Lola M., born Mar. 29, 1894; died Nov. 21, 1895.
4. Paul P., born July 20, 1895; died May 2, 1897.
5. Mary A., born Feb. 13, 1900. Married Dec. 25, 1919 to Charles O. Breece. To this union the following children were born:
   1. Charles O., Jr., born Oct. 17, 1920.
   2. Kenneth C., born Nov. 3, 1922.
6. Rebecca K., born Jan. 18, 1904.
7. Donald C., born Mar. 19, 1912.

5. Edwin L., born June 6, 1870; died Mar. 22, 1917.
6. Charles E., born Sept. 5, 1871; died 1874.

2. MAGDALENA ROUSH, second child of George and Catharine Roush, was born in Shenandoah County, Va., April 18, 1784. Her baptism in the Lutheran faith by the Rev. Paul Henkel was on May 31st of the same year. Sponsors to her baptism were her grandparents, Michael Zerkel and wife, Catharine. It appears that she did not accompany her parents on their emigration trip to the Ohio Valley in 1798. The minute book of Solomon's Church records the baptism of Lydia Zerkel, born Aug. 15, 1800 and baptized Sept. 14, 1800 with a Magdalene Roush as sponsor. This George Zerkel, father of the child, married Catharine Roush, a daughter of Philip Roush, and hence a cousin of Magdalene. No other Magdalene Roush is on record in this minute book excepting the Mary Magdalene, a sister to the brothers, and hence the aunt for whom the subject of this biography was named. This older Magdalene had married a Lewis Zerkel many years prior to this date. Hence the only hypothesis is that Magdalene remained for a time in the Valley, probably with her grandparents. It is not known whether her marriage to Jacob Wolfe was solemnized in Shenandoah County, Va. or in the Ohio Valley—but most probably in Virginia. The Wolfe families came also from the Roush settlement of Virginia. The date of marriage is likewise unknown. From the birth of the children it can be approximated. Their home was near Letart Falls, Ohio, where he was a successful farmer. He is a descendant of the Shenandoah Wolfe family, probably of the pioneer Jacob Wolfe of Lantz Mill, who built a fort for the protection of the white people against the Indians and was himself once saved from the lurking Indians by the watchfulness of his faithful dog.

From various records and tradition we are able to give the following account of the older Wolfe families. In the late *History of the Shenandoah County* by Wayland, elsewhere referred to, we learn that a Jacob Wolfe, one of the Valley pioneers, settled near what is now known as Lantz Mills. This was at a very early date, probably between 1740 and 1750. Here he built a fort to protect the early settlers against the Indians. Until this day the Wolfe name is common in the Valley and from that family, it appears, has come the



LANTZ MILLS, NEAR EDINBURG, VA. A more charming rural landscape, even in the famed Shenandoah Valley, can rarely be found. In the foreground is Stony Creek, a beautiful, sparkling stream, which furnishes power to drive the mill, shown in left of picture, and from which the village gets its name. In the background are the Alleghany Mountains, and all about are fertile farm properties. The settlement of this section began about 1740. Near here Jacob Wolfe, a pioneer, built a fort to protect the settlers, and upon one occasion he himself was saved from a lurking Indian by the watchfulness of his faithful dog. He is the ancestor of the Wolfes now so numerous in Racine, Ohio and its vicinity.

Wolfe families of the Ohio Valley in the Racine vicinity. The names "Jacob" and "George" seem to be favorite ones carried down by the older Wolfe families.

There is traditional evidence that the Jacob Wolfe family with others by that name emigrated from the Valley to Meigs County, Ohio, about 1808 or a little later. This would place the marriage of Magdalena Roush and Jacob Wolfe in Shenandoah County.

There was a George Wolfe, who had come to this settlement about 1807 or 1808. The writer has no knowledge as to the relationship of this Jacob and George Wolfe. He was father of John, Jacob, Michael, Ceph., Peter and a daughter, who married a Roller, and Henry. As a sturdy pioneer George Wolfe toiled hard to fell the trees and clear the forests on the land now occupied by the village of Racine. About 1812 his sons, John and Jacob, crossed the mountains, with their one-horse wagon and small equipment, as necessity demanded, to receive and inherit the home he had founded a few years earlier. Each of these brothers erected a two-story brick house on the river front on their respective farms. The land below Racine has ever been known as the Wolfe Bottoms and is some of the very best farming land in the valley. Its frequent inundation keeps it well fertilized. From this branch of the Wolfe family has come G. Clyde and S. Emory Wolfe referred to on the following pages. They are of the Peter Wolfe line. Peter had eleven children: Thomas, John, Martin, Andrew, George, Mahalia, Sarah, Mary Ann, Samuel, Maria J., and Jacob. Samuel's children were Eva, Frances (see Chapter IX Jonas, Adam, William D. Roush), Oren, Wheeler, Elmer, Emory, Helen and G. Clyde.

The many other Wolfe families of the Racine vicinity are descendants of these early families. They were quiet, honest, industrious citizens and by their frugality have maintained good homes and prosperous business thru the years.

We are indebted to G. Clyde and S. Emory Wolfe for this account. Should space permit we could give much more data concerning this old and prominent family.

1. CATHARINE WOLFE, daughter of Jacob and Magdalene Roush Wolfe, b. Jan. 1, 1805; d. July 6, 1890. She was united in marriage to George Duskey of Syracuse, Meigs County, Ohio. Here they made their home and reared their children.

    1. DANIEL DUSKEY married and had one son, Alonzo Duskey of Syracuse, Ohio, and one daughter, Ida, now Mrs. George Sayre, of Plants, Meigs County, Ohio.

    2. GEORGE DUSKEY married Mary Mills of Syracuse and had two sons, Will, who is married and has a family in Syracuse. George, who married Gibbie Miles of Racine, Ohio. They had but the one child, Fay Duskey. She married ——— Davies, who is now in business in Greenfield, Ohio. Mrs. Duskey, as a widow, has been for many years associated with the Cross Brothers in their big store in Racine, Ohio.

    3. ELEANOR DUSKEY, b. May 25, 1831; m. Apperson Nease (For history of Nease family see Chapter IX, Jonas, Adam Roush) Mch. 30, 1857.

He d. Dec. 15, 1921. Their home was in the Nease Settlement of Meigs County, O. He was an industrious farmer and one of the well known citizens of that part of the county. They were a highly esteemed family.

1. Charles Nease, b. Jan. 17, 1852, was brought up on a farm, received the schooling of the local district, Chester Academy, Carleton College and taught school for 13 years, nine of which were in Pomeroy, Ohio and the last three at Greenville, Mich. He was admitted as a member of the Methodist Episcopal Conference in September of 1888. In his conference he has held a number of important positions, among which was that of Examiner for 20 years, sixteen of which he was chairman of the Board of Examiners. For 37 years he was in the active service until blindness compelled him to retire. His first license was issued at a Quarterly Conference at Minersville, Ohio. He was twice married but has no children.

2. Julia Nease, b. Oct. 20, 1853; m. George H. Wessel Apr. 17, 1887 of the Nease Settlement. He was b. Aug. 7, 1855; d. Aug. 29, 1902. She was a teacher before marriage. Their beautiful farm home was in the Nease Settlement where all their children were born.

    1. Clara Wessel, b. Aug. 19, 1888. She was for seven years a noted teacher in Meigs County, Ohio. She then went to Iowa, in the spring of 1913, and married Ira Nelson Gowman Dec. 30, 1913 at Waterloo, Iowa by W. F. Sprif, minister. He was b. Apr. 13, 1887 at Minneapolis, Minn. They own and operate the Sunny Brook Poultry Farm of New Hartford, Iowa.

        1. Vopal Adrienne Gowman, b. July 22, 1916.
        2. Margaret Susanne Gowman, b. Aug. 19, 1920.

    2. Floyd Gilbert Wessel, b. Aug. 16, 1890, was educated for a teacher in the public schools, which position he filled for two years before going to Iowa. On Aug. 20, 1919 he was united in marriage to Agnes Grace Essex, her father, H. A. Essex, performing the ceremony. She was born Apr. 29, 1898 at Volinia, Mich. She taught school before her marriage. He is farmer near New Hartford, Iowa.

        1. Clara Ellen Wessel, b. Oct. 9, 1921 at Cedar Falls, Iowa.
        2. Jean Agnes Wessel, b. July 19, 1923 at Cedar Falls.

    3. Edna Wessel, b. Sept. 16, 1892; m. Charles Jacob Young at Nease Settlement, Dec. 25, 1911 by the Rev. Charles W. Brady, pastor of Simpson Methodist Episcopal Church of Pomeroy. He was b. Sept. 4, 1883 at Mason City, W. Va.

        1. Gertrude Edna Young, b. June 27, 1923. This family moved to Iowa in the spring of 1915, accompanied by their mother. They live at Cedar Falls.

3. Arthur O. Nease, b. Sept. 15, 1855; m. and is in business in Middleport, O. He has two sons and one daughter.

4. Livonia Nease, b. Sept. 23, 1857 and lives in Syracuse, unmarried.

5. William G. Nease, b. Aug. 12, 1861; m. Cora Holter Dec. 18, 1897. They live on the old home farm where he is one of the most successful farmers in this section of the county, farming on a scientific basis. He and his family are members of Syracuse Methodist Episcopal Church.

1. Vernon Nease, b. Oct. 6, 1898; m. Helen Hayes June 18, 1923. Thev have one son, Arthur William, b. Nov. 21, 1924.

2. Dwight Nease, b. Sept. 23, 1900; m. Cressa Wolfe of Racine, O. May 20, 1922.

6. Luella Nease, b. Sept. 4, 1863; d. July 27, 1911.

2. GEORGE WOLFE, second child of Magdalene Roush and Jacob Wolfe, b. 1807; m. Cassia Rice. Her father and mother came from Hawesville, Ky. She was b. 1809; d. Apr. 20, 1887, he. d. Oct. 2, 1865. They kept a hotel for many years in Racine and owned all the land where Racine now is.

1. Jacob Wolfe, oldest child of George and Cassia Wolfe, b. Feb. 22, 1833 in Racine, Ohio; d. 1894; m. Charlotte Matthews June 3, 1862, living at 1817 S. Brendo St., Los Angeles, Calif.

1. Wilmer Wolfe, m. Carrie Farensworth of Parkersburg, W. Va. They are the parents of four children.

1. Bessie Wolfe, m. ——— Sparlin of Detroit.
2. T. A. Wolfe, m. ———, lives in Detroit.
3. Gardner Wolfe, m. and lives in Omaha, Neb.
4. Chauncey Wolfe, m. and lives in Parkersburg, W. Va.

Wilmer Wolfe m. a second time to Linnie Terrel of Belpre, O. Of this marriage there are four children.

1. Doris Wolfe, m. and lives in Belpre, O.
2. Elizabeth, m. and lives in Oklahoma.
3. Lawrence lives in Chicago.
4. Charles Wolfe lives in Chicago.

2. Jesse Wolfe, second child of Jacob and Charlotte Wolfe, m. Lily Rust of Williamstown, W. Va.

1. Frank Wolfe, m. Mary Hutchinson of Marietta, O. and they live in Canton, Ohio.

2. Mary Louise Wolfe attending College in Marietta.

3. Harry Wolfe, third son of Jacob and Charlotte Wolfe, b. Sept. 28, 1874; m. Apr. 9, 1899 to Fanny C. Yates of Belpre, O., a descendant of the Yates family of the Shenandoah Valley and the Coats family of England. He is a painter and decorating contractor of Huntington, W. Va. These are Harry's children:

1. Lillian Bess Wolfe, b. Oct. 22, 1900, a graduate of West Virginia Wesleyan College and a teacher in the Huntington schools.

2. Charlotte Wolfe, b. March 31, 1902; d. in infancy.

3. Cornelia Ann Wolfe, b. Jan. 23, 1904, a graduate of Weston High School and has been a student both at West Virginia Wesleyan and Marshall College.

4. Harry Wolfe, Jr., b. May 28, 1906, a graduate of the Weston High School. At present a student at Marshall College, Huntington.

5. Frances Maude Wolfe, b. May 23, 1908, a graduate of Huntington High School and a student at Marshall College.

6. Stephen Wolfe, b. Nov. 22, 1911, a student in Huntington High School.

4. Frank Wolfe, m. Eva Belle Neal of Parkersburg, W. Va.

1. Olin N. Wolfe, m. and lives in Vineland, N. J.

5. Lloyd Wolfe lives in Dayton, Ohio.
6. Florence Wolfe, m. Edward Pahl of Lubeck, W. Va. Their two children, Mildred and Edward, Jr.

Florence married a second time to W. W. Johnson of Los Angeles, Calif. and they have one child, Thomas Harold Johnson.

7. Heber Wolfe lives in Los Angeles.
8. Three children of this family died in childhood.

2. Margaret Wolfe, second child of George and Cassia Wolfe, m. ———. Has family and lives at Amityville, Long Island. Mr. A. L. Baldwin of the latter-named city is a representative of this family.
3. Lou Wolfe, m. ——— Weldon of Racine. She now lives in Mondamin, Iowa.
4. Mary Wolfe, m. ——— Wells, has one son living in New York City.
5. Carrie Wolfe, m. Levi Nolan. They now live in New York City. Their one son, Eddie Nolan, is a prominent attorney in the city.
6. Samantha Wolfe, m. Decatur Pickens of Racine, Ohio. Both now deceased.
    1. T. Meade Pickens, m. Anna Clarke of Mercers Bottom, W. Va.
        1. Herman Pickens now deceased.
        2. Laura Pickens, m. ——— Brown, who is now a banker in Huntington.
    2. Emma Pickens lives in Racine.
    3. Ida Pickens now deceased.
    4. Eva Pickens now deceased.
    5. Speed Pickens, m. ——— Amos of Apple Grove.
    6. Sue Pickens, m. and lives in Pennsylvania.
    7. Mabel Pickens, m. Albert Eve Williams of Syracuse, Ohio. He is a Postal Clerk on the Hocking Valley R. R. from Pomeroy to Columbus, Ohio. One child, Helen Grace.
    8. Wade Pickens, m. ——— Pickens of Letart Falls, O. He is now deceased. Their two children died in infancy.
7. Sarah Ann Wolfe, seventh child of George and Cassia Wolfe, b. July 16, 1837; m. Samuel R. Wolfe Jan. 8, 1852. She d. Oct. 9, 1911. He was b. Sept. 17, 1832; d. July 4, 1911.
    1. Frances M. Wolfe, b. June 20, 1854; m. William D. Roush (See chapter IX Jonas, Adam, William D. Roush).
    2. Eva Evaline Wolfe, b. Jan. 8, 1856; d. Sept. 20, 1861.
    3. J. Oren Wolfe, b. Oct. 31, 1857; m. Mary E. Murdock of Racine, Ohio. They are the parents of five children.
    4. William Wheeler Wolfe, b. Dec. 13, 1859; d. Nov. 6, 1879. He was by profession a teacher.
    5. Elmer Ellsworth Wolfe, b. Nov. 2, 1861; m. Mary Reynolds, have no children. He d. Sept. 5, 1886.
    6. S. Emory Wolfe, b. Sept. 19, 1863; m. Sarah Aumiller Mch. 18, ———. She was a daughter of Cornelia (Young) and Ephraim Aumiller. Cornelia is a descendant of the New England Young family described in this Chapter under Jacob, John Roush and Delilah Young. This is one of the most widely known families of Racine, Ohio, and of Meigs County. S. Emory Wolfe has been associated with the best known Meigs County paper, The Tribune Telegraph, and is now business manager for both the Daily and Weekly Trib-

une of Pomeroy. Their one child, Dell Wolfe, is an educated man and is at the head of the well known Rig and Reel Company of Parkersburg. They are members of the Methodist Episcopal Church of Racine.

7. Helen J. Wolfe, b. Oct. 9, 1865; m. W. K. Smart Oct. 9, 1883. They lived in Racine, Ohio.
   1. Milton Smart, is a barber in Columbus, Ohio.
   2. Flora Smart, m. Dan Stewart of Pomeroy.

8. G. Clyde Wolfe, b. Aug. 30, 1859; m. Iva L. Clark June 20, 1899. Both are school teachers. He holds a state life certificate and is Principal of the Central School, Pomeroy, Ohio. He was at two different times editor of the Middleport Republican, was Postmaster of Racine from 1914 to 1924. She was a well trained Kindergarten teacher in Pennsylvania. They are among the best known and most substantial citizens of their county. Members of the Methodist Episcopal Church of Racine. They have one son, Donald Wolfe, now a student in Ohio State University as Junior. He was b. 1908. G. Clyde is in possession of the best historical data we have been able to get of the older Wolfe families.

3. JOHN ROUSH, the third child and second son of his parents, George Roush and Catharine Zerkel, was born in Shenandoah County, Virginia, November 22, 1780. He was baptized in the Lutheran faith by the Rev. Paul Henkel January 5, 1786 with his grandparents, John and Susannah Roush, as sponsors. He was a young man of eighteen years when his parents came to the Roush estate in Mason County, Virginia. He was already skilled in the art of agriculture which he was to pursue as a life occupation. The next ten years of his life were spent in farming in Mason County. Regina, the fair young daughter of Jonas Roush, and eight years his junior, was the attractive young lady who won his heart and on May 18, 1808 Francis Watkins, Justice of the Peace, pronounced the words that made them one. A little later he with the Michael Nease family formed a small colony that came to Meigs County, Ohio and formed a settlement in that rich and well laying land just back of the river hills ever since known as the Nease Settlement. His farm lay just east of the old Michael Nease farm that is still in the Nease name. Here he lived and reared his family of eleven children. True to his parental training, he was a man of religious faith. His wife, Regina Roush, was born Nov. 30, 1788 and baptized May 3, 1789 with Jacob Roush and his wife, Catharine, as sponsors. They were uncle and aunt to the infant child. In Mason County the homes of their parents were frequent places for religious worship. When they went to the Nease Settlement in Meigs County there was no church and no minister to baptize their children. They frequently went back to New Haven for their religious services, and from the original church record of the New Haven Lutheran church we find a record of the birth and baptism of each of their eleven children. There being so many "Johns" in the Roush family he was frequently called "Blackbird John" for distinction, which epithet came to be applied to him by reason of an incident in childhood. He came rushing into the house

and in the spirit of glee and amazement loudly exclaimed to his mother that he saw a white blackbird in a big flock that had just passed over.

Regina's father, Jonas Roush, spent his last years in her home in the Nease Settlement near where he lies buried. John and Regina lie buried by his side which indicates that it was a family lot and the father was buried on it. There is no stone marking their graves, altho we have had them definitely pointed out to us by those who know as being the two graves just north of the Jonas Roush grave that is clearly marked by a stone. John died, we think, January 21, 1861. The exact date of her death has not been ascertained.

1. GEORGE ROUSH, oldest son of John and Regina Roush, b. June 18, 1811. About 1838 he was united in marriage to Anna Maria Holter of Fredericksburg, Maryland. They settled on a farm in the Nease Settlement of Meigs County, where they established a home noted for its hospitality and Christian influence. He was baptized in the Lutheran faith of his parents, but as no such church was ever built in their neighborhood they soon cast their influence with the United Brethren in Christ, then a strong and flourishing church in that section. Besides their own ten children they provided a comfortable home for the wife's two orphan brothers. His home was always open to the needy. He was ever ready to advance any good cause.

   1. Washington Roush, b. 1839; died at home unmarried.

   2. Julia Roush, b. 1842; m. Adam H. Sayre, Ohio River Steamboat Captain. She died in Middleport, Ohio, 1918.

      1. George Sayre m. Lillian Cole.

         1. Gordon Sayre. Is now in the aviation service in Dayton, O.
         2. ——— ——— married Maurice Johnson of Cincinnati, Ohio.

      2. Lorena Sayre m. James Frizzell.

         1. Harry Frizzell
         2. Virgil Frizzell
         3. Lorena Frizzell
         4. Julia Frizzell

      3. Charles Sayre, died 1925.

      4. Frank Sayre, m. Kate Adams. She now lives in Cheshire, Ohio.

      5. Willia Sayre. Married. They live at Latonia. Left no descendants.

      6. Anna Sayre, m. William Bailey. They live in Florida and have no children.

      7. Harry Sayre. He is a salesman in Cincinnati, Ohio.

3. Laura A. Roush, b. 1845; m. Louis Hudson. He was for many years a druggist at Syracuse, Ohio.

   1. Bessie Hudson was educated for a teacher, which profession she followed until her death in 1897.

   2. Dana Hudson also followed the teaching profession. Married. Both are deceased.

Laura married for her second husband the Rev. A. Howard of Henrietta, Texas. She died there in 1925.

4. Ambrose Roush, fourth child of George Roush and Anna Maria Holter, b. 1848; m. Adelaide Roberts. He was a druggist in Syracuse, Ohio. He died 1905, she died ———.

1. Katherine Roush, only child of Ambrose and Adelaide Roush. She was a graduate nurse, serving during the World War at Camp Sherman, where she contracted the flu and died from its lingering effects in June of 1927. She was buried with military honors in Syracuse cemetery.

5. Emily Roush, b. July 18, 1851; m. Ajalon Robinson Oct. 20, 1876. He was b. Mch. 4, 1849; d. Jan. 2, 1890. She was left a widow with her three small children, all of whom she educated and who became distinguished teachers.
   1. Daisy Robinson, b. Feb. 1, 1880. Is a teacher in the public schools of Williamson, W. Va.
   2. Mabel Robinson, b. Sept. 11, 1882. She with her sister and their mother live in Williamson, W. Va. She is also a teacher of distinction in this city.
   3. Earl Roush Robinson, b. Jan. 4, 1885; m. Bertha Stover May 10, 1917. They live on a farm at Apple Grove, Ohio.
      1. Mabel Robinson, b. March 6, 1918.
      2. Clara May Robinson, b. Sept. 1, 1919.
      3. Raymond Robinson, b. June 15, 1921.
      4. Edward Robinson, b. May 12, 1923.

6. Angeline Roush, b. July 6, 1854; m. Samuel Windon. They left no descendants.

7. Lafayette Roush, b. 1857; m. Anna Ward, who was teacher in the public schools. They left no offspring.

8. Ella Roush, b. May 26, 1860.

9. Elizabeth Roush, b. 1863; d. 1893.

10. Dora Roush, b. 1866; d. 1899.

2. KATHERINE ROUSH, second child and first daughter of John and Regina Roush, b. Feb. 27, 1812. Married to Philip Siegrist. He was b. Oct. 15, 1804; died Dec. 10, 1885. He was a son of Michael Siegrist, who purchased the 250 acres from the six thousand acre Poulson tract before the Roushes bought it from the Graham heirs. It lies just above New Haven and on it is the old burying ground. Near it was the Captain John Roush favorite farm willed to Gideon Henkel. She died 1862. To this marriage twelve children were born.
   1. Lovina Siegrist. Married to John Grier. Five children born to them.
      1. Leota Grier. Married to Harvey Ames.
      2. Jennie Grier
      3. Missouri Grier
      4. Delilah Grier
      5. John Grier. This family went west years ago. No address found
   2. Washington Siegrist, b. Jan. 15, 1836. Married to Catherine Hoffman Aug. 30, 1857. She was born Aug. 12, 1837. He died June 10, 1909. She died Aug. 11, 1917. She is of the Henry, Antony, Sarah (Roush) Hoffman line. To this union four children were born.
      1. Serena Siegrist, b. May 15, 1858. Married to Charles Ihle Nov. 9, 1884, who was born Oct. 3, 1863. To this marriage were born two children.
         1. Cora Ihle, b. Mar. 27, 1887. Married to Jesse Jewell of the John, Jonas, John, Jacob, Alice (Roush) William Jewell line.
         2. William Ihle, b. July 31, 1889. Married to Agnes Roush, daughter of Abe Roush, Letart, W. Va. Four children were born to them.

1. Robert Ihle
2. Anna M. Ihle
3. Charles Ihle
4. Edward Ihle

2. Samuel P. Siegrist, b. Jan. 30, 1864. Married to Cora Caldwell in 1887, who was born Nov. 6, 1866. To this union were born three children.

   1. George W. Siegrist, b. Oct. 24, 1888; died Feb., 1889.

   2. Louisa K. Siegrist, b. Sept. 14, 1890. Received her education in the Mason City, W. Va., and Marshall College, Huntington, W. Va. schools. Began teaching at the age of seventeen and at the end of her fourth year entered the university at Blockley Hospital, Philadelphia, May 14, 1915. Graduated with a class of thirty-two, she being the Gold Medal girl of the class. Aug. 2, 1915 took charge of the Children's Hospital of the same city. Won a scholarship in Columbia University. In 1917 went to New York and took her scholarship. She became a Red Cross nurse. Wanted to go to France during the war, but the Red Cross thought she could do more at home. She was sent to Douglas, Arizona to do public health work in the schools of that city. She worked two years there. On Apr. 4, 1919 she was married to O. E. Bergholdt. To this union were born two children. Their home is Los Angeles, Cal.

      1. William Bergholdt, b. Mar. 1, 1920.
      2. O. E. Bergholdt, Jr., b. Sept. 17, 1921.

   3. Hobart Siegrist, b. July 16, 1896. Received his education in the Mason City, W. Va. and Mountain State Business College of Parkersburg, W. Va. schools. July 27, 1917 enlisted in the Marine Corps, U. S. A., for the duration of the war. Took examination at Charleston, W. Va., another at Richmond, Va., a third at Charleston, S. C. Took training at Paris Island and Quantico, Va. Came home for Christmas. The following January sailed for France. While in training over there he was made Corporal. On his 22nd birthday he was made Sergeant. October 4th his Sergeant Major was shot down in battle at his side and he was made Sergeant Major. Nov. 11, 1918 the Armistice was signed. He with others marched to the river Rhine, Germany. He spent six months in the occupation army, then back to Brent, France. Sailed for America on the good ship America, landing at New York. Then to Quantico, Va. Mustered out with high honors. November 30, 1920 was united in marriage with Mary D. Lofland of Roanoke, Va. He is now employed by the N. & W. R. R. Co. Is in charge of the safety car, demonstrating and teaching safety first to the R. R. employees.

3. James Siegrist, b. Sept. 15, 1868. Married to Edith (Roush) Burrows of the John, Henry, Antony, Henry Roush line. One child born to them.

   1. George W. Siegrist, b. July 4, 1896. Is a carpenter. Married to Millie Sayre Mar. 18, 1916. She was born June 4, 1891. To this marriage one child was born.

      1. Dorothy Siegrist, b. Jan. 15, 1917.

4. Riley C. Siegrist, b. Jan. 7, 1872. Married to Lottie Cundiff. One child born to them.

1. Helen Siegrist, b. Oct. 2, 1897. Married to Emmet Bartels. Two children born to them.
   1. William C. Bartels
   2. Vernon H. Bartels

3. Louisa Siegrist, b. Apr. 4, 1837; died Mar. 29, 1839.

4. Sarah Siegrist, b. 1838. Married to John B. Eliot Jan. 20, 1865. To this marriage seven children were born.
   1. Madilla M. Eliot, b. Aug. 7, 1868.
   2. Philip M. Eliot, b. Nov. 26, 1869.
   3. Cholloston Eliot, b. June 3, 1871.
   4. Parney V. Eliot, b. Sept. 6, 1873.
   5. Stephen D. Eliot, b. Dec. 9, 1875.
   6. Charles M. Eliot, b. July 10, 1878.
   7. Eddie E. Eliot, b. April 3, 1881.

5. Jefferson Siegrist, b. Nov. 28, 1839. Married to Olivia Capehart, who was born Feb. 23, 1844. To this marriage were born fifteen children.
   1. Ellsworth Siegrist, b. Nov. 5, 1859. Married to Gusta Lane.
   2. Joseph Siegrist, b. May, 1861.
   3. William Siegrist, b. Dec. 26, 1865.
   4. Philip Siegrist, b. Sept. 8, 1867. Married. Has nine children living and two dead. He taught school in Kansas for twenty years. Moved to Ventura, Cal., where he is manager of the cement and putty warehouse.
   5. May Siegrist, b. Feb. 22, 1871. Married a Mr. Rieser.
   6.-7. Ida Siegrist, b. Nov. 15, 1872. Married to a Mr. Smith. Edward Siegrist, b. Nov. 15, 1872. Married to Martha Ferguson Oct. 19, 1893, who was born Jan. 19, 1875. To this marriage six children were born.
      1. Ida B. Siegrist, b. Aug. 26, 1894.
      2. Mary B. Siegrist, b. June 24, 1899.
      3. Sara F. Siegrist, b. Aug. 29, 1901.
      4. Walter H. Siegrist, b. Jan. 3, 1904.
      5. Jesse Jefferson Siegrist
      6. Leonard E. Siegrist, b. Sept. 18, 1908.
   8. John Siegrist, b. Apr. 23, 1873.
   9. Floyd Siegrist, b. Mar. 8, 1874. He is a Chiropractic doctor.
   10. Earl Siegrist, b. Apr. 7, 1875. He is also a Chiropractic doctor.
   11. Clyde Siegrist, b. May 18, 1877.
   12. Kate Siegrist, b. June 28, 1882. Married to a Mr. Smith.
   13. Artie Siegrist, b. Apr. 30, 1885.
   14. Lonnie Siegrist, b. Mar. 28, 1886. Married to Ruby Sandham Jan. 31, 1906, who was born Jan. 3, 1888. To this marriage were born three children.
      1. Helen Siegrist, b. Aug. 4, 1909.
      2. Deane Siegrist, b. Jan. 23, 1916.
      3. Baby Siegrist, b. Sept. 23, 1925; died Sept. 24, 1925.
   15. Wilma Siegrist, b. Sept. 11, 1887. Married a Mr. Smith.

6. Madison Siegrist, b. Dec. 25, 184—; died Feb. 22, 1841.

7. Hannah Siegrist, b. Dec. 11, 1841. Married to John P. Capehart Jan. 10, 1858. He was for many years a merchant of Syracuse, O. To this marriage were born six children.

    1. Mary C. Capehart, b. July 29, 1858. Not married.
    2. Thomas Capehart, b. Feb. 3, 1860. Not married.
    3. John Capehart, b. Jan. 30, 1862. Married to Susanna Jones of John, Jonas, Abraham, Mary (Roush Kaylor) Jones line. She died Jan. 14, 1888. John Capehart married for his second wife Kate Neal. To this marriage was born one child.

        1. Anna M. Capehart

    4. William W. Capehart, b. June 20, 1865. Married to Rosa Owens Aug. 13, 1892. He died Apr. 26, 1894. To this marriage was born one child.

        1. Orville Capehart. Now living in Cleveland, O.

    5. Earl Capehart, b. Apr. 22, 1874. Married to Harriet Chase Oct. 10, 1910. He died Apr. 21, 1925. One child born to them.

        1. Charles Capehart, b. 1911.

    6. Grace G. Capehart, b. Oct. 11, 1885. Married to C. H. Williams Mar. 14, 1914. He is a son of Percy G. and Alice Williams of Syracuse, O. Father and son are engaged in the gas and oil business. The families are members of the Syracuse Methodist Episcopal church. To this marriage were born six children.

        1. Avazo Williams, b. Nov. 9, 1914.
        2. C. Hulbert Williams, b. Apr. 10, 1916.
        3. Vera M. Williams, b. May 4, 1918.
        4. Jack Williams, b. Apr. 12, 1920.
        5. Jean K. Williams, b. Jan. 13, 1924.
        6. Thomas H. Williams, b. Dec. 12, 1926.

8. Lura A. Siegrist, b. Nov. 10, 1843. Married to Benjamin F. Rollins June 25, 1871, who was born June 25, 1851. To this marriage were born three children.

    1. Lovina C. Rollins, b. Apr. 25, 1872. Married to Stephen Lewis. To this marriage were born four children. One boy accidentally drowned in the Ohio River near New Haven, W. Va. several years ago.

    2. William M. Rollins, b. Oct. 2, 1873.

    3. Zeb Warner Rollins, b. Dec. 2, 1877. Married to Anna Sanford. One child born to them.

        1. Maxine Rollins

9. Caroline Siegrist. Married to Abner Capehart. No children.

10. Margaret Siegrist, b. Jan. 23, 1850; died Apr. 14, 1855.

11. John Siegrist, b. Nov. 15, 1851; died Apr. 20, 1855.

12. Marinda Siegrist, b. Aug. 19, 1854; died Apr. 14, 1855.

3. MALINDA ROUSH, third child and second daughter of John and Regina Roush, was born Jan. 12, 1814. Married to Thomas Kearns, who was born Oct. 3, 1812. To them were born nine children. They lived in and near Pomeroy, O.

    1. Mary A. Kearns, b. Sept. 6, 1840. Married to Abraham Gibbs, who was born Aug. 18, 1836. He is of the John, George, Mary, Catherine (Rickard) Gibbs line of this Chapter.

2. Susan Kearns. Married to Andrew Johnson. No children. Residence not known.

3. Hannah Kearns. Married to Michael Gibbs of the John, George, Mary, Catherine (Rickard) Gibbs line.

4. John T. Kearns, b. Oct. 16, 1847. Married to Margaret Hoffman July 12, 1866, who was born Sept. 18, 1847. She is of the Henry, Anthony, Barbara (Roush) Samson Hoffman line of Chapter V. Five children were born to them. He died July 29, 1876.

    1. Sarah L. Kearns, b. June 2, 1866. Married to Ezra Pickens, who was born 1865; died 1917. She died 1912. To this union six children were born.

        1. Otis Pickens, b. and died 1886.
        2. Vivie Pickens, b. and died 1890.
        3. Roy E. Pickens, b. Apr. 17, 1891. Married to Mabel B. Yonker of the John, Jonas, Abraham, Mary, Lovina, Lovina Gossett (Yonker Cullen) line of Chapter IX.
        4. Ona Pickens, b. Nov. 17, 1887. Married to George Clarke Dec. 21, 1911, who was born Aug. 9, 1881. To this union were born three children.

            1. Sylvester Clark, b. April 1, 1914.
            2. Nathalie Clark, b. July 24, 1921; died Feb. 28, 1922.
            3. Glenn Clark, b. Dec., 1924.

        5. Ray Pickens, b. May 26, 1893. Married to Mary Natross Oct. 19, 1916. To this marriage three children were born.

            1. Bessie Pickens, b. Mar., 1918.
            2. Winona Pickens, b. 1919.
            3. Rankin R. Pickens, b. Apr. 2, 1924.

        6. Rankin Roscoe Pickens, b. Apr. 28, 1896. Was killed in battle in France, Oct. 12, 1918. His No. 3168492, Private Rankin Pickens, 118 Infantry Regiment Co. D. On his monument is the following inscription:

            "They gave their today,
            For our tomorrow."

    2. Thomas Kearns, b. Dec. 26, 1869. Married to Virginia Nicholson in 1893, who was born 1874. To this marriage were born nine children.

        1. William Kearns, b. Aug. 27, 1895; died Mar. 23, 1924.
        2. Laura V. Kearns, b. Nov. 3, 1897. Married to Ernest Roach Oct. 17, 1915. To this marriage six children were born.

            1. Mary V. Roach, b. Dec. 18, 1916.
            2. William J. Roach, b. Dec. 10, 1918.
            3. John T. Roach, b. Apr. 13, 1920.
            4. Lola K. Roach, b. Apr. 11, 1922.
            5. Sarah E. Roach, b. Dec. 5, 1924.
            6. Margaret L. Roach, b. Feb. 3, 1927.

        3. Joseph H. Kearns, b. Jan. 14, 1900. Married to Mary A. Bass, Dec. 25, 1920. To this union were born five children.

            1. Virginia M. Kearns, b. Aug. 19, 1921; died Nov. 12, 1922.
            2. William C. Kearns, b. Jan. 16, 1923.
            3. Sarah J. Kearns, b. May 23, 1924.
            4. Rose M. Kearns, b. Aug. 6, 1925.
            5. Phyllis P. Kearns, b. Nov. 7, 1927.

4. Clarice M. Kearns, b. Sept. 24, 1902; died July 13, 1905.
5. Albert R. Kearns, b. Dec. 5, 1904; died Aug. 1, 1918.
6. Winifred M. Kearns, b. May 26, 1907.
7. Sadie L. Kearns, b. Sept. 18, 1909. Married to Charles R. Gibbs Oct. 10, 1927.
8. John T. Kearns, b. Apr. 20, 1912.
9. Helen F. Kearns, b. Apr. 15, 1914.

3. Rosella M. Kearns, b. Apr. 28, 1872. Married to Ned Riggs.
   1. Hattie L. Roush, b. July 31, 1893.

4. Charles E. Kearns, b. Apr. 30, 1874.

5. Malinda Kearns, b. Oct. 5, 1876. Married to Robert Riggs in 1895, who was born June 10, 1866. The following named children born to them.
   1. Gurta Riggs, b. Dec. 25, 1896. Married to Gertie Roach 1917. To them was born one child.
      1. Geraldine Riggs, b. Feb., 1918.
   2. Manly Riggs, b. Aug. 5, 1900. Married to Garnet Ward, Nov., 1921, who was born 1905.
   3. Laura Riggs, b. May 4, 1905. Married to Cecil Hoffman Mar. 6, 1926, who was born 1905. One child born to them.
      1. Francis R. Hoffman, b. Oct. 5, 1926.
   4. Iva Riggs, b. Aug. 17, 1909.
   5. Sarah Riggs, b. Sept. 21, 1911.
   6. Lovercia Riggs, b. Sept. 10, 1913.
   7. Lucille Riggs, b. Aug. 5, 1919.

   Margaret (Hoffman) Kearns married for her second husband, John Briggs, Oct. 17, 1887. No children.

5. Sarah Kearns. Married to Michael Rickard, of John, George, Mary (Roush) Michael Rickard line. See this Chapter, Mary Rickard, Michael.

6. William Kearns, b. March 29, 1853. Married to Margaret Spaun, 1877, who was born 1855; died 1915. Seven children born to this marriage.
   1. Ellen Kearns, b. June 8, 1878. Married to Warren Harris. Seven children born to this marriage.
      1. Oris Harris. Married to Anna Roush of John, Jonas, John, Adam, Ernest Roush line.
      2. Jennie Harris. Married to David Bucher. One child.
         1. Ella M. Bucher
      3. Mary Harris
      4. Irene Harris. Married to Frank Bartels of John, Jonas, Abraham, Michael, Martha (Roush) Bartels line.
      5. Katie Harris
      6. Lucius Harris. Married to Mary Bartels. One child born to them.
         1. George Harris
      7. Carl Harris. Single.
   2. John W. Kearns, b. Oct. 4, 1879. Married to Nora Johnson, who was born 1884. Eight children born to them.

1. Ernest Kearns. Married to Alice Fields. One child born to them.
    1. Eileen Kearns
2. Delmar Kearns
3. Alice Kearns
4. Herman Kearns
5. Louise Kearns
6. Moxine Kearns
7. John Kearns
8. Brad Kearns

3. Mattie Kearns, b. May 23, 1884. Not married.
4. Sarah B. Kearns, b. June 3, 1886; died Jan. 5, 1914.
5. Everett Kearns, b. Apr. 18, 1889; died 1918. Married to Winnie Gilliam. Three children born to them.
    1. Carl Kearns
    2. Paul Kearns
    3. Cleo Kearns
6. Mina Kearns, b. Aug. 2, 1891; died.
7. Maggie Kearns, b. July 15, 1893; died Sept. 2, 1914.

7. Martha Kearns
8. Serena Kearns. Married to Albert Eaton. Three children born to them.
    1. Albert Eaton
    2. Mary Eaton
    3. Sherman Eaton
9. Albert Kearns. Married to Ida Fitzwater. To them four children were born.
    1. George Kearns. Married. He was a clergyman in France and Germany. Now is a Presbyterian minister.
    2. Oris Kearns
    3. Wayland Kearns
    4. Edith Kearns. Principal in Charleston school.

4. MARY ROUSH, fourth child of John and Regina Roush, was b. April 15, 1815. Baptized July 16, 1915 with Mary Nease as witness, the Rev. Paul Henkel, officiating. She is well remembered in her community for her religious activities. She became a member of the United Brethren faith by which she lived and died. She was small in stature and was affectionately known as "Little Shouting Mary."

    1. Jackson Roush, her only child, was b. in the Nease Settlement 18—; m. Martha Newberry about 1856. This family moved to Cheshire in Gallia County, where the other settlement of Roushes had been since their emigration to Ohio in 1796.

        1. Anna Roush, b. Nov. 3, 1857; m. Frank Horton of Bashan, Ohio April 15, 1878. Their home was in Lebanon Township District, No. 8, where he was for many years one of the members of the Board of Education. He died 1923.

            1. James H. Horton, b. Feb. 16, 1880; m. Bessie Johnson. They now reside 112 E. Second Street, East Liverpool, O. and are parents of five children.

2. Evelyn R. Horton, b. 1883; m. Allen H. Bailey Nov. 18, 1904. They were merchants first at Merrit, Meigs Co., then at Bashan, where they have done a thriving business for a number of years. Prior to this he was a successful teacher in the public schools.

3. Dana R. Horton, married Mary Hamilton of Columbus, O. Jan. 6, 1918. He was a teacher in the Meigs Co. schools.

2. Louisa Roush, b. Jan. 2, 1860; m. John German.

1. Their one child, Edna German, d. at the age of 19.

She m. George Fisher for her second husband.

2. Harry Fisher, the one child by this marriage, b. June 24, 1896; m. Jessie Thompson June 22, 1922. They now live in Gainesville, Fla.

3. Laura Roush, b. June 30, 1862; m. Isaac Lambert in Oct. of 1879. They are the parents of six children, some of whom are deceased and no record of the others is furnished.

Jackson Roush married for his second wife Anna Swisher to which union ten children were born. For these ten children see Chapter IV, Jacob, Dorothy (Roush) Swisher, Peter Swisher, Dorothy Ann Swisher.

5. **BENJAMIN ROUSH**, fifth child of John and Regina Roush, born Aug. 30, 1816. Died Mar. 5, 1887. Married Sophia Altman, who was born June 1, 1823; died July 4, 1899. To this union 12 children were born.

1. Nancy Roush, born Feb. 15, 1840; died Nov. 23, 1854.

2. Moses B. Roush, oldest son of Benjamin and Regina Roush, born Jan. 30, 1842; died Aug. 23, 1825; married Sarah Duckworth in 1870, who was born June, 1851; died March 4, 1881. To this union are the following children:

1. Ann Roush, born March 7, 1871. Married John Goodnite, Aug. 27, 1886. He was born Jan. 18, 1862. (See Chapter IX, Jonas,

1. Mamie, b. 1887; m. Thomas Moore, 1903.

2. George Goodnite, oldest son of Ann and John Goodnite, was born June 10, 1889. Married Lettie Woods July, 1914. To this union one daughter was born, Georgia Marie, Dec., 1921. Second marriage of George Goodnite occurred June 17, 1922 to Elma Field, who was born Aug. 31, 1903. To this union two children were born.

1. Estella Gertrude, born Aug. 19, 1923.
2. Glen Nelson, born Aug. 9, 1925.

3. Charley Goodnite, second son of Ann and John Goodnite, was born Jan. 11, 1892. (See Serepta Roush, eleventh child of Moses Roush of this family).

4. Willie Goodnite, third son of Ann and John Goodnite, was born May 31, 1894, married Clara Lewis on Jan. 31, 1917. Three children were born to this union.

1. John Allen, born Sept. 6, 1917.
2. Elnora, born July 6, 1920.
3. Patty June, born Sept. 6, 1924.

5. Nellie Goodnite, second daughter of Ann and John Goodnite, was born May 21, 1897. Married Kenna Roush May 11, 1918. He was born May 23, 1888. Three children of this marriage.

1. Golda Marie, born July 9, 1919.
2. John Michael, born Oct. 18, 1923.
3. Walter F., born June 28, 1926.

6. Golda Goodnite, third daughter of Ann and John Goodnite, born April 11, 1900. Married John Randolph Jan. 31, 1917. Three children by this marriage.
   1. Mildred, born March 10, 1919.
   2. George, born March 8, 1921.
   3. Paul, born March 31, 1923.

7. Pansy, fourth daughter of Ann and John Goodnite, born May 20, 1904.
   1. Harold, born June 29, 1924.

8. & 9. Twins—Dallas and Dortha Goodnite, children of Ann and John Goodnite, born Aug. 17, 1907. Dortha was united in marriage to Thomas Cunningham on Nov. 25, 1924. One son was born to this union.
   1. Pearl, born June 21, 1925.

10. Ruth Goodnite, born March 9, 1910.

11. Sibyl Goodnite, born Nov. 17, 1917.

2. Chas. B. Roush, oldest son of Moses and Sarah Roush, born Feb. 18, 1874. Married Nellie Fry Sept. 10, 1899, who was born May 15, 1878. To this union the following children were born:
   1. Sarah G., born July 5, 1900; died March 22, 1902.
   2. Louisa L., born Aug. 16, 1902.
      1. Ivan L., born April 18, 1923.
   3. Neva I. Roush, third child of Chas. B. and Nellie Roush, born Aug. 25, 1904. United in marriage to Otmer Zerkle on April 12, 1924, who was born Jan. 17, 1903. To this marriage one son was born.
      1. Raymond, born Oct. 14, 1924.
   4. Thelma K. Roush, born April 27, 1906. Married Grant C. Roush on July 25, 1923, who was born May 22, 1902. To this union two children were born.
      1. Donald O., born March 26, 1924.
      2. Nelson R., born Feb. 1, 1927.
   5. Fred R. Roush, born Sept. 1, 1908.
   6. Walter C. Roush, born Feb. 20, 1911.
   7. Ralph A. Roush, born May 11, 1913.
   8. William M. Roush, born Oct. 14, 1915.

3. John Roush, second son of Moses and Sarah Roush, born Sept. 28, 1879; died Sept. 12, 1908. Married Bertha Nease Feb. 21, 1897. She was born April 18, 1878. The children of this family are:
   1. Nola G., born April 23, 1898; died Sept. 12, 1908.
   2. Iva May, born April 20, 1900.
   3. Florence I., born May 14, 1904. Married Joseph Walk, March 15, 1926.
   4. Velma G., born June 21, 1907.
   5. Claudie D., born March 10, 1909.

4. Richard Roush, third son of Moses and Sarah Roush, born Dec. 27, 1880. Married Ione Francis on June 14, 1904, who was born Nov. 25, 1882 and died Dec. 31, 1921. Four children were born to this union.

    1. Richard F., born June 13, 1905.
    2. Ronald E., born Jan. 7, 1907.
    3. Ruth I., born Oct. 20, 1910.
    4. John W., born Jan. 8, 1918.

  Second marriage of Richard Roush, Sr. to Virgie Francis occurred June 10, 1922. One daughter was born.

    1. Roberta Jane, born Nov. 6, 1927.

Moses Roush married second time to Lydia Roush on Aug. 27, 1883. She was born June 25, 1852 and died Dec. 6, 1906. To this union the following children were born:

1. Mark Roush, oldest son by second marriage. Born April 4, 1884.

2. Adah, oldest daughter of second marriage. Born Oct. 25, 1885. Married Harry Thompson on April 15, 1908, who was born Dec. 8, 188-. To this marriage the following children were born:

    1. Volney G., born March 17, 1909; died July 31, 1912.
    2. Amy V., born Dec. 10, 1910.
    3. Esther M., born July 25, 1913.
    4. Riley W., born Feb. 2, 1916; died March 18, 1917.
    5. Albert D., born June 12, 1918.
    6. Kenneth R., born Aug. 17, 1925; died Oct. 7, 1925.

3. Robert Roush, born Aug. 11, 1887.

4. Roxie Roush, born March 18, 1891. Married Homer Cunningham in 1915, who was born April 18, 1889.

    1. Catherine, born Dec. 10, 1915.
    2. Raymond, born Feb. 19, 1920.

5. Katherine M. Roush, born March 14, 1893. Married Otmer Roush in 1913. He was born May 14, 1893. Five children were born.

    1. Margaret E., born Feb. 27, 1914.
    2. Naomi G., born Feb. 17, 1916.
    3. Louise E., born June 29, 1921; died March 10, 1922.
    4. Mary L., born July 16, 1923.
    5. Otmer J., born Jan. 29, 1926.

3. Joseph Roush, third child and second son of Benjamin and Sophia Roush, was born July 16, 1843; died Feb. 11, 1892. Married Mary Jane Swany on Sept. 10, 1865, who was born Sept. 4, 1845; died Feb. 2, 1870. Of this marriage two children were born.

1. Emma, born Dec. 1, 1865 and died Jan. 20, 1866.

2. Albert, born March 1, 1867 and died June 14, 1911. Married Martha Hudson Aug. 22, 1888, who was born Sept. 30, 1871 and died Aug. 13, 1896. To this union the following children were born:

    1. Mary R., born May 6, 1889. Married Clarence Dalton on Jan. 1, 1911. Two children were born.

        1. Raymond
        2. Clara Levada

    2. Feloria E., born March 25, 1891. Married and rearing a family.

3. Eber P., born Feb. 4, 1893; died April 23, 1893.

4. Earl T., born May 19, 1894. Married Grace M. Cook, Nov. 15, 1922, who was born Feb. 18, 1891. Two children in this family.

   1. Albert T., born Aug. 28, 1923.
   2. Richard Earl, born June 18, 1925.

5. Ervin, born June 2, 1896; died July 17, 1896.

6. Roscoe, born July 3, 1897.

Albert Roush again married Fannie Stalmaker Feb. 25, 1901. The following children were born to this union:

1. Rena, born Feb. 18, 1902; died March 12, 1905.

2. Garland, born Jan. 25, 1904. Married May 24, 1922 to Gladys Cunningham. Two children in this family.

   1. Clarence
   2. Dorthea May

3. Leroy, born May 21, 1906. Married Jan. 27, 1927 to Laura Johnson. One daughter in this family.

   1. Joice Winona

4. Lena, born June 29, 1908.

3. Floria Roush, second daughter of Joseph and Mary Jane Roush, born Sept. 23, 1869. Married Ed Morris and they have two children. They live near Racine, O.

   1. Harry Morris
   2. Homer Morris

Joseph Roush took for his second wife Mollie Walker, and reared the following family.

1. Sarah, died in infancy.

2. Jesse, oldest son by second marriage was born Aug. 2, 1875. Married Eve ———. To this union were born the following children:

   1. Fred, born Oct. 29, 1900. Married, no children.
   2. John W., born Feb. 11, 1902. Married in 1923 to Maude Burton, no children.
   3. Clyde, born Dec. 29, 1903.
   4. Lola, born in 1907. Married.
   5. Mary, born in 1911.

Joseph Roush was married for third time to Rebecca Roach. To this union two children were born.

1. Wesley, married. Has a family.
2. Bertha, married. Has a family.

4. Sarah, second daughter of Benjamin and Sophia Roush, was born April 7, 1845. Married John Cough. Both deceased. Five or six children, unable to get a complete record.

5. Mary Lavina, third daughter and fifth child of Benjamin and Sophia Roush, born Jan. 27, 1847; died Sept. 7, 1926. Was married July 26, 1866 to Samuel Findley, who died April 20, 1901. To this marriage the following children were born:

   1. Crella B., born Sept. 11, 1867. Married Mark Weaver. The following children were born:

      1. Minnie, born Jan. 26, 1887. Married Feb. 20, 1911 to Ervin Rauch. One boy in this family.

1. George J., born Feb. 2, 1908.

2. Edna, born April 1, 1891 married to Charley Jonas. One daughter to this union.

   1. Freda, born April 28, 1906.

3. Annie, born Feb. 20, 1893. Married to Millard Travis. To this union two children were born.

   1. Sheldon, born Aug. 7, 1912.
   2. Hester, born Feb. 7, 1915.

4. Katie, died in infancy.

2. Lonso Edward, born Oct. 23, 1869.

3. Alice Lenora, born Nov. 22, 1871. Married John Retimeir. One son in this family.

   1. Henry, born Aug. 17, 1895. Married March 11, 1915 to May Blake, who was born April 9, 1897. To this union the following children were born:

      1. Henrietta, born June 24, 1916.
      2. Leota, born Aug. 25, 1917.
      3. John F., born April 30, 1918.
      4. Maxine, born Dec. 30, 1925.

4. John C., born Nov. 5, 1874.

5. Bessie L., born March 10, 1877.

6. Stella O., born Jan. 21, 1880.

7. Jessie M., born Jan. 10, 1883.

8. Jennette V., born Nov. 21, 1884. Married June 27, 1901 to Ira Cain; one boy born to this union.

   1. Hunter F., born July 28, 1905.

9. Benjamin F., born Feb. 13, 1887.

10. Baby, died in infancy.

6. Ozilla, sixth child and fourth daughter of Benjamin and Sophia Roush, was born May 27, 1849. Married John McDaniel, who was born May 30, 1848. Five children, the result of this marriage.

   1. Chas. W., born Oct. 27, 1873. Married Eliza Morrell. Two children were the result of this union.

      1. George
      2. Susannah

   2. William, born July 22, 1876; died Aug., 1877.
   3. John Clinton, born July 1, 1882, deceased.
   4. George W., born Nov. 2, 1884, deceased.
   5. Emma, born July 2, 1887, deceased.

7. Joshua, born Dec. 19, 1851; died Jan. 19, 1855.

8. Margaret, born Aug. 24, 1853; died May 18, 1855.

9. Hannah, ninth child, and sixth daughter of Benjamin and Sophia Roush, was born April 25, 1856. Married June 5, 1873 to John Vaughn. To this union the following children were born:

   1. James Earnest, b. Nov. 7, 1874. Married Jan. 1, 1896 to Nellie Johnson. The following are the children:

      1. Myrtle G., born April 5, 1897. Married July 3, 1916 to James Casdorph, who was born Sept. 30, 1873. To this union the following children were born:

1. Wilford, born May 18, 1917; died Nov. 8, 1919.
2. Juanita H., born Dec. 3, 1919.
3. Nellie F., born Sept. 30, 1921.
4. Garland J., born Aug. 31, 1922.
5. Helen J., born Dec. 19, 1924.

2. Elizabeth L., born April 23, 1899. Married June 21, 1915 to Harry Summerfield, who was born Aug. 27, 1897. The following are their children:

   1. Hazel, born April 1, 1916.
   2. William C., born Feb. 18, 1918.
   3. Leo E., born May 23, 1920.
   4. Clifford, born Sept. 30, 1922.

3. Nora E., born Aug. 17, 1901. Married June 24, 1919 to Earl Hugart, who was born April 9, 1898. The following are their children:

   1. Earl, Jr., born Feb. 4, 1920.
   2. Margery E., born Jan. 12, 1922.
   3. Archie P., born Mar. 4, 1924.
   4. Emma C., born July 15, 1927.

4. Earnest A., born Dec. 27, 1903; died Jan. 9, 1904.

5. Archie E., born Mar. 11, 1905.

6. J. Lewis, born Sept. 25, 1907. Married May 31, 1927 to Emma Jones.

7. J. Frank, born Aug. 26, 1909.

8. Irwin B., born April 16, 1911.

9. Catherine M., born July 8, 1913; died July 9, 1913.

2. John Fisher Vaughn, born March 8, 1877. He resides at St. Albans, West Virginia, has a large family, but unable to obtain any record.

3. Bert L. Vaughn, born April 30, 1879. He lives at Jacomba, California. No information at hand.

4. Della Bell Vaughn, born Jan. 29, 1881. Deceased.

Hannah Roush Vaughan was married the second time to B. C. Morrison and have two children.

1. Walter, born April 11, 1890.
2. Hubert, born Jan. 26, 1895.

10. Maria, seventh daughter of Benjamin and Sophia Roush, was born Oct. 1, 1858. On April 25, 1878 she married William Goodnite. (See Chapter IX. Jonas, Abraham, Delilah Goodnite.)

11. Serepta, eighth daughter of Benjamin and Sophia Roush, born Feb. 23, 1859. Married on Dec. 8, 1891 to George Roush, who was born May 29, 1850. The following children were born to this union:

    1. Ruth, born April 8, 1892. Married Jan. 29, 1912, to Charley Goodnite, who was born Jan. 11, 1892. To this union the following children were born:

       1. Leslie Darrel, born April 3, 1913.
       2. John Shirley, born March 8, 1915.
       3. Murl, born June 29, 1916.
       4. Charles A., born Feb. 13, 1922; died Feb. 22, 1922.
       5. Raymond R., born Sept. 18, 1923; died April 22, 1925.
       6. Kelvie Hubert, born Oct. 31, 1926.

2. Russell A. Roush, born Dec. 30, 1893. Married Elma Knopp, who was born May 5, 1902. The following were their children:
   1. Mildred I., born Dec. 20, 1918.
   2. Dorothy E., born Nov. 27, 1920.
   3. George E., born Dec. 19, 1922.
   4. and 5. Leslie Fay and Presly Earl, born April 19, 1926.
3. Ryther, born Sept. 16, 1896.
4. Ruie, born Aug. 31, 1898. Married Hobert Weaver on April 1, 1916. The following are their children:
   1. Helen T., born Dec. 8, 1918.
   2. Leland R., born March 13, 1919; died July 30, 1919.
   3. Leona K., born Aug. 19, 1921.
   4. Ellis T., born Aug. 30, 1923.
   5. Foster B., born March 2, 1925.
   6. Robert S., born Nov. 23, 1926.

6. ABEL ROUSH, sixth child of John and Regina (Roush) Roush, b. April 1, 1818; m. Margaret Van Meter. He d. Feb. 5, 1890. They lived on a farm in the Nease Settlement, where they are pleasantly remembered by the older residents. He was Lutheran by faith, but later became an active worker in the United Brethren Church.
   1. William Roush, b. Oct. 24, 1853; m. Eliza Clalmer Nov. 18, 1879. He d. July 13, 1913.
      1. Alma Roush, b. Jan. 22, 1880; m. Alfred Sellers July 2, 1897. They live on a farm home near Worthington, Ohio.
         1. William Murrian Sellers, b. Feb. 16, 1899.
         2. Roland Sellers, b. Apr. 25, 1901. Married.
         3. Mildred S. Sellers, b. Dec. 29, 1904.
      2. Estella Roush, b. May 1, 1885; m. Alfred V. Norris Dec. 13, 1903.
         1. Ray Walter Norris, b. July 24, 1904.
         2. Verna Norris, b. Jan. 17, 1908.
         3. Robert W. Norris, b. Aug. 13, 1910.
         4. Pearl A. Norris, b. Sept. 29, 1912.
         5. Dorothy V. Norris, b. Apr. 18, 1916.
      3. Myrtis C. Roush, b. May 18, 1887; m. Harvey Burdick Dec. 26, 1906. He died soon after their marriage and she later, 1909, was united in marriage to Harold Burdick. She d. June 8, 1914.
      4. Sumner D. Roush, b. June 13, 1889; m. Nora Rutter Nov. 7, 1907.
         1. Donald V. Roush, b. Mch. 1, 1910.
         2. Raymond D. Roush, b. Jan. 17, 1912.
         3. Lewis H. Roush, b. Feb. 10, 1914.
         4. Katharine M. Roush, b. Dec. 27, 1916.
      5. Milton E. Roush, b. Nov. 29, 1892; m. Georgia Long May 20, 1911. He d. May 15, 1913.
         1. Norman F. Roush, b. Dec. 29, 1911.
         2. Helen Roush, b. Oct. 30, 1913.
      6. Edgar E. Roush, b. Mch. 7, 1894; m. May Gardner Oct. 10, 1919. He served in the World War from May 12, 1917 to April 9, 1919.
         1. June M. Roush, b. Dec. 28, 1920; d. Dec. 19, 1922.
         2. Elva J. Roush, b. Aug. 30, 1923.
      7. George O. Roush, b. Oct. 22, 1897; served in the World War from Sept. 5, 1918 to Dec. 10, 1918.
      8. Ernest E. Roush, b. Aug. 19, 1902; d. Jan. 8, 1903.

9. Earl M. Roush

2. James Roush, second son of Abel and Margaret (Van Meter) Roush, b. June 4, 1855; m. Sophia Betz. He lived at Kerrs Run and died there.

1. Edna Roush, oldest child of James and Sophia Roush m. George Eckels. They live in Industry, Pa.

1. Jennie Eckels
2. Carl Eckels, b. 1906.
3. Sadie Eckels, b. 1908.
4. Gladys Eckels, b. 1910.
5. Iva Eckels
6. Robert Eckels
7. Ralph Eckels

2. Carrie Roush m. John Pickens. She has two children by first marriage.

1. Mabel Pickens
2. James Pickens

She married for her second husband Lewis Galligar and they live at Bridgewater, Pa.

3. Henry Roush, b. 1892. Married.

1. Dorothy Roush, b. 1914.

4. Lucy Roush married Mote Johnson. They live in West Bridgewater, Pa.

1. Alberta Johnson
2. Robert Johnson
3. Helen Johnson

3. George Roush, third child of Abel and Margaret Van Meter Roush, b. June 12, 1857; d. Dec. 1, 1889.

4. Riley Roush, Sr., b. Jan. 29, 1861; m. Laura Roof. She was b. Feb. 21, 1867. They live near Urbana, Ohio, where he has distinguished himself as a farmer.

1. Clinton V. Roush, b. Feb. 10, 1890; m. Ada Myra Woodruff Feb. 28, 1913.

1. Ruby Romola Roush, b. Apr. 17, 1918.
2. Riley Woodruff Roush, b. Dec. 16, 1919.
3. Martha Jean Roush, b. Mch. 16, 1924.

2. Howard Lee Roush, b. June 29, 1894; m. Cynthia Lucille Craig, Feb. 29, 1916.

1. Thelma Christine Roush, b. Feb. 10, 1917.
2. Robert Craig Roush, b. Sept. 7, 1919.
3. John Harold Roush, b. Feb. 7, 1921.

3. Addie Marguerite Roush, twin sister to Howard Lee Roush, m. Frank Morgan Ream July 3, 1913.

1. Alice Margaret Ream, b. July 26, 1915.
2. Elinor Lucille Ream, b. Jan. 18, 1817.
3. Mildred Ann Ream, b. Jan. 10, 1919.
4. Freda Pearl Ream, b. July 25, 1921.
5. Phyllis Mary Ream, b. June 6, 1922.

4. Genevieve Roush, b. Apr. 3, 1898; m. Royal Wilson Groves May 17, 1921.

1. Ross Wilson Groves, b. July 2, 1922.
2. Loren Frederick Groves, b. Sept. 15, 1924.

5. David Riley Roush, Jr., b. Oct. 16, 1900; m. Ahlena Copas July 21, 1922.
   1. Roger William Roush, b. May 21, 1924; d. June 20, 1924.
6. Helen Maude Roush, sixth child of Riley and Laura Roush, b. Oct. 2, 1904; m. Willard H. Hodsden Oct. 23, 1922.
   1. Stephen Riley Hodsden, b. Aug. 2, 1924.
7. Laura Louise Roush, b. April 2, 1906; m. Leroy Wood, Sept. 5, 1925.
8. William Marvin Roush, b. June 17, 1909.

5. Abigail Roush, fifth child of Abel and Margaret Roush, b. Jan. 19, 1863; m. Murray Cain. She d. March, 1885.
   1. Olivia Cain. Married. They live in New Brighton, Pa.
   2. Bertha Cain, b. 1884; m. ——— Love. They live in Cleveland, Ohio and have six children.

6. John R. Roush, b. 1865; m. Mollie Martin; d. 1911.
   1. Laura Roush m. Eber Lane.
      1. Adeline Lane
      2. Orin Lane
      3. Gene Lane
   2. Earl Roush, b. Jan., 1894.
   3. Oren Roush, b. 1895.
   4. Harvey Roush, b. 1896.
   5. Mary Roush, b. 1898.
   6. John Roush, Jr., b. 1910.
   7. Mary Caroline Roush, b. June 19, 1869; m. Millard Davis Jan. 28, 1889.
      1. Emmet Davis, b. May 13, 1890; d. May 4, 1892.
      2. Floyd Davis, b. Aug. 23, 1892; m. Almira Whittington 1915.
      3. Myrtle Davis, b. Oct. 27, 1894; m. William Long. He d. Oct. 24, 1918.
         1. Murrain Long, b. Apr. 9, 1913.
         2. Dorothy Long, b. Dec. 8, 1914.
         3. Lewis Long, b. Nov. 1, 1917.
         4. Violet Long, b. Apr. 27, 1919.
      4. John Davis, b. Mch. 19, 1897; m. Fay Whitlock.
         1. John Davis, Jr., b. Mch. 5, 1925.
      5. Adeline Davis, b. Oct. 21, 1899; m. Harley Brown. He was b. 1890.
      6. Ira Davis, b. June 23, 1905; m. Phyllis Wood. She was b. 1905.
      7. Ina Davis, b. Apr. 5, 1909; d. Apr. 13, 1911.
   8. Lewis Roush, eighth child of Abel and Margaret Roush, b. May 9, 1873; m. Lillie Viger. They have no children.

7. HANNAH ROUSH, seventh child of John Roush and his wife, Regina Roush, was born May 13, 1820 in the Nease Settlement of Meigs County. She was married to Jacob Holter in 1844. Her death occurred on April 2, 1871. They were successful farmers in the above named community, were active in religious affairs and generally esteemed as a most congenial and prosperous family. They lived to rear their five children and see them in possession of homes of their own near their parents. Both are buried in the Gilmore cemetery of the Nease Settlement.

1. William Jefferson Holter, oldest child of Hannah Roush and Jacob Holter, was born in 1845 and educated in the common school until the outbreak of the Civil War. He enlisted as a soldier and died while in service.

2. James Madison Holter, second child of their parents, was born October 6, 1847. He was united in marriage 1869 to Virginia Van Meter. They have lived their long life in the Morning Star vicinity as farmers. They were always a home loving people and never travelled far from their farm home, where their entire family was reared. He died Jan., 1928.

    1. Mary Elizabeth Holter, oldest child of James Madison and Virginia Holter, was born Feb. 8, 1870. She was married to C. Jackson Darst. They moved to Belpre, Ohio, where they have lived and where their two children were born.

        1. Laura L. Darst, b. Dec. 18, 1887; d. Oct. 12, 1900, buried in the Rockland cemetery a few miles from Belpre.

        2. Ada E. Darst, second child of Mary Ellen Holter and Jackson Darst, was b. Oct. 16, 1891. She was united in marriage to Emmett Covey June 22, 1922. Their home is in Belpre, Ohio. One child, Harold Darst Covey, was born to them on October 3, 1923.

    2. William H. Holter, second child of James Madison and Virginia Holter, was born in the Morning Star neighborhood Aug. 14, 1872. He was with his father in his younger days on the farm, later Rural Mail Carrier for a number of years on Route One from Pomeroy, where he made friends with everyone. His jovial disposition and good humor endeared him even to the children so that it was always a delightful hour when the time arrived for his coming to these rural people. The day was never so cold nor mud so deep that it could drive away his pleasant smile for those who waited his passing. He lives on his farm on Racine, Route One, near the aged parents. He never married.

3. Lenora Alice Holter, third child of her parents, born July 27, 1874, received a good common school education, was united in marriage to Theodore C. Hamm of the Nease Settlement, in which community they have been actively engaged in farming on a successful scale. Their family, now grown, is as follows:

    1. Victor Virgil, b. Sept. 15, 1898. He was educated in the Syracuse High School. Miss Thelma Evans became his wife on May 11, 1925. They make their home in Middleport, where he is employed.

    2. Elva Amelia, second child of John and Alice Hamm, was born Aug. 26, 1900. Received her education in the rural community school, the Pomeroy High School and Ohio University. She is now a teacher in the public schools of Middleport.

    3. Virginia Elizabeth Hamm, third child of her parents, was born Feb. 8, 1902. Began her school work under the instruction of the author of this text, she and her sister, Elva, were at the head of their classes. She is now at home.

4. Minnie Ellen Holter, fourth child of James Madison and Virginia Holter, was born August 21, 1876. She was married to George Amberger of Pine Grove, Chester Township. After their marriage they settled in the Pine Grove community as farmers, which vocation they have successfully pursued. Their seven children are:

1. James Austin, b. July 4, 1901.
2. Dale Franklin, b. October 14, 1902.
3. Freda Marie, b. December 16, 1904.
4. George Donald, b. June 29, 1908; d. Nov. 27, 1908. Buried with his brother, Clifford, in Pine Grove.
5. Clifford Orville, b. April 21, 1910; d. May 12, 1910.
6. Lucille Lenora, b. July 20, 1911.
7. Wallace William, b. Feb. 27, 1917.

The living children are all at home with their parents on Minersville, Rural Route One, at this writing.

5. Thomas Elsworth Holter, fifth child of his parents, was b. Sept. 10, 1878. He has variously worked on the farm, in the mines and at other public works, living mostly on the farm. Miss Belle Birch of Bashan became his wife in 1903 and they have the following children:

1. Mamie Genevieve, b. Jan. 4, 1904; d. March 20, 1904, buried in Carmel cemetery.
2. Alice Amelia, b. March 7, 1905.
3. James Theodore, b. Sept. 28, 1906.
4. Mabel Mildred, b. March 24, 1908; d. Jan. 15, 1909. Buried in Carmel cemetery.
5. Ada Marie, b. April 1, 1909.
7. Hershel Dale, b. Sept. 4, 1910.
8. Minnie Ethel, b. March 24, 1912.
9. Thomas Elsworth, Jr., b. Apr. 18, 1920.

The children are with their parents and are to be addressed Racine, Ohio, Route 1

6. Louis Harvey Holter, youngest son of James Madison and Virginia Holter, was b. Sept. 5, 1885. Remained with his parents on the old homestead until his marriage to Miss Bertha Moore of Carmel. One child, Donald Everett, was born to them Apr. 4, 1913. He is an active church man, their home is Syracuse, Ohio. She was a daughter of J. C. Moore and wife.

7. Emma Ethel Holter, youngest child of her parents, was born December 12, 1891. She remained at home with her aged parents until her marriage to Wallace Weaver of Racine, Ohio. The Weaver family is elsewhere mentioned in this volume. He is a well known skiff builder. Their home is in Racine.

3. Carrie Caroline Holter, third child and first daughter of Hannah Roush and Jacob Holter, was born June 19, 1855. She became the wife of Charles Betz of Eagle Ridge . . . where they soon settled and made their lifelong home. She was a well known and sacrificial woman for other's good. She died February 16, 1916 and lies buried in the Hood cemetery near the home on Eagle Ridge. One child was born to this union, Anna A. Betz, January 11, 1877.

1. Anna A. Betz was united in marriage to John Frank of Eagle Ridge. Their seven children are:
   1. Herman, b. July 20, 1898.
   2. Vernon
   3. Raymond
   4. Albert
   5. Charles
   6. Lula
   7. Harlis

Herman, the oldest child of this family, is the only one married at this writing. He took as his bride Miss Lettie Frederick. One child blesses this happy union, Grace Frank, born July 3, 1924. They live on Minersville Rural Route One.

4. Julia Ann Holter, fourth child of Hannah Roush and Jacob Holter, was born April 4, 1857. Thomas B. Bailey became her husband in 1877. At the time of their marriage they settled on a farm in the Nease Settlement and later became the owner of the old Bailey Homestead. Here they have been prosperous farmers, where they have accumulated a good deal of property unto themselves and made many improvements on their farm. Six children have brightened their home.

   1. Ora Louisa Bailey, born August 24, 1879. Educated herself for a public school teacher, which vocation she followed with recognized success for several years. While thus engaged she met and married Guy Archer. For their family and further biographical sketch see chapter on John, George, Jacob, Daniel under the Elizabeth Roush and A. J. Archer family, of this chapter.

   2. John F. Bailey, second child of Thomas B. Bailey and Julia Holter, was born Aug. 24, 1881. He was educated as a public school teacher and was for many years one of the well known teachers in the schools of Meigs County. Later he was rural mail carrier for some years and is at present engaged in the merchandise business in his home community, where the gas and oil industry has recently made a rapid growth. He chose as his companion in life Anna Catharine Baer, the sacred rites having been said December 31, 1905. The children of this union are five:

      1. Kathleen Carrie, b. October 6, 1906.
      2. Rozena, b. Jan. 2, 1908.
      3. Anna Marie, b. Jan. 9, 1910.
      4. Bertha Leah, b. Dec. 11, 1912.
      5. Altona Louise, b. April 29, 1916.
      6. John Thomas, b. June 24, 1918.

      The address of this family is Minersville, Ohio, Route One.

   3. Bertha Mae Bailey, third child of her parents, born May 9, 1884. Married to Eber Holter (see John, George, Jacob, Emmeline Roush, wife of Washington Holter) on August 18, 1923. Their happy married life continued but a few days less than a year when he was stricken by blood poisoning. While she had no children of her own she has been all a mother could be to the children of her husband. Her kindly disposition and sacrificial service, with her untiring energy to help others, has won for her a large circle of friends.

   4. Carrie Lenora Bailey, b. August 22, 1887. She was married to Dana Hamm of the Nease Settlement. They have lived in this neighborhood since their marriage, where he is an enterprising farmer. Their two children are:

      1. Virgil Ralph, born March 16, 1917.
      2. Dorothy Louise, born October 27, 1920.

      They are to be addressed at Minersville, Ohio, Route One.

   5. Lester Lloyd, b. August 26, 1889 was educated for a teacher but rather chose farming as his enterprise, in which business he has been engaged with his father.

   6. Laura Alice Bailey, youngest child of Thomas B. and Julia Bailey, was born August 28, 1891; d. Apr. 29, 1904, buried in the Gilmore cemetery of the Nease Settlement.

Bertha and Lester are with their parents on the home farm, the family address being Racine, Ohio, Route One.

5. David S. Holter, fifth child of Hannah Roush and Jacob Holter, married Cynthia Jane Bailey. The marriage occurred 1879. Both are buried in the Gilmore cemetery. They spent their life on the farm not far from the Morning Star school house. The following children are to their credit.

   1. Esta Mae, b. Feb. 8, 1881, was for some years a teacher in the public schools, a part of which time the author of this text was a pupil in her school. In the year 1902 she was married to Charles Baer. This union is represented by the following children:

      1. Beulah Anna Baer, b. Aug. 23, 1904.
      2. George David Baer, b. Nov. 19, 1906.
      3. Margaret Elizabeth Baer, b. Dec. 31, 1909; d. Mar. 25, 1910.

      The family is to be addressed at Minersville, Ohio.

   2. Amanda Alice Holter, second child of David S. Holter and Cynthia Bailey, was born Dec. 12, 1883 and united in marriage to Joseph Baer, to which union two children were born. Their life was spent in the farming interest. They are to be addressed at Minersville, Ohio.

      1. Carrie Alda Baer, b. Sept. 16, 1907.
      2. Carl Joseph Baer, b. April 23, 1912.

   3. Warren W. Holter, b. October 24, 1887, remained with his parents on the farm as long as they lived.

   4. Hanson Ray Holter, b. May 18, 1892, married Elma Maude Roush (see John, George, Jacob, Nicholas, Philson). She was a daughter of Philson Roush of near Racine. Four children now represent this union.

      1. Beatrice Fae Holter, b. March 12, 1919.
      2. Hazel Amanda Holter, b. June 13, 1921.
      3. Edith Maude Holter, b. April 22, 1923.
      4. David Philson Holter, b. November 5, 1924.

      This family is to be addressed, Minersville, Ohio, Route One.

   5. Alda Elizabeth Holter was born October 3, 1899 as the fifth child of David S. Holter and wife, Cynthia.

   6. Clara Holter, b. October 7, 1885; died and lies buried in the Gilmore cemetery.

      Warren and Alda are at the home address, Racine, Ohio, Route One.

4. DANIEL ROUSH, fourth child of George, Sr. and Catharine (Zerkel) Roush, was born in the Shenandoah Valley, Virginia, December 1, 1787. He was a lad of only eleven years of age when, in 1798, he came with his parents to Mason County (now W. Va.), settling in the Ohio Valley near the present site of Graham Station. He spent his younger days with his father on the Roush estate in Mason County. In the Mason County records for October, 1805, Daniel Roush is credited with payment of bounty for the scalp of one grown wolf. On January 2, 1810, he was united in marriage to Catharine Yeager of the same county, the ceremony occur-

ring at what was then known as Pleasant Flats. Catharine Yeager was born October 4, 1790.

Daniel Roush enlisted at Point Pleasant, Virginia, September 28, 1812, and served as private in Captain A. Van Sickle's Company of Colonel Dudley Evans' Second Regiment in the First Brigade of Virginia Militia. This company saw a great deal of active service on and about Lake Erie. He was discharged March 27, 1813. (See Lewis Roush of this chapter.)

Farming was his vocation and this occupation he followed all his life.

Daniel Roush was one of the founders of the White Church (Lutheran), the first church in Graham District, established in the year 1820 by the Rev. Gideon Henkel, who was its first pastor. This building, a few miles back of New Haven, was erected of hewed logs and its dimensions were 20 by 24 feet, the extent of the structure was sufficient to provide a seating capacity for about fifty people. Other members of the Roush family aiding in the founding of this church were Anthony Roush, son of Henry; Catharine, daughter of George; Abraham, son of Jonas and Elizabeth Roush. The body of Daniel Roush was interred in the churchyard burial plot adjacent to the church, at the time of his death.

At the time of his death, which occurred in Mason County, West Virginia, September 2, 1866, at which time he was aged seventy-nine years, he is said to have owned four hundred acres of land. The widow of Daniel Roush died July 28, 1886, at the advanced age of ninety-six years.

1. GEORGE ROUSH, JR. was born December 10, 1810 in Mason County (now W. Va.) and during his lifetime was regarded as one of the most prominent and influential citizens of his county. He served as Justice of the Peace, and in a copy of the *Acts of the General Assembly of Virginia, 1857-1858,* which formerly belonged to him, the following legislative enactment makes mention of his name and attests to his public interest in all matters of community welfare:

"CHAP. 443—AN ACT TO ESTABLISH THE MASON AGRICULTURAL SOCIETY, PASSED MARCH 29, 1858.

1. Be it enacted by the general assembly, that Charles Beale, Joseph Sly and William Brown, Joseph Macker, Magan Moore, Asa Musgrove, George Long, *George Roush,* David George, Thomas Summerville, and such other persons as may be hereafter associated with them, shall be and they are hereby constituted a body politic and corporate, by the name and style of the Mason Agricultural Society; and by that name, shall have perpetual succession and a common seal, may sue and be sued, plead and be impleaded, and may purchase, receive and hold a tract of land, not exceeding one thousand acres; and the said company is hereby invested with all the rights, powers, and privileges conferred, and made subject to all the rules, regulations and restrictions imposed by the fifty-sixth and fifty-seventh chapters of the Code of Virginia, so far as the same may not be inconsistent with the provisions of this act; and the capital stock of said company shall not exceed twenty thousand dollars.

2. The general assembly reserves the right to alter, amend, and repeal this act, at its pleasure.

3. This act shall be in force from its passage."

George Roush, Jr. was a large landowner and at one time had in his possession in the neighborhood of a thousand acres of the finest farming land. He gave to each of his children tracts averaging over a hundred acres each, or its equivalent in cash.

His home was the center of the social life of the community in which he lived, and folk for many miles around would gather there for quilting parties and the innocent frolics of that by-gone day. His household was the scene of industry, and a well-worn spinning wheel and reel which have been handed down as heirlooms from this family are mute symbols of the rugged virtues of honesty and frugality which have characterized those of Roush blood ever since the family dwelt in Germany. There is a tradition current in the family that George Roush fashioned a spinning wheel for his wife out of the native wood of the primeval forests which surrounded his home.

The site of the George Roush home is some five miles from the present site of New Haven, W. Va. Below the house stands a church in which the Roush family worshipped for many years. The land was given by George Roush. White Church, as it is called, was a Presbyterian meeting house under the control of the Greenbrier Presbytery. Adjacent to the church is the White Church cemetery, where rest in their last long sleep many of the best known representatives of the Roush family.

The influences of the Civil War made a deep and lasting impression upon this home. The youngest son, Levi, marched away to join the forces of the Confederacy. Those who remained at home endured many of the privations which come as the inevitable consequence of war. The soldier son returned after the close of the war, having been twice wounded and imprisoned for a time in a Federal prison. One of the daughters of the family, Hester Catharine, married a Confederate soldier. The sympathies of the family were with the Southern forces during the conflict.

Elizabeth (Fife) Roush, the wife of George, Jr., was born in Ohio, December 18, 1804 and died April 24, 1872. George Roush, Jr. died April 9, 1873.

1. Solomon Roush, born October 9, 1831, married Mary Ellen Musgrave, January 29, 1857. She was born May 26, 1831. Solomon Roush died March 15, 1859; his wife died February 8, 1905.

    1. Ida Florence Roush, born April 1, 1858; married William Hugh Howard, son of William Howard and Ellen (Dowrey) Howard. Ellen Dowrey was the daughter of William Dowrey and Agnes Nancy MacMaster Dowrey, who came from Scotland. For a history of this line see account of Joseph Smith Dowrey, who married Mary Margaret Roush, daughter of George Roush, Jr. William Hugh Howard was born August 31, 1852 and married Ida Florence Roush, October 9, 1878. Mr. Howard was a Captain of Volunteer Company B in the Spanish-American War. He died October 13, 1924. He was a civil engineer by profession.

        1. Daniel Franklin Howard, born August 23, 1879; died December 14, 1885.

        2. William Asa Howard, born February 23, 1881; died July 25, 1901. Served as Sergeant under his father in the Spanish-American War.

        3. Mary Ellen Howard, born 1885. Miss Howard is a teacher in the city schools of Huntington, W. Va.

        4. James Edmond Howard, born December 4, 1887; married Martha Carolyn Comstock, January 1, 1913. Chief engineer of the New River Company, MacDonald, W. Va.

            1. William Comstock Howard, born July 15, 1917.
            2. Nancy Carolyn Howard, born September 30, 1921.

5. Charles Enderes Howard, born January 20, 1890. Married Alice Gwendolyn Williams, May 5, 1921. World War veteran and now assistant to the General Manager of New River Company, MacDonald, W. Va.
    1. Thomas William Howard, born February 11, 1922.
    2. Alice Patricia Howard, born January 21, 1925.
6. Ida Florence Howard, born November 12, 1892. Teacher and social worker.
7. Alice Cary Howard, born March 8, 1895. Married John Emory Rayburn, June 30, 1921. No children. She was a teacher before marriage.
8. Daisy Roberta Howard, born May 24, 1898. Married Paul M. Robertson, October 21, 1925. She was a stenographer before marriage.
    1. Paul Howard Robertson, born July 5, 1926.

2. Daniel Roush, born October 25, 1832; died July 28, 1838.
3. David Roush, born January 25, 1834; died July 17, 1906. In 1857, he married Mary Roush, second daughter of Samuel and Catharine Roush, who was born May 15, 1837, and died July 17, 1875. She belonged to the Roush line of 1. John, 2. George, Sr., 3. Samuel, 4. Mary. David Roush was a farmer of Cooper District, Mason County, West Virginia. He married second, Elizabeth Butcher.
    1. Martha Roush, born August 18, 1857; died at Richardson, Illinois, February 13, 1917. She married William H. Stokeley, July 4, 1878.
        1. Wilson Stokeley
        2. Ninna Stokeley married Cupp Ohlinger.
        3. Sheridan Stokeley
        4. Molly Stokeley married Charlie Fisher.
        5. William F. Stokeley
        6. Blanche Stokeley married first, William Gibbs.
        7. Mabel Stokeley married Otmer Rickard.
            1. Edith Rickard
            2. Edra Rickard
            3. Erma Rickard
            4. Mabel Marie Rickard, deceased.
            5. Fay Rickard
            6. Leona Rickard
            7. Mary Rebecca Rickard, deceased.
        8. Frances Stokeley, married Mr. Tewksbury.
        9. Roy Stokeley
        10. Lillian Stokeley
        11. Gladys Stokeley
        12. Robert Stokeley
    2. Robert W. Roush, born April 8, 1859; died June 6, 1925. February 12, 1880, married Lucinda Pickens, who was born Sept. 15, 1857.
        1. Joseph A. Roush, born Aug. 30, 1882; died Nov. 4, 1899.
        2. Mamie Roush, born Feb. 9, 1884; married June 17, 1911 to Jonas Marr, who was born Oct. 18, 1881.
            1. Josie Marr, born March 5, 1912.
            2. Jennie Marr, born July 11, 1913.

3. Bessie Roush, born August 13, 1887; married Sept. 16, 1910 to Carl Bennett, who was born May 20, 1890.

    1. Clayton Roush, born March 22, 1905; married Feb. 8, 1927, Genevieve Ball, who was born Aug. 16, 1910.

        1. Ruth Elnora Roush, born Sept. 6, 1927.

    1. Bernard Bennett, born March 9, 1911.
    2. Bernice Bennett, born Mar. 9, 1911; died Mar. 20, 1911.
    3. Burnell Bennett, born June 30, 1912.
    4. Benjamin Bennett, born November 6, 1913.
    5. Beatrice Bennett, born December 22, 1915.
    6. Bertie Bennett, born December 13, 1917.
    7. Blanche Bennett, born January 16, 1919.
    8. Bridget Bennett, born October 31, 1921.
    9. Ruth Bennett, born October 10, 1923; died March 11, 1924.
    10. Emory Bennett, born February 12, 1925.
    11. Beulah Bennett, born February 8, 1927.

4. Oakey Roush, born ———; married Bertha Hudson, who died February, 1922.

    1. Edith Roush
    2. Katherine Roush
    3. Anna Roush
    4. Robert Roush
    5. Marcella Roush
    6. Erma Roush
    7. Idis Roush

    Twins, boy and girl, born February, 1922.

5. Lemuel E. Roush, born January 7, 1893; married Eulalia B. Hart, February 25, 1914. She was born December 30, 1894.

    1. Justin E. Roush, born Feb. 4, 1915; died June 11, 1915.
    2. Austin D. Roush, born September 2, 1916.
    3. Winnifred E. Roush, born February 20, 1923.
    4. Richard D. Roush, born February 23, 1925.
    5. James Robert Roush, born June 17, 1927.

6. Delia Roush, born Sept. 18, 1894; married Nov. 12, 1920, Edward Brookover, who was born Aug. 25, 1890.

    1. Ruth Eileen Roush, born January 7, 1925.

7. Robert L. Roush, Jr., born Dec. 28, 1896; married Nov. 12, 1920, Isy Ball, who was born Jan. 1, 1902.

    1. Leonard R. M. Roush, born Aug. 27, 1923.
    2. Leo R. E. Roush, born October 4, 1924.

3. Thomas Roush, born June 9, 1861; married January 20, 1886 to Louisa Ball, who was born Nov. 4, 1859.

    1. Eva Roush, born Nov. 24, 1886; died Nov. 24, 1886.
    2. Addie May Roush, born May 10, 1891; died July 17, 1894.
    3. Infant Son, born July 17, 1894; died July 17, 1894.
    4. Emory Roush, born April 25, 1899; married Marie Bumgarner, Dec. 9, 1922. She was born Sept. 29, 1901.
    5. Infant Son, born July 17, 1901; died July 17, 1901.
    6. Dallas Roush, born April 1, 1903; married Cora Varian, who was born Feb. 17, 1908.
        1. A Son, born Dec. 2, 1927.

4. Orilla C. Roush, born Sept. 6, 1863; married March 1, 1883; Charlie Yeager, who was born January 30, 1858.

    1. Ethel Yeager, born Feb. 17, 1884; married April 6, 1907 to C. E. Fry, who was born Aug. 23, 1877.

        1. Johnnie Fry, born September 11, 1916.

    2. Walter Yeager, born May 12, 1885.

    3. Arch Yeager, born June 22, 1887; married January 1, 1916, Blanche Roush, who was born March 31, 1892.

        1. Clarence E. Yeager, born June 2, 1919.
        2. Nora C. Yeager, born Sept. 23, 1921.

    4. Dallas Yeager, born January 9, 1896; entered World War by enlisting Sept. 20, 1917 in 315th Supply Company, 80th Division, and was honorably discharged June 11, 1919. He married Jan. 1, 1916, Rhoda Marr, who was born June 2, 1894.

        1. Ida C. Yeager, born September 2, 1921.
        2. Charles D. Yeager, born August 17, 1927.

5. Lorenza D. Roush, born August 14, 1865; married April 4, 1888 to Anna Van Meter, who was born October 1, 1866.

    1. Ulysses Grover Roush, born Feb. 16, 1889; died at Enid, Oklahoma, December 21, 1914.

    2. Victoria Katharine Roush, born Dec. 4, 1890; married Nov. 6, 1907 to Andrew Jackson Shirley, who was born Feb. 27, 1883.

        1. Howard Emerson Shirley, born Jan. 24, 1909.
        2. Marie Katherine Shirley, born Apr. 30, 1911.
        3. Lorenza Owen Shirley, born Jan. 23, 1913.

    3. Wrentha Ellen Roush, born June 11, 1895; died Sept. 8, 1909.

    4. Lesley Dewey Roush, born Sept. 2, 1901; married May 21, 1927 at Aline, Oklahoma to Veda Wynona Hall, who was born May 18, 1907.

    5. Della May Roush, born May 18, 1904; married at Cherokee, Oklahoma Sept. 30, 1927 to Earnest T. Whitworth, who was born Aug. 3, 1901.

    6. Carl Arnold Roush, born July 4, 1907.

6. Addie Z. Roush, born May 6, 1868; died July 10, 1901. Married August 26, 1886 to John P. Wolfe, who was born March 20, 1863.

    1. Lawrence P. Wolfe, born Feb. 5, 1887; married March, 1915 to Lydia Roush, who was born March 9, 1890. Lydia Roush Wolfe died Dec. 28, 1918.

        1. Beulah M. Wolfe, born March 13, 1916.
        2. Mildred E. Wolfe, born July 2, 1917; died October, 1918.

    2. David Everett Wolfe, born April 13, 1888; died Dec. 21, 1900.

    3. Luella Maybell Wolfe, born March 9, 1890; married Aug. 17, 1910 to Harry Love, who was born July 23, 1889.

        1. Harold J. Love, born May 24, 1911.
        2. Charles P. Love, born Apr. 20, 1913.
        3. Lester R. Love, born Dec. 12, 1919.
        4. Harry Franklin Love, born July 31, 1925.

4. Grace Emily Wolfe, born October 14, 1891; died Feb. 21, 1920. Married March 2, 1912 to Ray Lyons.
   1. Name Unknown
   2. Name Unknown
5. Harry Jackson Wolfe, born Dec. 5, 1892; entered the World War by enlisting March 5, 1918 in the Medical Corps. He married Sept. 19, 1920 Susie Weaver, who was born Aug. 22, 1901.
   1. Harry M. Wolfe, born June 20, 1921.
   2. Lena May Wolfe, born Nov. 30, 1924.
   3. John A. Wolfe, born July 11, 1926.
6. Marshall L. Wolfe, born March 24, 1894; entered the World War, June 27, 1918, by enlisting in the 86th Division. He married Dec. 31, 1919 Stella Coleman, who was born June 4, 1896.
   1. Helen Louise Wolfe, born Sept. 5, 1920.
   2. Marshall Wolfe, Jr., born July 27, 1923.
7. Holly E. Wolfe, born Dec. 6, 1895; died June 16, 1896.
8. John L. Wolfe, born November 11, 1899; married April 5, 1922 to Eula J. Roush, who was born October 24, 1899.
   1. Mary E. Wolfe, born February 3, 1923.
   2. Addie L. Wolfe, born Aug. 10, 1924.

7. Ellen Roush, born December 10, 1870; married to Reuben Roush, who was born Aug. 12, 1872.
   1. Dorsey Roush, born Dec. 1895; married October 4, 1919 to Lillian Kaylor, who was born November 21, 1901 and died April 1, 1924.
      1. Milton Earl Roush, born January 4, 1921.
      2. Dale Kaylor Roush, born October 27, 1922.

   Dorsey Roush was later married to Eliza Clarke, Oct. 1, 1927.

   2. Infant Daughter, born June 2, 1897; died June 2, 1897.
   3. Adrin Lester Roush, born October 30, 1900.
   4. Stanley Alton Roush, born July 22, 1903.
   5. Lavina Virginia Roush, born August 6, 1906; married Sept. 26, 1926 to Altha C. Rickard, who was born Feb. 7, 1901.
      1. Ellen May Rickard, born March 21, 1927.
      2. Helen Fay Rickard, born March 21, 1927; died March 21, 1927.
   6. Ethyl Gertrude Roush, born March 27, 1908.

8. Harvey P. Roush, born April 21, 1873; married November 20, 1898 Myrtle V. Ohlinger, who was born Aug. 20, 1878.
   1. Edna Lovena Roush, born May 30, 1900; married May 3, 1922, Leonard P. Burris, who was born January 10, 1900. Leonard P. Burris enlisted in the World War, May 15, 1918, served as Corporal, Company G, 48th Infantry and was honorably discharged March 18, 1919.
      1. Leonard Pirl Burris, Jr., born Apr. 22, 1920.
   2. Grant Oras Roush, born May 22, 1902; married July 26, 1923 Thelma K. Roush, who was born April 27, 1906.
      1. Donald Oras Roush, born March 26, 1924.
      2. Nelson Richard Roush, born Feb. 1, 1927.

3. Johnnie David Roush, born August 31, 1904; married May 21, 1924 to Olevia E. Wears, who was born April 11, 1905.
   1. Lovena S. Roush, born October 4, 1923.
   2. Edwin B. Roush, born February 18, 1927.
4. Clarence Alfred Roush, born April 7, 1911; died April 11, 1912.
5. Katherine Vurness Roush, born March 12, 1913; died April 26, 1914.
6. Margaret Loree Roush, born March 5, 1916.

4. Nathaniel Roush, born April 3, 1836; died August 3, 1838.
5. Mary Margaret Roush, born April 6, 1838; died October 8, 1925. Married Joseph Smith Dowrey, son of William and Agnes Nancy (MacMaster) Dowrey. The original Scotch spelling of the family name was Durie and Scottish literature and history reveals a number of eminent and distinguished persons of that name. Agnes Nancy MacMaster was the daughter of William MacMaster, professor of Mathematics in the University of Glasgow. He is said to have been one of the first Scotchmen to apply logarithms to shipbuilding. He was also a Presbyterian elder and was noted for his remarkable piety. Agnes Nancy MacMaster was born August, 1789 and was first cousin of Dr. James Craik, the family physician of George Washington.

   The MacMaster Clan of Scotland has been prominent in history, being a part of the Buchannan Clan. The MacMasters came to America before the Revolutionary War, and made their homes largely in the South. They were among the first Presbyterian settlers in Maryland and the Carolinas. At present there are MacMasters in nearly every state, and the Clan numbers among its members, in addition to many lawyers and clergymen, four college presidents, and an United States Senator, William H. MacMaster of South Dakota. An annual meeting of all the MacMasters in America is held and a national organization is maintained. The plaid of the clan is red, yellow, and blue. The motto of the family coat-of-arms is "Clarior hinc honos."

   Mary Margaret (Roush) Dowrey died at the age of 89 years and the following notice appeared in the Cincinnati Times-Star on October 10, 1925.

WIDOW OF BOAT OWNER PASSES

Mrs. Mary Dowrey Dies at Age of 89

"The funeral of Mrs. Mary Roush Dowrey, widow of Joseph Dowrey, who was a captain and steamboat owner on the Ohio River many years ago, will be from the home of her son-in-law and daughter, Colonel and Mrs. Charles S. Enderes, of New Richmond pike, above Coney Island, Saturday at 1 p. m. Burial will be in the family plot in Bethel cemetery. Mrs. Dowrey, a native of Mason County, West Virginia, was a daughter of a pioneer family. She had lived in Cincinnati since girlhood and for many years her home was on Columbia avenue, east of Collins avenue. Since the death of her husband, 15 years ago, she had made her home with her son-in-law and daughter, Colonel and Mrs. Enderes.

Six children, 12 grandchildren and 13 great-grandchildren survive."

1. Elizabeth Dowrey, born February 22, ———.
2. Samuel Dowrey, born February 9, ——; married Anna Blevins.
   1. Carl Dowrey, deceased.
   2. Samuel Dowrey, Jr., married ————. No children.
   3. Mae Dowrey, deceased.

4. Donald Dowrey, married Rose ———. Seven children.
5. Glen Dowrey, married. One child.

3. Nancy Catharine Dowrey, born July 23, 1866; married Charles S. Enderes October 9, 1903. Mr. Enderes was born January 27, 1853.

   1. Thomas Paxton Enderes, born January 4, ———; married Sarah Belle Ross August 12, 1925.

4. Della Mae Dowrey, born February 13, 1868 at Mason City, W. Va. On May 1, 1889 married A. G. W. Brinker at Mount Washington, Ohio. Alonzo G. W. Brinker was born November 14, 1853; died December 22, 1926, in Huntington, W. Va. He was the third son of Jacob and Almena (Roush) Brinker. Almena Roush was the daughter of Henry Roush, Jr. Full account of this family is given under line of Henry Roush, Sr.

   1. George Stanley Brinker, born July 27, 1890. November 14, 1912 married Jeanette Lee Lake, who was born October 30, 1894.

      1. George Richard Brinker, b. Nov. 12, 1915.
      2. Mary Jane Brinker, b. Nov. 11, 1920.
      3. Elizabeth Lee Brinker, b. July 5, 1922.

   2. Nannie Belle Brinker, b. October 30, 1894; d. April 4, 1899.

   3. Robert Dowrey Brinker, born April 18, 1901.

5. William George Dowrey married Theresa Snyder.

   1. Helen Dowrey
   2. Edna Dowrey married Herbert Lanier. Has two children.

   6. Chester Dowrey married Ruth Lanier.

      1. Mary Margaret Dowrey
      2. Della Catherine Dowery

6. Sylvester Roush, born December 4, 1839; died September 9, 1854.

7. Hester Catherine Roush, born July 10, 1841; died May 12, 1915. On February 18, 1868, married Robert Conley, who was born in Steubenville, Ohio, February 6, 1844, a son of George and Ellen (McGuire) Conley. When the war between the States began, Robert Conley entered the service of the Confederate States, enlisting in the 10th Virginia Cavalry, and seeing hard fighting in the battles of Gettysburg, Cold Harbor, Culpeper Court House, at the siege of Petersburg, in the seven days' fight at Richmond, and in all the battles of Northern Virginia. He was wounded in the left leg at Hagerstown, Maryland, and by a minnie ball at the battle of Petersburg; was present at Lee's surrender. He engaged in farming and blacksmithing in Mason County, W. Va. after his marriage. He was once overseer of the poor of Cooper District. Robert Conley died at Spencer, W. Va., September 26, 1927 and was buried at Letart, W. Va.

SPENCER VETERAN DIED INSTANTLY

Confederate Contender Reached Distinction in Gettysburg Battle

By L. D. Moore

Spencer, Sept. 27. Robert Conley, brother of John Conley of Capehart Street, with whom the deceased had been living for the past year, dropped dead Monday morning of this week while dressing.

Mr. Conley was a man well advanced in years, having passed the four-score mark several years ago. "Uncle Bob," as he was called by those who knew him intimately, was born in Jackson County, Virginia,

now West Virginia. He grew to manhood in this county. At the outbreak of the Civil War, Mr. Conley enlisted in the southern army and was assigned to Stuart's cavalry. He served in a number of battles before the memorable Gettysburg, but it was in this battle that he covered his head with glory. Three horses were shot from under him, the last of the three causing him to receive a saber wound in his leg, which made him a cripple all his life.

Upon recovery and when the war was over, he returned to his native county. Later he moved to a farm in Mason County, where he lived until about a year ago, when he came to Spencer to make his home with his brother.

He died as he had lived, quietly and without any commotion, with faith that assures of eternal peace.

1. Mary E. Conley, born Dec. 16, 1868; died Sept. 18, 1870.

8. Levi Roush, Jr., born April 26, 1844; married Sarah R. Hyre, November 21, 1866 in Jackson County, W. Va. At the age of seventeen Levi Roush enlisted in Company A, 36th Virginia Infantry at Buffalo, Putnam Co., and was chosen one of three out of his company as sharpshooter. This regiment was a part of the McCausland Brigade, afterward consolidated with Stonewall Jackson's Corps, and as such was at the skirmish at Gauley Bridge. This baptism of fire was in the famous Valley Campaign of Jackson, participating in all the battles of that commander, among which were Lynchburg, Winchester, Harpers Ferry, and also in the invasion of Pennsylvania and was at Chambersburg, Pa. with McCausland. He fought over the land previously owned by Capt. John Roush in New Market from 1788 to 1796, which was a part of the New Market Battlefield in the Civil War. While camping there, Levi asked if anyone could tell him where the Roush land was. The man to whom he was talking, a native of New Market, said, "You are camping on that land tonight." He was made a prisoner of war at the village of Woodstock, Virginia and confined in prison for nine months at Point Lookout, Maryland. He suffered untold privations and mistreatment at the hands of the Federals. The experiences of his imprisonment affected his health to such degree that he was never really strong afterward. He was exchanged at the close of the war and returned home.

After his marriage, he settled on a hundred-acre farm given him by his father in Mason County, a farm still owned by his son, J. E. Roush. He moved to Ripley, Jackson County, W. Va. 1896, where he lived until his death, April 26, 1919, at the age of 75 years, and was buried at Pine Hill, Ripley. He was appointed deputy sheriff of Mason County, January 6, 1881. Levi Roush was a self-educated man and a great reader until even the time of his death. He was a farmer and stock raiser by vocation, as are most of his children.

The widow of Levi Roush moved to the home of her daughter, Mrs. Elizabeth M. Board, in Jackson County in the fall of 1919, where she died November 24, 1927, aged 82 years. She was buried by the side of her husband in Pine Hill cemetery, Ripley, W. Va.

1. Solomon Augustus Roush, born February 10, 1868. Early in life he became a teacher in his native county of Mason, later in Jackson County as well as in Bloomington, Illinois. November 10, 1897 he married Jennie M. Adams (born February 19, 1873), youngest daughter of John Adams of Mason, W. Va., a member of one of the pioneer families of Western Virginia.

   The subject of this sketch removed to Columbus, Ohio in the year 1900 where he has since resided. He shortly entered the profession of life insurance and has held successively the positions of agent, assistant superintendent, and general manager for a

number of years, later entering the contracting field of his city. He resides at 1125 City Park Avenue, Columbus, Ohio.

1. Raymond Thomas Roush, born August 17, 1898. He was educated at Angola, Indiana Department of Mechanical Engineers and has been a member of this college's faculty, Dept. of Mechanics, since his graduation. He is married and resides at Angola, Ind.

2. Florence Leona Roush, born June 15, 1902; died March 15, 1917.

3. Clarence Angerson, born June 24, 1904. He is a student at Angola, Indiana Department of Mechanical Engineers.

4. John Adams Roush, born August 5, 1906. He is associated with his father in the contracting business in Columbus, O.

2. William F. Roush, born March 23, 1869; November 25, 1908 married Linnie Blanche Chase, at Ripley, W. Va. They reside at Ripley, W. Va. and have no children.

3. Elizabeth M. Roush, born November 21, 1873; married Charles H. Board, April 26, 1903. They live at Gay, W. Va., R. F. D. No. 1.

1. Nellie Lee Board, born June 7, 1904; married Lovell M. Parsons August 29, 1926.

1. Lovell M. Parsons, Jr., born October 29, 1927.

2. Frances Lillian Board, born February 20, 1906.

3. Charles Chester Board, born September 27, 1907.

4. Selma Virginia Board, born April 20, 1911.

4. Jonathan Edward Lee Roush, born August 10, 1876 on farm in Upper Flats. He resided there until April, 1926 when he took up his residence in Mason City. October 16, 1898, he married Vinnie Somerville. His first wife died November 22, 1911, aged 32 years, 11 months, and 12 days. He later married Dolly Greene, August 19, 1914. He resides at Mason City, W. Va.

1. Lawrence Hamilton Roush, born December 31, 1899.

2. Ada Magnolia Roush, born January 24, 1904. She is a graduate of Point Pleasant High School (1925) and Point Pleasant Normal School (1927). Her vocation was teaching. November 23, 1927 married Charles E. Kinney and now resides at Yaeger, McDowell Co., West Virginia.

9. Sarah Ann Roush, born March 1, 1847; December 22, 1874 married David Hyre, who was born July 31, 1849. They now live at Ripley, Jackson Co., West Virginia, where Mr. Hyre follows the vocation of farming.

1. Lelia Hyre, born September 4, 1876; married O. C. Parsons in 1902. Her address is Liverpool, W. Va.

1. Russell H. Parsons, born October 30, 1902.
2. Raymond L. Parsons, born May 30, 1905.
3. Edwin C. Parsons, born May 27, 1912.

2. J. Elda Hyre, born September 7, 1880; married May Parsons in 1902. They have no children and live at Powhatan Point, Ohio.

3. Hester E. Hyre, born March 5, 1884; died September 11, 1886.

4. Euna A. Hyre, born August 24, 1887; married James Spears in 1910. Euna Hyre Spears died May 29, 1913; her husband is also dead.

1. Anna L. Spears, born December 7, 1911; died Feb. 27, 1912.
2. One Child died at birth.

5. O. F. Hyre, born December 22, 1889; married Fredda Steward in 1912. His address is Ripley, W. Va.

1. Herbert F. Hyre, born July 17, 1917.
2. Kermit Hyre, born September 9, 1920.
3. Guy S. Hyre, born August 23, 1923.

Two children died at birth.

2. MARY A. ROUSH, born March 31, 1812 in Mason County, Virginia, now West Virginia. She died January 31, 1850. She married David Fisher.

1. George Washington Fisher, born Oct. 10, 1831; died Sept. 20, 1872. October 17, 1861 he married Cynthia Jane Luce, who was born Jan. 27, 1840 in Crawford Co., Penn. and died Feb. 5, 1909.

1. Algernon Fisher, born Apr. 7, 1863; died Apr. 15, 1865.

2. Algeretta Fisher, born Nov. 22, 1864, and died at the age of 11 months and 26 days.

3. Flora Lucetta Fisher, born March 12, 1867. Oct. 20, 1897 married George Webster Brinker, who was born at Letart, W. Va. on December 5, 1857. George W. Brinker is a member of the line of 1. John, 2. Henry, Sr., 3. Henry, Jr., 4. Almena Roush Brinker, 5. George W. Brinker. He was a river boatman, a farmer, and a merchant in Mason Co., W. Va. He removed to Addison, Ohio, where he is now a merchant.

1. Gaius Sewall Brinker, born July 7, 1898.
2. Jacob Brinker
3. Stanford Webster Brinker, born May 3, 1906.

4. Juliet Boggess Fisher, born Dec. 15, 1869; died Dec. 24, 1895.

5. Nina May Fisher, born Dec. 1, 1871. September 11, 1894 married Albert S. Pickens, who was born Oct. 8, 1872.

1. Juliet Boggess Pickens, born Sept. 13, 1895. June 27, 1917, married George Edward Boston, who was born Feb. 15, 1892.

1. Frank Edward Boston, born May 4, 1918.
2. Fanny May Elizabeth Boston, b. Nov. 28, 1919.
3. Albert Maurice Boston, born Oct. 1, 1921.
4. Jack Richard Boston, born May 12, 1926.

3. PETER ROUSH, born 1814; died 1900, married Isabel Pickens.

1. Samuel Roush, born 1840; died 1873. Married Catharine Murphy.

1. Charles Roush, born 1868; married Myra Kent. No children.
2. Edward Roush, born 1870; married Elizabeth Porter. No children. They live at Middleport, O.
3. Horace S. Roush, born 1872; married Adeline Henderson. He is a merchant at Middleport, Ohio. No children.

2. Adeline Roush, first wife of Joseph Smith Dowrey, whose genealogy is given in connection with the account of Mary Margaret Roush, daughter of George Roush, Jr.

1. One Son, who died in infancy.

4. SARAH ROUSH married Joseph Rickard, who became a resident of Mason County, Virginia (now W. Va.) in 1812.

1. Lewis Rickard, born in Mason County, April 17, 1838. Married March 24, 1859, Elizabeth McMillin, daughter of Joseph and Susan

(Campbell) McMillin. The wife of Lewis Rickard was born in Hancock County, Virginia, October 26, 1841. Lewis Rickard was school trustee and for one year was supervisor.

1. Clarinda Rickard, born February 28, 1860.
2. William J. Rickard, born July 24, 1861.
3. Nancy C. Rickard, born March 21, 1863.
4. James M. Rickard, born November 9, 1867.
5. George W. G. Rickard, born December 17, 1868.
6. Adam P. Rickard, born March 29, 1871.
7. Sarah A. Rickard, born May 9, 1873.
8. Campbell G. Rickard, born March 15, 1875.
9. Robert H. Rickard, born March 21, 1877.
10. Lilly B. Rickard, born June 25, 1879.
11. Rosa E. Rickard, born December 3, 1881; died January 20, 1882.

2. Mary Catharine Rickard married Perry Pickens, son of Andrew Pickens.

    1. John Pickens married; lives in Oklahoma. One child.
    2. Joseph A. Pickens lives on Thomas Ridge. Married ——— Thomas. Has several children.
    3. Ruth Pickens, deceased. Married Henryette Fisher. Had children.
    4. Sarah Pickens, married John A. Fisher. Lives at Point Pleasant, W. Va.
        1. Clyde Fisher, Middleport, Ohio.
        2. Homer Fisher, Point Pleasant, W. Va.
        3. Clarence Fisher, Middleport, Ohio.
        4. Pearl Fisher, Middleport, Ohio.
        5. Lola Fisher, Maggie, W. Va.
        6. Eula Fisher, Point Pleasant, W. Va.
        7. Ruth Fisher, Point Pleasant, W. Va.
    5. Lucy Pickens married Lonnie Roush. Lives in Oklahoma. Has several children.
    6. Theodesia Pickens married Rev. L. A. Cottrill. They live at Point Pleasant, W. Va.
        1. Vurl Cottrill, married ——— Randolph. They live at Thomas Ridge.
        2. Clara Cottrill, Point Pleasant, W. Va. Unmarried.
        3. Clarence Cottrill, Point Pleasant, W. Va. Unmarried.
        4. Charles Cottrill, Point Pleasant, W. Va. Unmarried.
        5. Virginia Cottrill, Point Pleasant, W. Va. Unmarried.
    7. Maud Pickens, married ——— Cottrill. Live at Leon, W. Va. Have children.
    8. William Pickens married and lives in Montana. Has children.
    9. Mortimer Whitehead Pickens, married. Lives in Oklahoma. It is not known whether they have children.
    10. Emma Pickens, married John Foglesong. Have children. They live in Kirkland, Illinois.
    11. Alice Pickens, married George Bland. They have children. They live in Kirkland, Illinois.

3. Nancy Rickard, born in Mason County, W. Va., May 31, 1841; died February 28, 1914; married Josephus McMillin, who was born November 9, 1837. Mr. McMillin is still living at the advanced age of ninety

years. He was born in Brooke County, W. Va. His father moved to Mason County, W. Va. soon after the birth of Josephus. He was a successful farmer and a skillful brick mason. The bricks which the masons used in his day were made by hand, and he is said to have made nearly all the brick that is in the old buildings along the Ohio River between Letart, W. Va. and West Columbia, W. Va. He finally abandoned the vocation of brick masonry, but remained on the farm until the death of his wife in 1914, at which time he sold his farm and went to live among his children. He held many responsible positions, being a member of the school board for several years, school trustee and church trustee, sold commercial fertilizer, and was appointed as administrator of several estates. Mrs. McMillin was a hard-working woman all her life, a faithful Christian, a devoted wife and mother.

1. Sarah Frances McMillin, born October 9, 1864. Her first husband was Robert Fisher; second, T. C. Parker. They live at Washington, Penna. Has no children by second husband.
    1. Guy O. Fisher, deceased.
    2. Gertie Fisher, Washington, D. C.
    3. L. A. Fisher, Pittsburgh, Penna.
    4. Robert Fisher, Jr., Washington, Penna.

2. Margaret Elizabeth McMillin, born June 19, 1866. Married G. M. Fisher. They reside at Point Pleasant, W. Va.
    1. Ottis Fisher, Point Pleasant, W. Va.
    2. Merle Fisher, Point Pleasant, W. Va
    3. Roland Fisher, Point Pleasant, W. Va.
    4. Edna Fisher, married John Hanly, Apple Grove, W. Va.
    5. Harold Fisher, Detroit, Mich.
    6. Claud Fisher, Detroit, Mich.

    Also two children, who died in infancy.

3. Angeline McMillin, born Sept. 5, 1868; died June 16, 1920. Married Henry C. Roush, who now lives at Middleport, O. They had no children.

4. L. A. McMillin, born January 13, 1871; married 1897, Luella Somerville, the daughter of Wesley and Margaret Somerville. Mrs. McMillin was born in 1872. Mr. McMillin lived and worked on his father's farm until reaching the age of twenty-five years. After teaching school a few terms, he moved to Point Pleasant in 1896 and engaged in the grocery business. He sold out to Zuspan and Company and became a traveling salesman for two years. He bought the Bon Ton Department Store at Point Pleasant, W. Va. in 1907 and has since built up a successful mercantile business. He became a member of the United Brethren Church in 1900 and has served as church trustee, parsonage trustee, steward, treasurer, and for several years, as Sunday School Superintendent. His address is Point Pleasant, W. Va.

5. Bertha Ellen McMillin, born April 17, 1873; married A. B. Hylton and now lives at Delaware, Ohio.
    1. Chester Hylton, Columbus, Ohio.
    2. Bernice Hylton, Delaware, Ohio.
    3. Beatrice Hylton, Delaware, Ohio.

    Also two children, who died in infancy.

6. Lucetta Catherine McMillin, born November 13, 1876. Married Harry Fowler and lives at Marion, Ohio.
    1. Virginia Fowler, Marion, Ohio.
    2. Russel Fowler, Marion, Ohio.

7. Anna Belle McMillin, born August 26, 1881. Married F. O. Zuspan and resides at Marion, Ohio.
   1. Howard Zuspan, Marion, Ohio.
   2. Charles Zuspan, Marion, Ohio.
   3. Fay Zuspan, Marion, Ohio.
   4. Philip Zuspan, Marion, Ohio.
   5. John William Zuspan, Marion, Ohio.

8. Oscar Kelly McMillin, born September 14, 1883. Married Grace Hall. Has no children and lives at Delaware, Ohio.

4. Angeline Rickard married Washington Post. George Washington Post, Sr. has been dead for the past ten years.
   1. Joseph Post
   2. Lewis Allen Post
   3. Clory Catharine Post
   4. John Post
   5. Marion Post
   6. Mary Louise Post, deceased.
   7. Nancy Lily Post
   8. George Washington Post, Jr.
   9. Child who died in infancy.

5. SAMUEL ROUSH, born 1818 in Mason County, Virginia (now W. Va.). Married May 3, 1842, Elizabeth Catharine Snider, who came from the Shenandoah Valley, Virginia, in 1836.

   1. Dr. Lafayette Roush was born near New Haven, Mason County, West Virginia, Feb. 17, 1843. He was reared on a farm, and when he became of school age entered the nearest country school where he pursued his studies during the winter months until he was about eighteen years of age, when he entered the Cheshire Academy at Cheshire, Ohio. After attending one term at this academy he went to Pittsburgh, where he entered the Pittsburgh Business College. He taught school for two terms and then decided to follow the profession of medicine. He arranged with Dr. James R. Meeks of Hartford, West Virginia, to be his preceptor, and spent two years reading medicine under Dr. Meeks. In 1867 he entered the Miami Medical College, Cincinnati, Ohio, and spent two years there, the college course at that time covering but two years. After his graduation he located at New Haven, West Virginia, where he practiced his profession very successfully. In December, 1870 he married Miss Virginia D. Rhoads. To this union were born seven children—four daughters and three sons.

      In 1899 he moved to Pomeroy, Ohio, where he continued to practice until his death, September 18, 1918.

      Dr. Roush was always interested in matters that concerned his community, and served on the school board and various boards of trustees and committees. He was also interested in politics and served one term in the legislature of the state of West Virginia when Wheeling was the capital. Dr. Roush, aside from being well read in his own profession, was a very extensive reader along various lines, and was considered a man of unusual intellectual attainments. He was affiliated with the American Medical Association, the Ohio State Medical Association, the Meigs County Medical Society, and a member of the Presbyterian Church. He was a director in the Farmers Bank and Trust Company, Pomeroy, Ohio, and for some years was President of the Pomeroy-Middleport Telephone Company. While living in New Haven, he owned and operated a coal mine, a general store and a drug store.

      Dr. Roush is buried in Beech Grove cemetery, Pomeroy, Ohio.

   1. Julia Esther Roush, born Nov. 20, 1872; married Oris Jackson.
   2. Elizabeth Frances Roush, born March 7, 1875.

3. Franklin Winbert Roush, born July 19, 1877. The following extract is taken from the *History of the City of Dayton and Montgomery County, Ohio*, which was published in 1909.

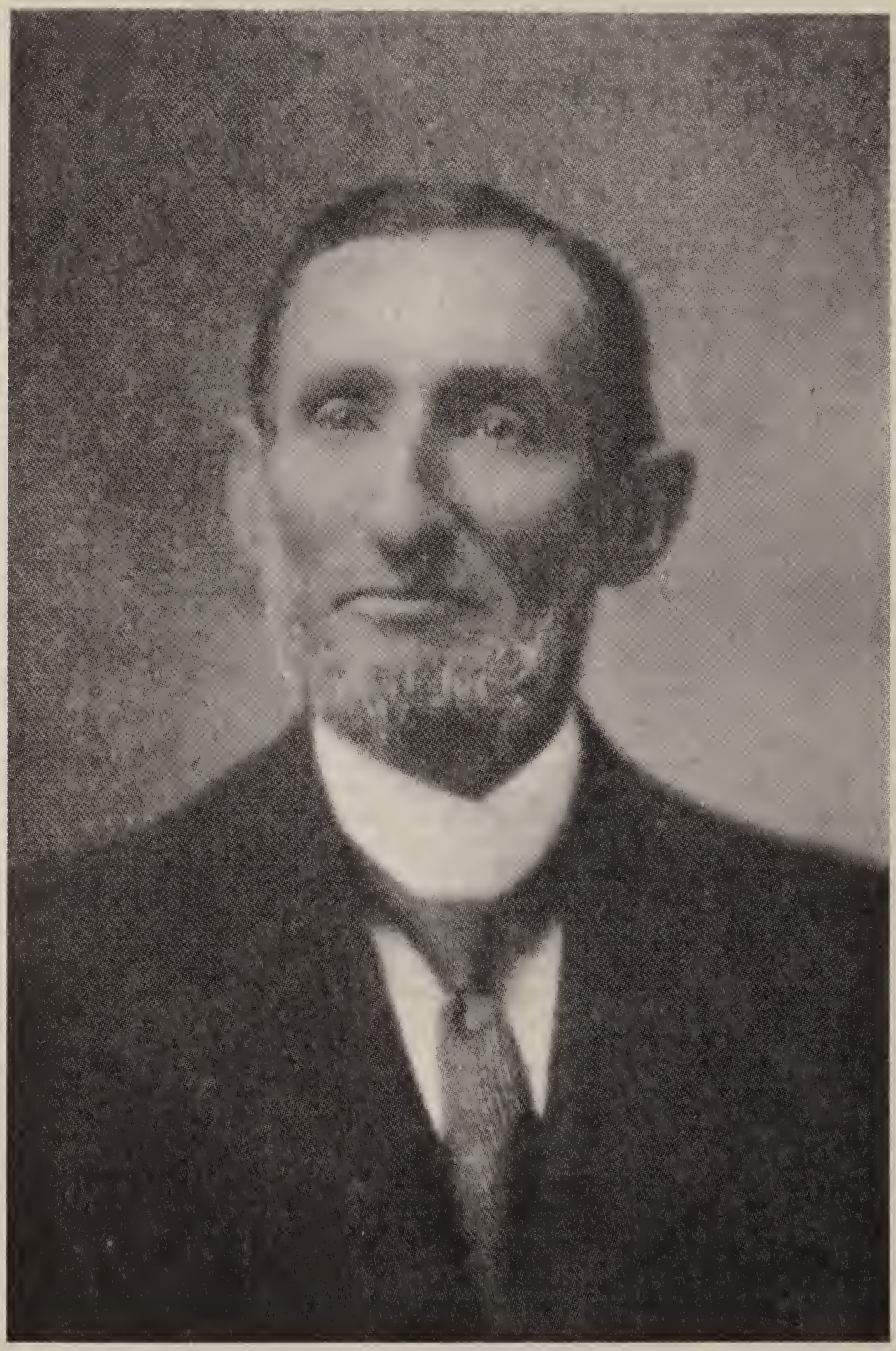
"Dr. Franklin W. Roush, who is filling the position of Chief Surgeon at the Central Branch National Military Home, Dayton, Ohio, with the rank of Major, has practiced his profession since 1899, and since December of that year has been connected in a professional capacity with the Home.

He was born in New Haven, Mason County, West Virginia, July 19, 1877. His father, Dr. L. F. Roush, was also a native of West Virginia, and is now successfully practicing his profession in Pomeroy, Ohio. While living in his native state he (Dr. L. F. Roush) served as a member of the West Virginia legislature and was prominent in political circles.

Dr. Franklin W. Roush remained a resident of his native town for fifteen years, and at the usual age entered the public schools, where he passed through consecutive grades until he was qualified for entrance to Carrollton College at Syracuse, Meigs County, Ohio. He continued his studies there for a time, and in October, 1895, entered the Miami Medical College, Cincinnati, Ohio, where he prepared for his profession, continuing his studies until he was graduated, with honors, with the class of May, 1899. He was succeeding in establishing himself in practice when in December of the same year, he was appointed to a position on the Medical Staff of the Central Branch National Military Home, Dayton, Ohio. He was promoted from time to time to the several grades of assistant surgeon, and on November 5, 1905 was appointed to his present position, that of Chief Surgeon, and third ranking officer of the Home. His ability well qualifies him for the responsibility which devolves upon him in this important office. He has by constant reading and observation along scientific lines kept abreast with the medical fraternity and its constant march of progress. He belongs to the American Medical Association, the Ohio Medical Society, the Montgomery County Medical Society, and the Dayton Academy of Medicine. He is likewise identified with the Masonic Order, being a life member of the Blue Lodge Masonry, a thirty-second degree Scottish Rite Mason, and a Shriner. He also belongs to the First Presbyterian Church, and is interested in its work and the extension of its influence.

Dr. Roush was married in 1906, at the Surgeon's Quarters, National Military Home, Ohio, to Miss Edith E. Evans, daughter of Thomas P. Evans, who was supervising engineer of the National Military Home for twenty years. A gentleman of culture, genial and courteous, Dr. Roush has made many friends during his residence here and is greatly esteemed by the members of the Home."

Dr. Roush continued as Chief Surgeon of the Central Branch National Military Home, until May, 1916, when he took charge of the Medical Department and Hospital of the Hampton, Virginia, Branch of the National Military Home. He remained there until May, 1917, when he resigned his position in this branch of the Government service, and went to New York City, where he spent the summer doing post-graduate work at the Vanderbilt Clinics. He returned to Dayton, Ohio, and the United States having declared war against Germany some months before, and he feeling the urge to get into service, made application for a commission, and in March, 1918 was commissioned Captain in the U. S. A. Medical Corps and ordered to report to Camp Greenleaf, Georgia, for duty. He served in various camps and hospitals during the spring and summer of 1918, and in October, 1918 was assigned a



DR. LAFAYETTE ROUSH

(George, Daniel, Samuel, Lafayette Roush)



DR. FRANKLIN W. ROUSH

(George, Daniel, Samuel, Lafayette, Franklin W. Roush)

hospital with a corps of officers, but before getting orders to go to France, the Armistice was signed. He was honorably discharged from the service May 25, 1919, in broken health, the result of the "flu" and a nervous breakdown, and returned to Ohio. Not recovering his health as rapidly as he thought he should, he with his family went to Florida in November, 1920. He felt after a few days residence there, that the climate at St. Petersburg offered great possibilities for him to regain his health, and he decided to become a permanent resident of Florida and the beautiful Sunshine City. He has regained his health, has acquired considerable property within the city limits of St. Petersburg, and is trying to get the most out of life for himself and family. While not actively engaged in the practice of his profession, Dr. Roush has not gotten away from it entirely as he is the Vice-President of the Board of Directors of the American Legion Hospital for Crippled Children and President of the Visiting Nurses Association. He is a member of the Advisory Board of the Salvation Army, member of the Civic Glee Club, organized for the benefit of the underprivileged children of the city, and a member of the American Legion. He is also Chairman of the Board of Deacons of the First Presbterian Church, of which he and his family are members; a member of the Civitan Club; the St. Petersburg Chamber of Commerce and other civic and welfare organizations. His family consists of his wife, Edith E., who is founder and owner of the Lakeview Country Day School; Virginia C., seventeen, a student in the St. Petersburg Junior College; Eleanora G., fourteen, and Franklin W., Jr., thirteen, both in Junior High School.

4. Frederick Alman Roush, born December 8, 1878. He is now a doctor in Florida.

5. Edna Evelin Roush, b. June 5, 1881.

2. John Wesley Roush, born June 20, 1844; in 1867 married Rebecca Roush, who was born 1844 and who died 1891.

1. Emory Roush, born April, 1868; died January, 1898.

2. Samuel Roush, born November, 1874; died July, 1914. Married November, 1900 Olga Lewis, who was born November, 1874.

1. Eugia L. Roush, born February, 1903.

2. Julia E. Roush, born May 14, 1905. Married December 24, 1924 to Walter Brown.

1. Maxine Brown, born February, 1927.

3. Emmet C. Roush, born October, 1912.

3. Curtis E. Roush, born August, 1872. In June, 1902 married Edith Burns, who was born May, 1881 and who died February, 1911.

1. Hester Roush, born August, 1907. Married June, 1924 to Cloyd Roush, who was born June, 1897.

1. Eva Jean Roush, born July, 1925.

2. Edith Jean Roush, born October, 1909.

4. Myrtle Roush, born April, 1875; married July 18, ——, Alva Moore.

5. Elizabeth Roush, born March, 1877; married April, 1909, Emmet Clayton.

1. Georgia Clayton, born 1910.
2. Dallas Clayton, born 1919; died 1919.

6. Wilks H. Roush, born July, 1878; married November, 1921 to Dora Lawson, who was born February 6, 1893.

7. Mable Roush, born Aug., 1880; married Dec., 1920 to John Martin.

   1. Roderk Martin, born August, 1925; died 1925.

8. Ethyl Roush, born November, 1883.

9. Mathilda Roush, born January 24, 1890; married December, 1923, to Wilber Stallmier.

   1. Donald Stallmier, born September, 1925.

3. Louisa J. Roush, born May 15, 1847; died September, 1910. Married Adam Rickard, son of John Rickard, March, 1871. Adam Rickard died December, 1881.

   1. Alonzo F. Rickard, born January, 1872; married first, Jennie Craig, March, 1905. She was born August, 1887. In April, 1925, Alonzo F. Rickard was united in marriage to Ruby P. Cosner, who was born August, ——.

      1. Susie M. Rickard, born November, 1905; married to Lawrence K. Malone, May, 1920. He was born December, 1900.

         1. Dorrian K. Malone, born February, 1921.
         2. Jean Ellen Malone, born May, 1924.

      2. Louisia E. Rickard, born January, 1908; died Jan., 1908.
      3. Stanley A. Rickard, born March, 1912; died July, 1913.
      4. Ruby T. Rickard, born January, 1926.
      5. Alonzo Rickard, Jr., born January, 1927.

   2. Hattie M. Rickard, born September 29, 1873; married J. N. Ohlinger, July 12, 1911. Address Box 81, New Haven, W. Va.

   3. Charles B. Rickard, born November, 1875; married Lula M. Johnson, September, 1907, who was born September, 1891.

      1. Clarence W. Rickard, born May, 1909; died Aug., 1924.
      2. Francis L. Rickard, born May, 1911; died Aug., 1911.
      3. Virginia E. Rickard, born Dec., 1913; died May, 1915.
      4. Anna M. Rickard, born January, 1915.

   4. Elizabeth C. Rickard, born December, 1880.

4. Rebecca Ann Roush, born 1850; married Andrew Jackson Brinker, May 1, 1878. A. J. Brinker was born September 12, 1847, and was the son of Jacob and Almena (Roush) Brinker. Almena Roush Brinker was the daughter of Henry Roush, Jr., and an account of this line will be given under the descendants of Henry Roush, Sr.

   1. Atha Jerrold Brinker, born March 3, 1879; died May 1, 1879.

   2. Orth Green Brinker, born Sept. 2, 1880; died Oct. 3, 1903.

   3. Homer Oak Brinker, born Sept. 19, 1882; married Grace M. Happerton, Sept., 1916.

   4. Orin Edwin Brinker, born August 2, 1886; married Sarah Jane Roberts, daughter of John and Jane Roberts. She was born May 17, 1887.

      1. Virginia Bell Brinker, born November 30, 1908.
      2. Elmer Jackson Brinker, born October 6, 1910.
      3. Frances Louise Brinker, born February 25, 1913.
      4. Charles Homer Brinker, born April 28, 1915.
      5. Laurence Ferrell Brinker, born December 22, 1916.
      6. Roy West Brinker, born November 21, 1918.
      7. Jesse Edward Brinker, born April 18, 1921.

5. Lucetta C. Roush, born 1852.

6. Joseph Franklin Roush was born February 10, 1856 in Mason County, West Virginia. On December 1, 1881 J. F. Roush was married to Mary Jane Evans by Rev. Mr. Cox. Mary Jane Evans was born at Barnesville, Ohio, February 29, 1860.

    1. Josephine Roush, born December 6, 1882 at Letart, W. Va. She was married to Dr. D. V. Smith, Sept. 28, 1902. Dr. Smith is a physician and their residence is Letart, W. Va.

    2. Rachel Dora Roush, born October 26, 1884; died at Letart, W. Va., January 29, 1893.

    3. Jessie Lee Roush, born November 6, 1886 at Letart, W. Va.

    4. Harry Evans Roush, born September, 1888; died February 4, 1893 at Letart, W. Va.

    5. Hazel May Roush, born July 15, 1896; died August 17, 1898 at Letart, W. Va.

    6. Alice Virginia Roush, born December 23, 1897 at Letart, W. Va. Married to Glen R. Boggess, November 1, 1924. They live at 570 Sover Avenue, Akron, Ohio.

7. Sarah Margaret Roush, born April 15, 1859 in Mason County, Va. (now W. Va.). The union in marriage between John William Spence and Sarah Margaret Roush, which was contracted at Letart, W. Va., January 15, 1885, resulted in the following families. Mrs. Sarah M. Spence lives at 1453 Henry Street, Berkeley, California.

    1. Carl West Spence, born August 1, 1887, at Valley Falls, Kansas; united in marriage on June 5, 1913, to Ethel Faith Fifer at Seattle, Washington.

        1. Charles Lewis Spence, born January 20, 1917.

    2. Wade Emerson Spence, born March 12, 1889 at Valley Falls, Kansas; married April 3, 1912, at the same place to Mertie Hatfield. Wade Emerson Spence died Feb. 8, 1920 at El Paso, Tex.

        1. Ruth Margaret Spence, born April 17, 1914.
        2. Howard William Spence, born January 12, 1917.

    3. Lloyd Franklin Spence, born August 7, 1891 at Valley Falls, Kansas; married April 9, 1913 to Bertha La Verne McCoy at the same place. Bertha La Verne (McCoy) Spence died Feb. 14, 1917 at Valley Falls, Kan.

        1. Martha Eva Spence, born September 29, 1914.
        2. John Franklin Spence, born January 20, 1917.

    4. Noel Henderson Spence, born February 21, 1895 at Valley Falls, Kansas; married to Una Elizabeth Schindler on April 9, 1913.

        1. Albert Dale Spence, born June 1, 1920 at Carthage, Missouri.
        2. Dorothy Jean Spence, born December 4, 1921 at Carthage, Missouri.

    5. Percival William Spence, born June 19, 1897 at Valley Falls, Kansas. Married to Stella Florence Fulton, March 20, 1924 at Auburn, Washington.

    6. Raymond Robert Spence, born March 12, 1902 at Valley Falls, Kan.

8. Luther Martin Roush, born June 18, 1862; died March 8, 1905. October 4, 1893 married Josephine Elizabeth Smith, who was born January 27, 1870.

1. William Luther Roush, born October 20, 1894.

9. Edward E. Roush, born December 19, 1871; married November 8, 1899 Ida F. Fry, who was born July 13, 1875.
   1. Jeva M. Roush, born August 8, 1900.
   2. Dallas S. Roush, born September 11, 1902.
   3. Edward H. Roush, born March 6, 1904.

6. DANIEL ROUSH, born in Mason County, Virginia (now W. Va.) December 27, 1821. He married Lydia Statts, daughter of Jacob and Ellen (Evans) Statts on October 5, 1845, in Ripley, Jackson County, West Virginia. She was born in Jackson County August 28, 1826. Daniel Roush made his home at Graham Station, W. Va. and was a carpenter.
   1. Joseph Roush, born November 10, 1846; died December 24, 1854.
   2. William Roush, born September 9, 1848; died September 28, 1848.
   3. Peter C. Roush, born October 6, 1850; married Mary Armstrong. They had nine children, four of whom are living.
      1. Austin E. Roush, born November 2, 1871 near Graham Station, W. Va. Married Charlotte Blair, born September 24, 1877 at Cottageville, W. Va.
         1. May Roush, born February 17, 1896; married Walter E. Kuehl. They reside on Route No. 1, Milwaukee, Oregon.
            1. Billy Kuehl, born June 6, 1922.
         2. Mabel Roush, born October 11, 1905.
      2. Ed Roush, Charleston, W. Va.
      3. Fred Roush, 928 Garden St., Charleston, W. Va.
      4. Alice Roush, Montgomery, W. Va.
   4. Mollie E. Roush, born December 10, 1852; married Dr. Whetzel.
   5. Ella C. Roush, born July 8, 1855; married Captain Jacob Riggs.
   6. Asberry Board Roush was born April 18, 1858. He lived at New Haven, West Virginia. On June 1, 1882, he married Sarah Catherine Blessing of Letart, W. Va., who was born August 7, 1860. Asberry Board Roush died March 8, 1912, aged 53 years, 10 months and 19 days. Sarah C. Roush, his widow, lives on Route 4, Box 139, Huntington, W. Va.
      1. Otis Burden Roush, born October 10, 1882; married August 22, 1906 Luvena Jordan.
         1. Catharine Irene Roush, born Jan. 15, 1908; died Jan. 23, 1908.
         2. James Arnold Asberry Roush, born January 22, 1909.
         3. Benjamin O. Roush, born May 12, 1910.
         4. Elsie May Roush, born September 14, 1912.
         5. Esta Marie Roush, born Sept. 12, 1914; died May 19, 1927.
         6. Neal Everett Roush, born January 13, 1917.
         7. Edna Loraine Roush, born December 26, 1919.
         8. Harold Eugene Roush, born Feb. 16, 1921; d. Mar. 28, 1922.
         9. Mildred Lee Roush, born November 3, 1923.
         10. Lucile Roush, born April 27, 1927.
      2. Okey Bertram Roush, born October 10, 1882; married March 1915 Mahala Crummett, who was born December 24, 1883.
         1. Sarah Elizabeth Roush, born November 9, 1915.
         2. Martin Board Roush, born September 7, 1917.
         3. Dorothy Jean Roush, born January 1, 1920.

3. Benjamin Franklin Roush, born September 12, 1884.

4. Dennis Asberry Roush, Sr., born February 9, 1890; married July 12, 1919, Levada Edwards, who was born April 17, 1899.

    1. Helen Louise Roush, born May 12, 1920.
    2. Jack Roush, born November 24, 1922.
    3. Dennis Asberry Roush, Jr., born September 8, 1923.

7. Sarah A. Roush, born March 7, 1860.
8. Virena J. Roush, born May 29, 1862.
9. Benjamin J. Roush, born January 22, 1864.
10. Robert L. Roush, born January 1, 1866; died October 21, 1870.
11. James K. Roush, born July 19, 1868; died October 22, 1870.
12. Everet N. Roush, born August 28, 1871.

7. JOSEPH ALBERT ROUSH, born July 16, 1827. He was one of the farming residents of Graham District, Mason County, W. Va. for a part of his life. His wife, Margaret, was a daughter of Anthony of Henry, Sr., Chapter V and Elizabeth (Rickard) Roush. She was born in Mason County, September 22, 1829 and was married to Joseph Albert Roush December 7, 1848. J. A. Roush was two years a school commissioner, six years a postmaster from 1855 to 1861, and three years county overseer of the poor. His residence was New Haven, W. Va.

    1. Lydia Margaret Roush, born September 2, 1849; married in 1868 to Gilbert McMillin, who was born 1847. She died 1914. Gilbert McMillin died in 1921. A native of Mason Co., she resided there all her life. Lydia Margaret McMillin was a member of the Lutheran Church.

        1. Allie Margaret McMillin, born 1870, married 1892 to Grant Fry, who was born 1866. Mr. and Mrs. Fry reside in Huntington, W. Va., where they are members of the Presbyterian Church.

        2. Sarah Elma McMillin, born 1872; married in 1896 to Robert O. Johnston, who was born 1867. They live in Cincinnati, Ohio.

            1. Leah Louisa Johnston, born 1900; died 1903.
            2. Rebecca Marguerite Johnston, born 1908.

        3. Mildred Elizabeth McMillin, born 1877; married 1898 to Charles F. Jamison, who was born 1874. She is a member of the Lutheran Church and lives in Huntington, W. Va.

            1 Thelma Louise Jamison, born 1903; in 1926 married George Henry, who was born in Scotland 1897. One child.
            2. Margaret Elma Jamison, born 1912.

        4. Nancy Blanch McMillin, born 1880; married 1922 to J. C. Russell. She is a member of the Lutheran Church and now resides in Pittsburgh, Pa.

        5. Hazel Esther McMillin, born 1898. Was a member of the Lutheran Church, but has transferred her membership to the Presbyterian Church. She lives in Huntington, W. Va.

    2. Sarah Catherine Roush, born October 17, 1851; October 24, 1872 married to J. H. Dye. She died December 24, 1919.

        1. Clara Elizabeth Dye, born October 3, 1873; married Arthur O. Roberts, July 4, 1895.

            1. Esta May Roberts, born July 12, 1896.
            2. Sarah Velma Roberts, born July 7, 1900.
            3. Muriel Hilda Roberts, born June 3, 1903.
            4. John A. Roberts, born April 28, 1906.
            5. Clara Mildred Roberts, born November 21, 1908.

2. Joseph H. Dye, born April 6, 1875. Married Lilly Mae Mason, December 29, 1897. On police force of Pittsburgh, Pa.

   Adopted Child

   1. Bessie Mae Dye, born February 9, 1900. Married Wilbur G. Fitzsimmons, June 22, 1921.

      1. Betty Irma Fitzsimmons, born March 12, 1923.

3. Margaret Susan Dye, born January 20, 1877; married to Albert Jenkins Bumgarner, March 9, 1898. Her address is 43 Lennox Street, Uniontown, Pennsylvania.

   1. Lillian Margaret Bumgarner, born Oct. 14, 1899 in Pittsburgh, Pa. Married Cecil Calvert Longnecker, Nov. 24, 1920.

   2. Catherine Mable Bumgarner, born Apr. 29, 1903 in Elizabeth, W. Va.

   3. Hazel Claire Bumgarner, born Jan. 7, 1907 in Uniontown, Pa. Married Dec. 31, 1923 to Richard Lawrence McClain.

      1. Richard Lawrence McClain, Jr., b. Aug. 31, 1924.
      2. Warren Cecil McClain, born Apr. 17, 1926.

   4. Albert Jenkins Bumgarner, Jr., born Nov. 26, 1908 in Uniontown, Pa.

   5. Olive Blanche Bumgarner, born March 16, 1911 in Uniontown, Pa.

4. Kathryn Hattiebelle Dye, born January 27, 1879. Married John Frederic Haverty, September 9, 1903.

   1. John William Haverty, born August 5, 1904.
   2. Charles Frederic Haverty, born December 6, 1905.
   3. Beatrice Louise Haverty, born November 2, 1907.
   4. George Okey Haverty, born September 6, 1909.
   5. Grace Catharine Haverty, born October 4, 1911.
   6. Margaret Josephine Haverty, born May 9, 1916.

   5. Ora B. Dye, born February 7, 1883; married Frank Augustus Gilmore, June 27, 1906.

      1. Edwin A. Gilmore, born September 19, 1908.
      2. Helen B. Gilmore, born April 21, 1910.

   6. John Okey Dye, born May 24, 1885; married Marion H. Low June 29, 1912. On the police force at Pittsburgh, Pa.

      1. Marion Louise Dye, born April 23, 1913.
      2. John Okey Dye, Jr., born June 26, 1917.
      3. Gladys Virginia Dye, born July 4, 1918.

   7. Charles Lowell Dye, born April 13, 1888. Married Elizabeth M. Lukhardt September 12, 1916. On police force of Pittsburgh, Pa.

      1. Grace Evelyn Dye, born September 12, 1917.
      2. Jeane Elizabeth Dye, born February 5, 1920.
      3. Lois Iline Dye, born October 31, 1922.
      4. Charles Lowell Dye, Jr., born July 15, 1924.

   8. Nora M. Dye, born May 2, 1892; married Scott E. Parsons, December 25, 1911.

      1. Inez Nora Parsons, born Jan. 20, 1914; died Nov. 29, 1916.
      2. Bruce E. Parsons, born February 3, 1916.

3. Isabelle Roush, born April 17, 1853; married November 5, 1872 James Windon Gray, who was born November 5, 1851.

1. Joseph Albert Gray, born Sep. 9, 1873; died Sep. 14, 1875.

2. John Francis Gray, born August 21, 1875; married November 24, 1897 Annie Lee Byrne, who was born April 4, 1880.

    1. Eula Virginia Gray, born August 25, 1898; married April 3, 1918 Forrest Carlyn Davis, who was born April 14, 1897.

        1. Maylon Elton Davis, born June 12, 1921.

    2. John Byrne Gray, born January 6, 1902.

    3. Richard Windon Gray, born September 27, 1912.

    4. Margaret Lynn Gray, born March 21, 1914.

3. Effie Elizabeth Gray, born September 26, 1877; married November 9, 1897, Thomas Ernest Gibbs, who was born June 25, 1874.

    1. Wilbur Thomas Gibbs, born December 9, 1899; married December 3, 1923 to Clara Hyser, who was born February 11, 1905.

        1. Jane Elizabeth Gibbs, born May 25, 1925.

4. Virgie Ethel Gray, born January 19, 1880. Married January 1, 1904 to George W. Somerville, who was born October 10, 1881.

    Adopted Child

    1. Bernard Somerville, born July 4, 1917.

5. Lydia Margaret Gray, born March 17, 1882. Married February 11, 1904 to Eugene W. Somerville, who was born March 5, 1879.

    1. Helen Leone Somerville, born September 17, 1910.
    2. Windon Wayne Somerville, born October 16, 1913.

6. Stacy Ellsworth Gray, born October 19, 1884. Married November 8, 1911 to Delia Anna Burke, who was born January 9, 1887.

    1. Kathryn Lenore Gray, born August 5, 1912.
    2. Guyla Marie Gray, born August 26, 1914.
    3. Frances Isabelle Gray, born May 29, 1917.

7. James Early Gray, born February 1, 1886. Married November 4, 1908 to Florence Laura Lowe, who was born February 27, 1888.

    1. Howard Early Gray, born April 29, 1910.
    2. Hazel Virginia Gray, born December 21, 1912.
    3. Oliver James Gray, born May 2, 1918.
    4. Clinton Dale Gray, born February 26, 1925.

8. Oma Syrilla Gray, born August 15, 1889. Married October 30, 1908 to Frank Eiklos, who was born January 16, 1886.

9. Walter Byron Gray, born May 17, 1892. Married January 14, 1920 to Lois Elizabeth Stark, who was born March 21, 1893.

    1. Dorothy Willoden Gray, born October 17, 1920.

4. Francis Marion Roush, born October 24, 1855. Married December 21, 1882 to Kizzar Pickens, who was born June 24, 1859. Early in life he began teaching school and followed this profession for nineteen years. He then purchased the farm owned by his father and is still living on the farm. He became a member of the Lutheran Church, served as trustee of the Lutheran Parsonage, deacon and elder, and for several years has served as superintendent of the Lutheran Sunday School.

    1. Probe E. Roush, born September 22, 1883. Married Maude L. Foreman, who was born December 28, 1881. At the age of nineteen he began his first term of teaching school and continued teaching for twenty-five years and is now engaged in farming. He is

a member of the Lutheran Church Council. He was the first Secretary of the Roush Family Association, of which he is a member.

1. Walden F. Roush, born June 17, 1908.
2. Esther L. Roush, born April 16, 1911.
3. Donald F. Roush, born February 18, 1913.
4. Virginia C. Roush, born June 23, 1918.

2. Sevilla Elma Roush, born February 11, 1885. Married August 21, 1907 to Robert Truman Blessing, who was born Nov. 12, 1882. They lived a number of years in Pittsburgh, Pa., but now own a farm in Mason County. She is a member of the Lutheran Church Council.

1. Clarence C. Blessing, born December 12, 1908.
2. Robert L. Blessing, born Oct. 21, 1912; died June 29, 1913.
3. Russel W. Blessing, born January 20, 1915.

3. Jasper F. Roush, born February 1, 1887. Married August 20, 1916 to Ora Rayburn, who was born September 8, 1886. He lived and worked on his father's farm, at which work he is still engaged. He is a member of the Lutheran Church Council.

1. Eva Marie Roush, born June 21, 1917.
2. Sarah Kathleen Roush, born January 23, 1920.

5. Samuel Miller Roush, born May 8, 1859; married May 12, 1881 Margaret Rayburn, who was born September 22, 1860 and died May 16, 1921. Samuel M. Roush lives at Point Pleasant, W. Va.

1. Elsie Ethel Roush, born October 29, 1883; married ——— Gibbs; died February 1, 1906.

2. Sarah Ellen Roush, born November 24, 1881; married August 26, 1903 J. G. Woessner, who was born June 4, 1874.

1. George Samuel Woessner, born March 31, 1906.
2. Margaret Elizabeth Woessner, born March 27, 1908.
3. Robert Eugene Woessner, born August 27, 1909.
4. Ruth Anna Woessner, born April 5, 1912.
5. John Edward Woessner, born March 22, 1919.

3. Robert Earley Roush, born May 24, 1885; died February 17, 1919. Married November 17, 1909 Bertha May Baker, who was born April 19, 1890.

1. Florence Margaret Roush, born September 9, 1910.
2. Glen William Roush, born September 7, 1912.
3. Ruth Helen Roush, born December 21, 1916.

4. Martin Luther Roush, born April 29, 1888. Married December 6, 1910 Ada Mabel Baker, who was born November 4, 1892.

1. Clarence Luther Roush, born July 2, 1912.
2. Maurice Ralph Roush, born June 11, 1914.
3. Thelma May Roush, born May 2, 1916.
4. Russell Junior Roush, born September 21, 1923.

5. Lydia Margaret Roush, born March 11, 1890; died January 16, 1918. Married March 25, 1915 Lawrence Perry Wolf.

1. Beulah May Wolf, born March 13, 1916.
2. Mildred ——— Wolf, born ———; died ———.

6. Jesse Everett Roush, born July 8, 1891. Married March 24, 1915 Verbel Graham, who was born May 4, 1895.

1. Ruth Aulene Roush, born April 9, 1916.
2. Doris Margaret Roush, born July 21, 1920.
3. Donald Charles Roush, born August 28, 1922.

7. Homer Oscar Roush, born October 19, 1893.

8. Leonard Johnny Roush, born May 10, 1896. Married August 29, 1915 Dorothy Alma Hellmuth, who was born November 11, 1895.
   1. Elma Loraine Roush, born April 2, 1916.
   2. Everett Jackson Roush, born October 23, 1918.
   3. Chester Junior Roush, born February 28, 1923.

9. Beulah Elma Roush, born May 4, 1899. Married November 20, 1917 Peter William Leonard, who was born November 22, 1886 and who died January 20, 1927.
   1. Bernice Julia Leonard, born November 29, 1918.
   2. Junior Peter Leonard, born February 25, 1924.

10. Ervin Jackson Roush, born June 14, 1902.

11. Clarence Samuel Roush, born March 4, 1907; died Feb. 28, 1908.

6. Mary M. Roush, born April 27, 1860. Married David Fisher. They moved to Oklahoma.
   1. Roy Fisher
   2. Mae Fisher

7. Levi J. Roush, born June 12, 1862. Married to Genora C. Gibbs, December 30, 1885.

   1. Oris Cleveland Roush, born January 3, 1887; married Della Pearl Rayburn, September 24, 1911. He is a member of the Lutheran Church. He is engaged in creamery business in Lancaster, Ohio. Children:
      1. Claire Alonzo Roush, born July 3, 1912.
      2. Pauline May Roush, born September 1, 1918.

   2. Wanda Elmer Roush, born September 2, 1888; married to Dicie E. Eads, December 25, 1913. He is engaged in creamery business in Lancaster, Ohio.
      1. Ruth Irene Roush, born November 14, 1918.

   3. Atha Ray Roush, born June 4, 1890; married to Lola Irene Rayburn, July 3, 1911. He is a farmer by occupation, and is a member of the Church Council of the Lutheran Church.
      1. Arnett Eugene Roush, born August 22, 1912.
      2. Kenneth Levi Roush, born May 14, 1915.
      3. Cecil Dale Roush, born May 17, 1920.

   4. Arizona Blanch Roush, born March 31, 1892; married Archie A. Yeager, January 2, 1918.
      1. Clarence Edward Yeager, born June 2, 1919.
      2. Nora Catharine Yeager, born ——— 23, 1921.

   5. Walton Clark Roush, born June 14, 1894; married Virgie Love, May 6, 1917. He follows the carpenter trade in Lancaster, Ohio.
      1. Genevieve Ellen Roush, born February 13, 1918.
      2. Ruby Lorene Roush, born July 7, 1921.

   6. Byron Probe Roush, born May 29, 1898; married Jocie Smith, November 15, 1919. His occupation is farming; he resides on his father's farm.
      1. Orin Adair Roush, born May 22, 1921.
      2. Delbert Ray Roush, born December 8, 1922.
      3. Guyla Louise Roush, born September 23, 1924.

8. Peter E. Roush, born August 13, 1864. Married Mina Weaver. He died ———

1. Garnet Weaver Roush.

9. Henry Lafayette Roush, born October 3, 1867; married Doda Weaver, September 27, 1888. H. L. Roush died April 21, 1925. He was a brakeman and conductor on the Ohio River Division of the Baltimore & Ohio R. R.

   1. Arthur Roy Roush, born September 27, 1889; married Nellie Margaret Cecil, March 30, 1910.

      1. Margaret Elizabeth Roush, born July 9, 1911.
      2. Cecil Henry Roush, born February 8, 1913.
      3. Frances Marie Roush, born August 19, 1914.

   2. Albert Roscoe Roush, born March 25, 1892; married August 19, 1910 to Jessie Mortimer.

      1. Stewart Nicholas Roush, born July 15, 1911.
      2. Albert Henry Roush, born August 21, 1913.
      3. Jessie Hardy Roush, born November 22, 1915.

   3. Nicholas Russell Roush, born April 26, 1897; died Nov. 17, 1897.

   4. Ethel Elizabeth Roush, born June 26, 1899; married December 5, 1921 to John Henry Leasure.

      1. John Henry Leasure, Jr., born June 14, 1923.
      2. Russell Edward Leasure, born December 10, 1924.

   5. Eleanor Garnet Roush, born January 1, 1903; married Ray Shafer, July 1, 1924.

      1. Betty Vernicia Shafer, born April 7, 1925.

   6. Emma Agnes Roush, born May 24, 1906; died Apr. 20, 1920.

   7. Nellie Virginia Roush, born October 23, 1908.

10. Elmer Wilson Roush, born March 3, 1871. Married Lena Fowler. After living on his father's farm for a number of years, he moved to Steubenville, Ohio, where he is now employed.

    1. Ernest Roush
    2. Curtis Roush
    3. Rosie Roush
    4. Darwin Roush
    5. Two children dead.

11. Joseph Spencer Roush, born May 3, 1873; died September 26, 1875.

5. GEORGE ROUSH, fifth child of George and Catharine Roush, was b. July 22, 1789, baptized Nov. 12, 1789. It is said that he died in childhood. We have been unable to ascertain any further record of him.

6. LEWIS ROUSH, sixth child of George and Catharine Zerkel Roush, b. in Shenandoah County, June 29, 1791, baptized Sept. 25, 1791, witnesses, John Nease and wife, Elizabeth. He married Susannah Rickard March 2, 1829. She was of the ——— Rickard family, who moved first to the state of Maryland from Germany, four brothers, Michael, Jacob, John and Joseph coming from there to Mason County, where their descent is mostly to be found today. Lewis was steadfast in his faith and loyal to his church and was one of the founders of the Broad Run Lutheran church elsewhere described. A good financier and business manager he accumulated a

good deal of property, owning at one time some seven hundred acres of land on the river above New Haven. He d. July 13, 1881. She d. Dec. 20, 1892, aged 85 years, 2 months, 12 days, both buried in Rickard cemetery, Mason County.

Lewis Roush was one of the Mason County soldiers of the War of 1812. Soon after the declaration of War by Congress, June 19, 1811, Mason County was asked by His Excellency, James Monroe, governor of Virginia, to raise and equip 110 men to be known as Mason County Riflemen, and destined to serve in the army of the Northwest. Anthony Vansickle received a Captain's Commission, and proceeded immediately to organize the company. Point Pleasant became his headquarters. Among the tried veterans and sturdy pioneers to shoulder the rifle in defense of "Free Trade and Sailor's Rights" were Lewis Roush, his brother Daniel Roush, his cousin Abraham Roush and Michael Rickard, who later became his brother-in-law.

This company was assigned to the 2nd Virginia Regiment, commanded by Colonel Dudley Evans, and was sent to the Maumee Rapids, where it formed a junction of the army under the command of Wm. Henry Harrison. They erected Fort Meigs at which place they were mustered out of service in 1813. They immediately returned from the battlefield to engage in the peaceful avocations of rural life.

1. ANDREW JACKSON ROUSH, b. 1830; m. Alimira Fry 1856; died 1918. She was b. ———; d. 1918.
    1. Peter L. Roush, b. 1857 has spent most of his life in his native county, his occupation being that of farming, at one time owning and dealing many fine horses. He is now the owner of several large farms along the river near Graham Station, most of which is of the original Roush grant of 6,000 acres. He is a large stock holder, a director of the Racine National Bank.
    2. William H. Roush, b. 1859; m. Alice Blessing May 2, 1889. She was b. July 8, 1858; d. Sept. 22, 1923. He has been a farmer in his community, active in the church of his fathers, often representing them in the highest official capacity. Active in the interest of this family historical work he is member of the Executive Committee of the Roush Family Association, and a Donor Member.
    3. Frances L. Roush, b. 1861 lives on the home farm.
    4. Marion Roush, b. 1863 is on the home farm.
    5. John S. Roush, b. 1866; m. Addie Boggess.
        1. Robert J. Roush, b. 1897; m. Rosa Roush in 1918.
            1. Ralph Roush
        2. Grace A. Roush, b. 1901; m. Clarence Fisher 1917.
            1. H. Clarence Fisher, Jr., b. 1918.
    6. Robert Roush, b. 1868; m. Lucretia Rickard. Their home is near Graham Station.
        1. Smith S. Roush, b. 1899.
        2. Beulah B. Roush, b. 1903.
        3. Savilla A. Roush, b. 1905.

4. Velma E. Roush, b. 1910.
5. Robert D. Roush, b. 1912.
6. Peter L. Roush, b. 1913.

7. Luther S. Roush, b. 1870; m. Kathryn Fisher.
   1. Smith Roush
   2. Dale Roush

8. Sarah E. Roush, b. 1873; lives on the home farm.

9. Alice A. Roush, b. 1875; m. Gideon Fry. Have no descent.

2. MARY ROUSH, second child of Lewis and Susan (Rickard) Roush, b. 1835; m. Lewis Nease 1858; she died 1914.
   1. George Nease, b. 1860; m. Mary Leiving 1898.
      1. Russell Nease, b. 1898.
   2. Charles Nease, b. 1866; No descendants.

3. MAHALA ROUSH, b. 1839; married Columbus Lewis.
   1. Joseph married Sally Young, first wife; A. Bowles, second wife. No descendants.
   2. Mary married Benjamin Young. No descendants.
   3. Jack married Emma Dent.
      1. Forest
      2. Stanley
   4. Pribble, m., children not known.
   5. June Lewis, m. but no record of children.
   6. Columbus Lewis, died without offspring.
   7. Nanna Lewis, m. John Bowles.
      1. Dewey Bowles
      2. Noma Bowles
   8. Fanny Lewis, deceased.
   9. Lillie Lewis, deceased.
   10. Ambrose Lewis, deceased.
   11. Spencer Lewis, deceased.
   12. Sally Lewis, m. but no offspring.
   13. Lizzie Lewis, m. but no descendants.
   14. James Lewis, deceased.

4. SARAH A. (Sally) ROUSH, fourth child of Lewis Roush and Susannah (Rickard) Roush, was born Oct. 18, 1841. She is still living. Her marriage to Henry Ohlinger was solemnized on Dec. 27, 1867. He was born Oct. 20, 1843. He was a son of John Ohlinger, Sr., who was b. in Edigham, Germany, in the province of Frankenthal, Dec. 8, 1812, a son of William and Catharine (Fischer) Ohlinger of that province. They come of a highly educated family, who ranked high in the Evangelical Lutheran Church. The family moved to Mason County, Ohio, Oct. 1, 1840. Most of the American descendants of this family are found in and around this vicinity. They are of the highest type of American citizenry and are highly esteemed by all. For a more detailed history of the older family the reader is referred to *Hardesty's History of Mason County,* page 24 of the Personal History.
   1. Fred T. Ohlinger, b. Oct. 29, 1868; m. Frances Zerkel April 7, 1901 for his first wife. She was a daughter of John and Eda Zerkel and was b. Nov. 12, 1868. She died in Rockford, Ill. April 17, 1907 and reposes in the Genora, Ill. cemetery. To this union two sons were

born: Roy C. Ohlinger, b. June 26, 1902 and lives in Chicago Heights, Ill. Frederick H. Ohlinger, b. April 11, 1904, lives with his father in Huntington, W. Va. The second marriage was to Fannie E. Roush, daughter of George and Susan Roush, b. Feb. 20, 1868.

2. Myra Ohlinger, b. 1869; deceased.
3. Lewis Ohlinger, b. 1871; m. Carrie Fisher.
    1. Walton Ohlinger
    2. Vera Ohlinger
4. Mary Ohlinger, b. 1873; m. Charles Blessing. The mother and the two children of this union are deceased.
5. S. Cupp Ohlinger, b. 1876; m. Nina Stockley.
    1. Donald
    2. Kenneth
    3. Clifford
6. W. Jerome Ohlinger, b. 1878; m. Carrie Sommerville. No descendants.
7. Vesta Ohlinger, b. 1881; m. Curtis Roush.
    1. Raleigh Roush
    2. Lucille Roush
    3. Terry Roush
    4. Emory Roush
    5. Allen Roush
    6. Emogene Roush

5. SPENCER ROUSH, b. 1843; m. Mary Gray 1884. He died 1922.
    1. Curtis Roush, b. 1885. Died.
    2. Alonzo P. Roush, b. 1887; m. Cora Stewart. They live near Graham Station.
        1. Elinor Roush, b. 1922.
        2. Anna Lee Roush, b. July 26, 1927.
    3. Josie Roush
    4. Homer Roush, b. 1890.
    5. Oscar Roush, b. 1892; m. Beulah Zuspin 1919.
    6. Mary Roush, b. 1894.
    7. Lorena Roush, b. 1896.

6. AMBROSE ROUSH, m. Susan Armstrong 1858. He d. 1927.
    1. Frank, b. 1868; married Clara Young, who died 1895. He then married Bertha Zalkna 1897.
        1. Frank, b. 1899.
        2. Blanch, b. 1901.
        3. Joseph, b. 1903.
        4. George, b. 1906.
        5. Freda, b. 1908.
    2. Alonzo, b. 1872; d. 1872.
    3. Van E., b. 1873; married Ella Lewis.
        1. Ambrose, b. 1903.
        2. Earl, b. 1907.
        3. Ethel, b. 1908.
        4. Mary, b. 1916.
        5. Max, b. 1920.

4. George W., b. 1875; married Stella Brandon.
    1. Augusta, b. 1912.
    2. Lucille, b. 1914.
    3. Susan, b. 1915.
5. David W., b. 1878; married Dot Roberts.
    1. Hazel, b. 1918.
    2. Velma, b. 1920, deceased.
6. Augusta, b. 1879, not married.
7. Charles A., b. 1883; married Kate Roberts. No descendants.
8. Grover C., b. 1885; married Bertha Sellers. No descendants.
9. Lewis E., b. 1889; married Mary Spencer.
    1. Bruce, b. 1920.

7. CAROLINE ROUSH, seventh child of Lewis and Susan Roush, b. 1849; m. Robert Pickens 1869.
    1. Ivy Pickens, b. 1870; m. Will Elliot.
        1. Charles Elliot
        2. Joseph Elliot
        3. Bryan Elliot
        4. Ambrose Elliot
        5. John Elliot
        6. Anna Elliot
    2. Ida, a twin to Ivy, b. 1870; m. Elza Dodson.
        1. Nora Dodson
        2. Arnold Dodson
        3. Gertie Dodson
        4. Belva Dodson
    3. Elizabeth Pickens, b. 1872; m. Asa Timmons.
        1. Raymond Timmons
    4. James Pickens, b. 1874, deceased.
    5. Magnolia Pickens, b. 1876; m. Henry Love. No descendants.
    6. Viola Pickens, b. 1876; m. William Bartlett.
        1. Eva Bartlett
        2. William Bartlett
        3. Hortus Bartlett
        4. Chester Bartlett
        5. Charles Bartlett
    7.-8. Alonzo and Anna Pickens, b. 1878, the former deceased, the latter not married.
    9. Joseph Pickens, b. 188—; deceased.
    10. Della Pickens, b. 1883, not married.
    11. Probe Pickens, b. 1885; m. Vannie Hudson.
        1. John Hudson
        2. Ruth Hudson
        3. Richard Hudson
    12. Carrie Pickens, b. 1889; m. Laban Dinigan. No descendants.
    13. Venna, b. 1892. Not married.
    14. Asa Pickens, b. 1894; m. Ethel Adkins.
        1. Loman Adkins.

8. JOSEPH ROUSH, b. 1853; m. Frances McDaniel 1882; still live on the old homestead of Lewis Roush in the Upper Flatts.

    1. Blanche, b. 1883; married Tom Williams.
        1. May, b. 1906; married George Spaner.
        2. Frances
        3. Tommie
    2. Taylor, b. 1886; married Emma Somerville.
        1. Ronelva
        2. Mildred
        3. Frances
        4. Babe
    3. Callie, b. 1888; married Jake Asheroft. No descendants.
    4. Dulcie, b. 1891; married Edward Isenberg.
        1. Joseph
        2. Charley
        3. James
    5. Herman, b. 1896; married Grace Holt
        1. Luella
        2. Grace
        3. Geraldine
    6. Vera, b. 1899; married Joseph Young. No descendants.

7. KATHARINE ROUSH, seventh child of George and Catharine Roush, was born in Shenandoah County June 28, 1793. Baptized Sept. 29, 1793. Henry Roush and wife, Dorothea, were sponsors. After the coming of the family to the Mason County Colony she was united in marriage to Michael Rader. He was born Feb. 12, 1788 and died March 18, 1867. She died July 6, 1886 at the advanced age of 93 years. The family lived in West Virginia most of the time. They had one short abode in Ohio, on the farm bought by Katharine's brother Jacob from the government. The length of time they lived there is not known, but the residence is clearly established by older people and members of the Jacob Roush family.

The Raders lived in Rockingham and Shenandoah Counties, Va. and were well known residents there. Michael Rader, probably father of the subject of this sketch, was Major of Shenandoah Revolutionary militia, 1788. Michael Rader also aided in the building of the first church in New Market, Va. in 1791, known as the Davidsburg Church for Lutherans and Reformed. It was built both by the German and English people. The lay promoters and builders of the church, as the records still show, were George Adam Zirkle, Lewis Zirkle (husband of Mary Magdalene Roush, see chapter X), John Rausch (Captain John), *Michael Rader*, Abraham Peter, Andrew Board (Bird), Jacob Kipps, Jacob Olinger, John Bare and David O'Roark.

This family has a number of illustrious representatives thruout the country, ministers and statesmen of distinction. Albert H. Yoder, director of university extension of the University of North Dakota, is now collecting data on this family. (For a number

references of this biography we are indebted to the recent publication of Dr. John W. Wayland, *History of Shenandoah County*, published by the publishers of this volume. It contains genealogical background for most of the early Shenandoah families.

The children of Michael and Katharine were George W. Rader, Elizabeth, Abraham, Elvira and William.

5. WILLIAM RADER was b. Jan. 27, 1827; d. 1891. In 1848 he was married to Elizabeth Dye, who was b. May 11, 1827; d. 1903. To them eight children were born.

    1. S. B. Rader, b. 1849; d. 1888. Married in 1876 to Sarah Ann Cole. She was b. 1855; d. 1879. They had one child, Effie Rader, b. 1878.
    2. G. A. Rader, b. 1853.
    3. T. J. Rader, b. 1855; d. 1914.
    4. J. M. Rader, b. 1857.
    5. E. A. K. Rader, b. 1858; d. 1915.
    6. C. N. Rader, b. 1865; d. 1926.
    7. B. F. Rader, b. Nov. 25, 1867; m. Sarah A. Karr Dec. 25, 1898, b. May 12, 1874. They have five children.
        1. Nell Rader, b. March 25, 1900; m. John Ginther Jan. 14, 1922.
        2. Isabel Rader, b. Jan. 8, 1904; d. Aug. 8, 1904.
        3. George Rader, b. March 11, 1908.
        4. B. F. Rader, Jr., b. June 9, 1912.
        5. Carroll Rader, b. June 14, 1915.
    8. W. L. Rader, youngest son of William and Elizabeth Rader, was b. March, 1868.

Some of these Rader families are still to be found around Ripley, West Virginia. The above is not a full report of this family. We could not obtain such tho we tried with great effort.

(Contributed by Mrs. Mattie V. Henkel, Letart, W. Va.)

8. SAMUEL ROUSH, eighth child of George and Catharine (Zerkel) Roush, was born in Shenandoah County, Virginia, January 28, 1795, baptized April 3, 1795. Sponsors to his baptism were Henry Nease and wife. When he was three years of age he was brought by his parents to the Roush colony in Graham District of what later became Mason County, Virginia. It should be observed by the readers of this volume that these families had not left their own state when they emigrated westward. Until the separation caused by secession the portion of what is now West Virginia was part of the state of Virginia. We do not have the date of his marriage which was to Catharine Zerkel, daughter of Henry Zerkel, who came to the Graham Settlement about the time the Roushes emigrated there. She was no doubt christened in honor of her aunt Katharine (Zerkel) Roush, mother of Samuel. Her birth was in 1803 in Shenandoah County. The Samuel Roush farm was in the vicinity of what is now known as the White Church neighborhood. Here he raised a large and highly respected family, having attained his four score years. Both husband and wife died in 1876, "universally

loved and sincerely lamented," to use the words of Hale, Hogg, and Lewis in their *History of the Great Kanawha Valley*. They were by faith adherents to the church of their parents, in which they reared all of their children, and in which many of their descendants are still to be found. Their posterity thru their twelve children are given herewith.

1. JACOB ROUSH, b. March 5, 1825; m. Frances Jane Burthistle of Meigs County, Ohio, of Irish descent, on December 30, 1859. He worked on the home farm of his father, which consisted of several hundred acres, until he was of age. He began the struggle of life for himself at the remunerative sum of $10 a month for clearing ground. Subsequently he merchandised on Broad Run and at Graham Station, later moving to Mason City, where he was in the business of teaming. The citizens of his town honored him by the position of Town Sergeant, Constable, Councilman, Mayor and Postmaster. His prosperity was due to his frugal industrious and moral life. The marriage of this couple was consummated in Point Pleasant, Va. in the home of Anthony Roseberry, who was at that time Sheriff of Mason County, Jacob Roush being his deputy. He later was elected Assessor for his native county. His death occurred October 24, 1899 at Mason City, W. Va., where his remains repose. The five children of this family are as follows:

    1. SARAH FRANCES ROUSH, b. Aug. 13, 1862. Her education was for the profession of teaching, which position she filled with honor for many years in Mason City. In 1891 she was united in marriage to Paul Henry Bibbee on the 21st of October. This family resides at Walker, W. Va.

        1. PAUL CECIL BIBBEE, b. Jan. 9, 1895, graduated from Parkersburg High School and West Virginia University. He was in the World War, being overseas 15 months. He is now teacher of Biology in the State Normal School in Athens, W. Va. He is a noted taxidermist, having made a fine collection for the State University at Morgantown.

        2. CARL ROUSH BIBBEE, b. Nov. 9, 1897, graduated from the same schools of his older brother, served in the World War; m. Isabell Stoker Nov. 24, 1923. He is engaged in 4-H Club work, now leader of Boys and Girls work in Hamilton Co., O.

        3. WILLIAM JAY BIBBEE, b. at Mason City, W. Va. June 9, 1904, a graduate of the Parkersburg High School, is at present Principal of the Leachtown schools.

2. SAMUEL JACOB ROUSH, b. Aug. 4, 1865; m. Minnie Priode of Pomeroy, Ohio, Nov. 20, 1891. She was b. May 4, 1871, a daughter of Henry Priode. He was for many years a liveryman in Mason City, W. Va. He died May 28, 1908. Their two children are:

    1. LILLIAN JANE ROUSH, b. Sept. 25, 1892.
    2. PAUL GERHART ROUSH, b. May 30, 1894.

    The mother and two children are now living at 369 Warren Ave., Youngstown, Ohio.

3. JULIA CATHARINE ROUSH, b. May 20, 1868; d. Jan. 7, 1870.

4. HATTIE BLANCHE ROUSH, b. Sept. 15, 1876 in Mason City, W. Va. She cared for her aged mother until her death July 3, 1911. She now resides in Parkersburg, W. Va.

5. WILLIAM BURTHISTLE ROUSH, b. Sept. 16, 1880; d. Jan. 20, 1881.

2. HANNAH ROUSH, second child of Samuel and Catharine (Zerkel) Roush, b. Aug. 19, 1827; m. George Hart Nov. 4, 1847. Their farm home was in the Cooper District near Letart, Mason County, W. Va. She died Nov. 18, 1920.
    1. Mary Matilda Hart, m. Joseph F. Gibbs. He was a soldier in the Civil War.
        1. Riley F. Gibbs. He is at this writing one of the Commissioners of his native county.
        2. Essie Gibbs, deceased.
        3. Dwight L. M. Gibbs. He is a farmer near Letart, W. Va.
        4. Laverna Gibbs, deceased.
    2. Rhoda Ellen Hart, b. Jan. 14, 1850; m. Algernon Luse Dec. 28, 1871. He was a soldier in the Civil War.
        1. Maude Luse, b. Apr. 10, 1873; d. Aug. 10, 1873.
        2. Carrie Belva Luse, b. Dec. 10, 1879; m. John Dower of Graham Station, W. Va. June 7, 1899, at the bride's home near Letart, W. Va. They now reside in Point Pleasant.
            1. Theresa A. Dower, b. May 21, 1900, graduate of the University of West Virginia.
            2. Elinore M. Dower, b. March 14, 1902; m. Charles R. Powers, who was a son of the Rev. ——— Powers, on Mch. 18, 1924.
                1. Bobbie June, b. Aug. 5, 1925.
            3. Mary F. Dower, b. Nov. 11, 1906, now student in the State University.
            4. John James Dower, Jr., b. May 15, 1908.
            5. Opal Louise Dower, b. Oct. 1, 1912.
    3. Charlotte Hart, b. Nov. 28, 1851; m. Robert Hoffman Apr. 17, 1873.
        1. Gilla Francis Hoffman, the oldest son of Charlotte and Robert Hoffman, b. March 8, 1874; m. Minnie A. Keefer of Hartford Feb. 9, 1896. He is a stockholder in the Pottery of New Haven, W. Va.
            1. Vena Esther Hoffman, b. January 14, 1897; m. Homer Jewell in October, 1914. He is deceased. She died Oct. 26, 1920.
                1. Arnold Jewell, b. Jan. 31, 1915.
            2. Ivy May Hoffman, b. June 27, 1902; m. Basil Hudson. (See Rebecca Roush Hudson of this chapter.)
            3. Emma Leona Hoffman, b. Jan. 18, 1911.
            4. Donald F. Hoffman, b. Jan. 6, 1913.
            5. Erma Arlene Hoffman, b. Dec. 4, 1919; d. Nov. 3, 1922.
        2. Myrtle Hoffman, b. July 9, 1876; d. Apr. 5, 1884.
        3. Ina Matilda Hoffman, b. March, 1878; m. Joseph Brown. By occupation he is a carpenter.
            1. Jennie M. Brown
            2. Minnie L. Brown
            3. Alice M. Brown
            4. Benjamin L. Brown, b. April 14, 1921; d. July, 1921.
        4. Artie May Hoffman, b. May 4, 1880; m. Reuben Rickard 1898. He was b. Sept. 15, 1875. Their farm home is at Graham Station.
            1. Otha H. Rickard, b. July 22, 1899.
            2. Altha C. Rickard, b. Feb. 7, 1901.

3. Lily F. Rickard, b. Jan. 8, 1903; m. Fred Kaylor.
4. Leonard C. Rickard, b. Aug. 1, 1904.
5. Ina M. Rickard, b. Sept. 1, 1906.
6. Aletha L. Rickard, b. Sept. 6, 1908.
7. Mary E. Rickard, b. Feb. 8, 1911.
8. Velma M. Rickard, b. Dec. 13, 1912.
9. Charlotte L. Rickard, b. March 23, 1915.
10. Ruby L. Rickard, b. June 18, 1917.
11. James W. Rickard, b. May 6, 1921.

5. Hannah F. Hoffman, b. ——— 3, 1882; m. Alonzo G. Thompson. He is a farmer and machinist at Letart, W. Va.
   1. Lola Thompson, m. Dennis K. Boston.
   2. Robert R. Thompson
   3. Leo G. Thompson
   4. Mary O. Thompson
   5. Everard G. Thompson, b. Nov. 22, 1918; d. Oct. 2, 1925.

6. James Robert Hoffman, b. May 6, 1884; m. Nona Reed, who was a daughter of Marion and Sarah Reed. By occupation he is a farmer.
   1. Robert Hoffman
   2. Esther Hoffman

7. Dora Catharine Hoffman, b. Jan. 5, 1887; m. Archie S. Lane Sept. 28, 1915.
   1. Mildred V. Lane
   2. Ellen M. Lane
   3-4. Ila W. and Ivan W. Lane
   5. Robert E. Lane, b. March 28, 1925; d. July 26, 1925.

8. George Benjamin Hoffman, b. Aug. 4, 1890; m. Rhoda A. Rickard Oct. 17, 1914. He is a farmer.
   1. Evelyn R. Hoffman
   2. George B. Hoffman, Jr.
   3. Clara G. Hoffman

9. Vergie Ethel Hoffman, b. Sept. 28, 1894; m. Carl Goodnight.
   1. Martha Lee Goodnight, b. and d. 1923.

4. Henry Statton Hart, b. Jan. 22, 1854; m. Marian M. Minturn. He is a farmer at Letart, W. Va.
   1. Everett Hart, m. Addie M. Hart Dec. 16, 1923.
   2. Elma Hart, deceased.
   3. Maude Hart
   4. Frances Hart, m. George Smith.
   5. Lorena Hart, deceased.
   6. Jasper Hart
   7. Wayne Hart
   8. Harley Hart

5. Jonas Hart, b. March 1, 1856; m. Mary E. Smith July 16, 1885.
   1. Lelia Hart, m. Floyd H. Hissom 1906.
      1. Twila D. Hissom, b. Aug. 10, 1908.
      2. Donald L. Hissom, b. Apr. 27, 1910.
      3. Viva June Hissom, b. June 18, 1916.
      4. Roberta Hissom, b. Dec. 18, 1918.
      5. Alveria Hissom, b. Nov. 9, 1921.
      6. Floyd Hissom, Jr., b. July 8, 1925.
   2. Mary D. Hart, b. Oct. 9, 1887.

3. Rosa M. Hart, b. July 14, 1890; m. Earl Curtis Lenox Aug. 28, 1911.
    1. Lester C. Lenox, b. May 30, 1916.
    2. Beulah May, b. Dec. 1, 1922.
4. Nellie Esther Hart, b. Oct. 21, 1892; m. Emory Virden Dec. 24, 1913.
    1. Marie Aileen Virden, b. Sept. 20, 1914.
    2. Edwin Alvin Virden, b. March 13, 1917.
    3. Harold Ohio Virden, b. July 13, 1920.
    4. Allen Paul Virden, b. Oct. 22, 1924.
5. Sylvia V. Hart, b. Oct. 25, 1894.
6. George McKinley Hart, b. Nov. 15, 1896.
7. Ina Ethel Hart, b. Jan. 15, 1899; m. Frederick Myers Dec. 31, 1921.
8. Mildred V. Hart, b. Apr. 5, 1900.
9. Delphia M. Hart, b. Oct. 18, 1901; m. Donald G. Spurrier Jan. 4, 1924.
    1. Beverly Elaine Spurrier, b. May 15, 1927.
10. Martin L. Hart, b. Apr. 11, 1904.
11. Josephine A. Hart, b. Nov. 11, 1906.

6. Rebecca Hulda Hart, b. July 27, 1858; d. Aug. 2, 1859.

7. George B. McClellan Hart, b. March 21, 1861; m. May Parsons Mch. 31, 1886.
    1. Ida Lorena Hart, b. Apr. 22, 1887; m. Ward B. Whitney May 13, 1909.
        1. Ralph McClellan Whitney, b. March 6, 1910.
        2. Arthur Bertrum Whitney, b. Sept. 21, 1911.
        3. Jack Joy Whitney, b. Oct. 31, 1916.
        4. Dempsey Morgan Whitney, b. Apr. 8, 1919; d. Feb. 20, 1920.
        5. Julia May Whitney, b. Dec. 29, 1921.
    2. Walter Boyd Hart, b. May 26, 1888.
    3. Emma L. Hart, third child of George B. McClellan Hart, b. Mch. 1, 1891; m. William Roscoe Spears.
        1. William Arthur Spears, b. July 5, 1914.
        2. Lawrence Eugene Spears, b. Oct. 1, 1917.
        3. Raymond Lee Spears, b. Feb. 12, 1919.
        4. Harold B. Spears, b. Mch. 23, 1920.
        5. Eva Winona Spears, b. Mch. 8, 1922.
        6. Donald Edward Spears, b. Nov. 13, 1924.
        7. Clyde Clayton Spears, b. July 14, 1926.
    4. Wilbur B. Hart, b. Feb. 5, 1894; m. Anna La Belle Weigand.
        1. Shirley May Hart, b. June 30, 1924.
        2. Vivian Lorraine Hart, b. Jan. 13, 1926.
        3. Philip Parsons Hart, b. Oct. 12, 1927.

George B. McClellan Hart m. for his second wife Addie M. Page in Johnstown, Nebraska. He later moved to Big Fork, Montana. He d. Sept. 17, 1925. He was minister of the United Brethren Church, serving several years in West Virginia and also in Nebraska.

8. Lorena C. Hart, b. Sept. 12, 1863; m. Frank D. Lieving of Letart, W. Va. March 14, 1896. He is coal operator.

1. Zula B. E. Lieving, b. May 6, 1897; m. Riley E. Fry Feb. 14, 1927.
2. Lemley B. Lieving, b. Mch. 1, 1902.
3. Hervin A. Lieving, b. May 19, 1903; m. Hazel Heaton June 9, 1926.
    1. Raymond C. Lieving, b. Mch. 12, 1927.

9. James L. A. Hart, b. Jan. 7, 1867; m. Nellie E. Entwistle Jan. 4, 1894.
    1. Eulalia B. Hart, b. Dec. 30, 1894; m. Lemuel E. Roush Feb. 25, 1914.
        1. Justin Edward Roush, b. Feb. 4, 1915; d. June 11, 1915.
        2. Austin D. Roush, b. Sept. 2, 1916.
        3. Winifred Elnora Roush, b. Feb. 20, 1923.
        4. Richard Dale Roush, b. Feb. 23, 1925.
        5. James Robert Roush, b. June 17, 1927.
    2. Hilda J. Hart, b. Oct. 1, 1896; m. Harry H. Coleman Nov. 28, 1914.
        1.-2. d. in infancy.
        3. Eulah May Coleman, b. Dec. 17, 1917.
        4. Ruby Udeil Coleman, b. Jan. 8, 1920.
        5. Ronald R. Coleman, b. Aug. 26, 1922.
        6. Raymond L. Coleman, b. Aug. 11, 1924.
        7. Harry Dale Coleman, b. Aug. 5, 1926.
    3. Arnold Clay Hart, b. Aug. 7, 1899; m. Emma Phelps June 27, 1925.
    4. Hazel Goldie Hart, b. Sept. 15, 1901; m. Clarence Whitacre Dec. 25, 1925 Genoa, Ill.
        1. Wilma May Whitacre, b. Nov. 26, 1926.
    5. Ephraim Rickard Hart, b. Aug. 31, 1903; m. Emma Hollenbach Feb. 21, 1927. She was b. Dec. 10, 1905.
    6. Alton Hart, b. Dec. 17, 1905.
    7. Claron Augustus Hart, b. Feb. 11, 1908.
    8. Thelma Esther Hart, b. July 4, 1910.

3. NOAH ROUSH, third child of Samuel and Catharine Roush, b. Jan. 24, 1829 in Mason County, in the Upper Flats neighborhood of Graham District. He was a farmer in Cooper District. Married Lydia Grimm. She was b. Sept. 12, 1834; d. Aug. 11, 1923. He d. July 19, 1899.
    1. William R. Roush, first child of Noah and Lydia Roush, b. Sept. 18, 1854; m. Virginia A. Blessing April 28, 1881. She was b. May 27, 1857. Both of Mason Co., W. Va. He d. Dec. 25, 1925.
        1. Clyde E. Roush, b. July 10, 1882; m. Della B. Thomas Oct. 17, 1906. They reside in Huntington.
            1. Clyde Alda Roush
        2. Verna May Roush, b. Nov. 20, 1884; m. S. F. Fisher May 6, 1909. They live at Belvidere, Ill.
        3. Theron L. Roush, b. Sept. 18, 1886; m. Cora Thomas Feb. 7, 1914. He is a farmer near Letart.
            1. Theron Laverne Roush, Jr., b. Sept. 1, 1916.
            2. Evelyn Roush, b. Aug. 23, 1918.
    2. Charles M. Roush, m. Sarah Chapman. He is now deceased. Their six children are as follows:

1. Ina Belle Roush, m. ——— Sayer, who is a merchant in East Liverpool, Ohio.
2. Eldia Roush, m. Miss ——— Board of W. Va. Both are deceased and buried in California. They had one son, name of which is not furnished.
3. Otha Roush was married twice and has children by each marriage. The name of the second wife was Miss ——— Morning.
4. Althea Roush, at home.
5. Archie Roush was a soldier in the World War.
6. Edna Roush, d. 1923.

3. Roxie Ann Roush, b. 1856; m. Lewis Allen Pfost of Aurora, Nebraska.
   1. Ila M. Pfost
   2. Hugh Pfost

4. Henry Curtis Roush, b. July 17, 1861; m. Clarinda Rickard Feb. 28, ——. She was b. March 21, 1860; d. June 3, 1906. They lived several years in Nebraska and dealt in cattle. They later returned to Maggie, W. Va. and settled on a farm.
   1. Vina Elva Roush, b. Jan. 19, 1885; m. Robert Rey of Hartford, W. Va.
      1. James C. Rey
      2. Clarinda Rey
      3. Elva Jane Rey
   2. Nora Roush, b. May 3, 1888; m. Charles Burdett of Middleport, Ohio. She d. Feb., 1918.
      1. Virginia Burdett, d. at age of 14.
   3. Olga Roush, b. June 8, 1890; d. Sept., 1922 at Modesto, Calif., where she had gone seeking health.
   4. Noah Lester Roush, b. Oct. 11, 1892; m. Lera Booth of Middleport, O. He is a merchant in this city. Was a soldier in the World War.
      1. Elinor Lee Roush
      2. Mary June Roush
   5. Elizabeth Roush, b. Oct. 8, 1894; m. George Parsons of Maggie, W. Va. They now live in Middleport, O.
      1. Geraldine Parsons
      2. Ernestine Parsons
      3. George Henry Parsons
   6. Rosa C. Roush, daughter of Henry C. and Clarinda Roush, b. Feb. 5, 1897; m. Robert Roush of Point Pleasant, W. Va. He is a motor salesman in that city. Here she died May 18, 1925.
      1. Ralph Roush, b. 1920.
   7. Lewis Roush, b. June 3, 1906; m. Hallie Mitchell of Maggie, W. Va. He is in the Postal service there.

5. Isaac Nelson Roush, fifth child of Noah and Lydia Roush, b. Oct. 3, 1863; m. Hettie Ann Gray, Oct. 14, 1888. She was born January 20, 1866. They are now living at Upper Sandusky, Ohio. Their children are Noah Harrison, Walter Layman, Virgie Ethel, Usebias Angelo, Hobart McKinley, Cecil Allen.
   1. Noah Harrison Roush, b. Sept. 30, 1889; m. Dessie Claybaugh Dec. 10, 1920 at Sycamore, Ohio.

2. Walter Layman Roush, b. May 24, 1891 in Mason Co., Va.

3. Virgie Ethel Roush, b. Aug. 17, 1892; m. Hugh James of Ohio, who was b. Aug. 12, 1866.

    1. Lillia May James, b. Dec. 17, 1909.
    2. Earl Mason, b. Feb. 11, 1911.
    3.-4. Maurice Evans and Doris Evelyn, b. Nov. 18, 1912.
    5. Mabel Virginia James, b. Feb. 29, 1915.
    6. Raymond Nelson, b. Oct. 8, 1917.
    7. Donald Hugh James
    8. Margaret Elizabeth, b. June 1, 1922.
    9. Thelma Louise James, b. Aug. 15, 1924.
    10. Mary Catharine James, b. Aug. 12, 1926.

4. Usebias Angelo Roush, b. Mch. 24, 1894; m. Cora E. Mollencopf Dec. 24, 1917 at Bucyrus, Ohio. She was b. Mch. 18, 1897.

    1. Wilbur Gerald Roush, b. Dec. 15, 1918.
    2.-3. Wilda Lurie and Milma Marie Roush, b. Sept. 20, 1920.
    4. Roma Ruth Roush, b. Mch. 3, 1924.

5. Hobart McKinley Roush, b. Feb. 13, 1896; d. same year.

6. Cecil Allen Roush, b. Dec. 7, 1900.

6. Genora Roush, sixth child of Noah and Lydia Roush, b. Feb. 9, 1866; m. William Alexander Wolfe at Letart, W. Va. July 4, 1889. He was b. Dec. 17, 1864. She d. Apr. 30, 1918.

    1. Charles Wolfe, b. May 18, 1890; m. Lona L. Gerlach Sept. 17, 1909 at Letart, W. Va. She was b. July 27, 1892. By profession they were both teachers in the public schools of their native county. He is now R. R. Postal Clerk.

        1. Charles Ray Wolfe, Jr., b. Dec. 20, 1910.
        2. Robert Gerlach Wolfe, b. Mch. 29, 1913.
        3. Marjorie Wolfe, b. Mch. 5, 1917.
        4. George William Wolfe, b. Sept. 4, 1918.

    2. Chester Muryell Wolfe, b. Nov. 10, 1892. He is a carpenter by trade and lives in New Brighton, Pa.

    3. Earl Curtis Wolfe, b. Dec. 28, 1894; m. Zelma Adkins and resides in Maple Park, Ill.

    4. Ila Marie Wolfe, b. Dec. 3, 1896; m. Cecil E. Bosworth. They now live in Columbus, Ohio.

        1. Opal Bosworth
        2. Iris Bosworth

    5. Roderick Gren Wolfe, b. Nov. 8, 1898; m. Fay Polsley, now living at Sycamore, Ill.

        1. Eleanor
        2. Lester
        3. Leo

    6. Oris Osborne Wolfe, sixth child of Genora Roush and William Wolfe, b. Oct. 11, 1901; m. Ruby McLure. Their residence is at Sycamore, Ill. They are the parents of four children.

    7. Hazel Virginia Wolfe, b. Aug. 30, 1903.

    8. Melvin Edison Wolfe, b. Dec. 8, 1905.

    9. William Russell Wolfe, b. Mch. 9, 1909.

7. Ida Roush, m. William Gray, now living at Belvidere, Ill.

8. Earl Roush, b. Aug. 5, 1873; m. Mary H. Lloyd 1894. She was from Millwood, Jackson County, W. Va., b. Sept. 27, 1868.

1. Golda E. Roush, b. Sept. 17, 1895; m. Otis L. Coffman of Dunbar, W. Va. Dec. 1, 1923.

2. Pearl W. Roush, b. Oct. 6, 1898; m. Joseph Munday of Dunbar Sept. 4, 1920.

Mary H. Roush d. Dec. 24, 1918. July 4, 1920 he married Mattie M. Guthrie. The two children by this union are:

1. Susan Thelma Roush, b. June 14, 1921.
2. E. Frederick Roush, b. July 7, 1924.

4. JOHN ROUSH, fourth child of Samuel and Catharine (Zerkel) Roush, b. in Mason County, Va. 1832. His early life was spent on the farm of his father. He received what education the local schools had to offer. On March 11, 1858 his marriage to Clarissa Patten of Meigs County, Ohio was solemnized by Rev. J. W. Miller. They owned and operated a farm near Bashan, Ohio, where they were affiliated with Presbyterian Church and in which cemetery their remains repose. He d. 1903. She was b. 1839 and d. 1892. He was known as "Patten John Roush" to distinguish him from many other John Roushes of his generation. She was the daughter of William and Julia Patten.

1. William Roush, oldest son of John and Clarissa Roush, b. 1859. He married Jennie Tucker of the well known Tucker family of the Bashan vicinity. She was b. 1862; d. 1907. This family is so scattered that we have been unable to obtain a report of their children.

2. Samuel Mortimer Roush, b. May 15, 1860; m. Sarah Etta Fultz Dec. 25, 1893. She was born May 31, 1867. He is a prosperous farmer near Washington C. H., Ohio. He removed there from Meigs County many years ago. He is a well known and highly respected citizen of his county. Here he has reared and educated his children.

1. Arbana Clarissa Roush, b. Nov. 27, 1894, resides at home.

2. Ralph Thompson Roush, b. Mch. 19, 1896; m. Lulu Louise Page June 8, 1919. She was born Dec. 2, 1896. This family lives in Waverly, Ohio.

1. Sarah Catharyn Roush, b. Apr. 29, 1921.
2. Susan Eileen Roush, b. July 25, 1923.
3. Samuel Henry Roush, b. May 21, 1926.

3-4. Josephine Elizabeth and Jennett Rosetta Roush, b. Nov. 17, 1898. Both are graduates of the Washington C. H. high schools and are by profession teachers. They have been interested in the development of this history and have contributed the John Roush line.

5. Mary Georgia Roush, b. Nov. 6, 1901.

6. Amy Esther Roush, b. Aug. 4, 1903.

7. Samuel Wendell Roush, b. Sept. 1, 1905.

8. Mabel Etta Roush, b. Sept. 18, 1907.

9. Richard Melvin Roush, b. Sept. 17, 1909.

10. Fannie Hyer Roush, b. Dec. 25, 1911; d. Jan. 10, 1912.

3. Grant Roush, third child of John and Clarissa Roush, b. 1863; m. Mattie Gaston 1895. She was b. 1876. They live at Netawaka, Kansas.

1. Florence Mabel Roush, b. 1896; d. March 8, 1898.

2. Clark Gaston Roush, b. 1898; m. Vivian White 1921. She was b. 1900. They live at Eldorado, Kan.

1. Clarke Lane Roush, b. 1922.

3. Edna Mae Roush, b. 1901; m. Lawrence Lynn 1920. He was b. 1899. They live at Netawaka, Kansas.
   1. Emily Jean Lynn, b. 1925.
4. Harold J. Roush, b. 1903; m. Lorena Smith 1923. She was b. 1899. They live in Circleville, Kan.
   1. Lorena Maxine Roush, b. 1924.
   2. Mary Josephine Roush, b. 1927.
5. Melvin Glenn Roush, b. 1910.
6. Gladys Sylvia Roush, b. 1914.
7. Galen Russell Roush, b. 1919.

4. Emerson Roush, fourth child of John and Clarissa Roush, b. June 1, 1866. Married ———. She was b. April 2, 1873; d. April 4, 1898. The marriage was on Feb. 4, 1895.
   1. Merle Roush, b. June 19, 1895; d. July 9, 1895.

   The second wife was b. May 25, 1877.
   1. Roxie Roush, b. June 11, 1901; d. May 1, 1908.
   2. Melba Roush, b. Jan. 25, 1906.
   3. Elden Roush, b. Aug. 27, 1909; d. Aug. 18, 1925.
   4. Lola Pearl Roush, b. Nov. 10, 1914.

   Floyd Roush, step-son, b. Sept. 29, 1896; m. Maude ——. She was b. Sept. 18, 1902; d. Dec. 28, 1926.
   1. Clyde Roush, b. Jan. 23, 1921.
   2. Wayne Roush, b. May 23, 1922.
   3. Lorraine Roush, b. Nov. 26, 1925.

5. Mary Florence Roush, b. 1867; m. Robert Miller Cain, b. 1862. He d. 1916; she d. 1904.
   1. Floyd Cain, b. Nov. 12, 1890; m. ———. They live in Melvindale, Mich.
   2. Carl Cain, b. Oct. 1, 1892; m. Helen Cain May 21, 1925. She was b. Aug. 13, 1902. Their home is in Clinton, Pa.
      1. Lois Cain, b. Sept. 3, 1925.
   3. Roy Cain, b. Mch. 20, 1895; m. Ethel Wilson Jan. 28, 1922. She was b. May 9, 1904. They reside in Valencia, Pa.
      1. Paul Cain, b. Apr. 23, 1925.
      2. Robert Cain, b. June 22, 1927.
   4. Wilbert Cain, b. Feb. 27, 1897; m. Gertrude Barclay May 3, 1917. She was b. June 2, 1898. He d. Apr. 26, 1921.
      1. Esther Cain, b. Nov. 25, 1917.
      2. Rosella Cain, b. Oct. 17, 1919.
   5. Myrtle Cain, b. July 1, 1899; m. F. W. Swartz Oct. 23, 1916. He was b. April 26, 1894. Their home is in Freedom, Pa.
      1. Eleanore Swartz, b. Feb. 25, 1918.
      2. Frederick Swartz, b. Oct. 21, 1921.
      3. Harold Swartz, b. July 5, 1924.
      4. Betty Swartz, b. Feb. 9, 1927.
   6. Edna Cain, b. Sept. 26, 1902; m. Cecil Johnston Nov. 9, 1921. He was b. Sept. 27, 1900. They live in Mars, Pa.

6. James Theodore Roush, sixth child of John and Clarissa Roush, b. Nov. 11, 1871; m. Clara Ella Rogers July 4, 1896. She was b. July 9, 1875. They moved to Sheridan, Grant County, Arkansas in 1915.
   1. Myrtle Blanche Roush, b. 1897.

2. Marcus Theodore Roush, b. 1902; m. Grayce Cartei Sept. 20, 1922. She was b. Apr. 11, 1900.
   1. James Russell Roush, b. 1923.
   2. Nadine Louise Roush, b. 1925; d. 1925.
   3. Myrtis Maxine Roush, b. 1927.
3. Gladys Ruth Roush, b. 1906; d. 1907.
4. Lawrence Wilson Roush, b. 1913.

7. H. Arthur Roush, b. June 6, 1874; m. Laura Emma ——— Apr. 3, 1907. She was b. Aug. 17, 1888; d. June 8, 1921. He now makes his home with his brother Charles at Morrill, Kansas.
   1. Lester Orion Roush, b. 1908, lives with his uncle, Grant Roush, at Netawaka, Kan.
   2. Edgar Tyson Roush, b. May 15 1916, lives with his father at Morrill, Kan.
   3. Harold Francis Roush, b. Nov. 20, 1919, lives with his father in Morrill, Kan.
8. Charles Lavator Roush, b. Sept. 14, 1876; m. Ruth Miller 1919. She was b. May 17, 1893. Their home is in Morrill, Kan.
   1. Juanita Verle Roush, b. Apr. 28, 1920; d. May 16, 1920.
   2. Myrl Gordon Roush, b. May 11, 1922.
   3. Marion Emerson Roush, b. Dec. 29, 1926.
9. Ida Clem Roush, b. Feb. 2, 187—. She lives in Atchison, Kan.
10. Marvin Elwood Roush, b. Oct. 30, 1881; m. Oct. 12, 1904 to Augusta Bestwick. For 22 years they lived in Kansas and returned to Ohio in 1924, now live in Springfield.
    1. Merritt Marvin Roush, b. Apr. 13, 1905.
    2. Mary Athelia Roush, b. Nov. 10, 1907; m. William Sherrow Dec. 24, 1925. He was b. Nov. 23, 1903. Living in Springfield.
       1. Betty Joyce Sherrow, b. Aug. 22, 1926.
11. Delmon Roush, b. 1885; d. 1886.

5. DAVID ROUSH, fifth child of Samuel and Catharine (Zerkel) Roush, b. in Mason County, Va. 1832. He received what education the local schools could give, aided the father in the work of the large farm and soon became one of the substantial citizens of his native county. In 1853 Charlotte Hart, daughter of Christian and Mary Hart, became his wife. He was industrious, energetic and noble in his living. In his physical stature he was almost a perfect type of manhood. His farm home was beautifully situated in the Upper Flats of Graham District, part of the large Roush tract. The wife was b. Aug. 29, 1833 in Masontown, Fayette County, Pa. His death occurred on Feb. 19, 1904 and hers on Nov. 6, 1905.
   1. McKendrie Kane Roush, b. Mch. 15, 1854; m. Caroline Hoffman June 18, 1874, the ceremony being read by the Rev. J. W. Miller. She was a daughter of Samuel Hoffman. She d. 1894.
      1. Carrie Esther Roush, b. Feb. 5, 1876; m. Bprd Keefer, a son of Joseph Keefer of Hartford, W. Va. They had four children, two sons, both dying in infancy, and two daughters, Florence and Mildred Keefer, are now living in the State of Washington. The mother d. Mch. 24, 1905.
      2. Cora B. Roush, b. Nov. 18, 1879; m. William Lewis of East Liverpool, O. May 3, 1903. She d. at Seattle, Washington Dec. 5, 1911.

3. Claudia Pearl Roush, b. Nov. 28, 1882; m. Horace Calder July 4, 1902 at East Liverpool, O.
   1. Burnzetta Calder, b. Feb. 29, 1904.
   2. Almeta Calder, b. Feb. 21, 1906.
   3. Richard Calder, b. May 5, 1908; d. Sept. 1, 1921, Marysville, Washington.

McKendrie Roush married for his second wife Mrs. Millie (Bumgarner) Hoffman, of Hartford, W. Va., Oct. 7, 1896. She was b. May 25, 1866. They moved to Marysville, Washington in 1902, where he has since been employed in the timber and sawmill business. The one child by this marriage is Donald Dwight Roush, b. April 19, 1905.

2. Drusilla Roush, b. July 19, 1857; m. Henry C. Rickard Feb. 9, 1879. The Rev. J. L. Hensley was the officiating minister. Their home has been in the Upper Flats community of Graham District. She still lives an unusually active life for one of her age, with her sister, Mrs. Mattie V. Henkel. She has contributed in many ways, the genealogy of this family. He d. Jan. 22, 1882.

3. Gideon Early Roush, b. Apr. 13, 1861; m. Artemesia E. Wolfe Jan. 21, 1883. She was daughter of Marshall and Emily Wolfe, b. Jan. 21, 1862. He was for several years one of the noted teachers of Mason County. They later moved to a farm near Letart, Meigs County, Ohio, where they live at this writing.

   1. Arthur Edison Roush, b. Oct. 14, 1883; m. Sadie Mae Lawson Aug. 14, 1909. She is a daughter of Alexander and Vennie Lawson of New Haven, and was b. Aug. 2, 1886. Their home is at Letart Falls, Ohio. Their marriage ceremony was performed by the Rev. ——— Barnhouse.
      1. Wilma Adele Roush, b. July 14, 1910.
      2.-3. Harold Gideon and Garen Alexander Roush, b. June 6, 1911.
      4. Orion Wade Roush, b. Nov. 12, 1914.
      5. Arthur Oris Roush, b. Nov. 25, 1918.
      6. Clifford Hollis Roush, b. July 11, 1922, at Racine, Ohio.
      7. Robert Ivan Roush, b. June 6, 1925.
      8. Edison Eugene Roush, b. Dec. 29, 1927.

   2. Walter David Roush, second child of Gideon E. and Artemesia E. Roush, b. Aug. 10, 1885; m. Edna Boston June 2, 1907. She is a daughter of Winnett Boston, b. Sept. 19, 1886.
      1. Gladys M. Roush, b. June 3, 1908.
      2. Edith E. Roush, b. Jan. 16, 1912.
      3. W. Herbert Roush, b. Aug. 8, 1913.
      4. Howard Gideon Roush, b. July 28, 1916.
      5. Lester Winett Roush, b. Aug. 26, 1921.
      6. Russell D. Roush, b. Mch. 21, 1926.

   3. Richard L. Roush, b. Sept. 1, 1886 in Mason Co., W. Va.; m. Josephine Victoria Johnson Nov. 9, 1907 at Plants, Meigs Co., O. She was b. Sept. 10, 1890. Their farm home is now near Letart Falls, Ohio.
      1. Lawrence H. Roush, b. May 23, 1910.
      2. Hershell E. Roush, b. Jan. 31, 1913.
      3. Lora Mae Roush, b. May 19, 1915.
      4. Darrell Donald Roush, b. Aug. 13, 1918.
      5. Virgil E. Roush, b. Nov. 17, 1920.

4. Jessie Charlotte Roush, b. Oct. 26, 1890; m. Ralph Frederick Neigler May 24, 1914. He was b. Jan. 14, 1890, son of Jacob and Martha Neigler, of Plants, Ohio. He is a carpenter in Racine, O.

    1. Drusilla Faye Neigler, b. Jan. 18, 1915.
    2. Carroll Frederick Neigler, b. Sept. 5, 1916.
    3. Dorothy Verena Neigler, b. July 19, 1918.
    4. Forest Clayton Neigler, b. April 22, 1921.
    5. Ralph F. Neigler, Jr., b. Oct. 30, 1922.
    6. Jessie Artemesia Neigler, b. June 4, 1925.
    7. Arthur G. Neigler, b. Oct. 14, 1927.

5. Henry Dale Roush, b. July 31, 1892; m. Annie Marie Roush of Letart, O., Nov. 30, 1912. She was b. June 29, 1895. He is a general mechanic.

    1. Violet Irene Roush, b. July 14, 1914.
    2. Dale H. Roush, b. Nov. 27, 1916.
    3. Ray Wright Roush, b. Mch. 15, 1918.
    4. Mildred Lauve Roush, b. Jan. 10, 1920.

6. Earley McKinley Roush, b. May 9, 1896; m. Mabel Claire Shields June 13, 1917. She is a daughter of Orville G. and Etta Sayer Shields and was b. Sept. 21, 1897. He is employed by the Government at Lock 23 at Apple Grove.

    1. Mattie Eileen Roush, b. Mch. 23, 1918.

7. Adelee Elizabeth Roush, b. Sept. 13, 1904; m. Clarence Thomas Norris, son of Philson Norris, July 31, 1925.

    1. Mildred Louise Thomas, b. Aug. 23, 1926.

4. Mattie Victoria Roush, fourth child of David and Charlotte Roush, b. Oct. 5, 1871; m. Pleasant Ambrose Henkel Feb. 23, 1910. Ceremony was performed by the Rev. S. A. Fisher, pastor of the United Brethren Union Church. He was b. Nov. 30, 1863, a son of Joseph Allen Henkel and Lavinia Weavei Henkel. He was for many years a teacher in the public schools. He is a grandson of the Gideon Henkel, of whom mention is made by Captain John Roush in his will. (See Chapter VI, "Will of John Roush.") She has with much time and painstaking care gathered the data for the Samuel Roush family.

6. HENRY F. ROUSH, sixth child of Samuel and Catharine Roush, b. March 28, 1835; m. Sarah A. Riffle Dec. 1, 1863. He d. Jan. 24, 1887; she d. July 31, 1924.

    1. Viola V. Roush, b. Mch. 7, 1865; m. John Cunningham Oct. 4, 1889. She d. Dec. 6, 1927.

        1. Iva F. Cunningham, b. Apr. 4, 1900; d. Nov. 3, 1918.

        2. Melvin F. Cunningham, b. June 11, 1901.

        3. Lieulo G. Cunningham, b. July 10, 1904; m. Jesse Roush May 5, 1923. He was born May 1, 1901.

            1. Oscar Roush, b. March 6, 1924.
            2. Neva Roush, b. Jan. 29, 1926.

                Eileen Cunningham, daughter of Lieulo Cunningham, b. Aug. 4, 1921.

        4. John Elben Cunningham, b. 1907, son of Viola and John Cunningham.

    1 William Roush, b. April 5, 1885, son of Viola Roush, married Lena Cunningham 1910. She was b. June 1, 1889.

1. Jessie Roush, b. June 3, 1915.
2. Everett Roush, b. Jan. 6, 1917.
3. Dorothy Roush, b. Aug. 21, 1918.
4. Thelma Roush, b. May 26, 1920.
5. Roy Roush, b. Aug. 21, 1921.
6. Mildred Roush, b. Sept. 11, 1923.
7. Chester Roush, b. Aug. 19, 1925.

2. Frances E. Roush, b. Dec. 18, 1867; m. John G. Ginther Mch. 2, 1896. He was b. Oct. 31, 1869.

    1. Oris E. Ginther, b. Feb. 27, 1900; m. Rosaltha M. Buck June 1, 1921. She was b. Oct. 16, 1901.

        1. James E. Ginther, b. Dec. 29, 1921.

3. Ida M. Roush, b. Apr. 3, 1871; d. July 3, 1871.

4. Mertie C. Roush, b. Apr. 13, 1874; m. A. Lamont Gossett Mch. 13, ——. He was b. Jan. 1, 1871. (See John, Jonas, Abraham, Mary (Roush) Kaylor, Lovina (Kaylor Gossett) of Chapter IX).

5. Zora Jane Roush, b. Feb. 17, 1877; m. James Milford Hoffman Aug. 15, 1896; b. Mch 26, 1875.

    1. Earl H. Hoffman, b. Mch. 19, 1897; m. Pamela Roush Feb. 24, 1918. She was b. April 20, 1897.

        1. Edna M. Hoffman, b. Apr. 20, 1918.
        2. Ethel N. Hoffman, b. May 1, 1919.
        3. Ernestine M. Hoffman, b. May 16, 1923.

    2. Freda A. Hoffman, b. April 9, 1899; m. Emory C. Hart Feb. 15, 1919; b. Nov. 2, 1895.

        1. Loueva Hart, b. Dec. 31, 1919.
        2. Leland G. Hart, b. Dec. 17, 1921; d. Jan. 9, 1922.
        3. James L. Hart, b. Nov. 29, 1922.
        4. Lorena F. Hart, b. Feb. 12, 1925.

    3. Roy T. Hoffman, b. Aug. 10, 1900; m. Mary G. Bumgardner Oct. 14, 1922. She was b. April 17, 1898.

        1. Max H. Hoffman, b. June 4, 1926.

    4. Denzil Hoffman, b. June 17, 1903.
    5. Opal F. Hoffman, b. Sept. 12, 1905.
    6. Mary A. Hoffman, b. Feb. 13, 1908.
    7. Leona M. Hoffman, b. Apr. 21, 1911; d. Jan. 14, 1915.
    8. Nora F. Hoffman, b. June 9, 1914.
    9. Helen J. Hoffman, b. Nov. 3, 1917.
    10. Infant Son, b. and d. June, 1920.

6. Jonas M. Roush, sixth child of Henry F. and Sarah Roush, b. Dec. 11, 1878; m. Gertie Jett Feb. 26, 1910. She was b. Jan. 13, 1879.

7. Artie M. Roush, b. Nov. 15, 1880; d. Nov. 28, 1880.

8. Oris E. Roush, b. July 14, 1884; m. Olga Lewis (Roush) Nov. 27, 1917. She was b. Nov. 4, 1874; d. July 30, 1922.

7. MARY ROUSH, seventh child of Samuel and Catharine Roush, b. May 15, 1837; m. David Roush 1857. He was b. 1834 and was a son of Esquire George Roush of Cooper District, Mason Co., W. Va. He d. July 17, 1906. She d. July 17, 1875. (See George, Daniel, George, David of this chapter.)

8. REBECCA ROUSH, eighth child of Samuel and Catharine Roush, b. Feb. 27, 1839; m. Preston A. Hudson Aug. 13, 1868; b. Mch. 12, 1839; d. June 27, 1901. He was a cooper by trade. She d. Dec. 25, 1903.

1. Samuel Sanford Hudson, b. July 10, 1869; m. Mary Catharine Hoffman Dec. 12, 1891; b. May 31, 1866. He is now a retired farmer. He is strongly influential in the new road building campaign of his county.

    1. Holly Herbert Hudson, b. Oct. 2, 1892. He is contractor, having constructed a number of the good roads of Mason County.

    2. Verna Florence Hudson, b. Nov. 16, 1893. She is the Postmistress at Graham Station, W. Va.

    3. Basil F. Hudson, b. Aug. 24, 1897; m. Iva Hoffman Feb. 21, 1918; b. June 27, 1902.

        1. Alice Hudson, b. May 31, 1919.
        2. Edwin Hudson, b. Jan. 9, 1922.
        3. Florence Hudson, b. May 26, 1924.
        4. Naomi Hudson, b. Nov. 7, 1926.

    4. Archie Stanley Hudson, b. Mch. 30, 1904; m. Beatrice Hessen Nov. 19, 1921; b. Apr. 21, 1903.

        1. Betty Mae Hudson, b. Jan. 25, 1925.

2. Martha Jane Hudson, b. Sept. 30, 1871; m. Albert Roush, son of Joseph. (See George, John, Benjamin of this chapter.)

3-4. Andrew Jackson and Elizabeth Hudson, b. Oct. 17, 1873. The former became a cowboy and was drowned near Cheyenne, Wyoming July 25, 1899. The latter m. Martin Friend May 15, 1892.

    1. Ralph Hudson Friend, b. May 14, 1893; m. Zada Belle Barran of Illinois Nov. 15, 1913.

        1 Helen Friend
        2. Kenneth Friend
        3. Paul Friend
        4. Dorothy Friend
        5. Doris Friend
        6. John Tracy Friend

    2. Vana Friend, b. Sept. 18, 1896; m. Probe Everett Pickens 1920.

        1. Ruth Mereland Pickens
        2. Richard E. Pickens
        3. Harry Arnold Pickens

    3. Darrell Friend, b. Dec. 12, 1898; m. Sylvia Lieving of Letart, 1921.

        1. Mary Elizabeth Friend
        2. Donald R. Friend
        3. Robert Friend

    4. Walter Friend, b. Oct. 15, 1906.

5. James Madison Hudson, b. March 3, 1876; m. Jessie Weigand May 27, 1896. She was b. Jan. 21, 1871.

    1. Iris Edwin Hudson, b. July 16, 1902; m. Lena Beegle 1922. Their home is at Magnolia, Ohio.

        1. Herman Madison Hudson, b. Dec. 1, 1922.
        2. Anna Marcella Hudson, b. May 28, 1924.
        3. Paul Ray Hudson, b. Feb. 15, 1927.

6. William Hudson, b. May 25, 1878; m. Dora Hoffman Aug. 18, 1901 at the United Brethren Parsonage of the Union Charge by Rev. W. M. Slaughter. She was b. Dec. 6, 1880. Their farm home is near Leon, W. Va.

1. Lance Hudson, b. Jan. 5, 1902; d. Dec. 18, 1904.
2. Virginia Hudson, b. May 25, 1904; m. Ernest Sayer of Letart, May 31, 1922.
    1. Kenneth Sayer, b. Oct. 2, 1926.
3. Beatrice Hudson, b. June 5, 1906; d. Aug. 17, 1906.
4. Dorothy Hudson, b. Aug. 14, 1911.
5. John Hudson, b. Dec. 29, 1914.

7. Archie Hudson, b. Jan. 29, 1883.

9. SUSAN ROUSH, ninth child of Samuel and Catharine Roush, b. June 8, 1841; m. Preston A. Hudson. She lived but a short time after her marriage. Mr. Hudson then married Susan's older sister, whose family precedes this one.

10. GEORGE WESLEY ROUSH, tenth child of Samuel and Catharine Roush, b. Oct. 10, 1843; m. Nancy Virginia Bush. She was affectionately known as Jane Bush. The marriage was solemnized Nov. 8, 1869. She was b. Feb. 1, 1852; d. Jan. 23, 1926. He d. Feb. 26, 1915.

    1. Charles Wilbur Roush, b. Sept. 1, 1870; m. Vena Quillin Dec. 24, 1893. She was b. Aug. 31, 1867. He is a railway mail clerk at Columbus and Norfolk R. P. O. He is well known in Mason County and Columbus, where he is a highly respected citizen and where he has reared an esteemed family. He is a Donor Member of Roush Family Association.

        1. Eliza Gertrude Roush, b. Nov. 15, 1894; m. Earl Krug Holmes Aug. 29, 1918
        2. Alexander Conroy Roush, b. Mch. 13, 1896; m. Laura Link Dec. 27, 1920.
            1. Daniel Wayne Roush, b. May 10, 1922.
            2. Martin Wilbur Roush, b. Apr. 26, 1924.
        3. Burdie Urania Roush, b. Sept. 6, 1898.
        4. Fleda Virginia Roush, b. April 7, 1902; m. Clarence Ross Barnes Apr. 21, 1921.
            1. Marilyn Barnes, b. Feb. 26, 1922.
            2. Willard Roush Barnes, b. Mch. 18, 1926.
            3. Marjorie Ann Barnes, b. Nov. 20, 1927.
        5. Marion Tucker Roush, b. Apr. 23, 1904.
        6. Elizabeth Ward Roush, b. Jan. 29, 1906.
        7. Harry Robert Roush, b. Oct. 25, 1908.

    2. Della Frances Roush, b. Nov. 19, 1871; m. Edgar Pickens Jan. 23, 1896. He was b. May 20, 1870. By occupation he is stone mason and farmer.

        1. Hazel Edna Pickens, b. July 19, 1898; m. Frank W. Jolliffe Apr. 6, 1920. He was b. Jan. 10, ——. He is proprietor of a restaurant, Morgantown, W. Va., on University Ave.
            1. Donald Edgar Jolliffe, b. Jan. 3, 1921.
            2. Harry Clarence Jolliffe, b. Jan. 9, 1923.
            3. Frank Jolliffe, Jr. b. June 25, 1925.
        2. Harry Dallas Pickens, b. June 12, 1902; d. Apr. 20, 1918.
        3. May Pickens, b. Sept. 28, 1904; m. Claren Dewitt Brown Apr. 3, 1926; b. Dec. 1902 in Cleveland, Ohio. He served as a Marine Soldier in the World War.
        4. George Pickens, b. Apr. 12, 1910; d. Aug. 23, 191[illegible]

3. Georgetta Roush, third child of George Wesley and Nancy Virginia (Bush) Roush, b. Oct. 17, 1773; m. Francis G. McMillin. He is a farmer at Hartford, W. Va.

4. Jasper Newton Roush, b. July 13, 1876; m. Clara Statts Nov. 17, 1908. She was b. June 23, 1889. He is blacksmith at Hartford, W. Va.

    1. Dale Roush, b. Oct. 4, 1909.
    2. Donald Roush, b. Aug. 11, 1911.
    3. Lucille Roush, b. Dec. 10, 1913.
    4. Pauline Roush, b. Jan. 23, 1916.
    5.-6. Ray and Roy Roush, b. March 9, 1924.

5. Harley Barnett Roush, b. Sept. 25, 1880; m. Osceola Love, daughter of W. P. and Clarinda Hart Love, b. July 1, 1888. He is a mechanic. He is in Charleston, W. Va., where he is a contractor and educating his children.

    1. Warren H. Roush, b. Apr. 22, 1912; d. July 5, 1913.
    2. Wilbur Lloyd Roush, b. Jan. 8, 1914.
    3.-4. George Harley and William Harold Roush, b. Mch. 5, 1916.
    5. Lillian Clare Roush, b. July 7, 1921.

6. Ven Laurel Roush, b. June 14, 1883; m. Kelsie Florence Capehart June 29, 1907; b. May 3, 1888. He is a farmer at Letart, W. Va.

    1. Virginia Margaret Roush, b. Apr. 7, 1908. She is a teacher in the public schools.
    2. Douglas Ross Roush, b. Oct. 13, 1911.
    3. Percy Aaron Roush, b. March 2, 1917; d. Feb. 18, 1918.
    4. Violet Elizabeth Roush, b. Sept. 5, 1919; d. June 30, 1921.

7. Elizabeth E. Roush, b. Nov. 11, 1885; d. Oct. 23, 1908.

8. Hulda Gladys Roush, b. Sept. 25, 1891.

11. SARAH CATHARINE ROUSH, eleventh child of Samuel and Catharine Roush, b. Apr. 6, 1846; m. William Fry, b. Sept. 9, 1842; d. Feb. 5, 1904. She d. June 15, 1907.

    1. Stella Fry, b. Sept. 19, 1872; m. Warner W. Grimm Oct. 12, 1894; b. Feb. 26, 1860.

        1. Altan G. Grimm, b. Aug. 6, 1896; m. Virginia Roush Oct. 6, 1919. She was educated and sent to India as a missionary by the Salvation Army.

            1. William W. Grimm, b. Sept. 12, 1920.
            2. Estella R. Grimm, b. Aug. 31, 1922.
            3. Thomas L. Grimm, b. May 12, 1924.
            4. Leoda F. Grimm, b. June 29, 1925.

        2. Arnold W. Grimm, second child of Stella Fry and Warner Grimm, b. June 28, 1901.

        3. Beulah C. Grimm, b. Oct. 20, 1903.

        4. Eula E. Grimm, b. Oct. 20, 1903.

        5. Ethel V. Grimm, b. July 14, 1912.

    2. Delphia Fry, second child of William and Sarah Fry, b. Sept. 15, 1874, m. William V. Roush July 12, 1899 at Union Parsonage in Mason County. He was b. May 1, 1874 at New Haven. (See George, Michael, George, Charles of this Chapter.)

        1. Helen Virginia Roush, b. July 26, 1900, at Fairmont, W. Va.; m. Elton E. Monegan 1922. They reside in Akron, Ohio.

2. Dorothy Philis Roush, b. Feb. 5, 1902 at Fairmont, W. Va.; m. Harry P. Jones, 1924. They live at 295 Goodview Ave., Akron, Ohio.

3. Harry Addison Roush, b. April 16, 1904.

3. Millie Fry, b. May 15, 1878; m. Charles B. Roush of George, John, Benjamin, Moses line, Sept. 10, 1899; b. Feb. 18, 1874.

1. Sarah Gladys Roush, b. July 5, 1900; d. Mch. 22, 1902.

2. Lorraine Loeman Roush, b. Aug. 16, 1902. Married.

1. Ivan L. Roush, b. Apr. 18, 1923.

3. Neva Irene Roush, b. Aug. 25, 1904; m. Otmer Zerkel Apr. 12, 1924; b. Jan. 17, 1903.

1. Raymond Lewis Zerkel, b. Oct. 14, 1924.

4. Thelma Kathleen Roush, b. Apr. 27, 1906; m. Grant Oris Roush of the George, Daniel, Geo. David, Harvey line, July 25, 1923; b. May 22, 1902.

1. Donald Oris Roush, b. Mch. 26, 1924.

5. Freddie Richard Roush, b. Sept. 1, 1908.

6. Charles Walter Roush, b. Feb. 20, 1911.

7. Ralph Waldon Roush, b. May 11, 1913.

8. William M. Roush, b. Aug. 14, 1915.

4. Alger Nun Fry, b. July 11, 1881; m. Iva Grinstead Dec. 14, 1903; b. Apr. 12, 1885. They reside at Monroeville, Ohio.

1. Dorwin Donald Fry, b. March 26, 1904.
2. William Dallas Fry, b. July 22, 1905; d. Dec. 4, 1914.
3. Dorris Marie Fry, b. Jan. 8, 1908.
4. Dorothy Elizabeth Fry, b. Oct. 31, 1909.
5. Douglas Leman Fry, b. Nov. 21, 1912.
6. Richard Darrell Fry, b. Oct. 29, 1919.
7. Dolores Ores Fry, b. Oct. 21, 1921.

5. Harry Carl Fry, b. Jan. 4, 1890; m. Myrtie S. Plue of Huron Co., O. Nov. 1, 1920. She was b. Oct. 8, 1894. They live at Berlin Heights, Ohio.

1. Barbara Ellen Fry, b. Nov. 25, 1921.
2. Myrta Virginia Fry, b. July 12, 1923.

12. ELIZABETH ROUSH, twelfth and youngest child of Samuel and Catharine (Zerkel) Roush, b. Sept. 10, 1850. On March 26, 1870 she was joined in marriage to Allen Hart of Mason County. His birth was on Feb. 28, 1850. Their long and happy married life has been spent altogether in Mason County, where he has owned and operated a farm. She is one of the eight grandchildren of George Roush living at the time of this writing. The others are Mrs. Addie Williams, of Willow Grove, W. Va., Jacob Roush of St. Louis, Mo. and Thomas V. Roush of Portsmouth, Ohio, all children of Jonas Roush, George's youngest son; and Caroline, Mahala, Sally, Joseph Roush, children of Lewis Roush. Jonas Roush, George's youngest brother, has four grandsons living, the pictures of whom appear elsewhere in this work. Their help has been valuable in this research. The Harts live on their farm home near the Union Camp Grounds, where the first two National Roush Reunions have been held, Elizabeth having been present for both of them. The children of this family are as follows:

1. Louie Hart, b. June 23, 1871; m. Evelyn Pounds Jan. 20, 1892.

1. John A. Hart, b. Mch. 5, 1893; m. Kathleen Clarke. She was b. Aug. 22, 1891.
    1. Ada Katherine Hart, b. Oct. 16, 1914.
    2. Chester Morris Hart, b. Oct. 3, 1917; d. June 7, 1926.
    3. John A. Hart, Jr., b. Aug. 15, 1919.
    4. Jessie Alice Hart, b. July 24, 1924.
    5. Joy Anice Hart, b. Apr. 5, 1926.
2. Alvin Franklin Hart, b. Nov. 16, 1895; m. Amelia M. Bateman, b. June 3, 1893.
    1. Josephine Evelyn Hart, b. Mch. 27, 1921.
    2. Florence Sybil Hart, b. Mch. 25, 1923.
3. Clara May Hart, b. Jan. 16, 1901; m. William L. Hutsman Dec. 27, 1922. He was b. July 30, 1900.

Louie Hart then married Mary Olive Thacter Feb. 3, 1915. She was b. Mch. 17, 1891. The one child by this marriage is Bernice Hart, b. Dec. 24, 1915.

2. Vesta Hart, b. Sept. 6, 1874; m. Elmer McMillin Jan. 17, 1892. He was b. Nov. 13, 1872.
    1. Urban McMillin, b. Apr. 5, 1893; d. Nov. 15, 1894.
    2. Garnet L. McMillin, b. Sept. 19, 1893; m. George W. Hesson June 8, 1910. He was b. Jan. 27, 1888.
        1. Orland Hessen, b. Mch. 7, 1911.
        2. Orban Hesson, b. Jan. 30, 1913.
        3. Otis W. Hesson, b. Nov. 29, 1915.
        4. Maxine Hesson, b. Oct. 19, 1918.
        5. Geraldine Hesson, b. Apr. 10, 1922.
    3. Raymond McMillin, b. Oct. 8, 1895; m. Ella Young Feb. 4, 1914. She was b. May 5, 1897; d. Dec. 19, 1919.
        1. Ronald W. McMillin, b. Jan. 9, 1915.
        2. Infant, b. Nov. and d. in Dec., 1915.
        3. Allen R. McMillin, b. May 19, 1917.
        4. Leona McMillin, b. Dec. 13, 1919.

    Raymond McMillin then married Grace Keplar Aug. 12, 1924.

        1. Betty Jane McMillin, b. May 28, 1925.
        2. Virginia R. McMillin, b. Aug. 5, 1926.
    4. Russell McMillin, b. Sept. 15, 1897; m. Flora Gibbs 1919.
        1. Ilene McMillin, b. 1920.
        2. Anna Lee McMillin
        3. Blanche McMillin
        4. Lena McMillin
        5. Luella McMillin, b. Jan. 16, 1927.
    5. Floyd McMillin, b. Aug. 15, 1899.
    6. Grace McMillin, b. June 4, 1904; m. Charles Weaver Nov. 16, 1922. He was b. Dec. 19, 1900.
        1. Marjorie Weaver, b. Feb. 27, 1923.
        2. Nelda Weaver, b. July 19, 1924.
        3. Audra Weaver, b. Mch. 6, 1926.
3. Olga Hart, b. Nov. 21, 1887; m. Ernie Roush Aug. 20, 1907. He was b. June 4, 1884.
    1. Clarence Roush, b. Dec. 13, 1908; d. Jan. 5, 1922.
    2. Clifford Roush, b. Aug. 3, 1912.
    3. Clawson Roush, b. Jan. 15, 1914.

4. Carson Roush, b. May 22, 1917.
5. Carol Roush, b. Mch. 9, 1921.
6. Clara E. Roush, b. Jan. 19, 1924.
7. Cloras J. Roush, b. Oct. 24, 1925.

1. Howard Hart, b. July 5, 1904; m. Helena Tolett Jan., 1926. She was b. Apr. 14, 1906.

9. SUSANNAH ROUSH, ninth child of George and Catharine Roush, b. Oct. 11, 1796; m. Abraham Roush. (See Chapter IX, Jonas, Abraham.)

10. JACOB ROUSH is the tenth child of his parents, George Roush and wife, Catharine Zerkel. He was born April 26, 1799 in Shenandoah County, Va., baptized Aug. 18, 1799 with Jacob Zerkel and wife as sponsors. He was married to Margaret Weaver April 19, 1824. She was born March 9, 1802, a daughter of Noah Weaver. The Weaver family was also of Shenandoah origin, having come from near Woodstock, Va. to the Ohio Valley a little later than the emigration of the Roushes. They lived mostly in Mason County, but this particular family early moved to Racine, Meigs Co., O. A sister, Susan Weaver, married Jonas Roush, a brother of Jacob, and another sister, Mary, married Michael Roush, a cousin of these brothers, who lived at Letart, O. Jacob was the last child born to his parents before their coming to the Ohio Valley. He and his brother Jonas lived for a few years on the farm of the father. Jacob later went farther north and bought from the Government one quarter of Section 8 in Sutton Township, for which deed was made by President Martin Van Buren. Half of this farm is still in the family name, his grandson, Eprhaim E., father of the author of this volume, now owning it. To quote from his obituary: "He was generally known as a peaceable, honest, upright, progressive citizen, always active in church and community interests." He died in the Lutheran faith—in which he was baptized by the Rev. Paul Henkel, March 7, 1884, and reposes in the Carmel cemetery with his grave clearly marked. His wife Margaret died January 24, 1887 and lies buried by his side.

1. DANIEL ROUSH, b. Feb. 20, 1825; d. May 4, 1893; m. Margaret Aumiller 1844, daughter of Daniel Aumiller and his wife, Catharine Roush, who was a daughter of Jonas Roush. She was b. May 25, 1825; d. March 5, 1903. He inherited part of his father's farm and spent his life there. Here he reared his family.

1. James Burt Roush, oldest child of Daniel Roush and wife Margaret, b. Nov. 3, 1845; d. May, 1892. He first married Caroline Johnson, and Anna Birch for his second wife. The children are by the first wife.

1. Walter Roush, b. Aug. 12, 1871; m. Ella McElroy Nov. 24, 1892. She was b. July 4, 1871.

1. Howard W. Roush, b. Sept. 23, 1893; m. Reita Slevin June 2, 1919. Their two children are Frona May, b. March 10, 1920, and Barbara Sarah, b. Aug. 18, 1922.

2. Maude G. Roush, b. Feb. 3, 1904; m. Frank C. McBee Feb. 12, 1923. Their two children are Shirley Jane, b. March 20 1924, and Frank C. McBee, Jr., b. July 1, 1925.

2. Belle Roush, second child of James Burt and wife Caroline Johnson, b. ———; m. James W. Young of Langsville, Meigs Co., Ohio. Their descent is not furnished.

2. Jacob Roush, second child of Daniel and Margaret Roush, b. ——; m. Celenda J. McKinstry. Both are now deceased and buried in or near Columbus, Ohio.

1. Otto Roush, oldest child of Jacob and Celinda Roush, b. Sept. 22, 1879; m. Lillian A. Mason of Glouster, Athens Co., O., March 8, 1902. She was b. in New Straitsville, Perry, Ohio Dec. 10, 1880. He is now on the staff of the Columbus Daily Dispatch, which position he has held for a number of years. His residence is in this city.

1. Darrell, b. Sept. 21, 1904 at Gloucester, Ohio.
2. Evelyn G., b. Nov. 30, 1911, Columbus, Ohio.

2. Everett Roush, second child of Jacob and Celenda Roush, b. 188— and died in childhood.

3. Celina, third child of Daniel and Margaret Roush, b. Dec. 24, 1847; d. June 19, 1855.

4. Caroline Roush, b. Feb. 5, 1850; d. May 11, 1854.

5. Elizabeth Roush, b. Oct. 14, 1852; d. Oct. 15, 1914. On November 23, 1871 she was united in marriage to A. Jackson Archer, who was b. Dec. 8, 1849. The family of Archers is also from Virginia, farther south in the Valley than the Roush family. Their descendants are numerous in parts of America and they have performed a prominent part in American affairs. They form an interesting family for some future historian. They were both active members of the United Brethren Church, with which every one of their children became affiliated. The family of Elizabeth and Jackson Archer lived on a farm near the Jacob Roush homestead. Their children are as follows:

1. Minnie Alice Archer, b. Sept. 15, 1872; m. J. Madison Circle Sept. 18, 1897. He was b. April 8, 1869. They live on a farm in the Carmel vicinity of Sutton Township, where they have reared their family. He is of the Circle family described under Nicholas Roush of this chapter.

1. Verna M. Circle, b. Nov. ——, 1898.

2. Wavie Irene Circle, b. Mch. 17, 1900. Was educated in the Racine High School and Rio Grande College and is now one of the successful teachers of Meigs County.

3. Susie A. Circle, b. Sept. 1, 1901. She with her sister was a graduate of the Racine High School and was educated for a teacher in the Normal department of Rio Grande College. She taught one year in Great Bend School of Meigs County, where she met and married Lee Harriss May 24, 1924. He was b. March 9, 1905. Their child is Leta Fay, b. Feb. 13, 1926.

4. Cecil Circle, b. Sept. 16, 1909, attending Racine High School.

5. Homer Circle, b. Feb. 13, 1911, in Racine High School.

2. John Archer, second child of Jackson Archer and Elizabeth Roush, b. Sept. 24, 1874; m. Ora B. Statts Sept. 8, 1898. She was b. Oct. 1, 1878; d. Feb. 15, 1907.

1. Mattie L. Archer, only child of the first marriage, was b. June 15, 1899; m. J. C. Mineard Oct. 7, 1919. He was b. March 8, 1893.

The second marriage was to Minnie Gaston June 27, 1915. She was b. Nov. 19, 1883. They now live on a farm near Guysville, Athens County, Ohio. The children of this marriage are as follows:

1. Infant, b. and d. May 16, 1916.
2. John Russel Archer, b. Aug. 1, 1917.
3. Iris V. Archer, b. Jan. 6, 1920.
4. Naomi M. Archer, b. Aug. 29, 1922.

3. Margaret Archer, third child of Jackson and Elizabeth Archer, b. Jan. 7, 1877; m. Emmett G. Jewett Aug. 24, 1898. He was b. May 10, 1870. He comes from a New England family. He was for many years a farmer near Bashan, Ohio. For many years he was a rural mail carrier out of Racine. He resides at present on the farm near Bashan.

   1. Letha M. Jewett, b. July 8, 1899. She graduated from the Racine High School, attended the Rio Grande Normal College, where she was prepared to teach. She followed this profession for several years. On May 7, 1924 she was united in marriage to Clifford Morris. He was b. Sept. 5, 1891. He is at present a merchant in Bashan, O. Their one child is Earl Barton, b. Feb. 4, 1924.

   2. Sylvia G. Jewett, second child of Emmett G. Jewett and wife Margaret, b. Nov. 19, 1904; a graduate of the Racine High Schools.

   3. Virginia Grace Jewett, b. July 14, 1908.

   4. Mary E. Jewett, b. Aug. 19, 1914.

4. Harriett M. Archer, fourth child of Elizabeth Roush and Jackson Archer, b. May 21, 1879; d. Sept. 21, 1882.

5. George Guy Archer, b. Oct. 2, 1881. He was educated in Carleton College, Syracuse, Ohio for a teacher in the public schools, which profession he successfully followed for several years. He married Ora Bailey April 28, 1904, a daughter of Thomas Bambrick Bailey and Julia Holter. (See the John Roush line of this chapter.) She was also a teacher in the Meigs County schools. For many years they carried on a large merchandise business in Bashan, Meigs Co., later moving to Athens, Ohio, where the children could attend Ohio University. The wife was b. Aug. 24, 1879.

   1. Hilda B. Archer, b. Sept. 6, 1906. She graduated as Bachelor of Arts from Ohio University.

   2. Cecil Guy Archer, b. Feb. 22, 1910. He was a brilliant student in the Athens High School, having attained places of honor both as student and as an athlete. To the very deep grief of his parents he was accidentally drowned in the Hocking River in the city of Athens while bathing with a group of school chums. The tragedy occurred on the evening of May 29, 1926. He reposes in the Carmel cemetery near the old home.

   3.-4. Edna Louise and Ethel Lucile, b. June 9, 1915; d. June 9, 1915.

6. Charles R. Archer, b. Feb. 7, 1884. He was a teacher in the public schools, from which profession he entered the ministry of the United Brethren Church. He graduated from the Divinity School of Taylor University. He is now serving an important charge in northern Ohio. Jessie Salmon became his wife on Aug. 12, 1915. She was b. Apr. 15, 1882.

1. Virginia Ruth Archer, b. Aug. 19, 1916.
2.-3. Ethel May and Grace Fay Archer, b. Sept. 1, 1922 and died the same day.

7. Lucy C. Archer, b. June 15, 1886; d. Dec. 25, 1887.

8. James Walter Archer, b. May 5, 1888. He now owns a part of the Jacob Roush tract of land.

9. Homer Archer, b. June 8, 1890, was educated for a public school teacher. He was in business college in East Liverpool, Ohio, when afflicted by typhoid and soon died there, May 10, 1913. He is buried in the Carmel cemetery.

10. Eva Archer, b. Dec. 10, 1893. Attended the Athens and Rio Grande Normal schools, taught in the public schools near her home for several years. She is mostly responsible for the genealogy of the Jacob Roush line in this chapter.

11. Sadie Archer, b. Sept. 10, 1888. She with the father and brother Walter and sister Eva are on the home farm.

6. John J. Roush, sixth child of Daniel and Margaret Roush, b. March 4, 1855; m. Eva E. Singers in the month of September, 1881. She was b. Aug. 11, 1860; d. Dec. 3, 1884. His second wife, Rosella Rose, to whom he was married on September 5, 1889, was b. June 25, 1865; d. June 20, 1925. Two children were the issue of the first marriage and three of the second. He was for thirty years a successful teacher in the schools of Meigs County, at which time he was one of the early teachers of the author of this volume. In later years has held a position of prominence with a large pottery concern in New Brighton, Pa. He has been a lifelong supporter of the Methodist Episcopal Church, to which all of his children have become adherents.

1. Pearle Roush, b. Sept. 25, 1882; m. Charles M. Ziegel on Dec. 23, 1903. He was b. Dec. 9, 1876. Their home is in New Brighton, Pa., where he has a remunerative trade as carpenter.

1. Chester M. Ziegel, b. Dec. 18, 1904.

2. Charles M. Ziegel, Jr., b. March 30, 1908; m. Mary Keyser Nov. 3, 1925.

1. Shirley Keyser Ziegel, b. Feb. 11, 1927.

3. Nellie Pearle Ziegel, b. Sept. 2, 1909; m. Mancel R. Paton Sept. 1, 1926.

1. Mancel C. Paton, b. May 23, 1927.

4. Lewis John Ziegel, b. July 14, 1911.

5. Victor Ziegel, b. Sept. 23, 1920.

2. Oma Roush, b. Dec. 20, 1883; m. Frank Winebrenner Sept. 7, 1904. He was b. Sept. 9, 1881. They reside in Syracuse, Ohio. He is engaged as a miner.

1. Eva Winebrenner, b. 1905; m. Charles Mills of Syracuse. He has employment in Beaver, Pa.

1. Ileen Mills, b. March 12, 1925.

2. Dale Winebrenner, b. 1907.
3. Viola, b. 1909.
4. Beulah, b. 1911.
5. Forest, b. 1913.
6.-7.-8. Dorsel, Donald and Dana, triplets, b. 1918. Dorsel died at a few weeks of age.
9. Mildred Winebrenner, b. 1922.

3. Enos Roush, b. Dec. 21, 1890. Educated himself for a teacher in the public schools, but instead took up business in New Brighton, where he married Callie Smith Dec. 24, 1912. He is an enameler by trade. She was b. Jan. 15, 1894.

    1. William J. Roush, b. June 16, 1914.
    2. Edna J., b. June 17, 1919.
    3. Jack J., b. Jan. 19, 1925.

4. Dwight R. Roush, b. Jan. 17, 1895; m. Anna McMicheal Nov. 18, 1918. She was b. Feb. 9, 1899. He is a carpenter by trade.

    1. Anna Jean Roush, b. Jan. 12, 1923.

5. George John Roush, Jr., b. Sept. 9, 1903; m. Nellie G. Null Sept. 13, 1924. She was b. Aug. 18, 1907. Their home is New Brighton, Pa. He is also an enameler by trade.

    1. Robert Roush, b. May 10, 1926.

7. William B. Roush, seventh child of Daniel and Margaret Roush, b. March 18, 1858; d. Oct. 6, 1922. On Sept. 21, 1876 he married Ida Shannon of Racine, Ohio, who was b. June 29, 1859. He was a farmer in the Morning Star District. They were active members of the Carmel United Brethren Church, in which all of their children were converted. In this community he reared his family of the following children, all highly esteemed.

    1. Vista, b. Oct. 19, 1877; m. John D. Frank Dec. 24, 1898. He was b. Aug. 1, 1875. Their home is near the famous Horse Cave near Bashan, Ohio.

        1. Ralph Frank, b. Oct. 1, 1899; m. Stella Myers May 30, 1919. She was b. July 7, 1900.

    2. Clarence D. Roush, second child of William B. and Idah Shannon Roush, b. Dec. 28, 1882; m. Ellen Hayes Dec. 11, 1904. She was b. May 30, 1884. They have lived in Athens for many years, where they reared and educated their family. He is employed as traveling salesman by a large firm. This family is active in the Athens Presbyterian Church.

        1. Rexford Roush, b. Jan. 26, 1906. He completed two years of study in Ohio University in the Arts Course and was then employed by the Mosaiac Tile Company of Zanesville, Ohio. After four months employment he was promoted to the designing department, which position he has filled with honor. On Nov. 19, 1925 he married Honore Strickler.

        2. Vienna Naomi Roush, b. Oct. 30, 1908. She is a graduate of Ohio University and has taken special training in the work for subnormal children. She was in the O. U. Class of 1927.

        3. Dow D. Roush, b. March 25, 1910; is now in Ohio University.

        4. Clarence Douglas Roush, Jr., b. April 21, 1912.

        5. Charles E. Roush, b. July 23, 1915.

        6. Paul Herbert Roush, b. June 14, 1920.

    3. Maude A. Roush, b. Apr. 7, 1886; d. July 7, 1898.

    4. Ben R. Roush, b. Nov. 7, 1890; m. Mabel L. Mason, Apr. 29, 1913. She was b. May 18, 1893. He was a public school teacher and is now in Kenmore, Akron, Ohio, in business.

        1. Maxine E. Roush, b. July 23, 1916.
        2. Betty L. Roush, b. Apr. 8, 1920.
        3. Robert Mason Roush, b. May 12, 1921.

5. Lenora Roush, b. Dec. 25, 1893; m. Clarence Hoskins July 12, 1913. He was b. in May, 1886. They are now in the merchandise business in Shade, Ohio.

    1. Carl Hoskins, b. Sept. 19, 1914.
    2. Pearl Hoskins, b. Dec. 4, 1916.
    3. Ruth Hoskins, b. Nov. 18, 1918; d. July 25, 1919.

8. Catharine Roush, eighth child of Daniel and Margaret Roush, b. Apr. 26, 1860; m. John Warner May 7, 1890. He was b. Sept. 1, 1854; d. Apr. 11, 1902.

    1. Emmett Roush, son of Catharine Roush, b. Nov. 3, 1880; m. Ethel Kindrew July 28, 1900.

        1. Stella Roush, b. May 1, 1901; m. John K. Wilson Feb. 11, 1920.

            1. David Jack Wilson, b. May 16, 1921.

        2. Nellie Roush, b. Apr. 29, 1903; m. William E. Hall July 15, 1920.

            1. Wilbert E. Hall, b. Apr. 11, 1921.
            2. Eugene R. Hall, b. Nov. 15, 1923.

    2. Zora Warner, b. June 20, 1891; m. Bent Wolfe July 19, 1911. He was b. Feb. 7, 1884. Their home is in Racine, Ohio.

        1. Julia Marie Wolfe, b. Aug. 24, 1912.
        2. Jack Wolfe, b. Nov. 30, 1914.
        3. Charles, b. June 19, 1923.

    3. Eber Warner, b. Apr. 8, 1893; m. Mrs. Essie Frederick of Bashan, Ohio.

    4. Dale Warner, b. March 16, 1895; m. Myrtle Bailey. She was b. July 1, 1900.

        1. Dale Warner, b. Aug. 16, 1919.

    5. Ernest Warner, b. March 22, 1897.

    6. William B. Warner, b. Oct. 30, 1900; m. Mary Hayes Apr. 4, 1925. She was b. Sept. 19, 1905.

        1. Bernice Marie Warner, b. Aug. 31, 1925.

9. Jonas Roush, ninth child of Daniel and Margaret Roush, b. Feb. 11, 1862. He went to Kansas in the spring of 1884 and from there to Texas in 1885, intending to return as he said, "When three 8's came together," meaning thereby in 1888; but no trace has ever been found of him since that time.

10. Charles Roush, b. Apr. 5, 1865; m. Laura Rose March 18, 1889.

    1. Myrtle Roush, b. Sept. 13, 1892; m. Ed. Hendrick Bender July 18, 1914. He was b. July 22, 1888.

        1. Shirley M. Bender, b. Apr. 14, 1915.
        2. Eugene Bender, b. Jan. 25, 1916.
        3. Charles H. Bender, b. June 8, 1925.

    2. Eugene Roush, b. Mch. 20, 1895; m. Mary Boswell in June, 1920.

        1. Virginia Roush, b. 1924.

2. JONAS ROUSH, second child of Jacob and Margaret Roush, b. Mch 30, 1826. He died at the early age of 16 years.

3. DOROTHY ROUSH, third child of Jacob and Margaret Roush, b. June 17, 1827; m. Michael Johnson in 1850. He was b. Sept. 7, 1824; d. Nov. 1, 1912. She died July 10, 1881. Their home was on a farm in the Carmel

community, near the old Roush home. He was the best known cooper of those early days.

1. Charles Johnson, b. Aug. 28, 1851; m. Cora Davis Nov. 20, 1884. She was b. Sept. 20, 1865. Their farm home is in the Morning Star School District on Racine Route 1.
    1. Mamie Johnson, b. June 1, 1886; d. July 23, 1889.
    2. Glenn Johnson, b. Feb. 12, 1888 on the home farm in Sutton Twp.
    3. Margaret Johnson, b. Jan. 10, 1891; m. C. Emmett Brinker May 8, 1915.
        1. Ward Brinker, b. Apr. 11, 1913.
        2. Wayne Brinker, b. Aug. 1, 1917.
        3. Daunt Brinker, b. May 14, 1920.
2. John Johnson, b. Apr. 24, 1853, lives on the old farm in the Carmel community.
3. Emeline Johnson, b. 1855; m. Samuel Rogers Apr. 26, 1875. He died in 1916 and is buried in Clinton, Iowa.
    1. Walter Rogers, b. Feb. 10, 1877; m. Sarah Cooper, who was b. in Christina, Tennessee Jan. 26, 1875. They were married in Pittsburgh, Pa. and now live in Cleveland, Ohio. He is a railroad engineer.
    2. Charles E. Rogers, b. Dec. 24, 1878.
    3. Emma Rogers, b. Feb. 26, 1881; m. William Gear of Logan, Ohio Feb. 30, 1908. He was b. at Chesterfield, England, Dec. 29, 1876.
        1. Mary Edna Gear, b. June 8, 1910; d. June 8, 1915.
        2. Phillis Thelma Gear, b. Oct. 7, 1913 at Jobes, Ohio.
        3. Margaret Gear, b. 1916 and died the same year.
        4. Bernice Eileen Gear, b. Dec. 7, 1918 at Lisbon, Ohio.
        5. Sarah Irene Gear, b. Apr. 30, 1920 at Lisbon, Ohio.
        6. Wilhelmina Fay Gear, b. Mch. 21, 1922 at Lisbon, Ohio.
4. Maude Rogers, fourth child of Samuel and Emeline Rogers, b. Oct. 20, 1884; m. William Dickens at Salinesville, Ohio 1900. He was born in England of the well known Dickens family.
    1. Raymond William Dickens, b. Aug. 26, 1905 at East Palestine, O.
    2. Roger D. Dickens, b. July 5, 1909 at East Palestine, O.
    3. Jedda Reva Dickens, b. Feb. 4, 1912 at East Palestine, O.
    4. Helen Norma Dickens, b. Oct. 11, 1913 at East Palestine, O.
    5. Everett L. Dickens, b. Nov. 6, 1918 at East Palestine, O.
    6. John Dickens, b. June 6, 1921.
    7. Lloyd J. Dickens, b. Dec. 18, 1925; d. Sept. 16, 1926.
5. Jessie Rogers, b. Sept. 9, 1887; d. Jan. 17, 1908.
6. Harry Rogers, b. Mch. 7, 1889; m. M. Enid Morgan of Waynesburg, O. May 10, 1914. She d. June 6, 1916. He died in 1917.
7. William Rogers, b. Aug. 9, 1891; m. Gladys Shaw Feb. 7, 1921 at Pownel, Oklahoma. She was b. Mch. 14, 1902 at Paragould, Ark.
    1. Margaret Rogers, b. Nov. 29, 1921 at Stuttgart, Ark.
    2. Hazel E. Rogers, b. Feb. 28, 1924 at Stuttgart, Ark.
    3. Eulah Viola Rogers, b. July 3, 1927 at Wellsville, Ohio.
8. Edna Rogers, b. Jan. 17, 1896 at Glenroy, Ohio; m. Roy Stone of Ripley, W. Va. Nov. 15, 1920. They were married at Wellsville, Ohio and he is a steel worker in that city.

1. Dorothy V. Stone, b. Sept. 30, 1921.
2. Roy W. Stone, Jr., b. Oct. 13, 1924.

4. Luella Johnson, fourth child of Dorothy Roush and Michael Johnson, exact date of birth not known. She d. in childhood.

5. Letitia Johnson, b. Jan. 10, 1867; m. Jacob Smith of Pomeroy, Ohio.

1. Winfield Smith, married Nora Romine.

1. Roy Smith, b. about 1907.
2. Ray Smith, b. about 1909.
3. Orville Smith, b. 1911.
4. Joseph Smith, b. 1913.
5. Jacob Smith, b. 1915.
6. Clein Smith, b. about 1917.
7. Delbert Smith, b. 1918.

2. Florence Smith, b. 1881; m. John Rees 1896.

1. John A. Rees, b. 1896; m. Helen Williams 1925.
2. William Rees, b. 1898.

3. Oscar Smith, b. 1883; d. 1907.

4. John Smith, b. 1885; m. Ethel Arnold 1908.

1. Margaret Smith, b. 1909.
2. Perry Smith, b. 1912.
3. Wilhelmina Smith, b. 1914.
4. Gerald S. Smith, b. 1919.
5. Thomas Smith, b. 1921.

5. Mary Jane Smith, b. 1887; m. Conrad Bennett 1912.

1. Elsie May Bennett, b. 1913.
2. Helen Louise Bennett, b. 1915.
3. James Bennett, b. 1918.

6. Freda Smith, b. 1891; m. Edward Smith of Pomeroy, O. 1908. Their home at present is near Rutland, Ohio.

1. Carl Smith, b. 1909.
2. Charles Smith, b. 1911.
3. Lawrence Smith, b. 1912.
4. Marie Smith, b. 1914.
5. Anna Smith, b. 1916.
6. Earl Smith, b. 1918.
7. Ethel Smith, b. 1919.
8. Elsie Smith, b. 1921.
9. Martha Smith, b. 1925.

7. Perry Jacob Smith, b. 1893; m. Wilhelmina Densmore. One child, Pauline, b. 1919 by this marriage. He then m. Thelma Shoemaker. Two children are of this marriage, Perry, b. 1922, and William, b. 1923.

6. Olive Johnson, sixth child of Michael and Dorothy Johnson, b. Feb. 14, 1861; m. John Davis, who was b. Sept. 7, 1859. She d. Oct. 30, 1919.

1. Judson M. Davis, b. Dec. 2, 1880; m. Gusta McKenzie. She d. June 5, 1916. For his second wife he m. Effie ———.

2. Zelda A. Davis, b. Nov. 10, 1882; m. Richard Staley.

1. Michael Beaver, b. 1906.
2. Mary Staley
3. Paul Staley
4. Ruth Staley

5. Edna Staley
6. Dorothy Staley

3. Mary Davis, b. April 7, 1885; m. Benjamin Bearinger.

7. Lydia Johnson, seventh child of Michael and Dorothy Johnson, b. 1863; d. Nov. 25, 1925.

1. Bessie Johnson
2. Isaac Johnson

8. Sarah E. Johnson, b. Aug. 20, 1886; m. William L. McNamee Dec. 10, 1888. He was b. June 7, 1868. They are farmers and live in the Carmel community of Sutton Township.

1. Earl E. McNamee, b. Sept. 11, 1889; m. Mrs. Lena Schollan of New England Sept. 10, 1917. She was b. March 4, 18—. He was a soldier in the Navy for three years, having gone with the cruise around the world. During this time he was active in the Y. M. C. A. work of his ship, having been sent on very important delegations to the larger cities.

2. Ada B. McNamee, b. Sept. 22, 1891; m. Omar Cramlet Aug. 10, 1911. He was b. May 25, 1888.

1. Ora E. Cramlet, b. Feb. 11, 1912.
2. Hazel J. Cramlet, b. Apr. 17, 1916; d. Feb. 24, 1923.
3. Doris E. Cramlet, b. July 26, 1920.

3. Lola R. McNamee, b. June 28, 1893; d. Dec. 28, 1911.

1. Ola Olive, b. Dec. 15, 1911.

4. Inis L. McNamee, b. Sept. 9, 1895; m. Albert Radford Dec. 20, 1916. He was b. Dec. 25, 1887.

1. Ellen E. Radford, b. Feb. 11, 1918.
2. Frederick W. Radford, b. Nov. 10, 1918.

5. Rush McNamee, b. Dec. 25, 1897; m. Susie Singer.

1. Herbert McNamee, b. Oct. 19, 1921.

6. Ralph H. McNamee, b. Nov. 2, 1900.

7. Clinton H. McNamee, b. Jan. 28, 1902.

8. Sadie E. McNamee, b. Mch. 17, 1906; m. Stanley E. Trussell Mch. 21, 1925. He was b. May 19, 1902, son of Lester Trussell and wife, Eva Ridenour, a descendant of the well-known Trussell family of Bashan. One son was born to them.

9. Philip Johnson, b. 1867; m. Adella Reefer of Great Bend. She was b. Nov. 2, 1879; d. July 9, 1910. They were m. Apr. 16, 1899.

1. Ethel D. Johnson, b. Jan. 8, 1900; m. Homer Murdock 1925.

2. Curtis D. Johnson, b. Feb. 15, 1903; m. Bertha F. Eaton Aug. 18, 1925. She was b. June 30, 1907. They live on a farm near Racine in the Oak Grove community. He is a successful dairy farmer. Is active in the Sunday school work as Superintendent of M. E. Sunday school in that prosperous neighborhood.

1. Harry Richard Johnson, b. June 24, 1926.
2. Roy Herman Johnson, b. Oct. 15, 1927.

3. Herman P. Johnson, b. Mch. 5, 1906.

4. Estella F. Johnson, b. Dec. 23, 1907.

10. Rose E. Johnson, b. Aug. 6, 1871; m. Charles McNamee.

1. Dorothy McNamee, b. June 17, 1895; m. Warren Lewis Howell Feb. 24, 1914. He was b. Sept. 28, 1883.

1. Dana L. Howell, b. Dec. 2, 1914. She later m. James Howell and their one daughter, Margaret, was b. Sept. 23, 1907; d. 1917.

4. GEORGE ROUSH, fourth child of Jacob and Margaret Weaver, b. Sept. 8, 1828; was baptized in the Lutheran church October 11, 1828. He died in childhood.

5. ELIZA ROUSH, b. March 10, 1829; died in childhood.

6. NICHOLAS ROUSH, b. Nov. 4, 1830; d. Feb. 18, 1880; m. Olive Stickney Dec. 28, 1854. She was b. Jan. 29, 1832; d. June 9, 1892. They lived on a farm in the Carmel community. The cemetery by that name is their resting place.

1. Emma L. Roush, b. Oct. 2, 1855; m. E. Wesley Circle Mch. 20, 1872. He was b. July 5, 1849. He is a successful farmer in this old Roush neighborhood. For many years he has been among the most active members of the local United Brethren Church, serving many times as their annual Conference delegate. He is a descendant of the old Shenandoah family of Zerkel. Ludwig Zerkel, the American ancestor of this family, came to Pennsylvania in 1725. About 1760 or 1765 his five sons went to the Shenandoah Valley and settled in the Roush neighborhood. They were active in the work of Old Pine Lutheran Church, the home of the Roushes. One of these sons, Michael, is listed with fourteen children, the baptism of each being recorded. The oldest child, Catharine, became the wife of George Roush, great-grandfather of the subject of this sketch. Michael, the sixth child, b. Apr. 15, 1772, was baptized the same year with Peter Zerkel and wife as witnesses, and Henry, the ninth child, came to Mason County, Va. soon after the Roushes. Michael later crossed the river into what became Meigs Co. His son, George Zerkel, b. May 8, 1798 was the father of E. Wesley Circle. The change of the name occurred a half century or more ago by the census taker. A brother of the Michael Zerkel, Sr. here referred to, namely Lewis Zerkel, Jr., married Mary Magdalene Roush, a sister to the nine brothers. (For their history read chapter X.) This family is still numerous in the Shenandoah Valley in the vicinity of the original settlements made by their ancestors. The family of Emma L. Roush and E. Wesley Circle is as follows:

1. Almira V. Circle, oldest child of Emma Roush and husband, Wesley Circle, b. Sept. 9, 1873; m. Justus E. Chittenden Oct. 2, 1892. He was b. Apr. 18, 1868. Their home is near Racine, where they have reared and educated their children.

1. Elsie L. Chittenden, b. Feb. 17, 1894; m. Seth J. Sheperd. Oct. 2, 1919. He was b. Dec. 21, 1886.

1. Mary Elva Sheperd, b. May 25, 1922.
2. Martha Elizabeth Sheperd, b. Feb. 12, 1926.

2. Elva Chittenden, b. March 26, 1895; d. Feb. 14, 1915.

3. Delmer F. Chittenden, b. July 16, 1897; m. Ina J. Robinson Aug. 7, 1918. She was b. Nov. 29, 1900.

1. Janet Carol Chittenden, b. June 16, 1923.
2. Shirley Ann Chittenden, b. Jan. 28, 1926.

4. Sidney E. Chittenden, b. Dec. 5, 1900; m. Benjamin Cross Jan. 16, 1924. He was b. Mch. 7, 1889. She d. Jan. 10, 1925.

2. Melvin G. Circle, second child of Emma and Wesley Circle, b. Oct. 18, 1877; d. May 17, 1892.

3. Augustus A. Circle, b. Mch. 30, 1880; m. Helen G. Tall of Bashan Feb. 8, 1899. She was b. Apr. 16, 1891. She d. ——. He is a successful farmer and lives on the Bashan-Racine Road. For several years he has held a responsible position as State Inspector for Stock Foods and Fertilizers. For his second wife he married ——.

    1. Albert Reed Circle, b. 1899. He is now a builder in Racine.
    2. Raymond Circle, b. Sept. 7, 1900; d. Nov. 19, 1900.
    3. Justus Wilmer Circle, b. Aug. 13, 1902.
    4. Elias W. Circle, b. April 19, 1904; d. Sept. 3, 1904.
    5. Howard W. Circle, b. Apr. 24, 1906; m. Mary McElroy.
        1. Clara M. Circle
    6. Myron Gilbert Circle, b. May 19, 1908.
    7. Audrey W. Circle, b. July 18, 1911.
    8. Augustus Arthur Circle, Jr., b. May 29, 1916.

4. Carrie E. Circle, b. Nov. 17, 1882; d. Oct. 18, 1884.

5. Lucy M. Circle, b. June 4, 1884; m. Herman Swartzwalder May 5, 1907. He was b. Oct. 3, 1882. He is a dairyman at Columbus, Ohio.

    1. Eula R. Swartzwalder, b. Dec. 18, 1907.
    2. Wesley M. Swartzwalder, b. June 17, 1911.
    3. Zirkle M. Swartzwalder, b. May 15, 1914.
    4. Dixon Swartzwalder, b. May 15, 1921.

6. Evalena Ruth Circle, b. Mch. 27, 1897; m. Denver Singer July 2, 1916. He was b. Dec., 1893. Their home is in Parkersburg, W. Va. He is a barber by trade.

    1. Emma Eloise Singer, b. Apr. 17, 1917; d. Sept. 7, 1921.
    2. Denver E. Singer, b. Oct. 11, 1924.

2. Edson Roush, second child of Nicholas and Olive Roush, b. 1857. He lives in California. His address, marriage, etc. are unknown. The following children are of the union: Howard, Olive and Lucy. The two older are married and have one and two children, respectively. Lucy is deceased.

3. Philson Roush, b. Apr. 20, 1859; m. Elma Alvira Webster Jan. 5, 1887. She was b. Jan. 3, 1857. They live on a farm on the Racine-Bashan Road. She was a public school teacher before her marriage.

    1. Irma B. Roush, b. May 9, 1890; m. Charles Ihle of Nease Settlement Nov. 12, 1910. He was b. Apr. 4, 1887. Their beautiful farm home is in the Nease Settlement, now becoming a famous gas field.
        1. Clark V. Ihle, b. Oct. 25, 1911.
        2. Elma E. Ihle, b. Dec. 19, 1913.
        3. Frances L. Ihle, b. Aug. 22, 1915.
        4. Mary F. Ihle, b. Feb. 22, 1920.
    2. Gerty Fay Roush, b. Feb. 11, 1894; m. Edward Dunlavy Aug. 30, 1924. He was b. Sept. 10, 1886.
        1. Grace Mary Dunlavy, b. June 3, 1925.
    3. Elma Maude Roush, b. Jan. 31, 1896; m. Hanson Holter, Feb. 16, 1918. He was b. May 18, 1892.
        1. Beatrice Fay Holter, b. Mch. 12, 1919.
        2. Hazel Amanda Holter, b. June 13, 1921.
        3. Edith Maude Holter, b. April 22, 1923.

4. David Philson Holter, b. Nov. 5, 1924.
5. Harold Hanson Holter, b. Mch. 24, 1927.

4. Francis S. Roush, b. July 23, 1859; m. Minnie E. Smith Apr. 10, 1887. She was b. Apr. 27, 1868. They live on the old home farm in the Carmel community. He is member of the local United Brethren church, is noted for his pious and noble life. He was educated for a teacher but never followed the profession.

   1. Lelia M. Roush, b. Sept. 16, 1888; d. Apr. 11, 1906, while preparing for missionary work in a Bible School of Cincinnati.

   2. Clara E. Roush, b. Apr. 19, 1891; m. Benjamin Salser Feb. 18, 1912. He was b. Dec. 29, 1890. They live in the Oak Grove community.

      1. Paul Salser, b. Oct. 31, 1913.
      2. Robert Salser, b. Nov. 10, 1914.
      3. Ruth Salser, b. Dec. 12, 1916.
      4. Grace Salser, b. Feb. 28, 1919.

   3. Marcus S. Roush, b. Aug. 23, 1893; m. Elsie Morris Oct. 16, 1919 She was b. Oct. 16, 1896. He was a soldier in A. E. F. in the World War. For his military record see Part One, Chapter III, Section five. He was teacher in the public schools before the War. After his discharge he was an officer for several years in the Boys Industrial School of Lancaster, Ohio. Since that time he has held the position of Instructor in Manual Training in the Rutland High School. Ohio University is his school.

      1. Elsie Jeanne Roush, b. Jan. 13, 1924.
      2. Vera Marie Roush, b. 1927.

   4. Ada Florence Roush, b. Aug. 19, 1896; m. Robert Warner June 30, 1921. They were both public school teachers. He was b. July 18, 1887 at Harrisonville, Ohio. Served in the A. E. F., World War. Was treasurer of Meigs Co. 1921-1925; now lives in Pomeroy, O., treasurer of the Meigs County Building Loan Association.

      1. Abbey Esther Warner, b. Jan. 23, 1924.

   5. Katie R. Roush, b. Apr. 5, 1899.

   6. F. Stanley Roush, b. Nov. 14, 1903. He was a public school teacher, a graduate of Ohio University, Minister of the Methodist Episcopal Church and now student in Leland Stanford University.

   7. Elmer Edson Roush, b. June 18, 1907; graduate of Pomeroy High School, now on the home farm with his parents.

5. Alonzo Roush, b. 1861; m. Tacy McBride. Their one child, Ernest, is deceased.

6. Margaret J. Roush, b. June 1, 1863; m. John Bergscheiker. He was born June 25, 1862.

   1. Eva Bergscheiker, b. Aug. 17, 1887; m. Clyde Von Gordon Dec. 25, 1909. He was b. Oct. 1887.

      1. Margaret Ruth Von Gordon, b. Sept. 19, 1911.
      2. John Von Gordon, b. Sept. 24, 1918.

   2. Harriett Bergscheiker, b. Nov. 4, 1890; m. Ernest Meugel Mch. 12, 1916. He d. Apr. 30, 1919. She then m. J. S. Mackenson.

   3. Laura Bergscheiker, b. Sept. 26, 1893; m. Guy Wilcox June 14, 1912. He was b. Aug. 19, 1892.

1. Margaret Wilcox, b. May 20, 1913.
2. Katharine Wilcox, b. Jan. 1, 1917.
3. Joseph Wilcox, b. April 3, 1920.

4. Floyd Bergscheiker. Soldier in World War and died from influenza in Camp Sherman in 1919.

7. Roxie Roush

8. William N. Roush, b. Sept. 11, 1870; m. Lillie Barber.

1. Myrtle Roush; m. John Helms.

1. Robert Helms

2. Fannie Roush; m. Charles Fick.

1. Bettie J. Fick

3. William Roush, Jr.

7. JOHN ROUSH, seventh child of Jacob and Margaret Roush, was born Mch. 7, 1833 in Sutton Township of Meigs County, Ohio. On May 12, 1859 J. M. Gilmore, Justice of the Peace, solemnized his marriage to Delilah Young of Orange Township. She was born November 14, 1842, a daughter of Abiathar Young and Samantha Wheeler. Abiathar Young was a son of Robert Young, who was born and reared near Concord, New Hampshire in Merrimack County. From the New Hampshire State Papers, Vol. 33, we learn that Robert Young was a soldier in the Revolutionary War and was placed on the Pension Records Dec. 19, 1819. He was wounded in the hand, from which cause he later died. Abiathar Young moved from New Hampshire to Painesville, Ohio on Lake Erie and later to Orange Township of Meigs Co., Ohio, in which county his progeny is still found. He was b. 1801 and d. 1885, lies buried in the Tuppers Plains cemetery. John and Delilah Roush purchased from his father, Jacob, the south half of the original Jacob Roush tract of land and there reared their family. He was a quiet, unassuming, industrious citizen. He enlisted in the Civil War but was rejected because of a rupture. He departed from the Lutheran Faith of his forefathers and became an ardent supporter of the Sutton Methodist Episcopal Church which he helped to build and establish in his community. He maintained the Jeffersonian Democratic principles, inherited from the Virginia Colony in the days when the family had thrown their whole influence in support of the Constitution. He died December 21, 1898 and lies buried in Mizpah cemetery by the church of his choice.

1. Cornelia Roush, b. March 12, 1860; m. J. Lavator Jewett, Sept. 25, 1883. They live on a valuable farm near Bashan and have no children. They have been lifelong supporters of the Presbyterian Church.

2. Harvey H. Roush, b. Aug. 8, 1861; m. Lida Stethem Dec. 2, 1883. She was b. Apr. 12, 1866, a daughter of George Stethem and wife, Nancy Garen. George was a son of William and Catharine Stethem, who had emigrated from Belfast, Ireland to Belfast, Highland Co., O., where he died April 29, 1834, his wife surviving him by more than six years. The Garen family emigrated to Ohio from Westmoreland Co., Pa., where Daniel Devoss Garen, father of George, was born Feb. 11, 1789. In 1813 he was united in marriage to Nancy Gibson, b. in Fayette Co., Pa. July 11, 1794, a daughter of Henry Gibson. He was educated in the Carleton College of Syracuse in the days when it ranked high as an institution of learning, and he was recognized as one of the best school teachers of his time. He was for a number of years in the employment of the T. & O. C. R. R. Co. as storekeeper. Of later years he has held the same position with the Norfolk and Western of Columbus, where his family has been mostly reared and educated. The residence is 75 West Third Ave.

1. Clyde Roush, b. Oct. 28, 1884; graduated from the Middleport High School and from Ohio State University with the Degree of Engineer of Miners in 1911. For six years he was a metalurgical engineer, and has for the last ten years been with the Division of State Highways as Maintenance Engineer and Assistant Division Engineer, making his home with his parents.

2. Mabel Roush, b. Oct. 18, 1888; d. July 5, 1897 of diphtheria.

3. Wellington W. Roush, b. April 20, 1894; graduated from North High School, Columbus, 1913 in Science and Literature. He took one year in the Medical College of Ohio State University. When this course was given up he accepted a position with the Hunkin-Conkey Construction Company of Cleveland as Auditing Engineer, which he held for three years. He was with E. H. Latham, Contractor, in the building of the new stadium at Ohio State University. He is at present the manager of a citrus grove and poultry farm in Florida. On Jan. 21, 1914 he was married to Helen Mount of Westerville, Ohio. She was b. May 10, 1895.

   1. Clyde W. Roush, b. August 21, 1915.
   2. Octavia Roush, b. May 9, 1916.

4. Geraldine Hope Roush, fourth child of Harvey H. and Lida Roush, b. Aug. 4, 1898; graduated from North High School, Columbus, 1917, and in 1921 received the A. B. degree from Ohio State University in the College of Arts, Philosophy and Science. She was a member of the Kappa Kappa Gamma Sorority. Her marriage to Harold H. Weiser was beautifully solemnized in the Third Avenue Methodist Episcopal Church near her home on October 21, 1925, the Rev. Dr. J. C. Arbuckle who had united in marriage her father and mother officiating. Their home is in Chicago, where he is District Manager of the Seig-Warford Automobile Equipment Company. He was b. Nov. 30, 1897.

3. Arthur M. Roush, b. March 24, 1863; m. Emma McKenzie Nov. 25, 1889. She was b. near Racine, Ohio, 1871. Their farm is about three miles north of Racine. Their family of five children have been reared on this farm.

   1. Otis A. Roush, b. 1891. He was united in marriage to Edna Grimm, his brother-in-law, Rev. Fred E. Fetherolf, officiating. They now live in New Brighton, Pa., where he is a moulder by trade. He is a recognized violinist. They are the parents of three children.

   2. May E. Roush, b. Sept. 25, 1892, was married to the Rev. F. Earl Fetherolf, June 30, 1912. He is a successful minister of the United Brethren Church, having held some very responsible charges. He is pastor of that church at Junction City, Ohio. He was licensed first in the Methodist Episcopal Church July 11, 1911 at New Holland, Ohio, later transferred to the United Brethren Conference November 27, 1911 and was regularly ordained a minister of the Southeast Ohio Conference of that church in Portsmouth, Ohio, September 8, 1918 by Bishop G. M. Matthews. The wife was a teacher in the public schools of Meigs County before her marriage. He was born June 18, 1891.

      1. Russell A., b. Oct. 4, 1917.
      2. Carl E., b. April 26, 1921.
      3. A Daughter, b. 1926.

   3. Dallas Roush, b. Sept. 15, 1893, was united in marriage to Naoma Kathleen Greathouse, Nov. 6, 1920. He was in the World War, for which record see Chapter IV on the patriotic service of the



FIVE LIVING GENERATIONS

1. Mrs. Martha Delilah (Young) Roush, Nov. 14, 1842 to 19—; 2. Mrs. Laura (Roush) Lee, May 31, 1866 to 19—; 3. Mrs. Jessie (Lee) Thompson, Aug. 29, 1884 to 19—; 4. Mrs. Ilene (Thompson) Saddler, April 29, 1903 to 19—; 5. Enid G. Saddler, July 8, 1925 to 19—.

family. He is now employed in Huntington, W. Va., where he lives.

1. Mabel Audrey Roush, b. Nov. 25, 1921.
2. Charles Arthur Roush, b. Dec. 17, 1922.
3. Harry Gene Roush, b. Jan. 30, 1925.

4. Fred Roush, b. 1897, single. Lives on the farm with his father.

5. Beulah Roush, b. 1902, single, still at home.

4. Laura L. Roush, b. May 31, 1866; on December 21, 1883 was united in marriage to J. Wilbur Lee, who was born Nov. 3, 1862. He has been the owner of one of the largest farms in Sutton Township, north of Racine, Ohio. He has farmed on an extensive as well as an intensive scale. He at one time was the largest dealer in southern Ohio in thorobred Red Polled cattle. His sales extended into many states. For two terms he was commissioner of Meigs County. He has always been staunch in the Methodist faith and the main financial support of the Sutton Methodist Episcopal Church of his community, sometimes known as Lee chapel. He is a descendant of the well known Lee family noted for their statesmanship and military service.

1. Jessie L. Lee, b. August 29, 1884. She was married to Joseph R. Thompson Nov. 3, 1900. He was b. Nov. 7, 1877. He now holds a prominent position with the N. & W. R. R. Company in Huntington.

1. Ilene E., b. April 29, 1903; married July 16, 1921 to L. H. Saddler, who was b. May 12, 1900. He is an automobile dealer in Huntington, W. Va.

1. Enid G., b. July 8, 1925.

2. Mabel Fern, b. Sept. 1, 1907; d. Feb. 1, 1924.

3. W. Lee, b. April 16, 1909.

4. Laura Frances, b. July 21, 1912.

5. Josephine L., b. Feb. 5, 1916.

2. Dale Lee, b. April 16, 1886, was married to Lillian Hobstetter Oct. 17, 1909. She was b. June 31, 1889. He is now in the employ of the Pittsburgh Coal Co. and lives in Racine, O.

1. Wilma L., b. May 3, 1910.
2. J. Wilbur, b. June 26, 1912.
3. J. Russell, b. June 1, 1915.
4. L. Rose, b. March 3, 1920.
5. J. Richard, b. Aug. 18, 1921.

3. Fern M. Lee, b. Jan. 7, 1889; married to James E. Stansbury Nov. 15, 1911. He was born May 14, 1877. He has been a practicing veterinary surgeon of high rank in Meigs and Athens counties for a number of years. They now live in Athens, Ohio.

1. James L., b. Jan. 18, 1915.
2. Robert L., b. Aug. 8, 1917.
3. Charles L., b. Nov. 7, 1920; died Dec. 16, 1920.
4. Virginia Lee, b. March 15, 1925.

4. Ralph E. Lee, b. Feb. 21, 1896. Married Roberta M. Berdine, Sept. 25, 1915. She was b. Dec. 5, 1897. He is in partnership with his father on the large farm previously mentioned.

1. Robert E., b. Jan. 21, 1916.
2. Evelyn L., b. March 2, 1918.
3. Betty Ruth, b. Oct. 2, 1922.



REV. LESTER LEROY ROUSH (THE AUTHOR) AND WIFE, RUTH SHAIN
Mildred Jessiana, DeLloyd Lester, Edwin Lewis and John Monroe

5. Ephraim E. Roush, b. May 12, 1868. He was educated for teaching, but early went in the timber business with his father and never took up the profession. They bought and marketed a section of timber near what is now the Morning Star community north of Racine, Ohio. Since then he has been engaged in farming, mostly on the farm previously owned by the father and grandfather. Here he has lived and reared his family, now grown, and here he resides at this time. On Sept. 23, 1888 he was united in marriage to Jessie Darst, who was born June 20, 1871. She comes from another Shenandoah branch of families. Abraham Darst came from the Shenandoah Valley to Gallia County in 1799. His children were John, Abraham, Benjamin, Daniel and Joseph. The father died about 1820 in Gallia County. Joseph Darst and wife had the following named children: Abraham, William, Mary, James, Charles, Sarah, Rebecca, Andrew, Rollin, John and Catharine. The father, Joseph, was a soldier in the War of 1812. The son, James Darst, in 1846 married Rachel Halfhill, and to them were born the following children: Peter M., Cynthia, Rachel E., James M., and Augusta E. On June 19, 1870 Peter M. was married to Almeda Shaver, who was the daughter of Thomas Shaver and Melinda Hampton, his wife, of Gallia County, Thomas being the son of Thomas Shaver, who came from Delaware County to Gallia County in the early days. Peter M. and wife Almeda had the following children: Clyde, b. Oct. 3, 1878, is now in the lumber business in Texas; and Jessie, wife of Ephraim E. Roush, b. June 20, 1871, the subject of this sketch. Their children are as follows:

1. Floyd Roush, b. Sept. 22, 1889; died Jan. 3, 1895 of diphtheria.

2. Lester LeRoy Roush, the author of this volume, b. Jan. 1, 1891. He was educated in the high schools and colleges for a teacher in the public schools, which position he filled for seven years, when his course was turned to the ministry. A student in Ohio University, Rio Grande College, Ohio Wesleyan University, Drew Seminary and Garrett Biblical Institute, is now in the active ministry of the Methodist Episcopal Church, Ohio Conference. In this church and Conference he was licensed in Sept., 1917 at the Broad Street Methodist Episcopal Church, Columbus, Ohio. His ministerial service has been given to the Rodney-Rio Grande charge, Bidwell, Rutland, and at present the Sciotoville church in Portsmouth. He was regularly ordained elder of this church at Circleville, Ohio, Sept. 11, 1921 by Bishop Luther B. Wilson, assisted by his uncle, the Rev. A. E. McCullough; a member of the Masonic Order Vinton Lodge No. 131 and of Sciotoville Knights of Pythias Lodge No. 424. On May 29, 1918 he was married to Ruth Shain, daughter of Elkimeth and Joanna (Monroe) Shain. She was born Sept. 18, 1896. A public school teacher prior to her marriage; member of the various church societies and of the O. E. S. Chapter 375, Vinton, O. Her paternal grandfather was John Shain, b. July 23, 1827; m. Rebecca L. Sutton, daughter of Wm. Sutton June 1, 1840. She was b. Oct. 4, 1828, and d. Aug. 14, 1903. He d. Nov. 23, 1913. Their home was in Racine, O. He was son of William Shain, b. Jan. 23, 1792; d. May 1, 1863. He with his wife, Margaret Ritchie, b. Dec. 24, 1794; m. Jan. 29, 1824; d. Feb. 24, 1864. Settled in the Ohio Valley at Letart, Meigs County, in 1825, having come from Frederick County, Virginia, where his father Samuel Shain (Shein, see McAllister's *Virginia Militia in the Revolutionary War*), lived and had service in the Revolutionary War. She came with her parents from Ireland when 2 years of age. Their burial place is Pleasant Hill cemetery near Jefferson, Iowa. Her maternal grandfather was John Monroe, a descendant

of the old Scotch Monroe clan so common in America, whose history is lost in the dim annals of the past but according to Dr. Skene, the authoritative Scotch historiographer, they probably resided for a very long time before the dawn of authentic history in the province of Moray in Scotland. Donald Monroe, who lived during the reign of Malcolm II, who was King of the Scots from 1003 to 1034, is the first ancestor concerning whom we have any traditional information. For services rendered Malcolm he was given certain lands on the north side of the Firth of Comarty in what is now the county of Ross in the highlands of Scotland, these lands being erected into the Barony of Fowlis by his grandson, Hugh Monroe, which has since formed the title and been the chief residence of the head of the house for nearly 800 years—a fact said to be unexampled in the annals of Scotland or England. The maternal grandmother, Rachel Mills (1820-1914), was married to John Monroe 1841, was a daughter of Elias Mills, who came from Maryland and settled near Cadiz, Harrison County, Ohio, in the early history of the state. She was the youngest of fourteen children. The wife of Elias Mills was Nancy Harris of Maryland; her brother William Henry Harris was a wealthy landowner in Maryland. The above John Monroe was son of Andrew Monroe, who m. Elizabeth Loury, son of Andrew Monroe, Sr., who was one of the settlers of Cannonsburg, Washington County, Pennsylvania, 1787 and a prominent figure in the affairs of the Keystone state. The children of Lester L. and Ruth Roush are:

1. Melba Ruth, b. June 20, 1919; d. Jan. 25, 1920.
2. Mildred Jessiana, b. Oct. 5, 1920, baptized by Rev. F. M. Evans Jan. 3, 1921.
3. DeLloyd Lester, b. March 12, 1923, baptized by Rev. F. M. Evans June, 1923.
4. Edwin Lewis, b. Feb. 4, 1925, baptized by Rev. D. L. Browning at Rutland, Sept., 1925.
5. John Monroe, b. Mch. 24, 1927, named for the many Johns of his ancestral line as the above will show. He was baptized by the Rev. John Collins Jackson, D. D. at his residence in Portsmouth on Sunday afternoon, Aug. 21, 1927. Dr. Jackson was the first District Superintendent of the child's father when he entered the ministry.

3. Ulah, b. June 10, 1892; d. Jan. 2, 1895 of diphtheria.
4. Ross R., b. April 27, 1895; married Clara Holter June 19, 1914. She was b. Feb. 28, 1896; d. Sept. 2, 1921. He was for many years teacher in the public schools of Meigs county and later in the employment of the New York Central R. R. Co. and now has a position with the state at the Ohio Hospital for Epileptics.
   1. Ralph, b. May 27, 1915.
   2. Howard, b. July 29, 1917.

For his second wife he married Ethel Shato of Gallia County, Ohio Aug. 18, 1923. She is a daughter of Ira Shato and wife, Adda Rose. She was b. Mch. 22, 1902.

1. Opal Imogene, b. August 27, 1926.

5. Lloyd W., b. Sept. 6, 1896, married Hattie L. Gary March 4, 1919. She was b. 1898 and is the daughter of Joseph and Sarah Gary. He was a soldier in the World War, for which record see Chapter IV.
   1. Wayne, b. May, 1920.

6. Harold H., b. Dec. 24, 1899, married Sarah Hutchinson of Parkersburg, W. Va. Mch. 4, 1920. He has been for a number of years with the General Porcelain Company of Parkersburg, where he lives and owns property, his country home being a small tract near his birthplace and the old Roush landmark. She was b. Feb. 26, 1898.

    1. Geraldine Gertrude, b. Jan. 6, 1920.
    2. Genevieve Jestina, b. May 18, 1922; d. July 24, 1923.
    3. Delmer Dale, b. Nov. 30, 1924.

7. Joy J., b. Sept. 24, 1905. Graduated from the common schools 1919, graduated from the Rutland High School 1923, took his normal instruction in Rio Grande College, taught school for two years near Pomeroy, is now in the employment of the Huntington National Bank in Columbus, Ohio.

8. Leverett L., b. June 30, 1909. He is a Senior in the Racine High School.

9. Laura L., b. June 30, 1909, being a twin to Leverett L. They both graduated from the common schools in 1925 and at present both in High School in Racine, Ohio, in their Senior year.

10. John W., b. Sept. 16, 1911. Graduated from common schools 1926, entered Racine High School with his older brother and sister the fall of 1926 under the instruction of Professor D. B. Williams, to whom most of the children of this family have gone for their high school work.

6. May Roush, sixth child of John and Martha Delilah (Young) Roush, b. May 25, 1870. On Jan. 1, 1891 she was united in wedlock to Arthur E. McCullough. She had at an early age united with the Sutton Methodist Episcopal Church, in which she had become an active worker. He was born May 21, 1867, was by profession a teacher. He is of Irish stock, his great-grandfather, Samuel McCullough, b. in North Ireland 1773, and came as a young man to the United States settling in Beaver County, Pennsylvania, near Beaver Falls. His son, John McCullough, was born there in 1805 and married a lady by the name of Rebecca Rhodes in 1831. Their son, Samuel McCullough and father of Arthur E., was born near Beaver Falls in 1840. In 1848 his mother died and he with his father and brother, Joseph, moved to Meigs County, Ohio in the same year, and settled near Chester. In 1864 he married Amorel Parker, while home on a furlough from the Federal Army. His service was in Company C, 63rd Regiment O. V. I. Ten children were the fruit of this marriage, eight living at this writing, four boys and four girls, all of whom are prominent and useful citizens. Arthur E., husband of the subject of this sketch, was educated for the ministry in Ohio Wesleyan University. He was regularly ordained an elder in the Methodist Episcopal Church, Ohio Conference, 1898. In this Conference he has served in a very successful capacity thru the successive years, having held some of the most responsible charges. He has been instrumental in the building of many churches and in bringing into Christian fellowship a vast number of people. At this writing he is pastor of the Neil Avenue Methodist Episcopal Church of Columbus, Ohio. The children of this family are as follows:

1. Ray McCullough, b. Dec. 30, 1891; d. of diphtheria Dec. 10, 1896.

2. Arthur McCullough, Jr., b. Feb. 21, 1894. Graduated from the Glouster High School 1914 and from Ohio State University 1922 in the course of Arts. Served in the Radio Branch of the Navy in the World War. He is teacher in High School, Columbus, O.

3. Martha McCullough, b. June 20, 1907, graduate from the Waverly High School 1925, is a student in Ohio State University.

7. Ella Roush, b. July 12, 1876; married Thomas Bennett of Logan, Hocking County, Ohio, Sept. 29, 1904. He was b. Oct. 1, 1867 in Perry County. She was for several years a well known public school teacher in Meigs County, having successfully filled that position in Reedsville, Chester, and in the Racine vicinity. They now live in Columbus, Ohio, where he has employment with the Electric Railway Company, with whom he has been for a number of years.

   1. Thoburn, b. Sept. 13, 1905.

   2. John, b. Feb. 28, 1908 a graduate of the Columbus High School 1927.

8. Wade Roush, b. April 2, 1878. He early learned the trade of a potter, to which most of his time has been given. He is also a carpenter, which trade he has followed at intervals. He lives in Columbus and has with him his aged mother now past eighty-five.

9. Emma Roush, b. Jan. 1, 1881, gave her attention to music until ill health turned her away from her chosen career. Later she was a milliner in the city of East Liverpool, where she met and married Lee Moore. They now live in Columbus, Ohio, where he has for a number of years been with the Timken Roller Bearing Company.

10. Roy Roush, b. Sept. 12, 1885, was left fatherless at an early age and made his home for some time with his brother, Ephraim E. He early became an apprentice under the Nease Brothers, carpenters, in East Liverpool, Ohio, with whom he remained thruout his apprenticeship, and became an expert at his trade. At this trade he still works and lives in Columbus, Ohio. While in East Liverpool he married Miss Editha Hall. They have one adopted child, Billie, b. Oct. 26, 1917.

8. EMELINE ROUSH, eighth child of Jacob and Margaret Roush, b. Feb. 4, 1835; married Washington Holter Aug. 12, 1855. He was b. Feb. 16, 1833; d. Dec. 24, 1920. She d. Jan. 10, 1918. Their farm home was in the Nease Settlement and has come to be known as the "Uncle Wash Holter Farm." The Holters, we are informed, came from a Maryland family by that name. At what time they first came to Meigs County the writer has not learned. They have been a pious, industrious rural people and are represented by several families in this and the adjoining vicinity.

   1. Maria E. Holter, oldest child of Washington Holter and Emeline Roush, b. 1856; d. 1888. Her daughter, Edith, was born Oct. 26, 1887, married Gilbert Menough. Their one child, Charles Francis, was b. May 9, 1914. She died Sept. 6, 1914.

   2. Lucius W. Holter, b. April 29, 1857; m. Ella Lee, a sister of J. Wilbur Lee elsewhere mentioned in this chapter, January 1, 1881. She was born Nov. 7, 1860. They are well known farmers in the Morning Star District of Sutton Township.

      1. Eber Lee Holter, b. Feb. 17, 1885; m. Flora May Shain May 19, 1915. She was a daughter of Elkimeth and Joanna (Monroe) Shain, an account of which is given under the biography of Lester L. Roush in this chapter under Jacob, John, Ephraim E. and Lester L. She was born May 21, 1883; died December 29, 1922. She was one of the four daughters of the Shain family abovementioned. Alfraetta, the oldest, is to be found under the biography of Howard W. Wolfe of this chapter (Jacob, Nancy, Howard W. Wolfe), and Lurabel, who married Elias Mills of Harrison County. She has one son, Forest Elias Mills, now a student in high school. She has been a teacher in the public

schools of Meigs and Harrison Counties and holds a life certificate. Ruth, the youngest of the four children, is to be found under the biography of the above-mentioned Lester L. Roush of this chapter. The children of Eber Lee and May (Shain) Holter are four.

1. Elva Ruth Holter, b. May 23, 1916 on the Holter farm above-mentioned. She is now in school and making her home with her grandfather and grandmother Holter.

2. Ira Ivan Holter, b. Sept. 27, 1920. He is making his home with Guy Archer of Athens, Ohio, whose wife is a sister to the stepmother of these children. (See this chapter Jacob, Elizabeth (Roush) Archer, Guy Archer.)

3. Robert Lee Holter, third child of Eber Lee and May Shain Holter, b. Dec. 29, 1922. He lives with his stepmother, Mrs. Bertha Holter, in the Nease Settlement of Sutton Township.

Eber Lee Holter married for his second wife Bertha Bailey August 18, 1923. For her biography see this chapter John, George, John, Hannah Holter, Julia Bailey. They lived happily together for only a year when he was stricken with blood poisoning, caused from a thorn wound while plowing corn. His tragic death occurred on August 14, 1924. He was buried by the side of his first wife in the Mizpah cemetery in Sutton Township. They were members of the Sutton Methodist Episcopal Church. The last wife, Mrs. Bertha Holter, now lives with her parents on the old Bailey farm as mentioned above.

2. Katie M. Holter, daughter of Lucius and Ella Holter, b. Jan. 26, 1890; m. Ernest Cross December 25, 1906. He was b. Dec. 4, 1883. He is a son of David B. Cross, whose biography is given in this chapter (George, Jonas, Catharine Batey, Amanda Batey Cross.) For their family refer to the above section of this chapter.

3. Homer R. Holter, son of Lucius and Ella Holter, b. Feb. 27, 1899. He was a student under the instruction of the author of this volume, a graduate of the Racine High School, is now a rural Mail Carrier on Route One, from Racine. He m. Ada Frecker of Chester Township, Meigs County. She was b. Nov. 8, 1901. Their child, Roy Leo, b. Feb. 6, 1928.

5. Stanley S. Holter, third child of Washington and Emeline (Roush) Holter, b. 1860; m. Mollie Mumaw. They live on a farm in the Morning Star community.

1. Dana Earl Holter, m. Jennie Heilman and they are the parents of three children, Aline, Elmer and Paul Richard. Their farm home is in the Nease Settlement.

2. Emma Holter, m. Otho Clendennen. Their one child is Orval.

3. Nellie M. Holter, m. Victor Sponagel. She later married Russell Heasley. She is the mother of one child, Lucille Sponagel.

4. Ima I. Holter, m. Ernest Rose. He is a son of Lewis and Abbie (Moore) Rose. Their two children are Robert and Stanley Rose.

5. Mollie May Holter, m. Forrest Faulkenburg.

6. Wilbur Holter

7. Clifford m. Lena Osborn. They have one child, Eugene.

4. Ella K. Holter, b. Feb. 28, 1866; m. William Sheridan Spencer July 8, 1886. He was born Oct. 1, 1865.

1. Lelia B. Spencer, b. Sept. 13, 1887; m. Theodore Schlaegel Nov. 4, 1918. He was b. Aug. 15, 1877. Their home is at Pomeroy, Ohio, R. D.

2. Cora M. Spencer, b. June 25, 1890; m. Benjamin H. Cross, Mch. 30, 1910. He was b. Mch. 5, 1888. She married for her second husband ——— Snyder. Lelia May Cross, b. Aug. 4, 1920, is her only child.

3. Roy D. Spencer, b. Mch. 24, 1892; m. Bertha Yost Mch. 17, 1921.
   1. Ruth Spencer, b. Aug. 26, 1924.

4. Gertrude Spencer, b. Dec. 5, 1894; m. David King Jan. 20, 1916.
   1. Evelyn Lucille King, b. Jan. 2, 1917.
   2. Bernard King, b. Nov. 4, 1923.

The Sheridan Spencer family lives in Chester Township near the Nease Settlement previously mentioned. They are a highly respected people and among the best known citizens of this community. He is a successful farmer.

5. Cora A. Holter, b. 1870; m. William G. Nease. (See Magdalene Roush and husband, Jacob Wolfe, of this chapter for this family.)

6. Charles Holter, b. July 16, 1875; m. Frances Jobes Feb. 8, 1902. She was b. Dec. 12, 1879. Their farm home is in the Nease Settlement, a part of his father's farm. He has been successful as a farmer and financier.
   1. Dale W. Holter, b. June 22, 1903; m. Freda Wolfe Dec. 9, 1922. She was b. Nov. 10, 1902.
   2. Orien M. Holter, b. Aug. 14, 1906.

7. Clara Blanche Holter, b. April 25, 1879; m. John Hamm February 8, 1902. He was b. Sept. 15, 1877. They are among the industrious citizens of the prosperous rural Nease Settlement of Meigs County.
   1. Eva M. Hamm, b. Sept. 27, 1902.
   2. Clara B. Hamm, b. Feb. 18, 1905.
   3. Delmer R. Hamm, b. July 6, 1922.

Most of these families live in the Morning Star District of the Nease Settlement and attended that school. The author of this volume was a teacher there in his early experience as a teacher and had many of these children as his pupils. All of these families are a stable, noble and virtuous citizenry, such as is typical of the best of rural folk of America. All are piously inclined.

9. ELIZABETH ROUSH, ninth child of Jacob and Margaret (Weaver) Roush, b. April 1, 1837; m. David M. Nease 1855. He was b. July 8, 1833. For a sketch of the older Nease families see Chapter IX Jonas, Adam. They lived on a farm in the Nease Settlement, still known as the David Nease farm.
   1. Adaline Nease, b. Aug. 19, 1856; m. Frank Bailey. She died in 1924. Their farm home was near Bashan, Ohio. Here they reared their family.
      1. Thomas Bailey, m. Ruby McKay, daughter of Reuben and Cora (Rose) McKay, of near Bashan. She was b. in October, 1897. They live near Bashan.
         1. Oliver Bailey
         2. Robert Bailey
         3. Maxine Ruth Bailey

4. Russell Bailey
5. Infant

2. Pearl Bailey, m. Loman Tucker, son of Elijah and Martha (Decker) Tucker.

1. Phillis Tucker, m. Henry Hysell.
2. Ralph Tucker, a student in high school.

3. Erma Bailey, m. James Conard McKay.

1. Thomas McKay

4. Myrtle Bailey, m. Dale Warner.

1. Dale Warner.

2. Sumner Nease, b. Jan. 4, 1858; m. Elizabeth Hilber Feb. 3, 1891. She was b. Jan. 9, 1856. He is a farmer living in the west end of the Nease Settlement. He has kept many of the traditions of the older settlers of his vicinity.

1. Uswin Nease, b. Nov. 19, 1892; m. Leah Baer April 28, 1917. She was b. Sept. 2, 1895. She is a graduate of Pomeroy High School, attended the Athens Normal School at Ohio University. Taught successfully in the public schools before her marriage. They live on the Sumner Nease farm.

1. Margaret Nease, b. Jan. 27, 1918.
2. David Uswin Nease, b. Sept. 23, 1922.
3. Frederick Sterling Nease, b. Jan. 21, 1924.

3. Mary Nease, b. Feb. 19, 1862; m. George Reefer. Their farm home is near Racine, Ohio. She has in her possession an old German Bible handed down from George Roush, Sr. and said to have been brought from Germany by his father, John Roush.

1. Clyde Nease, her oldest child, is an automobile mechanic in Racine, Ohio.

2. Elsie Reefer, b. Oct. 14, 1905; m. Clifford Decker, Sept. 2, 1922. He was b. Aug. 29, 1900.

1. Paul Decker, Jr., b. Dec. 29, 1922.
2. Pauline Decker, b. Mch. 16, 1925.
3. Betty Jean Decker, b. Feb. 1, 1928.

4. Emory Nease, b. April 26, 1865. He lives on the father's farm.

5. Timothy Nease, b. May 2, 1867; m. Marinda Martin May 10, 1895. They live near Racine, Ohio. He has filled several positions of trust and has served his township as road trustee for several terms.

1. Elizabeth Nease, b. Feb. 22, 1897; m. Grover Harris March 10, 1919. He was b. Jan. 28, 1896.

1. Isabel Harris, b. Mch. 28, 1919.
2. Clarence Harris, b. Oct. 20, 1920.
3. Masal Harris, b. July 26, 1922.
4. Stacel Harris, b. Feb. 15, 1924.
5. Lucile Harris, b. Oct. 3, 1925.

2. Cora Nease, b. Apr. 29, 1899; m. Lawrence Ritchie Mch. 7, 1918.

1. Lawrence Ritchie, Jr., b. Jan. 4, 1919.
2. Robert Ritchie, b. Mch. 8, 1920.
3. Maxine Ritchie, b. Nov. 27, 1921.
4. Pauline Ritchie, b. Nov. 12, 1923.

3. Don Nease, b. Mch. 26, 1902. He is a public school teacher in Meigs County.

4. Bessie Nease, b. Sept. 4, 1903. She is a teacher in the Meigs county schools.
5. Agnes Pearl Nease, b. Sept. 25, 1905; d. Sept. 28, 1905.
6. Eber Nease, b. Sept. 25, 1905; d. June 16, 1907.
7. Howard Nease, b. Nov. 4, 1908.
8. Infant, b. and d. 1911.
9. Orin Nease, b. Dec. 13, 1912.
10. William Nease, b. July 25, 1915.
11. Gerald Nease, b. Apr. 8, 1918.

6. Wallie Nease, b. Dec. 10, 1869. She lives with her brother Emory on the home farm.

10. HANNAH ROUSH, tenth child of Jacob and Margaret (Weaver) Roush, b. May 13, 1839; m. Simeon Van Meter. He died 1908. She died in 1902. This family of Van Meter is descended from the old Knickerbocker family of New York. The original John Vanmeter was the first to traverse the South Branch Valley of the Shenandoah. His sons, Isaac and John, later settled in the Valley and from them came this family a little later than the Roush emigration from the Shenandoah Valley. The name has been spelled in many ways, Van Metern, Van Meter, Van Mater, and others; among some of the descendants it has taken the French form if they really are of the same family.

Emanuel Van Metern was the Dutch Consul in England in the early seventeenth century; he was historian and a friend of Henry Hudson. Jan Joosten Vanmetern, the founder of this family in America, arrived at New Amsterdam (New York City), Sept. 12, 1662, coming from Tiederwelt, with his wife and five children ranging in ages from two to fifteen years. The next year his wife and two children were carried away by the Indians but were later rescued. He was a deacon in the Reformed Church, a magistrate of Hurley and Marble Town where he had property.

His son, Joost Janse Van Metern, was born probably in Europe in 1656. December 12, 1682 he married Sarah DuBois, daughter of Louis DuBois, Two of his sons, Jan (John) and Isaac, received an immense tract of land from Governor Gooch of New York June 17, 1730, located in the Shenandoah Valley. This marked the beginning of settlement in this valley. From these brothers have sprung the descendants thruout West Virginia and Ohio and other parts of the country.

Simeon and Hannah (Roush) Van Meter lived on a farm on what is commonly known as Horse Caves Creek, so named because the citizens secluded their horses in a cave overlooking its banks during the time of the Morgan Raid in the Civil War. They affiliated with the United Brethren Church in the Carmel community.

1. Charles Van Meter, b. May 29, 1858. He is still living on the homeplace, the last of the name in this immediate vicinity.

2. Anna Van Meter, b. Mch. 31, 1860; m. Eli Davis. He is deceased and she lives at this time near Rock Springs in Meigs County.

    1. Martha Della Davis, b. Oct. 8, 1877; m. Castine Reiber Aug. 24, 1899. He was b. Apr. 27, 1874 and died of blood poisoning Feb. 14, 1924.

        1. Mary Reiber, b. Sept. 9, 1900; m. Leo Sayre Nov. 25, 1920. He was b. Oct. 8, 1897. They have one child, Joe, b. July 2, 1924.

        2. Margaret Reiber, b. July 29, 1903; m. Lee Johnson, who was b. May 7, 1900.

            1. Kathleen Johnson, b. Sept. 3, 1921.
            2. Stanley Johnson, b. Dec. 3, 1924.
            3. Betty Doyle Johnson, b. Jan. 24, 1927.

3. Ruth Reiber, b. Mch. 6, 1905; m. Lee Sayre Oct., 1925. He was b. in July, 1906. They have a child, Lee Sayre, b. Mch. 19, 1926.
4. Cora Reiber, b. Jan. 9, 1909; m. Clyde Wright Dec. 9, 1926. He was b. July 12, 1897.
5. George Reiber, b. June 4, 1912.
6. Frederick Reiber, b. Mch. 27, 1914.
7. Eber Reiber, b. May 21, 1917.
8. Robert Dayton Reiber, b. Sept. 16, 1923.

2. Lucretia Davis, b. Jan. 28, 1882; m. Charles William Cornell Dec. 6, 1898. He was b. Aug. 27, 1864.
   1. Charles W. Cornell, Jr., b. Sept. 2, 1899.
   2. James M. Cornell, b. Oct. 21, 1901.
   3. Eva Lenora Cornell, b. May 19, 1905; d. Feb. 21, 1906.
   4. Anna Marie Cornell, b. June 28, 1907.
   5. Harry Gilbert Cornell, b. Aug. 22, 1910; d. Oct. 5, 1910.
   6. Robert Edgar Cornell, b. Sept. 13, 1917; d. Oct. 13, 1917.
3. Laura Davis, b. July 1, 1880; m. ———.
   1. Dorothy V., b. July 29, 1915.
4. James H. Davis, b. Dec. 16, 1885; m. Myrtle Armstrong. They have five children, Roland, Leo, Francis, Margaret and Mary.
5. Simeon V. Davis, a twin brother to James H., b. Dec. 16, 1885; m. Zora Kaylor for his first wife and Helen ———. The children by the first wife are Esther Davis, born Aug. 31, 1908; James Davis, b. Mch., 1911; the two by the second marriage are Simeon Davis, b. 1915, and Mildred Davis, b. July 5, 1920.
6. John Davis, b. Apr. 18, 1889; d. same date.

3. Timothy Van Meter, b. June 24, 1862; m. Rosella Payne Mch. 12, 1892. She was b. Apr. 25, 1870. They live in Letart, W. Va., R. D.
   1. Frank A. Van Meter.
   2. Jesse R. Van Meter, b. Jan. 3, 1896; m. Aulta M. Hurlow Feb. 28, 1922. She was b. Dec. 29, 1903. They have one child, Rilla May, b. Dec. 27, 1924.
   3. James Van Meter, b. Jan. 30, 1898.
   4. Russell Van Meter, b. July 7, 1899; m. Ethel Adkins.
   5. Sadie M. Van Meter, b. Jan. 13, 1915.
4. McClellan Van Meter, b. Oct. 2, 1865; d. July 7, 1927. He with his older brother Charles had lived on the home farm for many years since the death of their parents.
5. Milo Van Meter, m. Amelia Holter. They live in the Morning Star community previously referred to.
   1. Carl L. Van Meter, b. Dec. 17, 1893; m. Laura Brewer Nov. 24, 1915. She was b. June 26, 1897.
      1. Carl Francis Van Meter, b. Dec. 2, 1917.
      2. Dale Lee Van Meter, b. Sept. 28, 1919.
   2. Erma Van Meter, m. William Wilson. Their four children are Catharine, Margaret, Betty, Edgar.
   3. Murl Van Meter, m. Raymond Bell. Their child is Chester Raymond Bell.

6. Emory Van Meter, b. Mch. 29, 1870; m. Julia Mosier. She was b. Aug. 2, 1872; d. Apr. 3, 1905.

    1. Mabel Van Meter, b. Mch. 9, 1899; m. Frank Wilson. Their five children are Emory, Francis, Maude, Samuel and Gerty.

    2. Leona Van Meter, b. Aug. 16, 1903; m. Elva L. Davidson. He died from shocks received in the World War. Their two children are Bettie and Bobbie. She married for her second husband, Frank Price. Their two children are Nora May and Irene.

7. Jacob Van Meter, m. Maude Brewer.

    1. Ralph Van Meter, m. May Ours. Ross and Bobbie are their two children.

    2. Esther Van Meter, m. Osa Dailey. James, Thurman, Jacob, and Bessie are their children.

    3. Susie Van Meter, m. Edward Cooley. Lewis and Betty are their two children.

    4. Mary Van Meter, m. George Curtis. Denver and ——— are their children.

    5.-11. Charles, Richard, Russell, Margaret, Robert, Millard, Forest.

8. Fanny Van Meter, m. Fred Riggs. He died. She later m. Charles McNamee. They are now doing an extensive produce business in Pomeroy, Ohio.

    1. Ferne McNamee, m. Cecil Bradbury. Charles A. Bradbury is their only child.

    2. Kathryn McNamee, m. Frank Thomas. They have one child, Mazie.

9. Esther Van Meter, d. 1901.

11 NANCY ROUSH, eleventh child of Jacob and Margaret (Weaver) Roush, b. August 6, 1844; m. Peter Wolfe. He was b. June 10, 1836; d. Jan. 10, 1897. She d. Sept. 9, 1918. They bought part of the Jacob Roush tract purchased from the Government. Here they were prosperous farmers and had a beautiful farm residence. He was a soldier in the Civil War, answered Lincoln's first Ninety Day Call, reenlisted Sept. 19, 1862 and served as Corporal to the close of the War O. V. I. Co. B, 116 Reg. This Wolfe family is descended from the Wolfes of the Shenandoah Valley, some of the descendants of whom are still living in the Shenandoah Valley. The Wolfe family emigrated from there to Ohio, near Racine, 1808. It was thru the knowledge of E. P. Wolfe, Postmaster of Mount Jackson, Va., that we first located the grave of John Rausch, Sr., our common ancestor. John Wayland, Ph. D. was addressing a large assembly of Lutherans at Luray, at which time he gave an account of the important part the Roush family had in the establishment of early churches in the Valley. In concluding his remarks he announced to the assembly that the Roush family in the Ohio Valley was writing their history and was anxious to locate the burial place of their immigrant ancestor, John Rausch. Only one, the above named Wolfe, of this large assembly, knew of the location of the grave. See illustration in the John Roush Chapter of Part Two. (For more detailed information concerning the Wolfe family turn to the Magdalene Roush—Jacob Wolfe section of this chapter.)

    1. Mary Wolfe, b. Nov. 18, 1866; m. Nelson Newberry Oct. 13, 1886. She died in October, 1918. They lived in Iowa. He was a farmer.

        1. Dale H. Newberry, b. May 21, 1899; m. ———.

        2. Gladys Newberry died as a young woman in May, 1918.

2. Howard W. Wolfe, b. Feb. 22, 1868; m. Estella Reefer Mch. 18, 1903. She was b. Nov. 2, 1879 and d. Sept. 17, 1906. He bought out the heirs and occupied the father's farm. He has successfully engaged in farming on a scientific scale for many years.

    1. Curtis Wolfe, b. May 22, 1904; m. Golda Weaver. She was b. Feb. 15, 1903. He is a farmer.

        1. Lloyd Ogden Wolfe, b. Sept. 24, 1923.
        2. Lucy Marilyn Wolfe, b. Dec. 20, 1927.

    Howard W. Wolfe married for his second wife Alfraetta Shain May 26, 1920. She was b. Dec. 30, 1876, a daughter of Elkimeth and Joanna (Monroe) Shain. (See this chapter Jacob, John, Ephraim E., Lester L.) She was a milliner by trade before her marriage.

3. Curtis Wolfe, b. Jan. 12, 1870. He is a glass blower by trade and now farms near the home place.

4. Alma Adella Wolfe, daughter of Peter and Nancy (Roush) Wolfe, b. May 10, 1875; m. Arthur E. Carnahan Mch. 14, 1895. He was b. May 27, 1870. He is a farmer and distinguished citizen living near Racine, Ohio. They are affiliated with the United Brethren Church.

    1. Ray D. Carnahan, b. Jan. 2, 1896; m. Gertrude O'Reilly Sept. 12, 1915. She d. May 15, 1920. He then married Helen Emerick Oct. 25, 1923. They live in Columbus, where he is in business.

        1. Kathryn Carnahan, b. July 22, 1917.

    2. Delbert Carnahan, b. Mch. 9, 1902; m. Hilda Baum Mch. 21, 1922. He is now a farmer.

        1. Maurice Carnahan, b. Jan. 16, 1923.
        2. Evelyn Carnahan, b. Oct. 4, 1924; d. Apr. 1, 1926.
        3. Mary Jean Carnahan, b. May 6, 1927.

12. CATHARINE ROUSH, twelfth and youngest child of Jacob and Margaret Roush, was b. May 1, 1847; d. July 22, 1924. Her marriage to Hollis Caldwell occurred in 1875. He was b. Oct. 20, 1852; d. Oct. 31, 1923. He was a teacher in the public schools of Sutton township and the vicinity of Bashan for many years. He also lived on and operated a farm. Later the family moved to Dayton, Ohio, where they remained until his death.

    1. Myron Caldwell, d. ——.

    2. Effie G. Caldwell, b. Feb. 10, 1878; has been a teacher in the public schools for many years.

    3. Ethel J. Caldwell, b. March 14, 1879. She was also educated for a teacher in the public schools, which position she filled with honor for many years. She was united in marriage to Samuel T. Wagner of Dayton, Ohio, where their home is at this time.

    4. Sumner C. Caldwell, b. Aug. 28, 1884; m. Catharine O'Donnel.

        1. Sumner C. Caldwell, Jr.

    This family lives in California.

    5. John, died in infancy.

(Contributed by Melvin C. Roush and Wife, Parkersburg, W. Va.)

11. MARY ROUSH, eleventh child of George and Cathryn (Zerkel) Roush, b. Feb. 24, 1801, was the first born of her parents in the Ohio Valley. We have learned but little of her girlhood days save that she is said to have been a very beautiful girl. At an early age she was united in marriage to Michael Rickard, Sept. 1, 1816, David Gilmore, Justice of the Peace performing the ceremony. Her older brother, Lewis Roush, had married Michael Rickard's sister Susan. He was b. March 24, 1786 and d. Nov. 6, 1870. She d. March 23, 1887. They repose in the Rickard cemetery in Graham District of Mason County. He was a farmer and respected citizen of his community. All of their fourteen children were born there.

1. CATHERINE RICKARD, first child of Michael Rickard and Mary (Roush) Rickard was born Aug., 1817. Married to Jacob K. Gibbs, Sept., 1835, who was born Apr. 17, 1808. To this marriage twelve children were born.

    1. Abram Gibbs, born Aug. 18, 1836, married to Mary A. Kearns, who was born Sept. 6, 1840, and is of the John, George, John, Malinda (Roush) Kearns line. To this marriage thirteen children were born.

        1. Ezra Gibbs, b. Feb. 26, 1857; died Apr. 20, 1857.

        2. Moses Gibbs, b. Feb. 26, 1858, married to Susan Gibbs. One child born to this marriage, died May 22, 1883.

    3.-4. Adam Gibbs, b. June 21, 1860.
    Ada Gibbs, b. June 21, 1860, married to William Bonnet, who was killed in a mine explosion. Two children born to this marriage.

        1. Lily Bonnet, married to Fred Keyser.
        2. Mattie Bonnet, married to Mr. Righthouse.

    5. William Gibbs, b. July 14, 1861, married to Betty Revell. One daughter born to this union.

    6. Mary Gibbs, b. June 12, 1873, married to Edward Lewis. To them were born five children.

        1. Hazel Lewis, married to Arthur Gibbs. To them were born four children.

            1. Maxine Gibbs, b. 1918.
            2. Louise Gibbs, b. 1920.
            3. Clifford Gibbs, b. 1922.
            4. Earl Gibbs, b. 1927.

        2. Alan Lewis, married to Lita Edwards. To this marriage three children were born.

            1. Mary K. Lewis, b. 1922.
            2. Lucile Lewis, b. 1924.
            3. William E. Lewis, b. 1925.

        3. Willie Lewis, married to Nettie Rice. No children.

        4. Eddie Lewis, married to Hazel Becher. One child.

            1. Ruth Lewis, b. Sept. 6, 1906.

    7. George Gibbs, b. Mar. 26, 1879, married to Rachel Coleman. To this marriage were born five children.

        1. Barney Gibbs
        2. Sherman Gibbs
        3. Edith Gibbs

4. Bertha Gibbs
5. Lester Gibbs

8. Olivia J. Gibbs, b. Mar. 11, 1886, married to Samuel J. Roach, Apr. 16, 1904. Five children born to this union.

1. Goldie M. Roach, b. Feb. 18, 1905, married to Benton Blake, Apr., 1922. One child born to this union.

1. Dorothy I. Blake, b. Nov. 28, 1923.

2. William M. Roach, b. Oct. 22, 1909.

3. Edna M. Roach, b. July 27, 1912.

4. Floyd T. Roach, b. Sept. 2, 1914.

5. Elsie J. Roach, b. Jan. 16, 1922.

2. Moses Gibbs, second child of Jacob K. Gibbs and Catharine (Rickard) Gibbs was born May 14, 1838. Never married. Died in the South.

3. Archibald Gibbs, third child of Jacob K. Gibbs, and Catherine (Rickard) Gibbs, was born June 2, 1840. Married to Martha E. Humphries, Oct. 27, 1859, who was born May 6, 1840. Dec., 1861 he enlisted in the 9th W. Va. Infantry, Company E., serving three years as Sergeant. He died Mar. 13, 1913, and she died Jan. 14, 1898.

1. Jonas Gibbs, b. Dec. 18, 1860, m. Fannie Farley.

2. Archibald E. Gibbs, second child of Archibald Gibbs and Martha E. (Humphries) Gibbs, was born Sept. 6, 1862, married to Emma Lily.

3. William L. Gibbs, third child and third son of Archibald Gibbs and Martha E. (Humphries) Gibbs was born Oct. 6, 1865. Married to Jennie Hawk. One child born to this union.

1. Everett Gibbs, died 1895.

4.-5. Mary C. and John H. Gibbs, twin children of Archibald Gibbs and Martha E. (Humphries) Gibbs, were born Mar. 8, 1868. Mary C. married to Walter Chapman, later to Robert J. Horner. No children. John H. Gibbs was united in marriage to Susie Sinnett, Mar. 8, 1896, who was born Feb. 27, 1880.

1. Harry C. Gibbs, b. Dec. 17, 1896, married to Virginia Powell Dec. 24, 1924. Two sons born to this union.

1. William C. Gibbs, b. Oct. 30, 1925.
2. Lloyd F. Gibbs, b. Feb. 12, 19—.

2. George W. Gibbs, b. Mar. 5, 1899; married to Freda Taylor Dec. 24, 1920. Four children born to this union.

1. Freda M. Gibbs, b. Jan. 18, 1922.
2. George Gibbs, Jr., b. Dec. 22, 1924.
3. Florence M. Gibbs, b. July 17, 1925.
4. Garnet L. Gibbs, b. May 30, 1926.

3. Fred W. Gibbs, b. June 19, 1902.

6. Eva L. Gibbs, sixth child of Archibald Gibbs and Martha E. (Humphries) Gibbs, was born Feb. 5, 1871. Married to Talbert A. Chapman, Apr. 5, 1892, who was born Aug. 26, 1867. His occupation is Railroad Engine Dispatcher and Clerk. Employed by the Pittsburgh & Lake Erie Railroad.

1. Talbert A. Chapman, Jr., b. Sept. 9, 1898. His occupation is Railroad Freight Brakeman and Extra Freight Conductor on Pennsylvania Railroad. June 25, 1919 he was united in

marriage to Florine E. Risher, who was born Jan. 10, 1901. To this marriage were born three children.

1. John E. Chapman, b. Apr. 26, 1920.
2. Dorothy F. Chapman, b. Dec. 20, 1922.
3. Anna M. Chapman, b. July 11, 1927.

2. Archibald S. Chapman, b. Feb. 6, 1912.

7. James E. Gibbs, was born Jan. 5, 1873. Married to Betty Brown.

8. Mattie C. Gibbs, was born Mar. 11, 1876.

9. Charles H. Gibbs, was born Dec. 24, 1878. Married to Mary A. Combs, Apr. 19, 1909, who was born Sept. 3, 1886. One daughter born to this union.

   1. Caroline Gibbs, b. Jan. 29, 1917.

10. Robert D. Gibbs, was born July 9, 1882. Married to Elva Sims Sept. 7, 1910, who was born Mar. 27, 1887. One daughter born to this marriage.

    1. Anna M. Gibbs, b. Sept. 8, 1919.

4. Michael Gibbs, fourth child of Jacob K. Gibbs and Catherine (Rickard) Gibbs, was born Apr. 25, 1842. He was a Union soldier of the Civil War, being a member of The Fourth West Virginia Volunteers. He was married to Hannah Kearns, of the John, George, John, Melinda (Roush) Thomas Kearns line. Twelve children blessed this union.

   1. Mattie Gibbs, b. ———, 1872; married to William Fields.

      1. Bertha Fields, married to Henry Dailey.

         1. Evelyn Dailey
         2. Henry Dailey

      2. David Fields, married to Laura Holt.

         1. Franklin Fields
         2. David Fields, Jr.
         3. Gerald Fields
         4. George W. Fields

      3. Dorothy Fields, married to Lewis Fields. No children.

      4. William Fields, Jr., married to Maggie Cunningham. To this couple were born two children.

         1. Clyde Fields
         2. Geraldine Fields

2. Mary S. Gibbs, married to Lafe Hull.

   1. Anna M. Hull, married to Rudy Roach. Two children born to them.

      1. Grace Roach

      2. Oris Roach, married to Dorothy Smith.

         1. Doris Roach

3. Julia Gibbs, b. ——, 1869; married to Edward Cunningham ——, 1888. To this marriage twelve children were born.

   1. Albert Cunningham, b. ———, 1889; died ———, 1889.

   2. Mattie Cunningham, b. Aug. 30, 1890; married to Charles Rings, ———, 1911.

      1. Helen M. Rings, b. Nov. 23, 1915.
      2. Anna M. Rings, b. Apr. 22, 1927.

3. Jettie Cunningham, b. June 30, 1893; married to Albert Turner. No children.

4. Thomas Cunningham, b. July 14, 1895. Enlisted in the World War. Married to Dorothy Goodnite, of John, Jonas, Abraham, Delilah (Roush) Wash Goodnite line.

5. Dewey Cunningham, b. Mar. 31, 1896.

6. John W. Cunningham, b. Mar. 12, 1902.

7. Michael Cunningham, b. May 24, 1904.

8. Beatrice Cunningham, b. Nov. 25, 1906; married to Harry A. Reitmier May 12, 1927. To this union one child was born.

   1. John S. Reitmier, b. Sept. 22, 1927.

9-10. Margaret and May Cunningham, b. Feb., 1908.

11. James Cunningham, b. Mar. 10, 1909.

12. N. Cecil Cunningham, b. Feb. 9, 1913.

4. James Gibbs, not married.

5. Fannie Gibbs, married to Artie Graham, of John, Jonas, John, David, Orilla (Roush) Louis Graham line.

6. Millie Gibbs, married to John Harris.

   1. Ruby Harris, b. Apr. 22, 1897. Married to Pearl Board Aug. 6, 1918, who was born Mar. 18, 1899. He is the son of a Baptist minister.

      1. Annabelle Board, b. July 26, 1919.
      2. Juanita Board, b. Dec. 11, 1921.
      3. John A. Board, b. Sept. 22, 1923.
      4. Thelma Board, b. Apr. 27, 1927.

   2. Earl Harris, b. Oct. 22, 1900; married to Goldie Weirs, who was born Sept. 15, 1907.

      1. Eula Harris, b. Mar. 11, 1922.
      2. Earl E. Harris, b. Aug. 25, 1923.
      3. John Harris, b. Oct. 25, 1925.

7. Daisy Gibbs, married to Charles Mugridge. One child born to this union.

   1. Cleo Mugridge, married to Ralph Yeager. No children.

8. Myrtle Gibbs, married to Carl Johnson. No children.

9. John E. Gibbs, married to Sylvia Graham, of John, Jonas, John, David, Orilla, Delpha Graham line.

10. Carrie Gibbs, b. Mar. 30, 1891; married to Harry Grinstead, who was born Oct. 26, 1886. Nine children bless this union.

    1. Wilma Grinstead, b. June 2, 1909.
    2. Thelma Grinstead, b. June 2, 1911.
    3. Leah Grinstead, b. Apr. 1, 1913.
    4. Vernon Grinstead, b. May 26, 1915.
    5. Ernestine Grinstead, b. Mar. 14, 1917.
    6. Ilene Grinstead, b. Jan. 12, 1920.
    7. Eula Grinstead, b. Nov. 3, 1921.
    8. Elsworth Grinstead, b. Sept. 12, 1923.
    9. Infant, b. Feb. 21, 1927.

11. Margaret Gibbs, died at the age of three.

12. No record.

5. Abalene Gibbs, fifth child of Jacob K. Gibbs and Catherine (Richard) Gibbs, was born Jan. 14, 1847. He served in the Union Army. He was a member of the Ninth West Virginia Infantry, and was killed at Cloyd Mountain.

6. Jacob Gibbs, sixth child of Jacob K. Gibbs and Catherine (Rickard) Gibbs, was born June 20, 1849; married Rebecca Gibbs.

7. Mary Gibbs, seventh child of Jacob K. Gibbs and Catherine (Richard) Gibbs, was born July 31, 1852; married to Volney Thompson. She died Jan., 1925.

8. Isaish Gibbs, eighth child and second son of Jacob K. and Catherine Gibbs, was born Oct. 30, 1854. Married to Mayme Baker, who was born in 1858. To this marriage nine children were born.

    1. Ethel M. Gibbs, b. Dec. 24, 1877. Married to Arch Coleman, who was born Nov. 1, 1874.
        1. William I. Coleman, b. May 5, 1900. Served in the U. S. Navy five years. Was married to Ruth Klaas. No children.
        2. Archie Coleman, b. Apr. 1, 1907.
        3. Martha N. Coleman, b. May 7, 1909.
        4. Ivy M. Coleman, b. June 3, 1912. Died Dec. 31, 1912.
        5. Ivy W. Coleman, b. June 3, 1914.
        6. James L. Coleman, b. Sept. 25, 1916.
        7. Charles H. Coleman, b. Apr. 23, 1919.

    2. Orland Todd Gibbs, b. Jan. 29, 1879. He served in the regular army five years and ten months; in the Philippine Islands two years and nineteen days. Sept. 29, 1909 he was united in marriage to Ora V. Cartmill, who is well known and is a successful school teacher in the public schools. She began teaching in 1905 and has taught twenty-three successive years. No children.

    3. Wade H. Gibbs, b. Apr. 28, 1881. Married to Sadie Cundiff in 1904, who was born in 1886. Five children born to this marriage.
        1. Kenneth Gibbs, b. Oct., 1905.
        2. Hazel V. Gibbs
        3. Roy Gibbs
        4. Pearl Gibbs
        5. Raymond R. Gibbs

    4. Blanche Gibbs, b. Dec. 22, 1883. Married to A. L. LaRue Oct., 1901. Seven children born to them.
        1. Mabel LaRue, b. Oct. 13, 1902; died May 15, 1920.
        2. Orland T. LaRue, b. Sept. 19, 1904.
        3. Louis E. LaRue, b. May 24, 1907; died Mar. 7, 1908.
        4. P. Russell LaRue, b. Dec. 15, 1908.
        5. Clifford E. LaRue, b. Apr. 3, 1910.
        6. Blanche LaRue, b. Dec. 21, 1913.
        7. Dallas LaRue, b. Jan. 21, 1918.

    5. Catherine Gibbs, b. Feb. 8, 1886. Married to Custer Lee, who died. One child born to them.
        1. Beatrice Lee, b. Dec. 4, 1906; died Oct., 1921.

    Catherine Gibbs married for her second husband, Stuart Zerkel, of John, Jonas, Abraham, Delilah, Lydia Goodnite line. Two children born to them.
        1. Donald S. Zerkel, b. Jan. 24, 1916.
        2. W. Lester Zerkel, b. Jan. 29, 1920.

6. Infant, died at birth.

7. Pearl C. Gibbs, b. Oct. 4, 1891. Married to Belva Bumgardner, Mar. 20, 1916. She is of Henry, Anthony, Michael, Jonas, Emma (Roush) Millard Bumgardner line.

8. Edna P. Gibbs, b. July 27, 1896. Married to Cody Rogers Oct. 6, 1915. Four children born to them.

    1. Gertrude Rogers, b. Sept. 15, 1916.
    2. Valetta B. Rogers, b. Sept. 30, 1918.
    3. Warren Rogers, b. Nov. 21, 1920.
    4. Ida Y. Rogers, b. Mar. 20, 1922.

9. Isaiah W. Gibbs, b. Feb. 8, 1900. Married to Helen Alamang Jan. 6, 1921.

9. Charles Gibbs, ninth child of Jacob K. Gibbs and Catherine (Rickard) Gibbs, was born Apr. 13, 1857. Married Effie Rogers July 1, 1880, who was born Aug. 14, 1861. Nine children born to this union.

1. Hamilton Gibbs, b. Aug. 18, 1881. Married to Minnie Cundiff in 1905, who was born Apr., 1886, and died Jan. 9, 1910.

    1. Conrad Gibbs, b. in 1906.
    2-3. Twin Boys, born and died Jan. 16, 1908.
    4-5. Nellie and Norman Gibbs, b. Dec. 16, 1908.
    6. Florence Gibbs, b. Jan. 1, 1910.

    Hamilton Gibbs married for his second wife, Myrtle Gentry. Three children were born to this union.

    1. Maxine Gibbs
    8. Norma Gibbs
    9. Charles Gibbs

2. David Gibbs, b. Jan., 1883. Died in infancy.

3. Harry Gibbs, b. Jan., 1885. Married to Beulah Embleton.

    1-2. Lee and Leota Gibbs
    3. Donald Gibbs

4. Vaughn Gibbs, b. Oct. 3, 1887. Married to Carrie Johnson Aug. 28, 1924. He died May 19, 1926.

5. Ella Gibbs, b. Aug. 9, 1890. Married to John Gillilan. Six children born to them.

    1. John Gillilan, b. July 18, 1916.
    2. Macel Gillilan, b. Oct. 3, 1918.
    3. Dorothy F. Gillilan, b. May, 1922.

    Three children died in infancy.

6. Russell Gibbs, b. in 1892. Married.

7. Bessie Gibbs, b. Feb. 20, 1893. Married to Earl Roush, a United Brethren minister, Sept. 24, 1916, of Henry, Anthony, Henry line.

8. Ralph Gibbs, b. Aug. 4, 1895. Married to Zella Gower Feb. 2, 1915, who was born Feb., 1897.

    1. Imogene Gibbs, b. Sept. 2, 1915.
    2. Mildred V. Gibbs, b. Dec. 7, 1917.
    3. Lillian E. Gibbs, b. Mar. 16, 1920.
    4. Martha J. Gibbs, b. Oct. 13, 1922.
    5. Ralph V. Gibbs, b. Nov. 11, 1924.
    6. Mabel F. Gibbs, b. Oct. 18, 1927.

9. Lena Gibbs, b. Mar. 11, 1902. Married to Jimmie Diehl. To this marriage were born two boys. She died Nov. 3, 1924.

10. Rosanna Gibbs, tenth child of Jacob K. Gibbs and Catherine (Rickard) Gibbs, was born Apr. 10, 1859. Married to John Gibbs. No address found.

11. John Gibbs, eleventh child of Jacob K. Gibbs and Catherine (Rickard) Gibbs, was born Dec. 2, 1844. Died. Never married.

12. Sarah A. Gibbs, twelfth child and third daughter of Jacob K. Gibbs and Catherine (Rickard) Gibbs, was born June 5, 1862; married to William Moore, June 26, 1881, who was born March 28, 1861.

    1. Marcus L. Moore, b. June 2, 1882.
    2. Wilbur Moore, b. Aug. 8, 1883. Married.
    3. Rose Moore, b. Mar. 19, 1885. Married to Charley Hall.
    4. Martha J. Moore, b. May 28, 1886. Dead.
    5. Abalene Moore, b. Sept. 16, 1887. Married.
    6. Muriel Moore, b. Feb. 17, 1889. Married to Edward Bass, July 25, 1909. Two children born to this union. He died Jan., 1924.
        1. Louis Bass, b. May 17, 1910.
        2. James Bass, b. Oct. 1, 1911; died Oct. 2, 1911.

    Muriel (Moore) Bass married for her second husband Walter Cunningham, Jan. 25, 1914, who was born Apr. 23, 1889, and is of the John, Jonas, John, Susanna, William Cunningham line.

        1. Henry Cunningham, b. Jan. 4, 1914; died Jan. 5, 1915.
        2. Mary Cunningham, b. Jan. 4, 1916.
        3. Melvin Cunningham, b. May 17, 1917.
        4. Kathleen Cunningham, b. Jan. 6, 1919.
        5. Eva Cunningham, b. Oct. 10, 1923.
        6. Ilene Cunningham, b. Apr. 20, 1924.

    Muriel (Moore) Cunningham married for her third husband Joseph Zwilling Dec. 25, 1926.

    7. Florella Moore, b. June 17, 1890. Married to James F. Gibbs. To this marriage five children were born.
        1. Cecil Gibbs. Killed by train.
        2. Virginia Gibbs
        3. Ala Gibbs
        4. Marie Gibbs
        5. Son, born and died in infancy.
    8. Kathryn Moore, b. June 18, 1892. Married to O. Lawrence Weaver July 25, 1926, who was born Jan. 11, 1882. No children.
    9-10. Garnet and Goldie Moore, b. Apr. 4, 1894. Dead.
    11. Nancy Moore, b. Jan. 5, 1896. Married A. C. Kennedy.
    12. William Moore, b. June 1, 1898. Dead.
    13. Viola Moore, b. May 19, 1900. Married George Fields.
    14. Luephema Moore, b. Jan. 28, 1902. Married Charles Weaver, of John, Jonas, Abraham, Marcus, Mahala, Abraham Weaver line.
    15. Mary Moore, b. Nov. 12, 1903. Dead.
    16. Theodore R. Moore, b. May 21, 1905.

2. BARBARA RICKARD, second child of Michael Rickard and Mary (Roush) Rickard, was born in 1819. Married to John McDermitt.

    1. James McDermitt
    2. George McDermitt
    3. Caroline McDermitt
    4. Mary McDermitt
    5. Madeline McDermitt

    No address found.

3. INFANT DAUGHTER, third child of Michael Rickard and Mary (Roush) Rickard, born and died 1821.

4. MARY RICKARD, fourth child of Michael Rickard and Mary (Roush) Rickard, was born Feb. 15, 1823. Married to John Hoffman, 1849. Died in 1862. He was born 1807; died June 13, 1879. To this union were born five children.

    1. Amanda L. Hoffman, first child of Mary Rickard and John Hoffman, was born Dec. 25, 1849. Married to John W. Ball June 13, 1872, who died Jan. 19, 1925. To this union were born three children.

        1. Savannah E. Ball, b. July 26, 1878; died Mar. 13, 1908.

        2. William M. Ball, b. Apr. 1, 1873. Married to Nora Adkins July 25, 1895. He taught in public schools for sixteen years, and was a rural mail carrier for six years. To this union were born six children.

            1. Inez A. Ball, b. June 7, 1898. Married to Donnie E. Cunningham, of the Jonas, John, Susannah, John Cunningham line, Aug. 5, 1919. To this union were born three children.

                1. Harold E. Cunningham, b. Feb. 7, 1922.
                2. Marie E. Cunningham, b. Jan. 2, 1924.
                3. Charles E. Cunningham, b. Jan. 2, 1927.

            2. Ira Charles Ball, b. Oct. 4, 1899. Married to Adrian (Foglesong) Ord Dec. 7, 1927.

            3. Isa L. Ball, b. Jan. 1, 1902. Married to Robert L. Roush Feb. 15, 1922, who was born Mar. 22, 1905. He is of the John, George, Daniel, George, David, Robert Roush line. To this union were born two children.

                1. Leonard R. M. Roush, b. Aug. 27, 1923.
                2. Leo Riley E. Roush, b. Oct. 4, 1924.

            4. Iris T. Ball, b. Feb. 4, 1906.

            5. Iva May G. Ball, b. Aug. 16, 1910. Married to Irvin C. Roush Feb. 8, 1927, who was born Mar. 22, 1905. He is of the John, George, Daniel, George, David, Robert Roush line.

            6. Dallas W. Ball, b. July 11, 1913.

        3. Cara Frances Ball, b. June 24, 1884. Married to Gerty E. Ball Jan. 30, 1908. He is of the John, Jonas, John, Mary, Fidelia (Hart) line. She died Apr. 22, 1909. No children.

    2. Moses Hoffman, second child of Mary (Rickard) Hoffman and John Hoffman, was born Jan. 18, 1851. Married to Susan Ball Feb. 10, 1878. He died Sept. 9, 1921. To this union were born two children.

        1. Bertha Hoffman, b. Nov. 7, 1881. Married William Clark Jan. 25, 1899, who was born Aug. 30, 1875. He is of the Henry, Antony, Barbara, Malinda (Hoffman) Clark line.

            1. Delpha Clark, b. Feb. 26, 1900. Died May 26, 1923.

            2. Lawrence Clark, b. Sept. 15, 1901. Married to Estyl Roush, of the Henry, Antony, Moses, Okey Roush line, Dec. 15, 1923, who was born Nov. 30, 1908. One child born to them.

                1. Earl Clark, b. July 7, 1924.

            3. Hoyt Clark, b. July 17, 1903; married to Velma Roush, of the Henry, Antony, Michael, Jonas, Willard Roush line, Mar. 31, 1923, who was born Nov. 7, 1903.

                1. Ada C. Clark, b. Feb. 27, 1924.

4. Eliza Clark, b. Feb. 16, 1905. One child.
    1. Kenneth Clark, b. June 29, 1924.
5. Carl Clark, b. Jan. 23, 1907.
6. Theresa Clark, b. May 5, 1909.
7. Leo Clark, b. July 7, 1911.
8. Bertha Clark, b. Oct. 29, 1912.
9. Helen Clark, b. Aug. 14, 1914.
10. William Clark, b. Oct. 9, 1916.
11. Franklin Clark, b. Oct. 28, 1919.
12. Margaret Clark, b. Dec. 30, 1921.
13. Harry Clark, b. Feb. 4, 1923.

2. John Thomas Hoffman, b. Nov. 8, 1883. Married to Maud Turnbull Mar. 23, 1913, who was born Sept. 23, 1888. To this union were born five children.
    1. Richard M. Hoffman, b. Nov. 30, 1913.
    2. Eunice E. Hoffman, b. Dec. 11, 1914.
    3. Thomas M. Hoffman, b. Feb. 20, 1917.
    4. Wyatt E. Hoffman, b. Sept. 22, 1920.
    5. Robert E. Hoffman, b. Jan. 7, 1927. Died 1927.

3. John D. Hoffman, third child of Mary (Rickard) Hoffman and John Hoffman, was born Dec. 15, 1853. Married to Catherine Finicum July 26, 1874, who was born Sept. 14, 1852. He died Dec. 2, 1924.
    1. Clara Estella Hoffman, b. July 30, 1875. Married to Reuben McDaniel Feb. 14, 1894. He was born May 5, 1871. To them were born six children.
        1. Clara B. McDaniel, b. Oct. 17, 1894. Married to Cecil A. Davis Oct. 6, 1918, who was born Oct. 8, 1900. To this union were born three children.
            1. Lois Jean Davis, b. Oct. 12, 1919.
            2. Kathryn I. Davis, b. Mar. 16, 1922. Died 1923.
            3. Nancy Estella Davis, b. Nov. 17, 1924.
        2. Brice McDaniel, b. Feb. 25, 1897; died Nov. 12, 1900.
        3. Audrey McDaniel, b. Dec. 29, 1899.
        4. Mabel K. McDaniel, b. Nov. 12, 1904. Married to William F. Hissrich Feb. 14, 1925. He was born 1904. One child born to this union.
            1. William C. Hissrich, b. Sept. 5, 1926.
        5. Edith O. McDaniel, b. Dec. 19, 1907.
        6. Leslie H. McDaniel, b. July 28, 1910.
    2. Edward W. Hoffman, b. Apr. 15, 1877. Married to Theresa M. Cunningham Feb. 21, ——. She is of John, Jonas, John, Susannah, John Cunningham line. To them were born six children.
        1. Alta I. Hoffman, b. Feb. 7, 1898. Married to Glenn O. Rainey, 1917, who was born Dec. 15, 1896. One child born to them.
            1. Russell G. Rainey, b. June 23, 1919.
        2. Henry L. Hoffman, b. Nov. 23, 1901. Married to Mary M. Martin Aug. 28, 1926.
        3. John R. Hoffman, b. Aug. 26, 1903. Married to Allie A. Adkins Dec. 24, 1926, who was born in 1904.

4. Infant, died Aug., 1905.
5. Dallas R. Hoffman, b. Nov. 28, 1914.
6. Alma E. Hoffman, b. Sept. 6, 1921.

3. William R. Hoffman, b. Sept. 18, 1878. Married to Augusta E. Smith Dec. 25, 1898, who was born Aug. 12, 1880.

1. Oris D. Hoffman, b. Dec. 28, 1899. Married to Ulma Taylor Jan. 27, 1926, who was born June 20, 1908. One child born to them.

1. Cecil D. Hoffman, b. Dec. 3, 1926.

2. Clarence D. Hoffman, b. Oct. 5, 1901. Married to Myrtle Winbrenner Dec. 31, 1925, who was born June 14, 1907.

3. Lisle D. Hoffman, b. Sept. 15, 1904.

4. Clarke S. Hoffman, b. Feb. 24, 1914.

5. William P. Hoffman, b. Mar. 13, 1925.

4. Dora B. Hoffman, b. July 30, 1875. Married to William W. Hudson, of the John, George, Samuel, Rebecca (Roush) Hudson line, Aug. 18, 1901, who was born May 25, 1878. To them were born five children.

1. Lance D. Hudson, b. Jan. 5, 1902. Died Dec. 18, 1904.

2. Gladys V. Hudson, b. May 25, 1904. Married to Ernest R. Sayre May 31, 1922, who was born in 1896.

1. Kenneth R. Sayre, b. Oct. 3, 1926.

3. Beatrice Hudson, b. June, 1906.

4. Dorothy M. Hudson, b. Aug. 14, 1911.

5. John A. Hudson, b. Dec. 29, 1914.

5. Lacie E. Hoffman, b. Dec. 19, 1886.

4. Gwendolyn Hoffman, fourth child of Mary (Rickard) Hoffman and John Hoffman, was born July 25, 1856. Married to Michael Kaylor Dec. 27, 1875. He is of the John, Jonas, Abraham, Mary, Michael Kaylor line. His genealogy is given under Abraham Roush, Chapter IX.

5. Mary Hoffman, fifth child of Mary (Rickard) Hoffman and John Hoffman, died in infancy.

5. SUSAN RICKARD, fifth child of Michael and Mary (Roush) Rickard, was born in December, 1824. She was united in marriage to George Blessing. Clifford R. Myers, State Historian and Archivist of West Virginia, supplied the following account of the Blessing family:

This family is thought to be of German origin, some asserting this to be a fact, but the American founder came to this country from Ireland. The line of descent, as nearly as can be ascertained, is as follows:

1. Charles Blessing, the founder of the family, came from Ireland to America about 1761, and landed first in Virginia, but subsequently settled in Maryland.

2. Michael, son of Charles Blessing, was born in Maryland, but moved to and settled in Mason County, Virginia (now West Virginia). He married Christina (Mary) Long. Children: George Lazarus, of whom hereafter, Eliza, who married Jacob Hart; Julia Ann, who married Mason Jones; Sarepta Ann, who married John Roush; John Anderson, who married Emma Eliza Gibbs; Mary Ann, who married Thomas Ball.

3. George Lazarus, son of Michael and Christina (Long) Blessing, was born April 15, 1820; died November 1, 1864. He married, June 28, 1841, Susanna, daughter of Michael and Mary (Roush) Rickard. She was born June 8, 1820 and died January 5, 1907.

George Lazarus and Susannah (Rickard) Blessing had the following children: John Michael, born October 8, 1842, died October 18, 1843, Calvin Thomas, of whom hereafter; Mary Penelope, March 28, 1845; James Madison, April 29, 1847, died December, 1925; Sarepta Janette, March 17, 1849; William Burden, April 6, 1851, died 1922; Samuel Joseph, December 29, 1852; Lewis Andrew, June 25, 1854; Martin Green, September 27, 1856, died in infancy; Benjamin Franklin, January 25, 1858, died January, 1928; Sarah Catherine, August 7, 1860; George Lathan, December 17, 1862; Fannie Louise, February 2, 1865.

4. Calvin Thomas, son of George Lazarus and Susanna (Rickard) Blessing, was born in Mason County, Virginia, now West Virginia, January 30, 1844, and died October 24, 1927. He was a farmer by occupation. He enlisted in the Union army in August, 1862, in Company B, Thirteenth West Virginia Infantry, and was honorably discharged June 22, 1865. He was wounded at the battle of Cedar Creek, October 19, 1864, shot through the instep, just before the arrival of General Philip H. Sheridan on his famous ride that turned victory into defeat. He served as sergeant under Captain William C. Greenlee and Colonel William R. Brown. He was affiliated with the Baptist church, and a Republican in politics. He married, January 19, 1868, Sarah Josephine Board, daughter of Andrew and Mary (Dye) Board, born October 30, 1848, in Wirt County, Virginia, now West Virginia, who died in March, 1923. Children: 1-2. Ida M. and Addie May, born November 4, 1869, the latter died in infancy; Ida M., married, July 12, 1893, Charles S. Marr, who has had children: 1. Rhoda Ethel, born June 2, 1894, and married Dallas Robert Yeager. Children: Ida Orilla, born Sept. 2, 1921, Charles Dallas, born August 11, 1927; 2. William Rhoderic, August 27, 1895, died September 9, 1895; 3 Infant born March 16 and died July 8, 1898. 3. Iva Viella, born August 5, 1871. 4. William Alonzo, born July 25, 1873; married, July 2, 1899, Hannah F. Fry, and has had children: 1. William Lester (minister of the Gospel), born March 24, 1900; married Nell Carey in 1925: child, William Lester, born May, 1926; 2. Garnet Olga, born September 14, 1901, married April 14, 1923 William Joseph Chapman: children: Lester Albert, Mary Frances and Garnett Pearl; 3. Howard Ernest, born July 16, 1908. 5. Riley Andrew, of whom hereafter. 6. Myrtle Elvira, born March 15, 1878; married Dr. John William Fox Dec. 3, 1922. 7. Thomas Edward, born December 10, 1880; married, October 28, 1903, Allie M. Fry; children, Fay Debel, born October 3, 1905; Beatrice Audrey, born August 26, 1908. 8. Oran Guy, born October 26, 1882, married, May 28, 1905, Etha J. Rollins; children: Manford Avaro, born May 10, 1906; Benjamin Franklin, born January 26, 1908; Calvin Thomas, June 25, 1913; Dorothy Irene, born March 18, 1917; Sarah Elizabeth, born June 2, 1923. 9. Fannie Ethel, born November 5, 1884; died April 20, 1892. 10. Rosa Maude, born March 30, 1888, married Cecil F. Blessing; children: Cecil Riley, born December 15, 1920; Paul Arthur, born July 4, 1923.

5. Riley Andrew, son of Calvin Thomas and Sarah Josephine (Board) Blessing, was born near Letart, Mason County, West Virginia, December 11, 1875. He attended public schools in his native county, and took a course of training at the Spencer Normal School, Spencer, West Virginia. He entered in 1903, and graduated in 1906, the law department of the George Washington University, District of Columbia. He took at the same time and in the same Institution a course in oratory. He supplemented these studies by a business course at Strayer's Business College, Washington, District of Columbia. He engaged in the teaching profession from 1894 to 1901. He was among that class who burned the midnight oil, and took his

books with him to the fields in preliminary preparation for his life's work. From 1901 to 1903 he served as office clerk and bookkeeper for R. L. Barnett, sheriff of Mason County. From 1903 to 1911 he was an employee of the United States Senate at the Capitol Building, during which time he lived in Washington, District of Columbia, with his family. In 1906 he was admitted to the bar of the Supreme Court of the District of Columbia, and in the same year to practice in the circuit courts of West Virginia. In the following year he was admitted to practice before the court of Appeals of the District of Columbia, and in 1911 to practice before the supreme court of the United States. He practiced law in the District of Columbia from 1906 to 1911 in partnership with David H. Butz, under the firm name of Butz & Blessing. In 1911 he moved to Point Pleasant, West Virginia, and opened a law office. In 1913 he formed a partnership with F. G. Musgrave under the firm name of Musgrave & Blessing. Mr. Musgrave at the time was prosecuting attorney of Mason County. The firm continues, notwithstanding the fact that Mr. Blessing now lives in Charleston, West Virginia. He has been an enthusiastic Republican all his life, taking an active part in campaigns in young manhood as a stump speaker. He was elected to the State Senate in 1912 over Hon. George W. Crow of Jackson County, and served in that body for one term of four years, not being a candidate to succeed himself. In 1917 he accepted a position as assistant to the State Tax Commissioner (Walter S. Hallanan) in charge of the Taxation Bureau. He held that position until January, 1921, when he resigned the position to accept the position of Assistant Attorney-General of West Virginia under Hon. E. T. England, then Attorney-General. He accepted the same position under Mr. England's successor, Hon. Howard B. Lee, and is at this time serving the State in this position. In this position, besides the general work of the office, he represents the State in criminal cases before the Supreme Court of Appeals of the State, and brings suits against all delinquent corporations for the non-payment of State license taxes. Mr. Blessing is a Baptist, and is one of the founders and organizers of the Randolph Street Baptist Church of Charleston, West Virginia.

Mr. Blessing married, April 21, 1897, Delitha Mae, daughter of George Washington and Charlotte Ellen (Snyder) Van Matre, who was born October 27, 1881 (see Van Matre sketch). Children: 1. Leolia Genevieve, born May 17, 1898; graduated from Point Pleasant grammar and high schools, and Marshall College, Huntington, West Virginia, is a teacher by profession; was married to Curtis Monroe Young of Charleston, West Virginia, where they make their home, August 22, 1923; child: Betty Mae, born June 17, 1924. 2. Beulah Gay, born June 1, 1900; graduate of Point Pleasant high school and Marshall College, Huntington, West Virginia; a teacher in the Charleston, West Virginia schools. 3. Robert Leslie, born January 25, 1902, served as page in the state senate when his father was a member of that body. He is now Secretary and General Manager of the Blessing Motor Car Company of Charleston, West Virginia.

6. SAMUEL A. RICKARD, sixth child of Michael Rickard and Mary (Roush) Rickard, was born Feb. 15, 1825. Married to Maria Hart Oct., 1847, who was born Dec. 10, 1830, and died Jan. 1, 1902. He died Sept. 5, 1901. To this union were born seven children.

   1. JOHN RICKARD, b. July 28, 1848. Married to Christina Blessing. No children.

   2. WILLIAM R. RICKARD, b. Jan. 3, 1852. Married to Lena Fry, who was born Mar. 19, 1863. To this marriage were born eleven children.

      1. EMMA RICKARD, b. Sept. 8, 1880. Married to Earl Thompson, July 31, 1901, who was born Aug. 18, 1882. Three sons were born to this union.

1. Otho Thompson, b. Feb. 17, 1902.
2. Terry Thompson, b. Aug. 17, 1906.
3. Clarence Thompson, b. June 1, 1915.

2. Stanley Rickard, b. Feb. 1, 1883.

3. Elva Rickard, b. July 8, 1885.

4. Ida Rickard, b. Jan. 15, 1888. Married to Wilkes Whitington Oct. 31, 1909. Seven children were born to them.
   1. Mary Whitington, b. Sept. 2, 1910.
   2. Carrie Whitington, b. Oct. 10, 1912.
   3. Helen Whitington, b. May 24, 1915.
   4. John Whitington, b. Dec. 14, 1917.
   5. Garnet Whitington, b. Oct. 25, 1919.
   6. Emmalee Whitington, b. June 25, 1922.
   7. Ernest Whitington, b. Jan. 2, 1925.

5. Christina Rickard, b. Oct. 25, 1890.

6. Rhoda Rickard, b. Sept. 25, 1894. Married to George B. Hoffman, of the Henry, Antony, Sarah (Roush) Robert Hoffman line.

7. Ethel Rickard, b. July 12, 1896. Married to Carl Coley, July 8, 1921.

8. Lucy Rickard, b. Apr. 22, 1898. Married to Edgar Davis, May 7, 1922. One daughter born to this marriage.
   1. Barbara Davis, b. Apr. 16, 1923.

9. Harvey Rickard, b. Jan. 2, 1901. Married to Edris Turner, Aug. 19, 1925. One daughter born to them.
   1. Shirley M. Rickard, b. Oct. 4, 1926.

10. Opal Rickard, b. Mar. 28, 1903. Married to Paul Coley, Apr. 17, 1925. One daughter born to this union.
    1. Wanda L. Coley, b. Nov. 24, 1926.

11. Bertha Rickard, b. Dec. 6, 1905.

3. Exevera Rickard, b. June 20, 1855. Died in infancy.

4. Samuel A. Rickard, b. Jan. 2, 1859. Married to Laura L. Fry, Apr. 5, 1883, who was born Feb. 6, 1865. To this union were born eight children.
   1. Ada B. Rickard, b. Feb. 6, 1884. Married to Harry Van Schoych, Oct. 15, 1916.
   2. Ernest L. Rickard, b. Oct. 15, 1886.
   3. Sevilla M. Rickard, b. Aug. 9, 1890. Married to Oscar Hart, Oct. 22, 1914. To them were born two children.
      1. Pearl Hart, b. July 17, 1915.
      2. Thomas Lee Hart, b. July 22, 1917.
   4. Esther W. Rickard, b. Apr. 15, 1893. Married to Stanley Adkins Dec. 22, 1915, who was born Oct. 13, 1894.
   5. Thomas C. Rickard, b. June 16, 1896. Married to Ruth Ross in 1925. One child born to them.
      1. Earl Rickard, b. in 1926.
   6. Twila E. Rickard, b. Sept. 14, 1898.
   7. Earl H. Rickard, b. May 12, 1900.
   8. John C. Rickard, b. June 13, 1905.

5. Mary V. Rickard, b. July 4, 1861. Married to James M. Cullen, a United Brethren minister, Apr. 5, 1883, who was born Aug. 3, 1859. Died Aug. 30, 1924. She died Dec. 30, 1917. To this union were born five children.

   1. E. Wade Cullen, b. Jan. 9, 1884. Married to Eva Dorton, Dec. 25, 1916. He was a public school teacher. No children.

   2. John B. Cullen, b. Nov. 8, 1886. Public school teacher. Married to Ethel Rayburn Dec. 23, 1913, who was born Apr. 18, 1893. Three children born to them.

      1. Margaret Cullen, b. Mar. 30, 1915.
      2. Nedra Cullen, b. Apr. 29, 1917.
      3. Mary Cullen, b. Mar. 25, 1923.

   Aug. 10, 1926, John B. Cullen was married to Mary F. Kay, of the John, Jonas, Abraham, Michael, Angeline Maggie Kay line, who was born Sept. 6, 1907. One daughter born to them in 1927.

   3. Arta M. Cullen, b. Oct. 7, 1889. Public school teacher. Married to Carl Kincaid Dec. 21, 1910, who was born Mar. 6, 1887. To this union were born two children.

      1-2. Richard and Rickard Kincaid, twins, b. Jan. 23, 1912.

      Later she was married to Wilbur Oliver.

   4. Janet Cullen, born and died Mar. 4, 1892.

   5. Iva D. Cullen, b. Mar. 15, 1894. Public school teacher. Married to Albert Boston, of the John, George, Mary, Susan, Fanny (Blessing) Boston line, Nov. 3, 1918. He was born Nov. 2, 1897. One child born to this union.

      1. Mary L. Boston, b. May 4, 1924.

6. Harvey I. Rickard, b. Oct. 10, 1867. Died in 1895.

7. Alice M. Rickard, b. Oct. 25, 1872. Married to Stephen L. Howard Feb. 22, 1894, who was born Oct. 20, 1868, and died July 16, 1914. To this union were born eight children.

   1. Virginia Howard, b. Sept. 11, 1894. Married to Lawrence P. Wolfe in 1923, who was born Feb. 5, 1887. To this union one child was born.

      1. Lawrence R. Wolfe, b. Sept. 19, 1924.

   2. Okey J. Howard, b. Mar. 23, 1896. First-class carpenter. Married to Agnes Capehart May 24, 1922, who was born May 14, 1904. Two children born to this union.

      1. Okey J. Howard, Jr., b. Mar. 5, 1923.
      2. Billie Joe Howard, b. June 1, 1925.

   3. Elizabeth B. Howard, b. June 18, 1898. Public school teacher. Married to Hoy F. Pullins Feb. 23, 1921, who was born May 2, 1895. One child born to them.

      1. Howard F. Pullins, b. July 27, 1921.

   4. Rose V. Howard, b. Nov. 6, 1900. Public school teacher. Married to Ray McDade July 4, 1920, who was born Nov. 23, 1893. Two children born to them.

      1. Norma A. McDade, b. July 22, 1923.
      2. Wilma J. McDade, b. Jan. 30, 1925.

   5. Grace Howard, b. Oct. 25, 1902. Married to Earl B. Evans, Jan. 11, 1926. She was a stenographer. One child born to them.

      1. Betty J. Evans, b. Apr. 9, 1927

6. McDonald Howard, b. May 2, 1905. Painter.
7. Alice M. Howard, b. May 30, 1911.
8. Russell L. Howard, b. Jan. 11, 1914.

7. JOHN RICKARD, seventh child of Michael Rickard and Mary (Roush) Rickard, was born Jan. 5, 1827. Married to Louisa Fry. She was born in 1838. He died in 1907. She died in 1925. To them were born eleven children.

1. Henry Rickard, b. June 1, 1859. Married to Laurian Roush, of John George, Michael, George line of this chapter.
2. Jonas Rickard, married to Mary Owens.
3. William Rickard, not married.
4. Jacob Rickard, married to Margaret Hurlow.
5. George Rickard, married to Myrtle Roush, of John, George, Daniel, Samuel, Wesley Roush line.
6. Peter Rickard
7. Campbell Rickard, married to Catherine F. Klinginsmith Sept., 1895. One child born to this union.
   1. Byron Rickard, b. July 5, 1896.

   For his second wife, Campbell Rickard married Frances Steele.
8. Sarah Rickard, married to George Edens Aug., 1888. Nine children born to this union.
   1. Forest Edens, b. 1891. Married to John Marr. Three children born to this union.
   2. Blanche Edens, married to Jesse Stucker. Two children born to them.
   3. Boy died in infancy.
   4. Jasper Edens, married ———. One child born to them.
   5. Dexter Edens
   6. Letha Edens, married to William Edens.
   7. Eva Edens, married to Lloyd Rogers. Two children.
   8. Beatrice Edens, married to Dallas Lyons. Two children born to them.
   9. Walter Edens
9. Michael Rickard, married to Ida Thompson. She died Feb., 1918. One child born to them, who died in infancy. Michael Rickard married for his second wife Maggie Pauly. No children.
10. Sevilla B. Rickard, b. Aug. 28, 1873. Married to Orlando G. Ihle Feb. 14, 1900, who was born Sept. 29, 1869. To this marriage were born five children.
    1. Amanda Ihle, b. Mar. 12, 1901. Married to Orton Vannest Dec. 24, 19——.
       1. Roy Vannest, b. May 26, 1922.
       2. Florence Vannest, b. July 25, 1923.
       3. Ada Vannest, b. Jan. 20, 1925.
       4. Robert Vannest, b. Aug. 22, 1926.
    2. Selvanna Ihle, b. Apr. 24, 1902. One child.
       1. Louise Ihle, b. Feb. 22, 1926.
    3. Clarence Ihle, b. Jan. 9, 1905.
    4. Clyde Ihle, b. Aug. 24, 1910.
    5. Jesse Ihle, b. Jan. 2, 1913.

11. Mary L. Rickard, b. Mar. 21, 1881. Married to Ernest Roush, of John, Jonas, John, David, Wesley Roush line, Chapter IX.

8. GEORGE RICKARD, eighth child of Michael Rickard and Mary (Roush) Rickard, was born May 24, 1829. Married to Rebecca Gibbs Dec. 5, 1850. He died July 18, 1913. She was born Dec. 26, 1832, and died Feb. 19, 1876. To this union were born seven children.

1. Mary C. Rickard, b. Mar. 5, 1852. Married to Marion Bass.

2. Barbara Ellen Rickard, b. Sept. 20, 1856. Married to George M. Bass Aug. 27, 1885, who was born July 23, 1862.

1. Lillie F. Bass, b. Oct. 20, 1886. Married to Walter W. Edwards Sept. 6, 1907, who was born Aug. 24, 1878. Three children born to them.

1. Carl M. Edwards, b. June 22, 1909.
2. Freda M. Edwards, b. Mar. 5, 1910.
3. Viola E. Edwards, b. Dec. 28, 1913.

2. Anna A. Bass, b. June 22, 1888.

3. Veda R. Bass, b. Sept. 30, 1890.

4. Rhoda A. Bass, b. Dec. 31, 1892.

5. Carrie M. Bass, b. Nov. 12, 1895.

6. Georgia E. Bass, b. Dec. 13, 1897. Married to Oshel Martin July 29, 1922, who was born Apr. 28, 1900.

1. Mildred K. Martin, b. May 14, 1926.

7. Lonnie M. Bass, b. Apr. 7, 1900.

3. George W. Rickard, b. July 24, 1859. Married to Sarah M. Jackson Dec. 27, 1906. He died Jan. 13, 1923. No children.

4. Joseph M. Rickard, b. Sept. 13, 1862. Married to Nona Mourning.

5. Savannah F. Rickard, b. Sept. 24, 1867. Married to "Doc" Bass.

6. Rosanna Rickard, b. Dec. 7, 1870. Married to William Kearns.

1. Rena Kearns, b. Apr. 3, 1895. Married to Henry Johnson Sept. 15, 1912. To this union were born seven children.

1. May Johnson, b. Mar. 1, 1913.
2. James Johnson, b. Dec. 31, 1916.
3. Anna Johnson, b. Apr. 10, 1918.
4. Infant Daughter, born and died Jan. 6, 1920.
5. Dorothy Johnson, b. Dec. 28, 1920.
6. Paul Johnson, b. Aug. 12, 1923.
7. Ada Johnson, b. Feb. 24, 1925.

7. Casibianca Rickard, b. Aug. 4, 1873. Married to Ella Riley Feb. 3, 1911, who was born May 11, 1888.

1. Edith A. Rickard, b. May 24, 1911.
2. Debbie M. Rickard, b. Jan. 26, 1912.
3. Violet V. Rickard, b. Aug. 21, 1914.
4. Mikey S. Rickard, b. Jan. 11, 1916.
5. Mae F. Rickard, b. Nov. 4, 1919.
6. Charles D. Rickard, b. Aug. 4, 1924.

9. MALINDA D. RICKARD, ninth child of Michael Rickard and Mary (Roush) Rickard, born Apr. 22, 1832. Married to Andrew Oliver, who was born in 1826. Died in 1906. To this union were born five children. She died Sept. 26, 1919.

1. John Oliver, b. July 29, 1852. Married to Margaret Mehen in 1874, who was born Apr. 6, 1852. Died Aug. 9, 1894. He died Sept. 6, 1924. To this union were born four children.

   1. Guy Oliver, b. May 4, 1875. Married to Carrie Hemmings, who was born in 1875. Four children born to them.

      1. Merle Oliver, b. in 1896. Married. Two children born to them.

      2. Freda Oliver, b. 1899. Married —— Lewis. One child born to them.

      3. Imogene Oliver, b. 1902. Married ——— Strauz. One child born to them.

         1. Guy Strauz

   2. Frances Oliver, b. Mar. 7, 1879. Married to William Ginther Sept. 6, 1897, who was born Oct. 30, 1877. To this marriage eight children were born.

      1. Caryl Ginther, b. Dec. 13, 1900. Married to Joseph Cook, Apr. 14, 1921. One child born to them.

         1. Dorothy J. Cook, b. Nov. 11, 1922.

      2. John Ginther, b. Nov. 12, 1901. Married to Nell Rader, of the John, George, Catherine (Roush) Rader line, we think.

      3. Guy Ginther, b. Dec. 26, 1902.

      4. Donald Ginther, b. June 21, 1905. Married to Vivian Greathouse Oct. 20, 1927, who was born Apr., 1911.

      5. Fredericka Ginther, b. Mar. 22, 1911.

      6. Edison Ginther, b. Aug. 16, 1914.

      7. Shirley Ginther, b. Nov. 12, 1916.

      8. Bernard Ginther, b. June 26, 1923.

   3. Opal Oliver, b. May 16, 1882. Married to Adam Perkins May 1, 1898. He died in 1907. Two children born to them.

      1. Charley Perkins, b. Feb. 14, 1900. Married to Evelyn Lowe, June, 1923. One child born to them.

         1. Charles A. Perkins, b. Dec. 1, 1925.

      2. Addison Perkins, b. Oct. 4, 1907. Married to —— Mitchell. Two children born to this union.

         1. Charles Mitchell, b. Feb. 1, 1921.
         2. Gloria Mitchell, b. Nov. 3, 1924.

   Opal (Oliver) Perkins married for her second husband, Eugene Harrison, 1911. Two children born to them.

      1. Serena H. Harrison, b. Mar. 31, 1912.
      2. Margaret Harrison, b. Oct. 14, 1915.

   4. Roxie Oliver, b. Aug. 25, 1893. Married to Chapman Williams July 4, 1910. Two children born to them.

      1. Elmo Williams, b. Nov. 27, 1912.
      2. Kermit Williams, b. Feb. 14, 1915.

John Oliver married for his second wife Minnie Landers Apr. 1, 1895.

   1. Otto Oliver, b. May 28, 1896. Married to Edith Thomas Aug. 16, 1927.

2. Ethel Oliver, b. July 20, 1903. Married Ned Buzzard in 1920. Three children born to them.
    1. Vernon Buzzard, b. Oct. 21, 1921.
    2. Grace Buzzard, b. Apr. 16, 1923.
    3. Phyllis Buzzard, b. Dec. 23, 1925.
3. Douglas Oliver, b. June 8, 1907.

2. William Oliver, b. Aug. 7, 1856. Never married. Died.

3. Nancy Anna Oliver, b. Aug. 25, 1858. Married to Martin Samuel Powell Mch. 12, 1877. Four children born to this union.
    1. Ethel Powell, b. Nov. 27, 1877; m. John Gabriel Dec. 25, 1906 at Thayer, Kansas. She taught school for ten years in Parsons, Kansas. Their two children are:
        1. Anna M. Gabriel, in high school in Parsons, Kansas.
        2. Imogene Gabriel, in high school in Parsons, Kansas.
    2. John A. Powell, b. June 12, 1879; m. Etta McPeak Feb. 12, 1906 at Erie, Kansas. He is a farmer.
        1. Dorothy P. Powell, a teacher in the Kansas public schools.
        2. Grace Powell
        3. John S. Powell
        4. Violet Powell
    3. William S. Powell, b. March 22, 1891; m. Jean Farmer June 7, 1904. He was by profession a teacher and is now engaged in the oil business.
        1. Wilfred Powell
    4. Fred Powell, b. July 26, 1884; m. Rena Smith Oct. 30, 1907. He is engaged in the gas and oil business. He served as postmaster during the Wilson administration.
        1. Fred R. Powell

4. Mary Oliver, married to Fletcher Bush.
    1. Ivan Bush, married. Has several children.
    2. Wayne Bush
    3. Luman Bush
    4. Nellie Bush, married to Oscar Roush, of John, Henry, Antony, Michael, Jonas Roush line.
    5. Roddy Bush.

5. Sarah Oliver, b. June 21, 1868. Married to Joshua M. Spencer Jan. 4, 1887, who was born Sept. 26, 1862. He died Sept. 16, 1921. He served in Meigs County, Ohio, as County Commissioner three successive terms; also served four years in the Ohio Legislature. Eight children were born to this marriage.
    1. Josephine Spencer, b. Apr. 23, 1888. Married to Will Jones.
        1. William H. Jones, b. May 18, 1910. Was accidentally drowned at Pomeroy, Ohio, Mar. 24, 1914.
        2. Paul Jones, b. Mar., 1913.
    2. Harry S. Spencer, b. Aug. 28, 1889. Married to Elizabeth Berdine. One child born to them.
        1. Mildred Spencer, b. Sept. 15, 1913.
    3. Anna Spencer, b. Dec., 1891. Married to Kelly Coe. No children.
    4. Charles Spencer, b. Feb. 6, 1893. Married to Edith Watson in 1915, who was born Aug. 6, 1891.

1. Charles Spencer, b. Jan. 29, 1916.
2. James Spencer, b. Apr. 30, 1918.
3. Dixie A. Spencer, b. Aug. 14, 1920.
4. Larry Spencer, b. Nov. 24, 1922.
5. Anna M. Spencer, b. July 30, 1926.

5. Elzada Spencer, b. Dec. 25, 1898. A graduate of Racine High School and attended Ohio University. She was a public school teacher before she married Frank Eaton Oct. 13, 1923. He is a lawyer and a graduate of Ann Arbor, Mich. Law School.
   1. Alice A. Eaton, b. Mar. 1, 1925.
6. Benjamin Spencer, b. Feb. 8, 1900.
7. Robert Spencer, b. Nov. 23, 1903. Married to Ruth Fricker, Aug., 1926.
8. Maxine Spencer, b. May 4, 1906. School teacher.

10. ELIZABETH RICKARD, tenth child and seventh daughter of Michael Rickard and Mary (Roush) Rickard, was born Aug. 20, 1833, and died Apr. 15, 1911. She was married to Campbell McMillin, who was born Oct. 31, 1830, and died Mar. 21, 1897. (See this chapter, George, Daniel.)

11. MICHAEL RICKARD, JR., eleventh child of Michael Rickard and Mary (Roush) Rickard, was born Aug. 5, 1835, and died Apr., 1917. Married to Sarah Kearns, of the John, George, John, Malinda (Roush) Thomas Kearns line. He served as a private in the Civil War, Company A, Fourth West Virginia Infantry. He was shot through the body, the incident often spoken of—how the doctor drew a silk handkerchief through the wound from the front part of his body through to the back. He was never stout afterward, although he followed for many years, his trade of stone mason. To this union were born eight children.

1. Corella Rickard, b. May 15, 1870. Married to James Layne in 1900, who was born Nov. 16, 1869. To this union was born one child.
   1. Conrad Layne, b. Aug. 2, 1901. Died Oct. 23, 1901.
2. George Rickard, b. Aug. 1, 1888. Married to Margaret Calendar Feb. 12, 1916. She was born Apr. 1, 1898. One adopted daughter, Helen V. Chapman, born June 9, 1918. She is of the John, Jonas, Abraham, Delilah, Susan, Minnie (Graham) Chapman line.
3. Electa Rickard, b. Apr. 11, 1872; died Nov. 29, 1876.
4. Ella Rickard, b. Jan. 25, 1873; died Feb. 14, 1873.
5. Hattie Rickard, b. Jan. 12, 1874; died Apr. 28, 1912. Married to Robert Fields. He was born Mar. 25, 1871. He is of the Henry, Antony, Henry, Rachel (Roush) Tilman Fields line. To this union was born one child.
   1. May Fields, married to Charles McArdel. No children.
6. Elda Rickard, b. in 1877; died in 1899.
7. Bertha Rickard, married to Wade Weaver. One child born to them.
   1. Glenna W. Weaver, married to John Fisher. One child born to them.
      1. Edward Fisher, b. Feb. 8, 1927.
   2. Marie Rickard, married to Edgar Layne, of the John, Jonas, Abraham, Enos, Anna (Roush) Layne line. One child born to them.
      1. Mary Layne, b. Nov. 10, 1917.
8. Delphia Rickard, married to Larry Chapman. To this union one child was born.

1. Robert Chapman, married to Madeline King. To this union were born five children.

    1. Robert Chapman, Jr.
    2. Thomas Chapman
    3. Norma Chapman
    4-5. Twins, boy and girl.

12. MARGARET A. RICKARD, twelfth child of Michael Rickard and Mary (Roush) Rickard, was born Jan. 5, 1838. Died in 1904. Married to William Brown, who was born 1836. Died in 1905. To this union were born seven children.

    1. Lewis W. Brown, b. Aug. 15, 1860. Married to Ida L. Petty Jan. 4, 1883. To them were born two children.

        1. Charles E. Brown, b. Oct. 5, 1883. Married to Florence Wilkinson, who was born in 1889. No children.

        2. Cora E. Brown, b. Nov. 16, 1885. Married to George Harris. No children.

    2. John M. Brown, b. Mar. 11, 1862; died in infancy.

    3. Adam C. Brown, b. Mar. 25, 1864. Married to Henrietta M. Lieving, Nov. 9, 1887, who was born Sept. 5, 1871. Both were born near Vernon. He is quite an extensive farmer. To this union thirteen children were born.

        1. Alice May Brown, b. Oct. 1, 1888; died Jan. 28, 1889.

        2. Theodore H. Brown, b. Nov. 8, 1889. Formerly was public school teacher, and is at present railway mail clerk on the C. & O. R. R. from Huntington to Hinton, W. Va. Was married to Gladys ———, of Mt. Hope, W. Va. Jan. 16, 1916. Two children born to them.

            1. Richard M. Brown, b. Mar. 23, 1917.

            2. Barbara Lee Brown, b. Aug. 24, 1921.

    3. Wade H. Brown, b. Nov. 8, 1891. Not married.

    4. Homer C. Brown, b. Jan. 14, 1894. Was public school teacher for several years. Married to Caroline Stonehill Sept. 28, 1919. Five children were born to them.

        1. Katherine M. Brown, b. Nov., 1921.
        2. George W. Brown, b. Nov. 27, 1922.
        3. Helen D. Brown, b. May, 1924.
        4. Mary L. Brown, b. Nov., 1925.
        5. Eileen M. Brown, b. Aug. 1, 1927.

    5. Esther E. Brown, b. Apr. 6, 1896. Married to Harold S. Rood Dec. 11, 1914. To this union were born four children.

        1. Paul Rood, b. Sept. 7, 1915.
        2. Ruth Rood, b. July 1, 1917.
        3. Gerald Rood
        4. Kathleen Rood

    6. Edna Brown, b. June 22, 1897. Married to Burley Burman Dec. 25, 1922. No children.

    7. John W. Brown, b. Feb. 10, 1898; died Jan. 10, 1899.

    8. William E. Brown, b. Feb. 8, 1901. Married Ann Bry Dec. 25, 1924. One child born to them.

        1. William Brown, Jr.

9. Walter S. Brown, b. Aug. 17, 1903. Married to Enola Roush Jan. 31, 1925. She is of the John, George, Daniel, Samuel, Wesley, Samuel Roush line. One child.
10. Jesse A. Brown, b. Oct. 12, 1904.
11. Fred A. Brown, b. Feb. 14, 1907.
12. Woodrow W. Brown, b. Dec. 29, 1911.
13. Lesta L. Brown, b. Aug. 25, 1913.

4. Andrew T. Brown, b. Dec. 25, 1866. Died.

5. Joseph G. Brown, b. Dec. 3, 1871. Married Ina Hoffman Sept. 22, 1901. She was born Mar. 8, 1878. He is a carpenter by trade. She is of the Henry, Antony, Sarah (Roush) Hoffman, Robert Hoffman line. Four children were born to this union.
   1. Jennie M. Brown, b. Dec. 30, 1902.
   2. Minnie L. Brown, b. Aug. 18, 1904.
   3. Alice M. Brown, b. July 8, 1907.
   4. Benjamin L. Brown, b. Apr. 14, 1921; died July 6, 1921.

6. Anna C. Brown, b. Nov. 26, 1873. Married to George Moore. Four children born to them.
   1. Carrie Moore
   2. Goldie Moore
   3. Sylvia Moore
   4. Nettie Moore

7. Samuel T. Brown, b. Aug. 27, 1875.

13. JONAS RICKARD, thirteenth child of Michael Rickard and Mary (Roush) Rickard, was born May 9, 1840. Married to Leah A. Klinginsmith Mar. 29, 1863. She was born Nov. 10, 1844; died Jan. 12, 1881. He died in 1918. Three children were born to them.
   1. Margaret A. Rickard, b. July 3, 1863. Married to Jack Roush Mar. 20, 1880. He is of the John, Jonas, Johnny, David Roush line, Chapter IX.
   2. Henry D. Rickard, b. Nov. 5, 1864. Married. No address found.
   3. Viola C. Rickard, b. 1866.
      1. William Rickard, b. Sept. 16, 1892. Married to Clara Fry Oct. 26, 1914, who was born Feb. 16, 1887. Two children born to them.
         1. Gladys Rickard, b. Apr. 30, 1915.
         2. Dorothy Rickard, b. Sept. 19, 1924.

   Viola C. Rickard was married to Sebastian A. Cunningham May 31, 1896. He is of the John, Jonas, John, Susannah (Roush) Cunningham line, Chapter IX.

Jonas Rickard married for his second wife Elizabeth J. Foglesong, who was born in 1846. Died June 2, 1923. One child born to them.

1. Alberta Rickard, b. 1889; died June 1, 1898.

14. JOSEPH RICKARD, fourteenth child of Michael Rickard and Mary (Roush) Rickard, was born June 2, 1843. Married to Sarah Fry. He died Oct. 16, 1920. The following seven children were born to them:
   1. Perry Rickard, b. Sept. 17, 1874. Married Laura Hoffman in 1898. She is of the Henry, Antony, Sarah (Roush) Hoffman, Philip, Milford Hoffman line, Chapter V.
   2. Reuben Rickard, b. Sept. 15, 1875. Married to Artie Hoffman in 1898. She is of the Henry, Antony, Sarah (Roush) Hoffman, Robert Hoffman line, Chapter V.

3. Nathaniel Rickard, married to Myrtle Taylor. One child.
   1. Earl Rickard
4. Jackson Rickard, not married.
5. Irvin Ray Rickard, b. Feb. 15, 1887. Married to Bertha M. Nobles Mar. 6, 1912. She was born Apr. 3, 1890. Six children were born to them.
   1. Zetta L. Rickard, b. Dec. 20, 1912
   2. Ada M. Rickard, b. Aug. 10, 1914.
   3. Sarah E. Rickard, b. July 6, 1917.
   4. Iva L. Rickard, b. May 6, 1919.
   5. Edna I. Rickard, b. Aug. 2, 1921.
   6. Ray Dale Rickard, b. Apr. 18, 1925.
6. Isadora Rickard, b. May 16, 1880. Married to Jonas W. Roush, of the John, George, Michael, George line.
7. Anna Rickard, b. Oct. 15, 1888. Married to Lewis Hoffman, of the Henry, Antony, Sarah (Roush) Hoffman, Philip Hoffman line, Chapter V.

(Contributed by Katharine Roush, Portsmouth, O.)

12. JONAS ROUSH was born in Mason County, West Virginia, May 31, 1803. He was the twelfth child and youngest son of George Roush and his wife, Catharine Zerkel. He was christened in the Lutheran faith as an infant, by which faith he lived through the years. On May 21, 1826, he was united in marriage to Susannah Weaver of Racine, O. (For an account of the Weaver family, see Jacob Roush Sketch, in this chapter). He had come with his father from Mason County to Meigs county, Ohio about the year 1805 or earlier, his mother having died prior to this time, perhaps when Jonas was a very small child. Later he and his brother Jacob bought the father's farm, which is now known as the DeWolf Farm, near Racine, O., they operating it in partnership until 1837, when the brother Jacob purchased the quarter section from the Government—the section referred to under his biography. Here Jonas lived until 1859. For twelve years he was Justice of the Peace and Assessor in Meigs County, and to use the words of one editor, "he was everywhere regarded as one of nature's best noblemen." His wife, Susannah Weaver, died Sept. 1, 1847 at the age of 40 years and lies buried in the cemetery at Racine, O., her grave being by the side of the husband's father, George Roush. In 1850 Jonas Roush married his second wife, Rebecca Wright Connor, who was the widow of David Connor of Racine and daughter of Armanella Sargent and Jack Wright. In 1859 Jonas moved from Meigs County to Niles Township, Scioto County, O., where he lived for twenty years and formed a large acquaintance and where "the citizens of that Township suffered an irreparable loss at his death Feb. 1, 1879." He was in his 76th year when he died and lies buried in the cemetery of Wesley Chapel at Friendship, Ohio, his grave being by the side of his wife's mother, Armanella Wright. His wife, Rebecca, died May, 1907, and is buried at Racine, O.

1. CATHERINE ROUSH, oldest child of Jonas Roush and wife, Susannah Weaver, b. March 23, 1827; d. April 27, 1899; m. James Batey Sept. 23, 1847. He died Jan. 15, 1854 and Catherine then married David Batey, brother of James. David Batey died April 3, 1918.

    1. Jonas Wm. Batey, oldest child of Catherine Roush and James Batey, d. July 17, 1849, an infant.

    2. Lucinda Batey, b. 1853; d. April 10, 1854.

    3. Charles Batey, b. 1851; d. August 13, 1854.

    4. Waid Batey, b. January 2, 1850; d. August 19, 1875; m. Carrie Olom in 1873.

        1. Floy Mildred Batey, b. Feb. 2, 1874; m. Win Nye, druggist, Nov. 24, 1898; lives in Portsmouth, O. where he has a prosperous business on Chillicothe St. He has seen Portsmouth grow from a small river town to a large industrial center.

            1. Ruskin Win Nye, b. December 27, 1899; m. Irene Ratcliff and lives in Chicago, Ill.

                1. Cecilia Irene Nye, b. Nov. 20, 1925.

            2. Helen Floy Nye, b. January 20, 1901; m. Harold Dunn, lives in Portsmouth, O.

            3. Sarah Elizabeth Nye, b. Dec. 22, 1908, student.

            4. Carolyn Mildred, b. January 28, 1909, student.

            5. Rhoda Virginia Nye, b. Oct. 8, 1911, student.

    5. Fannie Batey, youngest child of Catherine Roush and James Batey, b. January 31, 1854; d. January 12, 1925; m. James Bircher at Middleport, Ohio.

        1. Myrtis Bircher, b. July, 1883; m. Ed. Reese; lives at Columbus, O.

            1. Laura Reese

        2. Morton Bircher, b. 1885; died in childhood.

        3. Iva Linscott Bircher, b. 1887; died in childhood.

        4. Lina Bircher, b. 1889; m. Harold Pincent.

            1. Paul Pincent
            2. Thomas Pincent
            3. Harold Pincent

6. Susan Matilda Batey, first child of Catherine Roush and David Batey, b. September, 1856; single and lives in East Liverpool, O.

7. James Batey, b. Oct. 2, 1858; married first wife, Rosalie Roush, who was born Oct. 22, 1862. She died June 23, 1893. James Batey married second wife, Margaret Saunders, who was b. Aug. 12, 1866. They live in New Haven, W. Va. (See Michael Roush of this Chapter.)

    1. Fred Armstrong Batey, son of James Batey and Rosalie Roush, was born July 29, 1885; married; lives in New Haven, W. Va. He does an extensive hardware business.

        1. Frederick Philip Batey, b. Oct. 25, 1921.
        2. Marjorie Ann Batey, b. April 27, 1923.

    2. Benjamin Livingston Batey, b. Dec. 15, 1888; married; lives in Steubenville, O.

        1. James Arthur Batey, b. November 13, 1924.

    3. James Herman Batey, b. March 9, 1892; married and lives in Steubenville, O.

1. Virginia Rose Batey, b. July 8, 1914.

4. Viva Alice Batey, b. Febuary 7, 1887; was drowned September 7, 1891 at the age of four.

5. Jennie Margaret Batey, first child of James Batey and Margaret Saunders, was born March 24, 1898; m. Thurse Stone and lives at Hartford, W. Va.

1. Jane Ann Stone, b. January 31, 1926.

6. Ira Harold Batey, b. February 9, 1901; lives in Steubenville, O.

7. David William Batey, b. August 24, 1904.

8. Lucetta Elizabeth Batey, daughter of Catherine Roush and David Batey, b. 1860; d. October 30, 1860, an infant.

9. Miriam Sibyl Batey, b. November 21, 1861; single, lives in Racine, O.

10. Amanda Corrilla Batey, b. Dec. 31, 1863; m. David Cross, who is now deceased. She lives in Racine, O. Mr. Cross was a son of Lucius Cross, Sr., who was b. in Mansfield, Connecticut Dec. 30, 1798. At three years of age was brought to Marietta, Ohio, where he grew to manhood. In 1821 he married Thirza Stanley, daughter of Timothy Stanley, a prominent citizen of Washington County. He came directly to Meigs County and settled on lands just north of Racine. Here he established tanneries, mills, built boats and established an extensive trade with the South. Nine children were born to them, Abigail Curtis, Maria Hayman, Eliza Carson, Lucius, Timothy S., Wade, David B., Lydia A. Mallory and Edwin. David B., the subject of this sketch, perpetuated the farm interests of this enterprising family.

1. Ernest Cross, b. Dec. 4, 1883, m. Kate Holter, lives in Condit, O.

1. Ralph Cross, b. Nov. 16, 1907. (See George, Jacob, Emaline of this chapter.)

2. Mildred Cross, b. September 8, 1911, married Owen Meredith, August 23, 1927.

2. Katie Pearl Cross, b. March 8, 1886, married Reid Johnston, lives in California.

1. Lillian Amanda Johnston, b. Aug. 26, 1914.
2. Alvan Cross Johnston, b. Nov. 22, 1916.
3. Carl Cross Johnston, b. Feb. 26, 1926.

3. Ray Lucius Cross, b. May 15, 1887. Was educated in the local schools for the teaching profession, in which he distinguished himself. He later entered Taylor University Academy, from which he graduated in 1910. He was granted license to preach in Upland, Indiana in 1908 by B. S. Holpeter and joined the Ohio Annual Conference of the Methodist Episcopal Church in 1912. He graduated from the Marietta College in the degree of A. B. and received his B. D. degree from Garrett Biblical Institute in 1917. This was supplemented by a year of post graduate work at Ohio Wesleyan University. His marriage to Ruth Philson was solemnized October 7, 1914. Her parents were Professor Lewis W. Philson, who probably was Meigs County's greatest mathematician, and Augusta (Cowdery) Philson. Dr. John Rush Philson, the first, father of Lewis, had come from Maryland and settled in Racine in 1839, and in 1841 married Cynthia Redding, daughter of Thomas Redding. The Mrs. Redding married for her second husband Jacob Lallance, a son of Peter Lallance, for whose history turn to Chapter IV, Jacob Roush, Catharine (Roush) Lallance. The children of Ray Lucius and Ruth (Philson) Cross are:

1. Mary Augusta Cross, b. Aug. 8, 1915.
2. Mabel Virginia Cross, b. May 10, 1918.
3. David Lewis Cross, b. Dec. 30, 1919.
4. Ruth Elizabeth Cross, b. Sept. 15, 1925.

The family now resides at Crooksville, Ohio, where Mr. Cross is pastor of the First Methodist Episcopal Church.

4. Benjamin Harrison Cross, b. March 7, 1889; married three times. No children by second wife. Third wife, Flora Roberts, whom he married July 6, 1925.
   1. Lela May Cross, daughter by first wife.
   2. Pearl Helen Cross, b. May 12, 1926, daughter of Benj. Cross and Flora Roberts.
5. Frank Baker Cross, b. Feb. 1, 1891; m. Fern Hamilton Apr. 27, 1920. He graduated from Ohio State University 1916, B. S., Horticulture, and in 1927 from Michigan State College with M. S. His wife also graduated with B. S. from Oklahoma Agricultural and Mechanical College. He was instructor in Horticulture in Oklahoma Agriculture and Mechanical College 1916, County Agent of Burlington County, N. J. 1920-1921. He is now Associate Professor in Horticulture in Oklahoma Agriculture and Mechanical College, and Associate Horticulturist of the Oklahoma Experiment Station. Their residence is in Stillwater, Oklahoma. He is a member of the Masonic Lodge, Delta Theta Sigma and the Lambda Chi Alpha Fraternities, Scabbard and Blade. Mrs. Cross is a member of the Kappa Alpha Theta Fraternity. They are members of the Presbyterian Church. Their children are:
   1. Hayes Hamilton Cross, b. Dec. 2, 1921.
   2. Frank Bernard Cross, b. Sept. 17, 1927.
6. Joseph Augustus Cross, b. June 25, 1893; married to Addie Roberts of Racine, O. (He is a University man but we have not received his school record.)
   1. Charles Joseph Cross, b. Feb. 22, 1919.
   2. Robert Franklyn Cross, b. May 4, 1924.
7. Mattie Philson Cross, b. Feb. 12, 1898; died March 6 same year.
8. Carl Batey Cross, b. Oct. 27, 1903; m. Vearl Dent; lives in Charleston, W. Va.
   1. Carl Richard Cross, b. 1927.
9. Mayme Helen Cross, b. August 28, 1905; m. Charles Mallory.
   1. Charles David Mallory, b. August 30, 1924.

11. Mary Helen "Mollie" Batey, b. August 20, 1868; m. Leonidas Boroughs March 16, 1892; died April 18, 1900.
    1. David Leonidas Boroughs, b. Feb. 1, 1894.
    2. Marion Jennings Boroughs, b. Aug. 21, 1896; married Beatrice Thompson, trained nurse; lives in Indiana.
    3. Edna Virginia Boroughs, b. December 7, 1898; is a trained nurse, single, lives in Indiana.
    4. John Paul Boroughs, b. April 14, 1900; m. 1922; lives in New York.
       1. Pauline Virginia Boroughs, b. 1923.
       2. Helen A. Boroughs, b. 1924.
12. Emma Cornelia Batey, b. Feb. 14, 1868; m. Asbury Smith; lives at Sumner, O. By profession he is a teacher. He owns and operates a large farm.

1. Fern Helen Smith, b. July 28, 1890; m. Carl Christy; lives at Chester, O.
    1. Esther Lois Christy, b. October 1, 1913.
2. Lela Rose Smith, b. Sept. 22, 1892; m. Carl Easterday at Boman Run.
    1. Emma Patience Easterday, b. April 29, 1911.
    2. David Martin Easterday, b. Dec. 30, 1913.
    3. Mary Virginia Easterday, b. Dec. 15, 1916.
    4. Marion Jewett Easterday, b. Aug. 2, 1918.
3. Emma Blanche Smith, b. April 14, 1894; single, is a trained nurse.
4. Mary Philson Smith, b. August 23, 1898; m. Ralph Parker.
    1. George Herman Parker, b. Mar., 1924.
    2. Emmett Albert Parker, b. March, 1927.
5. Josiah Smith, b. June 6, 1903; d. Aug. 20, 1907, aged four years.
6. James William Smith, b. Nov. 23, 1904; lives in Indiana.
    1. Fred Edward Smith, b. June 27, 1924.
    2. Myrtle Louise Smith, b. May 23, 1927. Five days after Myrtle was born, her mother died.
7. Robert Asbury Smith, b. August 18, 1907, single.
8. Sibyl Pearl Smith, b. Jan. 8, 1910, single.
9. Fred Batey Smith, b. April 3, 1912, single.

13. Joe Marion Batey, b. August 9, 1869; married three times, now living in East Liverpool, O. Married first wife Lela Cross Dec. 1, 1897. Second wife was Cora Board and third wife is Agnes Wilson, a trained nurse.
    1. Emma Katherine Batey, b. July 7, 1898, daughter of Joe Batey and Lela Cross. Married Dr. Peterson, lives in Charleston, W. Va. She is a trained nurse, a graduate of Cincinnati General Hospital. He is a physician of recognized ability.
        1. Joseph Peterson, b. April, 1924.
        2. Daniel Peterson, b. May, 1925.
    2. Florence Batey, b. Nov. 26, 1904, daughter of Joe Batey and Cora Board.
    3. Esther Batey, b. October, 1905, daughter of Joe Batey and Cora Board.
    4. Betty Jane Batey, b. June 27, 1918, daughter of Joe Batey and Agnes Wilson.

2. MARY ANN ROUSH, the second child of Jonas Roush and wife, Susannah Weaver, b. May 15, 1828; d. February 6, 1854. Married December 26, 1848 to Henry Jackson Wolf, lived at Racine, O.
    1. Jeremiah Ackley Wolf, b. Oct. 8, 1849; d. Oct. 27, 1891, aged 42 years, lies buried in Weldon cemetery, Racine, O. Both of his parents died when he was a little child and he was raised by his grandparents, Mr. and Mrs. Jonas Roush. He never married. He was a journalist, a thorough student of the Bible, and a noted Sunday school teacher and leader in the Methodist Episcopal Church.
    2. Lydia Miriam Wolf, b. April 18, 1851; m. Hiram H. Blackmore, now deceased. Lives in Pomeroy, O. He was for many years proprietor of the New York Clothing House and was probably known by more people in Meigs County than any other man.

1. Hiram J. Blackmore, b. January 18, 1875, is the auditor of Meigs County, O.; single, lives with his mother and sister in Pomeroy, O. He was employed for eight years by Pomeroy National Bank, Postmaster at Pomeroy during the Wilson Administration, Cashier of First National Bank of Racine, Ohio until his election as Auditor of Meigs Co. which position he now holds. He is one of the official members of the Roush Family Association.

2. Miriam L. Blackmore, b. July 22, 1881, single, lives in Pomeroy, Ohio.

3. JOHN ROUSH, third child of Jonas Roush and wife, Susannah Weaver, b. August 29, 1830. We do not know when he died, probably when he was quite young.

4. AMANDA ROUSH, fourth child of Jonas Roush and wife, Susannah Weaver, b. Feb. 14, 1832, at Racine, O.; d. at Marion, Mich. July 26, 1911; m. Oct. 18, 1854 to Wm. M. Dunham.

   1. Emma Alice Dunham, b. Sept. 30, 1855 at Marietta, O.; d. at Racine, O., Oct. 28, 1859.

   2. Charles Roush Dunham, b. Jan. 28, 1857 at Harmer, O.; died at Racine, O., Sept. 21, 1861.

   3. Mary Margaret Dunham, b. Feb. 13, 1859 at Racine, O.; d. at Marion, Mich., Dec. 2, 1903. Married Laban Woodworth Elliott, Portsmouth, O., June 8, 1881.

      1. Laban Woodworth Elliott, Jr., b. March 4, 1882; lives in Flint, Mich.

      2. Laura Elliott, b. Sept. 6, 1883; m. Earl Davis, lives in Alma, Mich.

      3. Fred B. Elliott, b. Aug. 22, 1886; married and lives in Marion, Mich.

         1. Bartlett Elliott
         2. Margaret Elliott

   4. William Everett Dunham, b. in Racine, O., April 4, 1861; married Charlotte Weber, Nov. 1, 1883 at Grand Rapids, Mich.; died at Marion, Mich. Sept. 9, 1908. There were no children born to this union.

   5. Sarah Leona Dunham, b. Racine, O., Sept. 8, 1863; m. Dr. George Morton Bradish May 16, 1883 at Grand Rapids, Mich.

      1. William Morton Bradish, b. Nov. 18, 1883; d. May 22, 1886.
      2. Amy Elizabeth Bradish, b. July 3, 1892; m. June 23, 1923 to Quinton Chester Tronsdale; lives in New York City.
      3. Helen Amanda Bradish, b. Sept. 15, 1893; d. Sept. 4, 1894.
      4. Eloise Catherine Bradish, b. Jan. 26, 1895.
      5. Grace Bradish, b. April 24, 1896; d. May 4, 1896.
      6. Dora Frances Bradish, b. Feb. 6, 1898.
      7. Sarah Isabel Bradish, b. June 23, 1899; m. Aug. 12, 1922 to Bernard H. Lodden.

         1. Joseph Morton Lodden, b. Aug. 10, 1923.

      8. Martha Irene Bradish, b. August 26, 1900.

   6. Laura Catherine Dunham, b. March 7, 1866 at Two Rivers, Mich.; m. Sept. 15, 1885 at Caro, Mich. to Wm. H. Vander Heyden of Ionia, Mich. He died April, 1895. Laura Catherine married her second husband, Thomas Game, Marion, Mich. Oct. 31, 1914. There were no children born to either union.

7. Fred Bartlett Dunham, b. July 7, 1869 at Lacrosse, Wis.; married Nellie Randall, April 22, 1900 at Marion, Mich. There are no children.

8. Minnie Lucetta Dunham, b. Dec. 14, 1873 at Moline, Ill.; died Feb. 14, 1878 at Philadelphia, Pa.

9. Frank Van Norman Dunham, b. August 9, 1876 at Evanston, Ill.; died Feb. 11, 1878 at Philadelphia, Pa.

5. SAMUEL ANDREW JACKSON ROUSH, fifth child of Jonas Roush and Susannah Weaver, b. October 2, 1834, at Racine, O.; died April 4, 1864, in a Confederate prison at Danville, Va. He spent his early life on his father's farm and when the Civil War started he enlisted at Camp Morrow, Portsmouth, O. with Company C, 33rd Regiment, under Col. O. F. Moore and Capt. Brooker; was wounded at Chaplin Hills, came home on a furlough, returned to the Army and was taken prisoner at Danville, Va., and died of starvation just before the South moved their prisoners from Danville to Andersonville prison.

6. LUCINDA ROUSH, sixth child of Jonas Roush and Susannah Weaver, born August 7, 1836. We do not know when she died, probably while an infant.

7. SUSANNAH ROUSH, seventh child of Jonas Roush and Susannah Weaver, born July 13, 1839. We do not know when she died, probably when quite young.

8. MIRIAM LUCETTA ROUSH, eighth child of Jonas Roush and Susannah Weaver, b. Dec. 25, 1842; d. Sept. 20, 1888; buried at Friendship, O. Married Laban Woodworth Elliott, March 14, 1867.

1. Daniel Elliott, b. April 17, 1868; died in infancy.

2. William L. Elliott, b. Oct. 8, 1869; m. Anna Barbee May 19, 1903. Lives in Portsmouth, O.

1. Katherine Louise Elliott, b. April 18, 1904; married Henry Lewis; lives in Portsmouth, O.

1. Robert Elliott Lewis, b. Dec. 14, 1925.
2. Henry Ehret Lewis, b. July 19, 1927.

2. Forrest Leroy Elliott, b. June 6, 1906; died in infancy.

3. Russell Barbee Elliott, b. Sept. 1, 1908; m. Helen Ross, August 30, 1926.

3. Ernest Morton Elliott, b. April 15, 1871; m. Lula Compton, July, 1903.

1. Harold Morton Elliott, b. Oct. 3, 1904.
2. Donald Elliott, b. Jan. 19, 1906.
3. Elbert Elliott, b. Sept. 16, 1916.
4. Alta Mayme Elliott, b. July 25, 1918.

4. Baby (unnamed), b. 1873; died in infancy.

5. Jonas Roush Elliott, b. Oct. 21, 1874; d. May 18, 1911; m. Lucy Mitchell, June, 1904.

1. Wayne Wilson Elliott, b. Jan. 20, 1907.

6. Mary Elliott, b. Aug. 22, 1878; m. James J. Martin, 1909, and lives in Fargo, N. D.

1. James Jerry Martin

7. Baby Boy, (no name), b. Sept., 1880, lived a few days. His mother, Miriam Lucetta, died a few days later.

9. HENRIETTA CAROLINE ROUSH, ninth child of Jonas Roush and wife, Susannah Weaver, b. Oct. 6, 1845. Died in infancy.

10. GEORGE WASHINGTON ROUSH, b. August 31, 1847, tenth child of Jonas Roush and Susannah Weaver, died in infancy.

11. WALLA ARMANELLA ROUSH, first child of Jonas Roush and wife, Rebecca Wright Connor, b. Feb. 27, 1854; d. April 18, 1927, and lies buried in Cleveland, O. Married Wm. Grimes, Portsmouth, O. May 20, 1870.

    1. Frederick William Grimes, b. May 6, 1871 at Portsmouth, O.; m. May T. Goodman, Dec. 6, 1899; lives 68 Oakview Ave., Maplewood, N. J.
    2. Lillian May Grimes, b. July 4, 1873; m. Oct. 4, 1893 to William R. Thorne, who died Dec. 22, 1901. She lives in Cleveland, O.
    3. James Jonas Grimes, b. June 2, 1875; m. Louise E. Lang of Manchester, O. July 1, 1904. Lives 1557 Addison Rd., Cleveland, O.
        1. Lillian Elizabeth Grimes, b. June 11, 1905.
    4. Carlos Alfred Grimes, b. Aug. 26, 1877; m. Fanny Hazellip April 4, 1895; lives at Heavener, Okla.
    5. Thomas P. Grimes, b. Sept. 12, 1879; m. Stella Morgan Oct. 18, 1905. She died May 26, 1906. Thomas then married his second wife, May Caroline Oviatt, Cleveland, O. and she died Oct. 2, 1926. He lives 17852 Clifton Blvd., Lakewood, O.
    6. Troy Graham Grimes, b. Dec. 12, 1884 at Portsmouth, O.; m. Kathryn L. Wright, Cincinnati, O. Dec. 30, 1903. They live at 75 St. Andrews Place, Yonkers, N. Y.
        1. Virginia May Grimes, b. June 23, 1911.

12. ADELINE AXIE ROUSH, second child of Jonas Roush and wife, Rebecca Wright Conner, b. May 8, 1856; m. Wm. A. Williamson Nov. 11, 1879; lives on a large farm at Willow Grove, W. Va. W. A. Williamson died May 17, 1918.

    1. Minnie Dee Williamson, b. August 28, 1880; lives at Ripley, W. Va.; m. F. B. Douglas Nov. 11, 1904. He died in 1905. She married her second husband, Wm. E. Walker, June 26, 1906.
        1. Wm. Edward Walker, Jr., b. Jan. 11, 1908; d. Jan. 12, 1908.
        2. Boy (unnamed), b. March 14, 1909; d. Mar. 18, 1909.
        3. Minnie Louise Walker, b. Jan. 8, 1911, student.
        4. Jack William Walker, b. Feb. 9, 1912, student at Staunton Military Academy.
    2. Maude B. Williamson, b. March 30, 1883 at Willow Grove, W. Va.; m. Arthur Morris in 1904; lives in Cincinnati, O.
        1. Mildred Morris, b. 1910.
        2. Russell Morris, b. 1914.
    3. Alice May Williamson, b. Nov. 4, 1886 at Willow Grove, W. Va.; m. Marples James Aug. 24, 1909; lives in Parkersburg, W. Va.
        1. Thomas W. James, b. Jan. 16, 1910.
        2. William James, b. March 21, 1911; d. 1917.
        3. Harriet James, b. May 17, 1918; died five months later.
        4. Juanita James, b. Nov. 21, 1921.
    4. William McKinley Williamson, b. March 29, 1891 at Willow Grove, W. Va.; m. Gypsie Vandale, June, 1916. She died April 4, 1925.
        1. Earl Williamson, b. March 26, 1918.
        2. Margaret Louise Williamson, b. August 16, 1919.
        3. Virginia Lee Williamson, b. July 26, 1923.

13. JACOB MADERA ROUSH, third child of Jonas Roush and wife, Rebecca Wright Connor, b. July 25, 1859; m. Sallie Eudora Derrington Sept. 6, 1886. Spent most of his life at Paducah, Ky. Now living in St. Louis, Mo. He is in the service of the city police department.

1. Ila Aetna Roush, b. Oct. 4, 1887 at Paducah, Ky.; m. William Hardy Reine, Oct. 17, 1909.
   1. Mildred Leota Reine, b. Sept. 19, 1912.
   2. William Maxwell Reine, b. Aug. 11, 1916.
2. Jessie Lee Roush, b. April 19, 1889; d. Mar. 14, 1898.
3. Lillian Mae Roush, b. June 12, 1890; d. March 4, 1904.
4. Eugene Elliott Roush, b. March 5, 1891 at Paducah, Ky.; m. Margaret Magdalene Whale Oct. 2, 1912.
   1. Eugene Edward Whale, b. Aug. 9, 1913.
   2. Carl Harrell Whale, b. Feb. 23, 1915.
5. Mildred Louise Roush, b. June 23, 1900.
6. Robert Brownell Roush, b. Aug. 5, 1901; m. May Humphries Aug. 12, 1926 at Brownwood, Tex.
7. Violet Hazel Roush, b. March 12, 1906.
8. Virginia Fay Roush, b. Sept. 25, 1907.

14. THOMAS VAUGHTERS ROUSH, youngest child of Jonas Roush and wife, Rebecca Wright Connor, b. Nov. 22, 1862 at Friendship, O. Married Mary Belle Wood of Quincy, Ky. on May 10, 1888. Lives at Portsmouth, O. He was for many years a pilot and captain of steamboats on the Ohio River.
   1. Katherine Rebecca Roush, b. May 16, 1889; clerk in First National Bank, Portsmouth, O. She has been active in the compilation of this volume, having contributed the Jonas Roush family.
   2. Scioto Belle Roush, b. August 19, 1891, trained nurse and graduate of Cincinnati General Hospital; m. C. Robert Stahler, May 7, 1925. Lives at Portsmouth, O.
   3. Thomas Blake Roush, b. Oct. 15, 1897 at Portsmouth, O.; m. Jennie Gilliland Dec. 19, 1920. Lives at Portsmouth, O.

13. HANNAH ROUSH was the youngest child of George Roush and the only one by his marriage to Mrs. Catharine Wolfe, as a second wife. She was born Oct. 20, 1816. They lived on the large farm near Racine, described under the George Roush biography at the beginning of this chapter. Here Hannah was reared to womanhood and received her education. An unusual incident in this connection is that by the first marriage George Roush had twelve children as did also Mrs. Catharine Wolfe. Hannah was the thirteenth and youngest child for each of them. The following account of their family has been supplied to us. On July 31, 1834 she was united in marriage to John Salser, who was b. Nov. 5, 1808. She d. Mch. 17, 1895. He d. Jan. 19, 1891.
   1. ELIZABETH (Bettie) SALSER, b. May 1, 1835; m. John P. Wilcoxin. Their farm home was near Racine, where their family was reared. They built the well known J. C. Ross property which was their home until death. He was b. Apr. 28, 1830; m. Feb. 15, 1856.
      1. James L. Wilcoxin, b. Nov. 1, 1855; m. Mary F. Woolley, a daughter of Joseph Woolley, who came from Lancashire, England in 1833, at the age of seventeen. She was born at Martins Ferry, Ohio, April 22, 1852. He is a veterinary surgeon, having license in both Ohio and West Virginia, where he has an extensive practice. He lives in Racine, Ohio. It was thru this family that we recovered the George Roush picture.

1. Oliver Wilcoxin, b. Oct. 31, 1878; m. Emma Perry of Kenova, Ky. 1906. They are farmers near Lancaster, Ohio.

2. Clarence H. Wilcoxin, b. July 31, 1880; m. Grace Conkle Sept. 11, 1911. He is a real estate dealer and manager of a clothing concern in Fort Wayne, where they live at 3204 Winter Street.

    1. Charles Wilcoxin, b. August 11, 1912.

    2. Janet Frances Wilcoxin, an adopted daughter, b. February, 1915. The father of this child was Harvey Conkle, who was in the World War. His wife and mother of the child died while the father was in France.

3. Delber P. Wilcoxin, b. Jan. 11, 1891; m. Jeanette Shaffer.

    1. Haden Wilcoxin, b. Jan. 6, 1916.
    2. Deloris Wilcoxin, b. 1918.
    3. Vivian Wilcoxin, b. 1921. They live in Kokomo, Indiana.

2. Emma Wilcoxin, b. 1858; m. ——— Hessen, and lived in Racine.

    1. Garnet Hessen, m. Clifford Jenkinson, and lives in Pomeroy, O.

2. GEORGE SALSER, m. Louisa Hart. They have one son, Homer. He married a lady by the name of Withrow. They have two children and live in East Liverpool, Ohio.

3. MATILDA SALSER, third child of Hannah Roush and George Salser, was b. near Racine, Ohio July 18, 1842; m. James Patton Morrison, 1865. He was b. March 12, 1837, and died near Racine April 9, 1909. Her death occurred on April 10, 1882. Their farm home was on the Racine-Parkersburg road, about 2½ miles north of Racine. He was active in the affairs of his community, an ardent supporter of his political party, which he served in various capacities. He was a descendant of the Morrison family of Pennsylvania. Their seven children are as follows:

1. Iva Nova Morrison, b. April 18, 1866; m. William B. Carnahan. He was b. Oct. 10, 1866. They own a large and productive farm just north of Racine, where their home is beautifully situated. They are parents of the following three children:

    1. W. Ernest Carnahan, b. March 18, 1898; m. Ruby Olive Roush. She was b. June 2, 1898.

        1. Iva V. Carnahan, b. June 16, 1918.
        2. Marion E. Carnahan, b. March 19, 1921.
        3. Floy W. Carnahan, b. Nov. 29, 1922.
        4. Olive Grace Carnahan, b. Oct. 28, 1924; deceased.
        5. Ed Homer Carnahan, b. Aug. 28, 1926.

    2. Harold T. Carnahan, b. Aug. 31, 1905; m. G. Isabell Wolfe.

        1. Dorothy J. Carnahan, b. July 9, 1925.

    3. Albert M. Carnahan, b. Sept. 5, 1907; deceased.

2. Vica L. Morrison, second child of Matilda Salser and James P. Morrison, b. Feb. 22, 1868; m. Sara S. Spencer. She was b. Dec. 25, 1869. His education was for a public school teacher, which vocation he followed for a number of years with honor to himself and the communities in which he taught. Since then he has engaged in the milling business, largely on his own farm adjoining and part of the old home farm on which he was reared. Their children are:

    1. Mattie M. Morrison, b. Feb. 10, 1898; m. Garrett A. Circle. She was an accomplished musician. He is at present the Postmaster of Racine, Ohio, in which town they make their home. He was b. Feb. 16, 1900, a son of Sullivan G. and Clara Circle.

    2. Floy Morrison, b. March 31, 1900.

3. Mina V. Morrison, b. Feb. 2, 1870, lives on and operates part of her father's farm.

4. Addie W. Morrison, b. July 5, 1872; m. Newton McKenzie, b. Dec. 8, 1878.
   1. Ralph McKenzie, b. June 8, 1903; m. Dorothy Coe, b. Oct. 29, 1904.
   2. James McKenzie, b. Aug. 17, 1905.
   3. Mabel B. McKenzie, b. March 13, 1910.
   4. Mattie M. McKenzie, b. Jan. 19, 1912.

5. Tilden H. Morrison, b. Oct. 17, 1876; m. Emma Cross. She was b. Nov. 2, 1877 on the Cross farm near Racine, Ohio. They live in Columbus.
   1. Paul C. Morrison, b. Aug. 26, 1906.
   2. David B. Morrison, b. Sept. 12, 1909, named for his grandfather, David B. Cross.
   3. Ruth E. Morrison, b. Sept. 5, 1912.
   4. Hugh S. Morrison, b. March 2, 1916.

6. Warren H. Morrison, youngest child of James P. Morrison and Matilda Salser, b. Dec. 8, 1878; m. Roxie Wolfe. She was b. March 22, 1878.
   1. Violet M. Morrison, b. April 16, 1907.
   2. Vica L. Morrison, b. November 16, 1911.
   3. Eugene H. Morrison, b. Jan. 2, 1918.

4. CALFERNIA SALSER, fourth child of John and Hannah (Roush) Salser, b. 1843 at Racine, Ohio; m. William McKim in November of 1863. He was b. 1841; d. Mch. 12, 1927. She d. November 2, 1916. They repose in Greenwood cemetery at Racine. They lived on a farm near Racine, Ohio. She was an active member of the United Brethren Church near her home. An account of their children follows:

1. Charles L. McKim, b. April 12, 1865; m. Emma Bell of Racine. They now live in Parkersburg, W. Va. He was a traveler for the William Smith Hardware Company of Parkersburg.
   1. Raymond McKim, m. Clara Smith. He is a banker.

2. Miles L. McKim, b. Sept. 22, 1867; m. Maude King of Racine. She was b. 1872; d. 1902. He d. 1911. He is buried in Waterloo, Oklahoma and she in Greenwood cemetery, Racine, Ohio.
   homa. They now live at Caelsbad, New Mexico.
   1. Ruth McKim, b. May 16, 1892; d. 1909.
   2. Reed K. McKim, b. May 31, 1896; m. Mary Fordson of Oklahoma City, Oklahoma. He is an automobile salesman and mechanic and has been an inspector for the Ford Company. They live in Oklahoma City.
      1. Billie (William) Reed McKim, b. June 2, 1923.
   3. Edith Maude McKim, b. May 13, 1900; m. James Watson of Pine Bluff, Arkansas Sept. 26, 1918. He was b. about 1893 and is in the employment of the New York Central R. R. of Middleport, Ohio, where he lives.
      1. William James Watson, b. Sept. 3, 1919.

3. Eva McKim, b. Feb. 7, 1870; m. Caiar about 1888. He is a farmer near Waterloo, Oklahoma. She d. in 1920 and is buried there.
   1. Homer Caiar, b. about 1893; m. Abbey Smitz of Waterloo, Oklahoma. They now live at Carlsbad, New Mexico.

4. Nola Belle McKim, b. October 26, 1871; m. Arthur Beaver of Racine, Ohio in 1897. He is a son of the well known Michael Beaver of Racine. He is now in the merchandise business of Bethany, Oklahoma; is active in religious and social affairs of his town. He was one of the first settlers there and was instrumental in naming the new town after his boyhood town by that name in Meigs County, Ohio. They have several children, the names of whom are not furnished. The oldest child, Olive is now married. A son, Hobart, has been in business with his father.

5. Mattie E. McKim, b. August 2, 1875; m. Eugene Skirvin of Racine, Ohio March 24, 1896. He was b. 1861 in Racine, Ohio. He is a sign artist and as such is well known thruout Meigs County. They have no children of their own, but reared her niece, Edith Maude McKim.

6. John McKim, b. Aug. 3, 1877; m. Minnie Bigley of Portland, O.

    1. Audrey McKim, b. in November, 1906. She is a bookkeeper in East Liverpool, Ohio.

    2. William Vaughn McKim is now a student in the University of Akron, O.

5. WILLIAM L. SALSER, son of John and Hannah (Roush) Salser, m. Henrietta Phillips.

    1. John Salser, Syracuse, Ohio.

    2. Jessie Salser, m. Herbert Stobart, and lives in Syracuse, Ohio.

    3. Bessie Salser, m. Carlos Hartley. They have two children.

        1. Raymond Hartley
        2. Carrie Hartley

    4. Thomas Salser

    5. Eber Salser

    6. Jerry Lee Salser, m. Stella Stoggers. They are the parents of five children, viz. William Edwards, Nola Ruth, Emma Viola, Mary Elizabeth, Harry Allen. Emma Viola married Glenn Smith and they have one child, Stella May Smith. Nola Ruth Salser married Harvey Gamble. These families live in W. Va.

6. CHARLEY SALSER, son of John and Hannah (Roush) Salser, b. Nov. 18, 1853; d. May 28, 1906; m. Augusta Strouse Feb. 23, 1875. Their farm home was at the little town of Dorcas near Racine. The widow still lives here.

    1. Maude Salser, b. Jan. 14, 1876; m. Alonzo Gibbs.

        1. Winifred Gibbs, b. Oct. 30 ——; m. Presley Clarke of Graham Station, W. Va.

        2. Charles Gibbs, b. Sept. 3, 1905.

    2. Edward Salser, b. Aug. 10, 1877; m. Addie Farley Nov. 13, ——.

        1. Lawrence Salser, b. July 22, 1905.
        2. Mildred Salser, b. Jan. 6, 1908.
        3. Kenneth Salser
        4. Lillian Salser
        5. Donald Salser
        6. Allen Salser
        7. Marjorie Salser

3. Fannie Salser, b. July 8, 1879; m. Thomas Sayre.

    1. Thomas Sayre, Jr., b. Apr. 16, 1912.
    2. Paul Sayre, b. Apr. 9, 1919.

4. Grover Salser, b. Sept. 9, 1885. He is a dairyman and lives on the home farms.

7. ANNA ELIZA SALSER, m. Isaac Hoops. They lived in Racine, Ohio. He died several years ago. She still lives there. Mrs. Hoops has been of much aid in this historical work, especially in helping to recover the George Roush picture found on another page. It had been kept by her sister, Elizabeth Wilcoxin, and then by James L. Wilcoxin. There were no children of the Hoops family, but they reared Vera Beegle, daughter of Richard Beegle. She is now employed in Racine Home Bank.

8. MARY SALSER, m. Richard Beegle. They lived at Dorcas and reared their family, Ira, Charles, Clifford, all married, and Clara. The latter married Harry Roush. (See chapter IX Jonas, Adam, Charles Blank.)

CHAPTER IX

JONAS ROUSH, A WITNESS TO THE SURRENDER OF LORD CORNWALLIS

Children of Jonas Roush and Wife, Barbara Fox

1. George, b. May 1, 1786, died in childhood
2. Regina, b. Nov. 30, 1788, m. John Roush May 18, 1808
3. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 26, 1791, not known, supposed to have died in childhood
4. Abraham, b. Nov. 29, 1793, m. Susannah Roush Sept. 24, 1812
5. John (Johnnie), b. 1797, m. Margaret Rickard 1817
6. Catharine, b. ——, m. Daniel Aumiller about 1823
7. Adam, b. Jan. 1, 1809, m. Hannah Nease Dec. 31, 1831
8. Philip, b. Apr. 28, 1811, m. Mahala S. Kein Sept. 4, 1834

CHAPTER IX

JONAS, THE YOUNGER

Birth Place

WE can not speak with certainty of the birth place of all of the children of the John and Susannah Roush family but with Jonas there is left no doubt. In his application for pension he states that he was born in Holman Fort, Shenandoah County, Virginia. The meadows of this vicinity were a favorite camping ground for the American Indians. Their arrow heads can be found along the stream even to this day. At least one fort was erected by the early settlers for their protection against the red man. The Indians of this place are reputed to have extracted poison from the fangs of the rattle snake and prepared it in some way by boiling it down to a semi-paste, into which they dipped their arrows to poison their victims—both man and beast.

If the family lived at Holman Fort in 1763, and in 1772 in the Old Pine Church vicinity not far distant, it would seem to indicate that they spent all of their Virginia residence near the place of their earliest settlement.

The Fairfax Line

The well known Fairfax line ran in a north and south direction a little west of Holman Fort and Forestville. This line was surveyed by George William Fairfax who gave Washington his first experience in surveying. Since our family spent many years near there it is probable that they were in this vicinity at the time Washington ran this line. Their earliest acquaintance with Washington may have begun at this time. It is a matter of interest that their attraction in the West was on the Washington survey in the Kanawha and Ohio Valley. Their Revolutionary service was in his army. Some think that certain members of the family assisted the Washington Company in the survey in the Ohio Valley and was attracted there later. The author finds nothing to substantiate this belief.

About 1785 Jonas was married to a lady by the name of Barbara Fox. Little is known of the Fox family at this early date. The first Federal Census shows them to have been a prominent family. At the time of their marriage the Jonas Roush family must have settled near the brothers and the parents in the Forestville neighborhood.

His Marriage

So far as we can ascertain Jonas was the youngest child. He does not seem to have engaged in land exchanges in Shenandoah County with the activity of his brothers. In our research of Records and deeds we made no discovery of historical importance in connection with this brother.

We are more fortunate with him than with others in the line of descent since several of the grandsons still live and have some recollections of the grandfather that are altogether reliable. Their traditions have been helpful to us in many of the family connections.

The grandsons think that their branch came to the Ohio Valley about 1800. This is generally correct but we know that it was earlier by nearly two years. His pension record is reliable and fixes the date of his emigration to the Ohio Valley as 1798. This is also true of the George Roush pension record altho certain historians state that he came to Graham Station in 1804. It is evident that they were without this authentic information.

A grandson, Newton Roush, tells us how his father has often related to the children about their coming to the Ohio Valley from Virginia. This was a long road of nearly 400 miles—no railroads, trolley lines or automobiles; not even any stage coaches. The road was not one continuous belt of macadam as is now to be found between these points—not so much as a well graded road, but still the narrow mountain trail made by primitive man of the American forest and the wild buffalo as he roamed from East to West. Their means of transportation was none other than the faithful horse recently becoming more and more extinct by inventions of the ingenious human mind. The grandchildren tell us that not even all of the members of the company had horses to ride. The mothers carried their few belongings and the



FOUR LIVING GRANDSONS OF JONAS ROUSH, THE REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIER

David J. Roush, Emory B. Roush, Newton A. Roush, William D. Roush, Sons of Adam Roush

babies in the saddle with them while often the men walked ahead and in some cases carried the ax to open new trails. It is understood that the Neases came also with this group in which came the Jonas Roush family.

On Broad Run

After coming to Mason County the family settled on Broad Run near what is now New Haven. A large tract of land was owned here by the family some of which is still in the Roush name. It was in the vicinity of the Broad Run church. Jonas was one of the founders of this church the history of which is elsewhere to be found. From the original Jonas Roush tract came the present 60 acres deeded by Abraham Roush, son of Jonas, to the trustees for the Lutheran church.

A Revolutionary Soldier

At an early age he enlisted in the Revolutionary War, having fought in a number of engagements and finally in the Siege of Yorktown. The following is sent to us from the War Department, Bureau of Pensions, Washington.

"I have to advise you that from the papers in the Revolutionary Pension claim S. 4785 it appears that Jonas Roush or Rouch was born in September 1763, in Holman Fort, Shenandoah County, Virginia. While a resident of his native county he enlisted in July, 1781 as a substitute for his brother Henry Roush or Rouse and served three months as a private in Captain Al, or Aul, or Awl's Company, Col. Bird, or Burt's Virginia Regiment, was transferred to Colonel Darke's Virginia Regiment, was at the Siege of Yorktown, and on his way to Winchester, Virginia with prisoners, was taken sick near Fredericksburg and discharged. He was allowed pension on his application executed November 6, 1832, while a resident of Mason County, Virginia to which place he moved in 1798. His wife whose name is not stated died in February of 1837, and in June of that year he had moved to Meigs County, Ohio, to live with his daughter, her name not given."

Signed,

WINFIELD SCOTT,
Commissioner.

The wife's name not given in the pension record we have definite knowledge was the woman above named and the daughter with whom he went to live in Meigs County, Ohio

was Regina, who married her cousin, John Roush, son of George. They lived in the Nease Settlement in Sutton Township. At the same time he had a son Adam living only a short distance from the daughter, on the river above Syracuse, now the Wm. D. Roush farm. Most of the remainder of his life was spent with this daughter. His death occurred at the home of his son Philip near New Haven, W. Va. His life passed suddenly away just at the close of day while he was sitting before the open fire. He had been ill but convulsion brought the sudden end. The house in which he saw the close of day still stands and is in the possession of his offspring. He lies buried in the Gilmore cemetery his tombstone clearly marking his grave with the following inscription: "Jonas Roush, a soldier in the Revolution, born 1763, died 1850."

The Surrender of Cornwallis at Yorktown

(Prof. Robert D. Brinker of Huntington, W. Va. contributes the following description of the Battle of Yorktown after a personal visit and tour of the battlefield in the autumn of 1927.)

On a broad field overlooking the blue reaches of the historic York River on October 19th, 1781, there stood two brothers from the far-off country of the Shenandoah Valley, Jonas and George Roush who were among the 3500 Virginia militiamen, who assembled on that plain to witness the dramatic close of a mighty conflict which marked the birth of freedom in the fair land of their father's adoption. The moment marked the end of a siege of 19 days in which 5500 American troops of the line, 3500 Virginia Militia under the command of Gen. Thomas Nelson, and 36 French ships of war had concentrated in a successful effort to force the surrender of Earl Cornwallis, Commander of the British Troops at York and Gloucester, with his army of 7251 officers and men, his 840 seamen, his 240 cannon, and 24 standards. Present at the battle were his excellency George Washington, commander-in-chief of the combined forces of America and France; the Comte de Rochambeau, commander of the auxiliary troops of France; and the Comte de Grasse, commander-in-chief of the naval army of France in Chesapeake.



THE SURRENDER OF CORNWALLIS, Yorktown, October 19, 1781. (Trumbull.)

The painting represents the moment when General O'Hara an other officers of the British Army, conducted by General Lincoln, are passing the two groups of American and French Guards, and entering between the two lines of victors. It is one of the eight oil paintings in the rotunda of the United States Capitol which have for their subjects, memorable scenes in the history of the Continent and of the United States. It has always been an undisputed tradition that George and Jonas Roush witnessed this event at Yorktown. It is so stated in the pension claim of Jonas. And since George states that he fought in the company of his brother John, all three may have been present for this memorable scene. This large painting can be seen today in the vaulted canopy top of the dome which glows with many rich colors from the artists brush.

(This page is a contribution of Owen L. Roush of Hillsboro, O.)

History affirms that Lord Cornwallis did not deliver his sword in person to General Washington, but sent it by Gen. O'Hara. Washington declined to receive this sword from the hand of a minor general and detailed Gen. Lincoln, who had the year before been forced at Charleston to surrender to an inferior officer, to receive the sword of Cornwallis from General O'Hara.

The reputed spot of surrender is marked by an insignificant shaft of stone with a tablet bearing the brief, but sententious statement, "On this spot, Lord Cornwallis, commanding the British forces, surrendered to General Washington, 19 Oct., 1781." The location is said to be legendary. After the Battle of Yorktown, Gen. Nelson's son had planted four poplar trees at the corners of a square to identify the location of the surrender. Mr. Shaw, a caretaker or superintendent of the National Cemetery which is hard by the spot, many years later found what he believed to be the stumps of these trees and had placed there a small monument which he bought with savings from his own small salary. A colossal marble shaft was erected in 1879 by a Congressional appropriation of $100,000 to commemorate the victory. It is 95 feet high and is a work of superb artistry. This monument stands near Monumental Lodge, some three quarters of a mile from the scene of the surrender.

Near the waters of the York River, beneath the river bank, the visitor may see a cavern known as Cornwallis' Cave. Tradition alleges that Lord Cornwallis sought refuge here when he was forced by George Washington to literally "find a hole in the ground." It is believed by the residents of the neighborhood to have been the headquarters of the British commander for ten days or more, while planning some means of crossing York River with his forces.

1. GEORGE ROUSH, oldest child of Jonas and Barbara (Fox) Roush was b. May 1, 1786, baptized on June 5, 1786. The baptism was sponsored by George Roush and his wife Catharine. There is no definite record of this child but it is evident that he died as a child, before the family moved to the Ohio Valley. The grandchildren of Jonas now living have no knowledge and feel sure that if he had grown to manhood they would have known of him.

Most of the above data derived from D. A. R. Magazine, Vol. 61, No. 12, pp. 887-889

2. REGINA ROUSH, second child of Jonas and Barbara (Fox) Roush was b. Nov. 30, 1788. She married John Roush, son of George. For their history refer to Chapter VIII George, John.

3. ELIZABETH ROUSH, third child of her parents, b. Sept. 26, 1791, baptized April 8, 1792 with Daniel Roush and wife Elizabeth as witnesses. The records of the early Broad Run Church lists an Elizabeth Roush as one of the charter members and early communicants. This was 1820. There is no other Elizabeth Roush to whom this could apply. Our inference is that she was still unmarried, and probably never married.

4. ABRAHAM ROUSH, second son and fourth child of Jonas Roush, b. Nov. 29, 1793 in the Forestville community in Shenandoah County, Va. Baptized Jan. 19, 1794, Ludwig Bower and wife Elizabeth as sponsors. On September 24, 1812 he married Susannah Roush, his cousin, daughter of George Roush and his wife, Catharine. She was b. in the same neighborhood in Shenandoah County, and both were brought to the Ohio Valley in Mason County in 1798 where their fathers occupied the six thousand acre tract mentioned under their biography. The date of her birth was October 11, 1796. Her baptism occurred on the 8th day of April, 1797 with George Bowman and wife Elizabeth as sponsors. Elizabeth Bowman was a daughter of Philip Roush and thereby a cousin to the infant Susannah, who was named for the grandmother of the child. Abraham early became an active figure in his community in Mason County, where he was considered one of the most successful farmers. Four days after his marriage he enlisted for service in the war of 1812. From the Pension Department of Washington we have the following information:

UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR
BUREAU OF PENSIONS REVOLUTIONARY AND
WAR OF 1812 SECTION

> From the papers of the War of 1812 pension claim, Survivor Certificate 1499, it appears that Abraham Roush volunteered at Point Pleasant, Va. Sept. 28, 1812, served as a private in Captain A. Van Sickles' Company of Virginia Militia and was discharged March 27, 1813. He married Susan Roush Sept. 24, 1812 at Sutton Township, Meigs County, Ohio. He was allowed pension on his claim executed March 11, 1871, while living in Graham Township, Mason County, W. Va., aged about seventy-eight years."

The wife Susan had gone with her parents to the Sutton Township settlement several years prior to her marriage which is explained under the George Roush biography of Chapter VIII.

The services of Abraham were around Lake Erie. He was a fifer during part of his service as a soldier his fife being still in the hands of the Wheatley family in Columbus, Ohio. His cousin Daniel Roush, brother to his bride enlisted with him and served in the same company and practically the same length of time. The grandchil-

dren tell us that the soldiers frequently had to fell timbers in the swampy regions of the Lake and build for themselves beds so they could sleep above water.

Abraham was devout in his Christian faith, loyal to his Church, and was one of the early promoters of the first Lutheran Church west of the Alleghanies which is elsewhere described. To this society he deeded fifty-six acres of land all of which is still part of the church property on Broad Run.

He died January 21, 1877 and is buried in the Roush or Broad Run cemetery near the church to which he was always faithful. His tombstone bears this inscription: "Abraham Roush, d. Jan. 21, 1877, aged 82 yrs., 1 mo., 21 da. He was fifer in the War of 1812." By his side is a marker "Susannah Roush, b. Nov. 11, 1796; d. July 19, 1870."

1. MARCUS ROUSH, oldest child of Abraham and Susannah Roush, was born Dec. 26, 1812 while his father was serving his country in the War of 1812. He was named for a comrade of his father, who bore that name. He was married to Mary Van Meter December 29, 1836, date of her birth not supplied. They were well known farmers of Mason County in the days of its early development. Here they raised their family of eight children.

    1. MAHALA ROUSH, oldest child of Marcus and Mary Roush was born Sept. 29, 1837, married to Decatur Weaver May 19, 1859. Her death occurred April 6, 1867 and his on ———. Their residence was in Mason County, where their family of four children were born.

        1. ABRAHAM WEAVER, first child of Mahala Roush and husband Decatur Weaver, was born January 6, 1859. On October 24, 1878 Mary C. Jewell became his wife, her birth occurring March 6, 1861. The seven children of this union follow:

            1. ROSETTA WEAVER, oldest child of Abraham Weaver and wife, Mary C. Jewell, b. July 13, 1880, was married to Winfield Roush Nov. 17, 1903. The nine children of their union are:

                1. ALTON ROUSH, b. Sept. 20, 1904.
                2. ELVA ROUSH, b. April 19, 1906, married Frank Davis Sept. 30, 1925.
                    1. CLARENCE A. DAVIS, b. June 19, 1926.
                3. HARRISON ROUSH, b. July 7, 1908.
                4. NEVA ROUSH, b. Nov. 11, 1910.
                5. OSCAR ROUSH, b. Feb. 23, 1913.
                6. ZANA ROUSH, b. Aug. 12, 1915.
                7. MARY ROUSH, b. July 1, 1919.
                8. OMA M. ROUSH, b. Jan. 17, 1922.
                9. JOSEPH ROUSH, b. Feb. 4, 1924.

            2. JOHN W. WEAVER, second child of Abraham and Mary Jewell Weaver, was b. June 16, 1883, married to Amy F. Sherman May 30, 1906, she having been born Feb. 1, 1889. The five children of this family are:

                1. ESTHER A. WEAVER, b. Oct. 24, 1907.
                2. MILDRED E. WEAVER, b. March 7, 1909.
                3. EDWIN L. WEAVER, b. Nov. 12, 1910.
                4. MELVIN L. WEAVER, b. March 3, 1912.
                5. HARRY L. WEAVER, b. June 27, 1913.

3. Lewis E. Weaver, third child of Abraham and Mary Weaver, b. Feb. 1, 1886, married Daisy B. Bumgardner July 10, 1914. Their four children follow:
   1. Richard E. Weaver, b. Dec. 26, 1915; died Jan. 31, 1916.
   2. Ada F. Weaver, b. Jan. 25, 1917.
   3. Thomas E. Weaver, b. Jan. 8, 1920.
   4. Clarence D. Weaver, b. March 24, 1924.

4. Cora Weaver, fourth child of Abraham and Mary Weaver, was b. July 24, 1889, became the wife of William E. Scholl Oct. 20, 1907. They have three children.
   1. Helen Scholl, b. Aug. 28, 1912.
   2. Charles W. Scholl, b. March 15, 1921.
   3. Viola M. Scholl, b. November 15, 1923.

5. Charles D. Weaver, fifth child of Abraham and Mary Weaver, b. April 24, 1892, was married to Leufemia Moore May 30, 1922, she having been born Jan. 28, 1902. They have the three following children:
   1. Mary S. Weaver, b. Sept. 24, 1922.
   2. Charles A. Weaver, b. April 1, 1924.
   3. Erma E. Weaver, b. March 17, 1926.

6. George L. Weaver, sixth child of Abraham and Mary Weaver, b. October, 1896.

7. Frank Weaver is the seventh child of Abraham and Mary Weaver and was b. Aug. 4, 1898. He married Jessie Bowles Nov. 8, 1924. She was b. Feb. 22, 1903.

8. Margaret S. Weaver, eighth child of Abraham and Mary Weaver, b. Aug. 22, 1902, was married to Harry J. Wolf Sept. 19, 1921. They have the three following children:
   1. Harry M. Wolf, b. June 20, 1921.
   2. Lena M. Wolf, b. Nov. 30, 1924.
   3. John A. Wolf, b. July 11, 1926.

2. Joseph W. Weaver, second child of Mahala Roush and Decatur Weaver, was b. Jan. 6, 1862, married Mary E. Roush January 24, 1884. Two children blessed this home.

   1. Belvia Weaver, oldest child of Joseph W. and Mary E. Roush Weaver married Burton Riggs. The twelve children that follow are of this union:
      1. Raymond Riggs, b. Feb. 7, 1907.
      2. Robert W. Riggs, b. Sept. 14, 1908.
      3. Roy Riggs, b. July 15, 1910.
      4. Joseph B. Riggs, b. June 3, 1912.
      5. Herbert Riggs, b. July 16, 1914.
      6. Charles A. Riggs, b. Oct. 2, 1916.
      7. Hobert F. Riggs, b. Feb. 15, 1919.
      8. Mildred G. Riggs, b. Jan. 20, 1922; died Jan. 27, 1922.
      9. Earl W. Riggs, b. March 21, 1924.
      10.-11. Delmar and Dean Riggs, twins, b. Sept. 21, 1925.
      12. Unnamed Baby, b. July, 1926.

   2. Verna B. Weaver, second child of Joseph W. and Mary Roush Weaver was b. Oct. 19, 1894; married Heber James Dec. 25, 1913. He was b. Oct. 1, 1890. Seven children were born to them.
      1. Freda V. James, b. Oct. 1, 1912.
      2. Evelyn James, b. May 23, 1913.
      3. Joseph James, b. Dec. 10, 1917.

4. Paul L. James, b. Dec. 22, 1918.
5. Mary E. James, b. May 13, 1919.
6. Donald R. James, b. April 4, 1921.
7. George B. James, b. Dec. 12, 1923.

3. Mark, third son of Mahala Roush and Decatur Weaver, b. December 2, 1861; married Orilla Findley in 1885. She was born 1868. Their four children follow:

1. Minnie Weaver, b. 1886.
2. Edna Weaver, b. 1888.
3. Anna Weaver, b. 1900.
4. Infant Child died.

Mark Weaver married for his second wife Lettie Pounds Roush, widow of ——— Roush on July 1, 1911. She was born Sept. 28, 1871. The two children of this union are:

1. Ray W. Weaver, b. July 5, 1912.
2. Ralph G. Weaver, b. Aug. 30, 1914.

4. Mary Weaver, fourth child of Decatur and Mahala Weaver. (No record supplied).

2. Noah Roush, second child of Marcus and Mary Vanmeter Roush, was b. Dec. 26, 1839; married Lydia Weaver April 12, 1860. She was b. July 1, 1843. He died May 5, 1922. The nine following children blessed their union.

1. Richard Roush, b. Dec. 22, 1862, married Myra Corkell June 11, 1889. The five following children belong to this union.

1. Dessie M. Roush, b. May 31, 1900.
2. John Roush, b. Aug. 12, 1901.
3. Zeb Roush, b. Dec. 27, 1902.
4. Claudin Roush, b. Oct. 31, 1906.
5. Amos Roush, b. June 30, 1912.

2. Fannie Roush, second child of Noah and Lydia Weaver Roush, was b. June 14, 1864.

3. Jessie P. Roush, b. Feb. 28, 1866.

1. Arthur Roush, son of Jesse P. Roush, b. Aug. 28, 1891.

4. Quindora, fourth child of Noah and Lydia Roush, b. May 7, 1869. She married Charley Frederick, date not given.

1. Carl Frederick, b. August 31, 1894; married Blanche ——— Mch. 21, 1919. She was born Dec. 22, 1898.

2. Noah Frederick, b. Feb. 9, 1896; married to Maisie Broom Sept. 15, 1919. She was b. July 21, 1900. She died January 31, 1921.

1. Russell E. Frederick, b. Dec. 5, 1920; died Jan. 6, 1921.

3. Dewey Frederick, third child of Quindora and Charley Frederick, b. Dec. 22, 1898.

5. Orr S. Roush, fifth child of Noah and Lydia Roush, d. Jan. 20, 1872; married May Martin Nov. 29, 1915. She was b. Feb. 5, 1878.

6. Fidelity Roush, b. April 9, 1876.

7. Augusta Roush, b. Feb. 2, 1878; married James Brown March 3, 1896. Their children are as follows:

1. Leslie Brown, b. Dec. 19, 1896.

2. Oscar Brown, b. Sept. 7, 1898.

3. Myrtle Brown, b. Sept. 15, 1899; married Ted Vaughn June 6, 1917.
    1. Dean Alwin Vaughn, b. May 20, 1920.
    2. Donald Vaughn, b. Jan. 4, 1925.
    3. Myrna Vaughn, b. July 26, 1924.
    4. Clara Vaughn, b. July 11, 1925.
4. Tressie Brown, fourth child of Gusta Roush and James Brown, b. March 1901; d. July 3, 1904.
5. Robert Brown, b. Aug. 19, 1903.
6. Alice Brown, b. Nov. 15, 1905.
7. Mabel Brown, b. Nov. 9, 1911.
8. Leonard Brown, b. Aug. 11, 1915.
9. Jerry Brown, b. July 26, 1917.

8. Eckard E. Roush, eighth child of Noah and Lydia Weaver Roush, b. Sept. 24, 1879; married Mettie Handy. Two children are the issue of this union.
    1. Orr Roush, b. Oct. 12, 1901.
    2. Sarah L. Roush, b. Oct. 21, 1903.
9. Carmel Roush, ninth child of Noah and Lydia Roush, b. Aug. 26, 1884.

3. Susannah Roush, third child of Marcus Roush and Mary VanMeter, was b. Aug. 30, 1840; married Robert Robinson Sept. 26, 1861. He was b. May 4, 1838; died Sept. 28, 1874. To them were born seven children.

1. Mary E. Robinson, b. June 22, 1863; d. Dec. 19, 1925.
2. Frances Robinson, b. June 7, 1864; married to Harvey Yonkers Jan. 1, 1885. He was b. Jan. 1, 1859; d. Feb. 9, 1908. These three children are of this union.
    1. Robert A. Yonkers, b. Nov. 1, 1885; d. Jan. 14, 1887.
    2. Audell Yonkers, b. Aug. 27, 1887; married Orville Todd May 24, 1910. The twin sons, Edward L. and William A., born May 22, 1914.
    3. Edward L. Yonkers, b. July 25, 1889; married Lottie Foutts May 22, 1912. Four children of this union. He d. Aug. 27, 1927.
        1. Robert L. Yonkers, b. Dec. 29, 1913.
        2. Richard O. Yonkers and Alfred E. Yonkers, b. June 15, 1917.
        4. Mary F., b. Sept. 22, 1919.
3. Charlotte Robinson, third child of Susannah Roush and Robert Robinson, b. July 4, 1866; married John Smith Feb. 22, 1889. He was b. April 24, 1859.
    1. Pearl E. Smith, b. March 22, 1890; married Ruth ——— July 2, 1921.
    2. Glen E. Smith, Superintendent of United States Refining Company, Monopla, Cuba, was b. April 24, 1892; married Mary J. Thomas Sept. 28, 1919. She was b. Aug. 19, 1900.
        1. Barbara A. Smith, b. Dec. 17, 1923. The residence of this family at present is in Cuba.

4. Wilhelmina Robinson, fourth child of Susannah and Robert Robinson, b. May 22, 1871; married Edgar D. Roush August 13, 1891. He was b. Jan. 14, 1863. Their two children are:

    1. Zora Roush, b. Dec. 23, 1893, is a stenographer.
    2. Robert Roush, b. June 8, 1895, is a chemist. They are to be addressed 1255 Worley Ave., N. W., Canton, Ohio.

5. Cora Robinson, fifth child of Susannah and Robert Robinson died in infancy.

6. Ella Robinson, sixth child of Susannah and Robert Robinson died in infancy.

7. Anna Robinson, seventh child of Susannah and Robert Robinson died in infancy.

Susannah Roush Robinson married for her second husband Charles Gham July 22, 1877. There are two children of this union.

8. Susannah K. Gham, the eighth child of Susannah was b. June 5, 1878; married in East Liverpool Oct. 24, 1901 to Dr. Adrian C. Pfouts. He died in April of 1909. Their three children are:

    1. Alfred M. Pfouts, b. Feb. 16, 1904.
    2. Vernon G. Pfouts, b. Oct. 15, 1905.
    3. Edna K., b. April 19, 1907.

    Susannah K. Gham Pfouts married for her second husband Alfred J. Davenport of Canton, Ohio in Aug. of 1913.

9. Marcus P. Gham, ninth child of Susannah Roush Robinson Gham, was b. April 3, 1880; died January 21, 1901.

4. Harriett Roush, fourth child of Marcus and Mary VanMeter Roush, was b. Aug. 26, 1842; married Henry Rizer Sept. 16, 1860. She died June 5, 1863. Her only child was:

    1. Josephine Rizer, b. June 27, 1861; married George Roush April 12, 1877. He was b. Feb. 8, 1857. Five children were born to them.

        1. Henry C. Roush, b. Jan. 18, 1878; married Nora E. Hannigan. One child is of this union, Freda Roush, b. Jan. 30, 1904.

        2. Mary E. Roush, b. March 24, 1880; married George Brown. Of this union there are five children. This marriage occurred on Sept. 26, 1910.

            1. Clyde Brown
            2. Raymond Brown
            3. Victor Brown
            4. Gretta Brown
            5. Floyd Brown

        3. Clyde M. Roush, b. May 21, 1884; married Anna Hix Sept. 26, 1910.

            1. Clyde Roush, Jr., b. Jan. 23, 1912.

        4. Earl E. Roush, b. June 18, 1891; married Bessie Gibbs.

        5. Zana Roush, b. Aug. 4, 1898; married Charles Withrow.

4. Martha J. Roush, fifth child of Marcus and Mary VanMeter Roush, b. July 16, 1844; d. Jan. 1, 1868.

6. Edmond Roush, b. June 19, 1846; married Laura Melton July 1, 1869. He died March 21, 1877. Their three children are:

1. Warner Roush
2. Millie Roush
3. Bert Roush

7. Philip Roush, b. Oct. 25, 1848; d. Dec. 30, 1878.

8. Jerry Roush, b. Aug. 10, 1856; married Rosa Grimm Nov. 8, 1891.

1. Minnie Roush, b. May 8, 1893.

2. Goldie Roush, b. Dec. 31, 1894; married Donald Grimm Oct. 6, 1919. He was b. Oct. 20, 1894.

1. Mary E. Grimm, b. July 16, 1920.
2. Alberta L. Grimm, b. Sept. 1, 1921.
3. Esther R. Grimm, b. Jan. 8, 1923.
4. Irene M. Grimm, b. Oct. 11, 1925; died Nov. 30, 1926.

3. Delphia Roush, b. March 7, 1896; married Jesse McEldownie May 31, 1920.

4. Susie Roush, b. Dec. 2, 1899; married Harry Boston July 30, 1922. Their two children Robert, b. Oct. 30, 1924 and Ethel, b. May 6, 1926.

2. ENOS ROUSH, second child of Abraham and Susannah Roush, was born Feb. 1, 1815; m. Barbara Zerkel Nov. 26, 1839 in Mason County, West Virginia. He was a man of recognized influence in his community, a prosperous farmer and active in church and community affairs. He was recognized in his later years as one of the venerable citizens of his county. He attained the age of eighty-eight years and it has been noted that all of his eight children have lived to attain the age of seventy-five or more years. The wife Barbara comes from the original Michael Zerkel line of the Shenandoah Valley, who is described under George Roush and his wife Catharine Zerkel in Chapter X. She was b. July 7, 1820; d. July 15, 1852. He d. Sept. 22, 1903.

1. Mary Roush, oldest daughter of Enos and Barbara Roush, b. Oct. 11, 1840; m. John M. Ohlinger March 7, 1861. He was b. May 26, 1838 as son of John Ohlinger, Sr, an account of which is given under the Lewis Roush line of Chapter VIII. Nine children were born to this family.

1. Barbara Ann Ohlinger, b. Oct. 17, 1862; m. Coscius Smith May 15, 1887. He was b. Feb. 23, 1860.

1. Ruth Smith, b. June 11, 1893; m. George W. Singleton Sept. 14, 1925.

2. Ella Frances died as a child, dates not given.

3. Jesse N. Ohlinger, b. April 28, 1867; m. Hattie M. Rickard July 12, 1911. She was b. Sept. 29, 1873. He lives now in New Haven, West Virginia, where he has spent most of his life. He has been a zealous worker in the cause of this history, supplying for us the Enos Roush genealogy.

4. Robert T. Ohlinger, b. Sept. 22, 1869; m. Louisiana Vickers Mch. 27, 1889. His residence is in Huntington, W. Va. He has contributed to this volume.

1. Lillie Ohlinger, b. 1890; d. 1894.
2. Frederick Ohlinger, b. Nov. 30, 1892; d. 1898.
3. Russell Ohlinger, b. Oct. 23, 1897; m. Katie Fisher 1923.

5. Charles M. Ohlinger, b. Feb. 11, 1872; m. Virginia Turnbull Oct. 16, 1918. She was b. Jan. 29, 1878.



ANDREW V. ROUSH

Andrew V. Roush, familiarly known as "Uncle Andy." He has had a double connection—both with the George and Jonas lines. With his keen intellect, and memory almost perfect he has been of much help in restoring many relationships. His physical features are said to be very typical of the older Roushes. He died 1928.

6. Joseph A. Ohlinger, b. March 14, 1875; m. Millie Roush Nov. 23, 1904. She was b. Feb. 14, 1885. Their five children are:
   1. Lester K. Ohlinger, b. July 15, 1906.
   2. Mary A. Ohlinger, b. Sept. 12, 1907.
   3. Harold C. Ohlinger, b. Sept. 22, 1909.
   4. Herman D. Ohlinger, b. Dec. 23, 1911.
   5. Joseph M. Ohlinger, Jr., b. June 4, 1913.
7. Addie E. Ohlinger, b. April 3, 1877; m. Cecil C. Spencer Sept. 16, 1896. He was b. July 26, 1869. Three children represent their union.
   1. Culver Otis Spencer, b. Dec. 30, 1898; m. Lucy Birchbinder June 25, 1923. She was b. March 5, 1896. Their one child is Anne Spencer, b. Oct. 15, 1924.
   2. Teny C. Spencer, b. Jan. 3, 1901; m. Mary G. Johnson May 10, 1924. She was b. July 14, 1902.
   3. John J. Spencer, b. June 22, 1909.
8. Martin L. Ohlinger, b. March 11, 1879.
9. Blanche Ohlinger, b. July 7, 1884; d. 1884.

2. Andrew V. Roush, second child of Enos and Barbara Roush was b. Jan. 10, 1842. He possessed a keen intellect and an accurate memory. Being connected with both Jonas Roush his paternal great-grandfather and George Roush his maternal great-grandfather, he has always maintained an active interest in the family and has thus been able to make helpful contributions in the early development of the history of this volume. Tho left a cripple since his sixteenth year he has been financially successful in farming and later in the merchandise business.

3. Katharine Roush, third child of Enos and Barbara Roush, b. March 27, 1843; m. Henry L. Roush of the George, Sr., Michael, George line Nov. 21, 1867. He was b. March 25, 1845.

    1. Okey A. Roush, b. Oct. 28, 1868; m. Millie Leitwiler. He is a well known business man of Point Pleasant, now manager of the Ford Sales and supplies of Mason County, one of the city councilmen and recognized in political affairs. He is a Life Member of the Roush Family Association.

        1. Harvey D. Roush
        2. Olan A. Roush
        3. Chester Roush
        4. Elizabeth Roush

    2. Mary Florence Roush, b. Jan. 4, 1875. Unmarried.

    3. Frank H. Roush, b. April 1, 1878.

4. Annie Roush, fourth child of Enos and Barbara Roush, b. Oct. 18, 1844; ——— Layne.

5. Elizabeth Roush, b. April 27, 1846; m. Nicholas Weaver Feb. 26, 1869. He was b. May 24, 1848 and d. Oct. 14, 1912. She died July 7, 1920.

    1. Arthur Howard Weaver, b. May 11, 1878; m. Emma Katharine Meadly Sept. 9, 1901. She was b. July 13, 1881.

6. Hannah Roush, sixth child of Enos and Barbara Zerkel Roush, was b. in Mason County, W. Va. Dec. 6, 1847. On August 13, 1868 she was united in marriage to Thomas Wheatley of Mason County, who was b. Nov. 28, 1849 in England. They lived in this county for many years, later moving to .the city of Columbus, Ohio, where they now live at 251 Chittenden Ave. She has in her possession a fife used by her grandfather, Abraham Roush, who was in the War of 1812 as a fifer.

    1. Hannah E. Wheatley, b. Sept. 26, 1869; m. Henry Link of Athens, Ohio June 29, 1896.

        1. Wheatley Link, b. June 30, 1897; m. Katharine Alston Jan. 29, 1923.

            1. Sarah Jean Link, b. Sept. 9, 1926.
            2. Robert Alston Link, b. Dec. 4, 1927

        2. Frederick George Link, b. Nov. 10, 1900; d. Nov. 20, 1919.

    2. Mary Ann Wheatley, b. May 23, 1871; d. Sept. 13, 1872.

    3. Esther Wheatley, b. March 7, 1873; m. Percey Zilles Jan. 1, 1895. Their home is at Wilson, Va.

        1. Peter Thomas Zilles, b. Oct. 4, 1900; d. June 30, 1901.

        2. Percey Virginia Zilles, b. Feb. 2, 1902; m. James H. Summerville Oct. 10, 1924 and lives in Rochester New York, where he is in the employment of the New York Central Railroad Company.

3. Drolyn June Zilles, b. Sept. 12, 1903; m. John William Monahan on June 27, 1924. They now live in Freeman, W. Va.

   1. Patrick Monahan, b. May 22, 1926.

4. Hannah Elizabeth Zilles, b. July 14, 1910.

4. George Wheatley, b. Dec. 3, 1874; d. Aug. 18, 1875.

5. Rose Wheatley, b. Oct. 19, 1877; m. Harry Stackhouse Oct. 18, 1896. He d. Nov. 9, 1899.
   For her second husband she married Daniel Wright Nov. 28, 1906. He died Mar. 26, 1907 and for her third husband, James L. Bone Sept. 3, 1922. The two children by the first marriage are Edwin Stackhouse, b. Sept. 23, 1922 and Carl Stackhouse, b. June 9, 1925.

6. Roxie A. Wheatley, b. March 23, 1879; m. Harry L. Eader Jan. 3, 1899.

   1. Harry Charles Eader, b. Aug. 19, ——; m. Kordis Brust June 1, 1921.

   2. Thomas F. Eader, b. Feb. 19, 1904; m. Elizabeth Davies, 1923.

      1. Ann Jane Eader, b. Aug. 5, 1924.
      2. Thomas Franklin Eader, Jr., b. Aug. 18, 1926.

7. Infant Daughter, b. Aug. 31, 1881; d. Sept. 23, 1881.
8. Thomas J. Wheatley, Jr., b. Dec. 17, 1883; m. Emma Rand July 2, 1907.

   1. Ruth Elizabeth Wheatley, b. May 5, 1908.
   2. Edith Geraldine Wheatley, b. Sept. 25, 1917. This family lives at 2332 Cleveland Heights, Bellfield Ave., Cleveland, O.

9. Daisy Wheatley, b. April 19, 1885; m. Daniel W. DeLay July 24, 1906. Their residence is 2950 Indianola Ave., Columbus, O.

7. Allen Roush, seventh child of Enos and Barbara Zerkle Roush, b. Aug. 30, 1849; m. Dec. 3, 1874 Olive Fry. She was b. Feb. 21, 1855. He still lives on the old Jonas Roush farm above New Haven as one of the oldest living members of the family. His memory of these early families has been a valuable aid in the compilation of this work. Word has just been received of his death Aug. 31, 1927. His last expressed wish to the author was that he might live to read this volume.

   1. Taylor Roush, b. Oct. 29, 1875; m. Lucy M. Worley Jan. 4, 1905. She was b. March 4, 1886.

      1. Bernice B. Roush, b. Sept. 26, 1905; d. Sept. 12, 1906.
      2. Esther O. Roush, b. Nov. 5, 1906; m. E. H. Clark Jan. 27, 1925. He was b. March 4, 1901.
      3. Helen Roush, b. Feb. 2, 1909.

8. Charles B. Roush, eighth child of Enos and Barbara Roush, b. March 27, 1851; m. Elzanna Layne Aug. 7, 1873. She was b. July 16, 1853. He is still living in the city of Columbus, Ohio. Their family of eleven children are as follows:

   1. Enos J. Roush, b. July 18, 1874; m. Bessie G. Teal, daughter of Captain James K. Teal of New Lexington, Ohio on March 10, 1895. Enos J. Roush now lives at 56 West Duncan Street, Columbus, Ohio. He is in business at 35 East Gay Street with the Matthews Company Real Estate. He is a Life Member of the Roush Family Association and has given much encouragement and support to our effort in developing the organization and writing the history of the family.

1. Melvin C. Roush, b. Dec. 6, 1896; m. Vina Grace Yonker, daughter of William and Lovina Yonker. (See this chapter John, Jonas, Abraham, Mary Kaylor, Lovina Gossett). She was b. June 13, 1898. Their marriage was solemnized Oct. 10, 1918. By profession they were both teachers in the public schools. He has been associated with the Ohio Valley Publishing Company and with the Scholl Printing Company. This announcement has just reached the desk of the writer. "The Baptist Banner Publication Company announces the association of Mr. Melvin C. Roush as Manager of the Commercial Department. Mr. Roush was formerly with the Ohio Valley Publishing Company, and more recently with the Scholl Printing Company." He and his wife have contributed valuable aid to this volume and also to the Roush Family Association. He is to be addressed at Parkersburg, W. Va. Their three children are:

    1. Robert Enos Roush, b. Aug. 15, 1918, continuing the name of his great-great-grandfather.
    2. Anna Lee Roush, b. Aug. 12, 1923.
    3. Herbert Lee Roush, b. December 10, 1925.

2. Ira Curtis Roush, second child of Charles B. Roush, b. April 21, 1876; d. November 13, 1879, the only one of this large family to die without reaching mature age.

3. John H. Roush, third child of Charles B. Roush, b. April 4, 1878; m. April 28, 1907 Orma Kemper of New Haven, West Virginia. She was b. Feb. 7, 1884, was music instructor in New Haven and Columbus, where she died Feb. 3, 1913.

4. Miriam M. Roush, fourth child of Charles B. Roush, b. Sept. 18, 1880; m. Orval T. Ohlinger Nov. 3, ——. He was b. 1884. Their home is in Middleport, Ohio. He is an engineer on the New York Central Railroad.

    1. Roxana Ohlinger, b. Aug. 1, 1907; d. Sept. 21, 1907.
    2. Bessie T. Ohlinger, b. July 25, 1908.
    3. Floyd C. Ohlinger, b. Sept. 19, 1909.
    4. Louise V. Ohlinger, b. Nov. 8, 1911.
    5. Helena F. Ohlinger, b. Dec. 18, 1913.
    6. Milford F. Ohlinger, b. March 10, 1915.
    7. Clarence Ohlinger, b. Dec. 18, 1917.
    8. Donald Ohlinger, b. Dec. 18, 1919.
    9. Unnamed Son, b. Jan. 15, 1920; died same day.
    10. Orval T. Ohlinger, Jr., b. April 15, 1922.

5. Anna E. Roush, fifth child of Charles B. and Elzanna (Layne) Roush, b. Dec. 24, 1882; m. Walter Killing Sept. 10, 1911. He was b. Feb. 11, 1881. He has been with Jeffrey Manufacturing Company for the last fifteen years in Columbus, Ohio.

    1. Frederick Killing, b. Sept. 20, 1913.
    2. Elzanna Killing, b. Dec. 1, 1914.
    3. Frank Killing, b. Aug. 17, 1916.
    4. Mary Ella Killing, b. May 1, 1918.
    5. Robert Killing, b. June 5, 1923.

6. Charles O. Roush, sixth child of Charles B. and Elzanna Roush, b. April 29, 1885; m. Margaret Ohlinger Dec. 24, 1907. She was b. Dec. 6, 1890. He met his death with three other men in a railroad wreck at Newark, Ohio, Feb. 1, 1921. The family resides in Columbus, Ohio.

1. Pleasant Enos Roush, b. April 7, 1909.
2. George Roush, b. Sept. 13, 1913.
3. Dorothy Roush, b. March 23, 1916.
4. Charles O. Roush, Jr., b. April 28, 1918.

7. Nicholas B. Roush, seventh child of Charles B. and Elzanna Roush, b. Oct. 17, 1887; m. Hazel Hart July 26, 1913. She was b. May 19, 1892. Their home is in New Haven, W. Va.

   1. Roy E. Roush, b. Dec. 8, 1920.

8. Millie M. Roush, eighth child of her parents, b. Jan. 2, 1889; m. Richard Johnson of Hartford City July 4, 1907. He was b. Jan. 13, 1886. Their five children are:

   1. Thomas Middleton Johnson, b. Nov. 5, 1909.
   2. Charles Johnson, b. April 4, 1912.
   3. Elizabeth Johnson, b. June 29, 1916. She died of accidental burns Jan. 14, 1922.
   4. John Henson Johnson, b. April 21, 1919.
   5. Betty June Johnson, b. June 19, 1924.

   The family home is in Hartford, Mason County, W. Va.

9. Mary R. Roush, ninth child of Charles B. and Elzanna Roush, b. March 21, 1892; m. William H. Root Dec. 23, 1907. He was b. March 7, 1890 at Middleport, Ohio. They now reside in Columbus, Ohio. He is with the Pennsylvania Railroad Company as a mechanical engineer.

   1. Alma Grace Root, b. July 9, 1909.

10. Jesse Allen Roush, tenth child of his parents, b. May 12, 1894; m. Freda Virginia Roush of George, Michael, Jonas, Waid line. She was b. Sept. 1, 1902. The marriage occurred Dec. 27, 1923.

    1. James Ralph Roush, b. Aug. 1, 1925.

11. Joseph C. Roush, youngest child of this family, b. March 11, 1897; m. Anna May Miller of New Haven, W. Va. July 5, 1924. She was b. July 16, 1905.

3. MICHAEL ROUSH, third child of Abraham and Susannah Roush, was b. Sept. 22, 1816, baptized in the Lutheran faith Nov. 10, 1816, witnessed by Michael Roush and his wife Elizabeth. He married Sarah Sproat March 13, 1841. She was born June 3, 1823, daughter of Earl Sproat one of the pioneer settlers of Ohio, where he lived and died near Sardis, Monroe County. She died Jan. 7, 1889, he died March 5, 1891. They were the parents of eleven children. They repose in Broad Run cemetery.

   1. Harriett Roush, b. Feb. 16, 1842; married Alexander Gorby May 21, 1861. She died April 14, 1923 and he died March 11, 1906. Ten children represent this union.

      1. Michael Gorby, b. ———; married Sarah Fiber Dec. 19, 1884. They have the following seven children:

         1. Martha M. Gorby, b. May 10, 1886; married James F. Forester Nov. 17, 1917. They have four children.

            1. Ruth H. Forester, b. Sept. 13, 1918.
            2. Harold H. Forester, b. Dec. 3, 1920.
            3. Marie J. Forester, b. March 7, 1925.
            4. Virginia B. Forester, b. Nov. 30, 1926.

         2. I—· A. Gorby, second child of Michael Gorby and Sarah Fiber Gorby, b. Sept. 2, 1889; married Glaide Ash Nov. 19, 1926.

3. Hattie E. Gorby, b. Aug. 27, 1891; married Albert D. Smith July 18, 1915. He was b. April 17, 1881. Their four children are as follows:

    1. Virginia L. Smith, b. Jan. 23, 1916.
    2. Paul D. Smith, b. Oct. 20, 1917.
    3. Bessie Smith, b. April 22, 1918.
    4. Samuel M. Smith, b. March 23, 1925.

4. G. W. Gorby, b. July 6, 1894; d. Aug. 6, 1916.

5. Gorgia E. Gorby, b. Jan. 3, 1898; married Melvin Black Aug 20, 1917.

6. C. M. Gorby, b. Aug. 22, 1905.

7. Mabel G. Gorby, b. Nov. 14, 1910.

2. Morgan Gorby, second child of Harriet Roush and Alexander Gorby, married Louie E. Thompson 1892. They have two children.

    1. Netta Gorby, b. March 21, 1893, married Ernest V. Garrett Oct. 9, 1911.

        1. Robert Garrett, b. Feb. 16, 1913; d. Feb. 20, 1915.
        2. Kathleen N. Garrett, b. Nov. 16, 1915.
        3. Wm. E. Garrett, b. Aug. 7, 1917.
        4. Jack D. Garrett, b. Aug. 12, 1919.
        5. Mary E. Garrett, b. Aug. 14, 1921; d. Sept. 6, 1923.

    2. Gertrude Gorby, b. Dec. 18, 1898; m. Ernest R. Woodsbourne March 20, 1915. Their only child, Ernest R. Jr., was b. April 21, 1918.

3. Iva J. Gorby, third child of Harriett and Alexander Gorby, b. Aug. 3, 1871; m. Thomas B. Furbee Feb. 1, 1894. They have three children.

    1. Marie Furbee, b. Oct. 17, 1897.
    2. Jack Furbee, b. Jan. 27, 1900; d. Feb. 4, 1901.
    3. Walter Furbee, b. Feb. 20, 1902.

4. George Gorby, b. 1878; m. Ethel Lemaster 1913, one child, Garnet Gorby was born to them in 1914.

5. Sarah E. Gorby, fifth child of Harriett Roush and Alexander Gorby; m. George A. Vaughn May 24, 1900. Six children were born to them.

    1. Wilma M. Vaughn, b. Jan. 22, 1902; m. Howard C. Hess Jan. 24, 1922. They have three children.

        1. Harvey V. Hess, b. Aug. 8, 1921.
        2. Richard A. Hess, b. May 29, 1924.
        3. Thomas H. Hess, b. Nov. 12, 1925.

    2. Grace E. Vaughn, b. Feb. 2, 1906.

    3. Wilbur C. Vaughn, b. Nov. 26, 1908.

    4. Hugh A. Vaughn, b. Sept. 3, 1909.

    5. George A. Vaughn, b. May 25, 1915.

    6. Shirley L. Vaughn, b. Feb. 2, 1922.

6. Eva E. Gorby, m. John F. Shannon July 15, 1912. To them two children were born.

    1. Emma J. Shannon, b. Dec. 23, 1913.
    2. Ruth H. Shannon, b. Dec. 29, 1916.

7. Laura Gorby, b. Jan. 19, 1885; m. Truman Mann Dec. 20, 1906. Their four children are:
   1. Harris Mann, b. Jan. 13, 1907.
   2. Howard Mann, b. Sept. 4, 1908.
   3. Virginia Mann, b. April 14, 1918.
   4. Dorothy Mann, b. Aug. 28, 1919.

8. Joseph Gorby died at the age of 25 years.

9-10. Two children died as infants. This family had their record destroyed by fire and could not give exact dates in some instances

2. Angeline Roush, second child of Michael Roush and Sarah Sproat, was born April 28, 1843; m. Gideon Fry, Jan. 5, 1868. He was b. May 10, 1842 and d. Aug. 23, 1923. She d. March 5, 1923. Ten children are of this union.
   1. Lewis G. Fry, b. Nov. 2, 1868; m. Stella E. Ohlinger in 1893. She was b. Oct. 22, 1875. Five children were born to them.
      1. Dana A. Fry, b. Oct. 12, 1893. She graduated from Ohio University A. B. 1924. Took graduate work at University of Pittsburgh, 1927. She is a teacher in the High Schools.
      2. Melvin E. Fry, b. Sept. 1, 1895; m. Margaret E. Dennis 1915. Their two children, Melvin E. Fry, Jr., b. Aug. 14, 1916 and Alice M. Fry, b. March 31, 1921.
      3. J. R. Doyle, b. Oct. 15, 1901.
      4. Charles E. Fry, b. Feb. 1, 1905.
      5. Veda L. Fry, b. Sept. 3, 1903, is a public school teacher.
   2. Sarah F. Fry, second child of Angeline Roush and Gideon Fry, b. Oct. 28, 1869; d. Feb. 14, 1911; m. Thomas Bass Dec. 29, 1897. He was b. 1872. She d. Feb. 14, 1901. Their one child Freda Bass was b. June 2, 1899 and married Charles Sword Dec. 24, 1914. To this union were born four children.
      1. Estell C. Sword, b. Apr. 11, 1916.
      2. Elmer J. Sword, b. Dec. 11, 1920.
      3. Lesty Sword, b. Sept. 16, 1922.
      4. Nora E. Sword, b. Oct. 9, 1924.
   3. Emma J. Fry, b. Nov. 2, 1871; d. June 18, 1885.
   4. Maggie L. Fry, b. April 18, 1873; m. Joseph Kay Sept. 16, 1900. They have the following six children:
      1. Carmel W. Kay, b. March 27, 1901.
      2. David G. Kay, b. April 21, 1904.
      3. Mary F. Kay, b. Sept. 6, 1907; m. John Cullen Aug. 10, 1926. He was born Oct. 9, 1886.
      4. Mina E. Kay, b. April 12, 1911.
      5. Joseph H. Kay, b. Aug. 9, 1913.
      6. Ivan G. Kay, b. Jan. 14, 1918.
   5. Vinnie R. Fry, b. Dec. 16, 1874; m. Strand See Nov. 22, 1908. He was b. Aug. 26, 1860 and d. July 4, 1919. Three children were born to them.
      1. Alice M. See, b. Dec. 4, 1909.
      2. Russell M. See, b. Aug. 3, 1914.
      3. Strauther L. See, b. Nov. 22, 1917.

Vinnie Fry See married the second time to James Cullen 1922. He was b. 1858; d. 1923. Her third marriage was to Elmer E. Kerwood Nov. 27, 1926.

6. Robert W. Fry, sixth child of Angeline Roush and Gideon Fry, b. Aug. 11, 1876; m. Inez Baker Nov., 1922. Their two children are Fanney E. Fry, b. March 26, 1925 and Robert W. Fry, Jr., b. Oct. 20, 1926.

7. Mattie E. Fry, b. June 29, 1878; d. Nov. 2, 1900.

8. Rosa M. Fry, b. May 24, 1880; m. George Nease. One son but name not supplied. She died Aug. 30, 1911.

9. Ella S. Fry, b. Jan. 21, 1884; m. ——— Bass Dec. 8, 1909. She died March 28, 1922.

10. Laura A. Fry, b. July 1, 1887; m. Dwight Gibbs, July 3, 1906. He was b. Dec. 5, 1884. Their three children are:

    1. Dallas P. Gibbs, b. Sept. 21, 1917.
    2. Mary I. Gibbs, b. June 17, 1917.
    3. Bernard A. Gibbs, b. Oct. 23, 1924; d. Oct. 16, 1925.

3. Thomas Roush, third child of Michael Roush and Sarah Sproat, b. Dec. 28, 1844, served in 13th West Va. Vol. Fed. Troops during the Civil War; d. at Barbarsville, Cabell Co., West Va. Jan. 19, 1864 of typhoid fever.

4. James Roush, b. Oct. 11, 1847; m. Ida E. Hoffman Jan. 25, 1885. She was b. Dec. 6, 1864. The seven following children represent this union.

    1. Taylor Roush, b. Dec. 30, 1885; m. Alta Blessing May 26, 1920. She was b. Jan. 24, 1896. They have two children.

        1. Taylor Roush, Jr., b. March 21, 1923.
        2. Frances V., b. Dec. 13, 1924.

    2. Sarah V. Roush, b. June 15, 1887; m. Philip E. Hoffman 1909.

        1. Margaret Hoffman, b. 1910; m. Bert Jenkins.
            1. Clara M. Jenkins
        2. Harry Hoffman
        3. Orpha Hoffman
        4. Dorothy Hoffman

    3. Hobert E. Roush, b. June 15, 1889; d. Sept. 12, 1893.

    4. Ramond A. Roush, b. April 12, 1891.

    5. Sylvia F. Roush, b. July 11, 1895; m. Dana Kaylor of New Haven.

    6. Dewey T. Roush, b. Feb. 7, 1898; m. Esther Cook April 27, 1918.

        1. Luellen W. Roush, b. June 26, 1919.
        2. Ruth E. Roush, b. May 7, 1920.
        3. Roland A., b. Sept. 16, 1921.
        4. Ada M., b. March 15, 1923.
        5. Mary A., b. March 16, 1924.
        6. Helen L., b. March 15, 1926.

    7. Helen C. Roush, b. Sept. 1, 1902.

5. George M. Roush, fifth child of Michael Roush and Sarah Sproat, b. May 29, 1850; m. Serepta A. Roush of the George, John, Benjamin line, Dec. 8, 1891. She was b. Feb. 23, 1859. He died Jan. 29, 1903. They had four children, namely:

    1. Ruth Roush, b. April 8, 1892; m. Charles Goodnight Jan. 29, 1912. He was b. Jan. 11, 1892. Six children were born to them.

        1. Leslie D. Roush, b. Apr. 3, 1913.
        2. John S. Roush, b. March 8, 1915.
        3. Odessa M. Roush, b. June 29, 1916.

4. Chas. A. Roush, b. Feb. 13, 1922; d. Feb. 22, 1922.
5. Raymond R. Roush, b. Sept. 19, 1923; d. Apr. 22, 1925.
6. Kelvie H. Roush, b. Oct. 31, 1926.

2. Russell A. Roush, second child of George M. Roush and Serepta Roush, b. Dec. 30, 1893; m. Elma E. Knopp Dec. 20, 1917. She was b. May 5, 1902. They have five children.

1. Mildred I. Roush, b. Dec. 20, 1918.
2. Dorothy E. Roush, b. Nov. 22, 1920.
3. George Roush, b. Dec. 19, 1922.
4.-5. Leslie F. and Presley E., b. April 19, 1926.

3. Ryther Roush, b. Sept. 16, 1896.

4. Ruie Roush, b. Aug. 31, 1898; m. Hobart Weaver Apr. 1, 1916. Six children were born to this union.

1. Helen L. Weaver, b. Dec. 8, 1916.
2. Leland R. Weaver, b. March 13, 1919; d. July 30, 1919.
3. Leona K. Weaver, b. Aug. 19, 1921.
4. Ellis L. Weaver, b. Aug. 30, 1923.
5. Foster B. Weaver, b. March 2, 1925.
6. Robert S. Weaver, b. Nov. 23, 1926.

6. Lydia Roush, sixth child of Michael Roush and Sarah Sproat, b. June 5, 1852; m. Moses Roush of the George, John, Benjamin line Aug. 27, 1883. She was b. June 5, 1852; d. Dec. 6, 1906. He was b. Jan. 30, 1842; d. Aug. 23, 1925. For his biography see John, George, John, Benjamin, Moses of Chapter VIII.

1. Mark Roush, son of Lydia and Moses Roush, b. Apr. 4, 1884.

2. Ada Roush, b. Oct. 25, 1885; m. Harry Thompson Apr. 15, 1908. He was b. Dec. 8, 1883. They have six children.

1. Volney G. Thompson, b. and d. March 17, 1909.
2. Amy V., b. Dec. 10, 1910.
3. Esther M., b. July 25, 1913.
4. Riley W., b. Feb. 2, 1916; d. March 18, 1917.
5. Albert D. Thompson, b. June 12, 1917.
6. Kenneth R. Thompson, b. Aug. 17, 1925; d. Oct. 7, 1925.

3. Robert Roush, b. Aug. 11, 1887, was a soldier in the World War.

4. Roxie Roush, b. May 18, 1891; m. Homer Cunningham 1915. He was b. Apr. 13, 1889. The two following children are of this union.

1. Catharine Cunningham, b. Dec. 10, 1915.
2. Raymond Cunningham, b. Feb. 19, 1920.

5. Katherine M. Roush, b. March 14, 1893; m. Otiner Roush of the George, Michael, Mary, James line Nov. 26, 1912. He was b. May 14, 1893. To this union five children were born.

1. Margaret E. Roush, b. Feb. 27, 1914.
2. Naomi G., b. Feb. 17, 1916.
3. Louise E., b. June 29, 1921; d. March 10, 1922.
4. Mary L. Roush, b. July 16, 1923.
5. Otmer L. Roush, Jr., b. Jan. 29, 1926. They now live in Letart, W. Va.

7. Adam Roush, seventh child of Michael Sarah Sproat, b. Aug. 28, 1854; m. Sarah Scholl Oct. 12, 1889. She was b. Aug. 4, 1858. Five children were born to them.

1. Calferna Roush, b. June 4, 1880; m. Frank Burris Sept. 23, 1908. He was b. July 22, 1884. To them five children were born.

1. Freda Burris, b. March 13, 1909; m. Walter Rose Nov. 24, 1926. He was b. June 28, 1906.
2. Anna Burris, b. Apr. 10, 1911.
3. Virgil Burris, b. July 18, 1913.
4. Christina Burris, b. Apr. 11, 1916.
5. Elsie Burris, b. Aug. 21, 1919.

2. Frederick M. Roush, second child of Adam Roush and Sarah Scholl, b. Aug. 23, 1882; m. Ida Vanmeter. She was b. Apr. 10, 1889; d. Feb. 26, 1922. He then married Fannie W. Roush, her birth occurring on Aug. 10, 1898.

3. Grover Roush, b. Oct. 17, 1884, married Elizabeth Roush 1906. She was born Apr. 7, 1887. To them were born two children.
   1. Clyde Roush, b. March 22, 1907 at Pomeroy, Ohio.
   2. Harold Roush, b. Sept. 2, 1910.

   The Grover Roush family now lives in Burlingham, Ill.

4. Anna Roush, b. Nov. 11, 1888; m. Jesse Fry Jan. 1, 1913. He was b. Sept. 16, 1891. They have three children.
   1. Delma B. Fry, b. Dec. 4, 1914.
   2. Cara R. Fry, b. Sept. 25, 1917.
   3. Walter A. Fry, b. Feb. 22, 1920.

5. Everette Roush, b. Aug. 20, 1896; d. Feb., 1897.

Adam Roush married for his second wife, Nancy I. Boyd Feb. 13, 1898. To this union there were born six children.

6. Ottie C. Roush, b. June 26, 1899. He is now a banker. He married Edna Bumgardner May 16, 1925. She was b. June 20, 1899.

7. Sadie Roush, b. March 29, 1901; m. Charles Moore Oct. 7, 1918. He was b. Aug. 31, 1900. Four children were born to them.
   1. Mildred E. Moore, b. Dec. 20, 1918.
   2. Ellen F. Moore, b. Sept. 30, 1921.
   3. Chas. A. Moore, b. Apr. 12, 1924.
   4. Mary Moore, b. Dec. 25, 1926.

8. Ora Roush, b. Dec. 30, 1904. Public school teacher.

9. Artie Roush, b. Oct. 10, 1908.

10. Clara Roush, b. Aug. 9, 1910.

11. Zula Roush, b. June 20, 1918.

8. Martha Roush, eighth child of Michael Roush and Sarah Sproat, b. June 18, 1858; m. Henry Bartles. He was b. Aug. 28, 1854. She d. April 22, 1905, and he d. Feb. 4, 1919.
   1. Augusta Bartles
   2. Ira Bartles
   3. Frank Bartles, m. Irene Harris June 2, 1921. They have one child, Robert.

9. Mary J. Roush, ninth child of Michael Roush, b. Sept. 18, 1859; m. Samuel Delaney Nov. 20, 1898. He was b. March 13, 1857; d. Nov. 29, 1924. Three children are of this union.
   1. Clyde Delaney, b. Jan. 14, 1894.
   2. Harry R. Delaney, b. Nov. 2, 1899.
   3. Florence M. Delaney, b. Oct. 29, 1900; m. Cecil Darbaugh July 31, 1926.
      1. Edward Darbaugh, b. May 7, 1927.

10. Abraham Roush, b. Jan. 31, 1862, next to the youngest child of Michael Roush and Sarah Sproat; m. Jane ———. They have eleven children born to their union.

    1. Blanche Roush, b. Apr. 4, 1896; married John P. Casto 1910.
        1. Alva Casto, b. 1916.
        2. Albert Casto, b. July, 1920.
        3. Paul, b. 1921.
        4. Oscar, b. 1924.

    2. Roscoe, second child of Abraham Roush, b. Aug. 26, 1898, m. Clare ———. 1918. Their two children are Pauline Roush, b. Aug. 3, 1919 and Roscoe Roush, Jr., b. April 27, 1921.

    3. Lillie G. Roush, b. Dec. 15, 1901; m. Samuel B. Rock 1926. He was b. 1902.

    4. Harry Roush, b. Apr. 14, 1903; d. Jan., 1904.

    5. Frank Roush, b. Jan. 4, 1905.

    6. Clarence Roush, b. June 4, 1907; d. Feb., 1908.

    7. Chester Roush, b. Apr. 8, 1909.

    8. Lawrence Roush, b. Apr. 28, 1911.

    9. Alfred Roush, b. Apr. 15, 1915.

    10. Lona M. Roush, b. Sept. 4, 1916.

    11. Bertha Roush, b. Apr. 13, 1926.

11. Eliza Roush, youngest child of Michael and Sarah Roush, b. Apr. 7, 1864; d. Apr. 5, 1891.

4. BARBARA ROUSH, fourth child of Abraham and Susanna Roush, was born March 1, 1818; baptized in the Lutheran faith March 14, 1818, witnessed by Jonas Roush and wife. She married William Barringer, who was b. June 24, 1812, in 1837. To this union were born five children.

    1. Angeline Barringer, b. 1838; m. Martin Barringer. Four children.

    2. Abraham Barringer, b. Nov. 5, 1839. He is a Civil War veteran Co. K, 18th O. V. I. Wounded at Stone River, Tenn.

    3. Hannah Barringer, b. June 26, 1844; d. Dec. 9, 1905. Was noted for her religious activities in the Portland Methodist Episcopal Church.

    4. Elizabeth Barringer, b. Feb. 10, 1847. She has from childhood been an active worker in the local Methodist Episcopal Church of Portland, Ohio.

    5. Maria Barringer, b. 1853; d. Sept. 22, 1923; married John C. Rice.
        1. Ernest Rice, m. He is a bookkeeper in Cincinnati, Ohio.

    6. Unnamed Child, b. and d. at 5 days of age.

5. MAGDALENE ROUSH, fifth child of Abraham and Susanna Roush, was born October 2, 1820; baptized in the Lutheran faith March 21, 1821, witnessed by Magdalene Wolf. She died Sept. 11, 1870.

6. ELIZABETH ROUSH, sixth child of Abraham and Susanna Roush, was born March 26, 1822, married ——— Roush. She died March 25, 1886. Three children were born to them.

    1. Mary Ann Roush, b. Nov. 31, 1846, married Michael Roush Dec. 19, 1864. He was born Dec. 10, 1846. To this union the following nine children were born. (See Chapter VIII, George, Michael, George, Michael.)



FIVE GENERATIONS FROM ABRAHAM ROUSH
(John, Jonas, Abraham)

Mrs. Mary Jones, Mrs. Lovina Gossett, Mrs. Lovina Cullen,
Mrs. Queenie Romine, Ellen M. Romine

2. John Roush, second child of Elizabeth Roush, b. 1853; m. Margaret Roush, 1876. One child Renna was born to them. She married in 1894 Grant Gossett, who was b. Sept. 7, 1868 and to them one child, Isaac, was born Sept. 3, 1894.

3. Sarah, third child of Elizabeth Roush, was b. July 12, 1856; d. 1888.

7. MARY ROUSH, seventh child of Abraham and Susannah Roush, b. Feb. 5, 1824; bap. June 19, 1825, witnessed by Mary Roush Rickard. She was m. to Jacob Kaylor March 4, 1841, who was b. Sept. 15, 1814; d. Nov. 28, 1857. She died Dec. 13, 1917. Eight children were born to them.

1. Levi Kaylor, b. Sept., 1842; d. Aug., 1843.

2. Lovina Kaylor, b. Jan. 16, 1844; m. David Burris July 24, 1862. He was b. Sept. 17, 1842. He served in the Civil War and died in a Cumberland Hospital August 6, 1864. To them one child, Isaac Burrows, b. July 24, 1864. Was a well known farmer in Meigs County, Ohio. Died March 12, 1910. Her winsome ways and congenial personality with her untiring devotion to the needs of others has won for herself admiration and friends coveted by many. Her serene Christian life is most commendable. At 86 she is still a daily student of the Holy Book.

Lovina Kaylor Borrows Burris, married for her second husband David W. Gossett November 22, 1866. He was b. Dec. 16, 1836; d. March 10, 1921. He was well known as a Justice of the Peace in Mason County, and a noted student and interperter of the Bible. He was one of the rare persons whom to know was to love. Of this union there were six children.

1. Lovina S. Gossett, b. Aug. 27, 1867; m. William H. Yonker, Feb. 14, 1888, who was b. Dec. 15, 1866; d. March 10, 1910. He served his county as Sheriff and was well known thruout the county. He was a son of Captain Alfred Ham Yonker, Captain of a Mason County Militia. He was a direct descendant of the Yonker family, founders of Yonker, N. Y.

1. Queenie E. Yonker, b. Nov. 19, 1888; m. Joseph P. Romine, who was b. Feb. 8, 1883. She is a Modiste. Their two children are as follows:

1. Ellen M. Romine, b. Jan. 30, 1911 is a stenographer.
2. Grace V. Romine, b. Jan. 8, 1913.

2. Mabel B. Yonker, b. March 30, 1892; m. Roy E. Pickens May 5, 1913. He was b. April 17, 1891. She is designer and dressmaker.

3. Isaac H. Yonker, was b. Aug. 29, 1894; m. Neta V. Norton March 7, 1917. He is Superintendent of the Steel Stamping and Moulding Company, Saint Claire, Michigan. He bears the distinction as machinist as making the first crank shaft for the first Liberty airplane motor made by the Packard Motor Company for the Government. He is also one of the pioneers of the rolled steel mouldings. The two children of this union are as follows:

1. Irene V. Yonker, b. Jan. 16, 1918.
2. Isaac Yonker, Jr., b. and d. Feb. 27, 1919.

4. Vina Grace Yonker, b. June 13, 1898; m. Melvin C. Roush of Jonas, Abraham, Enos, Charles, Enos Oct. 10, 1918, both were formerly teachers in the public schools. Three children represent this union. See this chapter John, Jonas, Abraham, Enos, Charles, Enos, Melvin C. Roush.

5. Robert R. Yonker, b. March 21, 1901; m. Ora Lieving Jan. 26, 1921. She was b. June 7, 1901. They are farmers of Mason County.

    1. George W. Yonker, b. May 14, 1921.
    2. Joy E. Yonker, b. March 30, 1924.
    3. Sherwood H. Yonkers, b. June 13, 1927.

6. D. Kenneth Yonker, a state road driller, b. July 26, 1903; m. Florence M. Grimm Dec. 19, 1923, who was b. Oct. 25, 1907. To them two children were born. He graduated from the Beery School of Horsemanship, Pleasant Hill, O. July 20, 1925.

    1. D. Paul Yonker, b. May 30, 1924.
    2. William W. Yonker, b. July 16, 1926.

Lovina Gossett Yonker married for her second husband S. Park Cullen June 8, 1913. He is a S. R. patrolman. Their home is in New Haven. She has been a wide reader and has achieved some renown as a writer. She has been an untiring worker in the compilation of records for this volume, having collected more data than any one person other than the author himself. Three large lines from the second generation down, Abraham, John, and Philip, sons of Jonas, Mary Rickard of George, and Anthony of Henry, Sr., besides much other data. The amount of labor thus involved can only be appreciated by those who have been thus engaged. The writing of hundreds of letters, the follow up, the personal interviews, etc. require patience, endurance and interest not exercised by many. This volume stands as a monument to the few who have thus given themselves to the arduous task of its compilation.

2-3. Grant and Colfax Gossett were born Sept. 7, 1868; Colfax d. March 12, 1870. Grant Gossett m. Rena Roush in 1894. She was b. 1876. Their one child, Isaac Gossett, was b. Sept. 2, 1894.

4. Lamont Gossett, b. Jan. 3, 1871; m. Emma F. Yonker in Nov. of 1893. She was b. Sept., 1871. Three children were born to them.

    1. Alfred Gossett, b. Nov. 12, 1894, m. The names of children are not supplied.

    2. Blank Gossett, b. 1897; m. ———. Have three children but names not furnished. The wife is dead.

    3. Freda Gosset, b. May 14, 1898 is married and has family but the names are not supplied.

A. Lamont Gossett married for a second wife, Myrta C. Roush March 13, 1900. Five children being born to this union. (See John, George, Samuel, Henry F. of Chapter VIII.)

    4. Lamont A. Gossett, Jr., b. April 23, 1903; m. Mollie M. Holbrook Dec. 25, 1926, who was b. Nov. 14, 1908.

    5. Iris A. Gossett, b. March 23, 1905; m. Clarence G. Howell Jan. 10, 1922. He was b. Nov. 30, 1903. Three children have been born to this union.

        1. Clarence Howell, Jr., b. Oct. 27, 1922.
        2. Homer Howell, b. Apr. 3, 1924.
        3. Carol Howell, b. May 30, 1926.

    6. Asa A. Gossett, b. April 4, 1908.

    7. Alemma A. Gossett, b. June 10, 1910.

    8. Alada A. Gossett, b. Sept. 10, 1915.

5. Infant Son of Lovina Kaylor Burrows Gossett and David W. Gossett was born on Feb. 8, 1888 and died on the same date.

3. Caroline Kaylor, b. 1846; d. 1854, daughter of Mary Roush and Jacob Kaylor.

4. Isaac Kaylor, fourth child of Mary Roush and Jacob Kaylor, b. Oct. 4, 1847; m. Aseneth Davis Jan. 12, 1873, who was b. Dec. 25, 1843. He d. July 30, 1918. To them four children were born.

1. James V. Kaylor, b. Aug. 31, 1873; m. Ora E. Thompson May 2, 1912. She was b. March 11, 1873. Six children were born to this union.

1. Esta E. Kaylor, b. Nov. 8, 1912; d. Aug. 3, 1916.
2. Mabel E. Kaylor, b. Jan. 15, 1914.
3. Ruth E. Kaylor, b. May 13, 1917.
4. Paul O. Kaylor, b. Oct. 21, 1919.
5. Mary F. Kaylor, b. March 1, 1922.
6. James A. Kaylor, b. Dec. 10, 1924.

2. M. Abigail Kaylor, b. July 13, 1876; m. Floyd Stobert Sept. 9, 1901. He was b. June 22, 1881. To them one child was born Floyd Stobert, Jr. Nov. 19, 1909.

3. Frances Kaylor, m. ——— Wintle. Two children represent this union.

4. Zora Kaylor, m. Simeon Davis. Two children were born to them.

5. Margaret Kaylor, b. 1850; d. 1852.

6. Sarah Kaylor, sixth child of Mary Roush and Jacob Kaylor, b. April 5, 1852; m. Albert Hoffman Jan. 3, 1872. She d. March 19, 1919 and he d. Nov. 11, 1926. To them ten children were born.

1.-2. Quincilia and Jennie Hoffman, b. Oct. 8, 1872 and d. Dec. 13, 1872.

3. Bert S. Hoffman, b. March 17, 1874.

4. Luella Hoffman, b. March 29, 1876; m. ——— Devore, who was b. March 28, 1864. Two children were b. to them.

1. Leroy Devore, b. Nov. 19, 1904.
2. Donald Devore, b. March 22, 1906.

5. Janneta E. Hoffman, b. Sept. 7, 1878; m. Edward E. Haught May 30, 1903. He was b. April 4, 1873.

1. Georgia M. Haught, b. May 7, 1904; m. Stanley L. Jones Sept. 20, 1923. He was b. Jan. 5, 1902.

2. Mary E. Haught, b. Jan. 24, 1906.

3. John B. Haught, b. April 5, 1908.

6. Anna F. Hoffman, b. Feb. 8, 1882; m. Jack Puterlaugh and live in Chicago.

7. D. Elva Hoffman, b. July 7, 1884; m. Emil Frost Apr. 11, 1917.

8.-9. Earl and Pearl Hoffman, b. Sept. 14, 1888; Earl d. May 21, 1889 and Pearl married Emerson Carelton. They have no children.

10. Maggie I. Hoffman, b. April 8, 1894; m. Ira Wolfe Oct. 2, 1916. He was b. Feb. 6, 1887. To this union seven children were born.

1. Lula P. Wolf, b. Feb. 18, 1917.
2. Wilbur T., b. April 19, 1918; d. Sept. 18, 1926.
3. Bessie R. Wolf, b. Feb. 7, 1920.

4. Fred E. Wolf, b. June 20, 1921.
5. Dale E. Wolf, b. July 31, 1923.
6. Alice M. Wolfe, b. July 5, 1925.
7. Frances M. Wolf, b. Dec. 25, 1926.

7. Michael Kaylor, seventh child of Mary Roush and Jacob Kaylor, b. May 1, 1854; m. Gwendolyn Hoffman Dec. 27, 1875. She was b. July 25, 1856.

1. Minnie M. Kaylor, b. April 4, 1876; m. Spencer Kell. He was b. 1896. Seven children were b. to them.

1. Margaret Kell, b. July 9, 1897; m. Ole Brown July 22, 1918. He was b. March 26, 1898.

1. Warren H. Brown, b. Oct. 22, 1919.
2. Gloria K. Brown, b. July 22, 1922.

2. Blanche Kell, b. Aug. 13, 1899; m. Jacob Snyder Nov. 29, 1919. He was b. Nov. 6, 1895.

1. Betty Snyder, b. May 17, 1922.

3. Osie Kell, b. Sept. 20, 1901; m. Roy Dickey May 26, 1919.

1. Virginia Dickey, b. July 12, 1920.

4. Floyd Kell, b. Aug. 4, 1903.

5. James Kell, b. Oct. 6, 1905; d. May 7, 1906.

6. Mildred Kell, b. June 9, 1907.

7. Ferne Kell, b. June 3, 1913.

2. Blanche Kaylor, b. Jan. 26, 1878; m. Charles Burke.

1. Douglas Burke, b. 1900, m.
2. Rupert Burke, b. Nov., 1901.
3. Richard
4. Gwendolyn
5. Thomas
6. Infant Daughter, b. and d. 1912.
7. Robert
8. Infant Son not named.

3. J. Emerson Kaylor, third child of Michael Kaylor and Gwendolyn Hoffman, b. July 19, 1880; m. Estelle Fields 1902.

1. Cordelia Kaylor, b. 1903; m. Charles Lambert 1920.

1. Charles Lambert, Jr., b. 1921.
2. Infant Son, b. 1923.

2. Grace Kaylor, m. William Kuhn, 1925.

1. Daughter, b. 1926.

3. Mary Kaylor, m. Travie Kimberly 1926.

1. Mary M. Kimberly, b. 1926.

4. John Kaylor, b. March 1910.

5. Keturah Kaylor

6. Arthur Kaylor

7. Elmer Kaylor

8. Eddie Kaylor

9. ( )

4. Mary D. Kaylor, b. July 19, 1882; m. T. Edgar Moffitt Oct 9, 1901.

1. John E. Moffitt, b. May 19, 1902; d. Oct. 12, 1902.
2. Kenneth K. Moffitt, b. Sept. 2, 1904; m. Edith Wade Jan. 26, 1924. She was b. May 26, 1908.
    1. Mary E. Moffitt, b. Dec. 26, 1924.
    2. John T. Moffitt, b. May 30, 1926.
3. Harold G. Moffitt, b. Oct. 15, 1906.
4. Helen K. Moffitt, b. Oct. 14, 1908.
5. Madolyn Moffitt, b. Jan. 30, 1911.
6. Mary M. Moffitt, b. April 18, 1913.
7. Richard D. Moffitt, b. Jan. 16, 1915.
8. James W. Moffitt, b. Dec. 31, 1917.
9. Paul P. Moffitt, b. July 24, 1919.
10. Thomas E. Moffitt, b. Aug. 3, 1920.
11. Frederick D., b. Dec. 23, 1924.

5. R. Edison Kaylor, b. Sept. 9, 1884; d. Jan. 17, 1885.
6. Daisy Kaylor, b. Dec. 22, 1885; m. James Waters Sept. 7, 1903. He was b. Oct. 17, 1877.
    1. Gregg Waters, b. Dec. 2, 1905.
    2. Lillian Waters, b. April 27, 1909.
    3. Clyde Waters, b. Jan. 12, 1911.
    4. Enid Waters, b. Oct. 28, 1924.
7. Ella F. Kaylor, b. Feb. 24, 1888; m. James H. Gollick Dec. 22, 1909. He was b. Nov. 21, 1886.
    1. Frances G. Gollick, b. March 24, 1911.
    2. Valeria R. Gollick, b. March 4, 1912.
    3. Garnet M. Gollick, b. Apr. 7, 1914.
    4. John M. Gollick, b. Dec. 13, 1915; d. March 22, 1917.
8. Norma Kaylor, b. Dec. 13, 1890; m. Thomas A. Conley, b. Dec. 24, 1919. He was b. May 27, 1891.
    1. James E. Conley, b. Nov. 6, 1920; d. 1920.
    2. Arthur T. Conley, b. Dec. 9, 1922.
9. Nina D. Kaylor, b. Dec. 10, 1892; d. Jan. 7, 1919.
    1. Victor P. Kaylor, b. Dec. 20, 1918.
10. Emma E. Kaylor, b. March 20, 1895; d. Sept. 25, 1922.
11. Garnet Kaylor, b. Feb. 17, 1897; m. Emmett R. Joy March 6, 1918. He was b. Nov. 20, 1893.
    1. Justin Joy, b. March 4, 1923.
    2. Gwendolyn Joy, b. Nov. 17, 1925.
12. Frederick T. Kaylor, b. May 17, 1899; m. Lillian Rickard Dec. 27, 1923.
    1. Elroy E. Kaylor, b. Aug. 24, 1924.
    2. Phylis C. Kaylor, b. Aug. 21, 1925.
    3. Warren W. Kaylor, b. Aug. 31, 1927.
13. Lillian Kaylor, b. Nov. 21, 1902; m. Dorsey Roush, by Dec. 20, 1905. She d. April 1, 1924.
    1. Milton E. Roush, b. Jan. 4, 1921.
    2. Dale K. Roush, b. Oct. 27, 1922.

8. John O. Kaylor, eighth child of Mary Roush and Jacob Kaylor, b. Oct. 12, 1857; m. Frances V. Grimm Dec. 24, 1888. She was b. Feb. 4, 1864. Seven children were b. to them.

1. David O. Kaylor, b. June 20, 1889; d. May 21, 1893.

2. William E. Kaylor, b. Feb. 12, 1891; m. Addie O. Johnson May 13, 1917. She was b. Nov. 3, 1893. To them were b. five children.

    1. William F. Kaylor, b. Oct. 16, 1917.
    2. Veda E. Kaylor, b. Oct. 22, 1919.
    3. Mary V. Kaylor, b. Sept. 18, 1921.
    4. Anna L. Kaylor, b. Jan. 23, 1924.
    5. Edwin P. Kaylor, b. Oct. 12, 1925.

3. Dana E. Kaylor, b. Jan. 14, 1894. Enlisted for service in the World War at Point Pleasant Feb. 16, 1918, Co. C, 103rd Engrs., 28 D.; m. Sylvia Roush. She was b. July 11, 1895.

4.-5. Joseph Kaylor, b. March 4, 1896; d. July 12, 1896, and John Kaylor, Jr., b. the same day, served in France as private in Co. C, 103 Engrs., 28 D. Enlisted at Point Pleasant, W. Va. Feb. 16, 1918. He left the U. S. Sept. 1, 1918, returned to U. S. April 30, 1919.

6. M. Florence Kaylor, b. Nov. 18, 1903.

7. S. Mae Kaylor, b. May 14, 1901.

Mary Roush Kaylor married for her second husband David M. Jones Dec. 18, 1860. He was b. Oct. 30, 1814; d. March 28, 1901. Three children were born to this union.

9. Abraham L. Jones, b. 1862 was the ninth child of Mary Roush. He d. 1863.

10. Susannah Jones, b. Oct. 31, 1864; m. John Capehart ( ) and d. July 14, 1898.

11. Ella F. Jones, b. Dec. 5, 1869; m. Seymore Blake 1894. He was b. Oct. 27, 1871. Ten children were b. to them.

    1. David W. Blake, b. Sept. 19, 1895; m. Ora Brown March 25, 1915. One child, Charline Blake, was born to them Sept. 7, 1925.

    2. Susie Blake, b. Oct. 5, 1896; m. John Fischer March 3, 1914.

        1. Hilda Fischer, b. Dec. 23, 1915.
        2. Thurman Fischer, b. Oct. 23, 1918.
        3. Frank S. Fischer, b. March 30, 1919.

    3. May Blake, b. April 9, 1897; m. Henry Ritemire March 11, 1915. He was b. Aug. 17, 1895.

        1. Henrietta L. Ritemire, b. June 24, 1916.
        2. A. Leota Ritemire, b. Aug. 25, 1917.
        3. John T. Ritemire, b. Apr. 30, 1918.
        4. Maxine Ritemire, b. Dec. 30, 1925.

    4. William J. Blake, b. Nov. 21, 1898; m. Katie Beegle Nov. 28, 1925. She was born 1898.

    5. Pearl D. Blake, b. Dec. 29, 1900; d. Feb. 3, 1901.

    6. Adah Blake, b. Oct. 28, 1902; m. Lonnie Dunn Sept. 9, 1922. He was b. Feb. 11, 1902.

        1. Margaret Dunn, b. Feb. 10, 1923.
        2. Meassa Dunn, b. March 27, 1924.
        3. Dan S. Dunn, b. Apr. 1, 1925.
        4. Susie P. Dunn, b. Nov. 27, 1926.

    7. Charles Blake, b. March 21, 1905.

8. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 4, 1907 married Arthur Hogue Nov. 4, 1925.
   1. Robert Hogue, b. Oct. 3, 1926.
9. Ruth Blake, b. Dec. 8, 1909; d. Feb. 1, 1922.
10. Lawrence Blake, b. Oct. 17, 1912.

8. DELILAH ROUSH, eighth child and fourth daughter of Abraham Roush and Susanna Roush, was born Nov., 1826. Married to George Goodnite, who died 1866. She died Aug. 6, 1899. To them the following children were born:
   1. Louisa Goodnite
   2. Bradford Goodnite
   3. Mary Goodnite
   4. Mahala Goodnite

   All died in infancy.

   5. Lydia Goodnite, b. Jan. 23, 1855; married to Harvey Zerkel, who was born Aug. 9, 1843. To this union the following children were born.
      1. Vesta J. Goodnite, b. July 18, 1878; died Dec. 15, 1903.
      1. John H. Zerkel, b. Jan. 20, 1882; died Dec. 15, 1903.
      2. Stewart Zerkel, b. Nov. 18, 1883; married to Katherine Gibbs of John, George, Mary, Catherine (Rickard) Jacob Gibbs, Isaiah Gibbs line.
      3. Susan Zerkel, b. Oct. 18, 1885; married to William Collins May 13, 1907. No children.
      4. Eva F. Zerkel, b. Oct. 10, 1887; died Aug. 18, 1907.
      5. Mary M. Zerkel, b. Dec. 9, 1889; married to Marion Carroll Feb. 10, 1915. He died 1916. One child born to them.
         1. Thelma Carroll, b. Dec. 12, 1915.
      6. Warner Zerkel, b. Oct. 14, 1894; died Jan. 23, 1904.
      7. Pearl V. Zerkel, b. Jan. 9, 1898. Married to John Carroll Mar. 30, 1920. To them were born two children.
         1. Geraldine Carroll, b. Feb. 13, 1921.
         2. Thelma Carroll, b. Sept., 1923.

6. William Goodnite, b. July 25, 1857, united in marriage Apr. 4, 1878 to Marie Roush of John, George, John, Benjamin line. To this union the following children were born.
   2. Philip Goodnite, b. Apr. 4, 1879.
   2. Jennie M. Goodnite, b. Feb. 10, 1881; married to Howard Cunningham Dec. 10, 1907. To them were born four children.
      1.-2. Lawrence and Laurel Cunningham, b. Sept. 12, 1908. Laurel died Feb. 6, 1909.
      3. Claud Cunningham, b. Oct. 28, 1910.
      4. Mildred Cunningham, b. Sept. 21, 1918; died June 6, 1919.
   3. Willard Goodnite, b. Nov. 13, 1883.
   4. Oris Goodnite, b. Mar. 17, 1886; married to Garnet Oliver May 9, 1918. She is of the Henry, Antony, Barbara Hoffman, Melinda Clark, Lena Oliver line. To this union three children were born.
      1. Freda Goodnite, b. Feb. 28, 1919.
      2. Oris Goodnite, b. Mar. 9, 1922; died May 11, 1923.
      3. Harry Goodnite, b. Apr. 20, 1925.

5. Wilkie Goodnite, b. Apr. 27, 1889; died Dec. 16, 1889.

6. Florence Goodnite, b. Jan. 30, 1892; married to George Workman Dec. 31, 1913. He served in the Spanish-American war. Was killed in an automobile accident Sept. 4, 1920. Two children born to them.

    1. Daniel E. Workman, b. Nov. 13, 1914.
    2. Pauline Workman, b. Dec. 17, 1917.

7. Carl Goodnite, b. May 14, 1894; married to Vergie Hoffman Oct. 14, 1922. She is of the Henry, Antony, Sarah, Robert Hoffman line. He served in the World War from April 1918 to May 1919.

8. Wayne Goodnite, b. May 9, 1897. Married to Goldie Crawford Oct., 1920.

    1. Thelma Goodnite, b. Dec. 25, 1921; died July, 1922.
    2. Velma Goodnite, b. Dec. 25, 1922.
    3. William Goodnite, b. Aug. 30, 1923.
    4. Winifred Goodnite, b. Aug. 10, 1925.

9. Mell S. Goodnite, b. 1899. Married to Ora Roush, Sept. 9, 1919, of John, Henry, Antony, Moses, Henrietta Roush and Park Roush line. To them were born three children.

    1. Morton Goodnite, b. Jan. 10, 1921.
    2. Ronald Goodnite, b. Oct. 11, 1922.
    3. Elmer Goodnite, b. May 22, 1924.

    Mell Goodnite married for his second wife, Sarah Knopp, June 18, 1927.

7. Katherine Goodnite, b. 1860. Married to Wadsworth Beegle. To them were born the following children.

    1. Johnnie Beegle, married. Three children.
    2. Elsie Beegle, married; d. No children.
    3. Early Beegle, married. Has children.
    4. Homer Beegle, married. Has three children.
    5. Susie Beegle, married to Robert Cozart. One child.
        1. Helen Cozart
    6. Rush Beegle, married. No children.
    7. Okey, married. One child born to them.
        1. Kathryn Beegle
    8. Dovie Beegle, married. Has four children.
    9. Nettie Beegle, married. No children.

8. John Goodnite, b. Jan. 18, 1862. Married Aug. 27, 1886 to Ann Roush of John, George, John, Benjamin, Moses Roush line. The following children were born:

    1. Mamie Goodnite, b. Mar. 19, 1888. Married to Thomas Moore in 1903. One child born to them.

        1. Pearl Moore, b. Oct. 9, 1903; married to Ella Hepner Apr. 23, 1923.

    Mamie Goodnite married for her second husband Robert Griffin, June 1, 1912. To them were born four children.

        1. James I. Griffin, b. June 1, 1913.
        2. Anna M. Griffin, b. Sept. 28, 1914.
        3. Thelma B. Griffin, b. Nov. 16, 1916.
        4. Harold L. Griffin, b. Sept. 27, 1918.

2. George Goodnite, b. June 10, 1891. Married to Lettie Woods July, 1914. One child born to them.

    1. Georgia M. Goodnite, b. Dec., 1921.

George Goodnite married for his second wife, Clara Fields, June 17, 1920, who was born Aug. 31, 1903. To them were born two children.

1. Estella G. Goodnite, b. Aug. 19, 1923.
2. Glenn N. Goodnite, b. Aug. 9, 1925.

3. Charley Goodnite, b. Jan. 11, 1892; married to Ruth Roush of John, Jonas, Abraham, Michael, George Roush line.

4. Willie Goodnite, b. May 31, 1894; married to Clara Lewis Jan. 31, 1917. To them were born three children.

    1. John A. Goodnite, b. Sept. 6, 1917.
    2. Elnora Goodnite, b. July 6, 1920.
    3. Patty June Goodnite, b. Sept. 6, 1924.

5. Nellie Goodnite, b. May 21, 1897; married to Kenna Roush of John, George, Michael, George, Michael, Abraham, Elizabeth, Mary Ann Roush line.

6. Goldie Goodnite, b. Apr. 11, 1900; married to John Randolph Jan. 31, 1917. Three children born to them.

    1. Mildred Randolph, b. Mar. 10, 1919.
    2. George Randolph, b. Mar. 8, 1921.
    3. Paul Randolph, b. Mar. 31, 1923.

7. Pansy Goodnite, b. May 20, 1904.

8.-9. Dallas and Dorothy Goodnite, b. Aug. 17, 1907. Dorothy Goodnite married Thomas Cunningham in 1924. He is of John, George, Mary Rickard, Catherine (Rickard) Gibbs, Julia Gibbs line. One child born to them.

    1. Pearl Cunningham, b. June 25, 1925.

10. Ruth Goodnite, b. Mar. 9, 1910.

11. Sibyl Goodnite, b. Nov. 17, 1917.

9. Susan Goodnite, b. 1864. Married to Jerry Graham July 15, 1880. Both are dead. To them were born the following children.

    1. Ida Graham, b. June 21, 188—; died July 28, 1926. Married to Charley Powell, June 21, 1898. The following children were born.

        1. Ethyl Powell, b. May 4, 1899; died.
        2. Jessie Powell, b. Dec. 29, 1901; married to Wilson Nease of John, Henry, Antony, Nancy Nease, Brady Nease line.
        3. Holly Powell, b. Nov. 23, 1902.
        4. Emma Powell, b. April 3, 1905.
        5. Harry Powell, b. May 18, 1907.
        6. Jennie Powell, b. July 4, 1910.

    2. Effie Graham, b. 1882; married to Lewis Grimm in 1898. To them the following children were born:

        1. Roy Grimm, b. Oct. 2, 1898; married Jan. 31, 1923 to Emma Cunningham, of John, George, Mary, Jonas Rickard, Viola Cunningham line. One child born to them.

            1. Anna B. Grimm, b. Feb. 21, 1925.

        2. Melvin Grimm, b. Aug. 29, 1900; married to Christina Guintear in 1923. To them were born three children.

1. Charles Grimm, b. April 20, 1924.
2. Melvin R. Grimm, b. Aug. 11, 1925.
3. Floyd Grimm, b .1926.

3. Sadie Grimm, b. Mar. 4, 1903; married to Herman Bumgardner in 1925. To them was born one child.
   1. Mildred Bumgardner, b. Apr. 21, 1926.
4. Agnes Grimm, b. Apr. 18, 1923.
5. Florence Grimm, b. Oct. 25, 1907; married to Kenneth Yonker of John, George, Jonas, Abraham line.
6. Eva Grimm, b. May 11, 1910.
7. Elmer Grimm, b. July 19, 1912.
8. Franklin Grimm, b. June 14, 1914.
9. Ada Grimm, b. Nov. 7, 1917.
10. Genevieve Grimm, b. Mar. 9, 1920.
11. Dorothy Grimm, b. Sept. 14, 1922; died Sept. 28, 1922.
12. Ray Grimm, b. Feb. 26, 1925.

3. Jessie Graham, b. Nov. 15, 1887; married to Zed. Powell in 1908. To this union the following children were born:
   1. Fern Powell, b. 1908; married Ray Barker July 8, 1924. One child born to them.
      1. Anna F. Barker, b. Apr. 23, 1925.
   2. Roger Powell, b. Jan. 31, 1911.
   3. Carl Powell, b. Apr. 12, 1914.
   4. Jerry Powell, b. Oct. 27, 1915.
   5. James Powell, b. Jan. 21, 1921.
   6. Leona F. Powell, b. Oct. 31, 1926.
5. Jed. Graham, b. July 15, 1890; married to Rela Stewart June 30, 1926.
6. Jennie Graham, died in infancy.
7. Minnie Graham, b. June 9, 1895; married to Archie Chapman. To them were born three children.
   1. Chloris Chapman, b. Sept., 1914.
   2. William Chapman, b. Mar., 1916.
   3. Helen Chapman, b. June, 1918.
8. Chloris Graham, b. July 8, 1897.

10. Stella Goodnite, m. to Quincy King. Twelve children born to them.
    1. Grace King, b. Dec. 9, 1897.
    2. Garnet King, b. Feb. 21, 1899.
    3. Susie King, b. Aug. 11, 1901; married to Edwin Edwards. Two children born to them.
       1. Arla Edwards, b. Feb. 21, 1924.
       2. Edwin T. Edwards, b. Apr. 17, 1926.
    4. Ralph King, b. Apr. 9, 1903.
    5. Donally King, b. Feb. 2, 1905.
    6. Herbert King, b. Mar. 11, 1907.
    7. Joseph King, b. Aug. 25, 1909. Died.
    8. John King, b. Dec. 1, 1911.

9. Clifford King, b. Feb. 25, 1914.

10. Edwin King, b. June 9, 1916.

11. Garland King, b. Sept. 21, 1917.

12. Osa King, b. April 5, 1920.

11. Angeline Goodnite, b. Sept. 24, 1865; married to George Burrows in 1889. No children.

12. Drusilla Goodnite, married to James Burrows in 1898. To them the following children were born:

1. Florence Burrows, married to Fern Statts Sept. 26, 1917. One child born to them.

1. Arthur B. Statts, b. Dec. 20, 1918; died Feb. 11, 1919.

Florence Burrows married for her second husband Fred Kay, Oct. 1, 1924. He is of the John, Henry, Antony, Dorothy Weaver, Eliza Kay line.

2. Leonard P. Burrows, b. Jan. 10, 1900; married to Edna Roush of John, George, Daniel, Squire George, David, Harvey Roush line.

3. Lawrence Burrows, b. Jan. 31, 1902; married to Virginia Natross Nov., 1924. To this union one child was born.

1. John N. Burrows, b. Sept. 24, 1925.

Drusilla Burrows married for her second husband Melvin Roush of John, Jonas, John, David, Wesley Roush line.

13. Elizabeth Goodnite, b. 1866; married to Thomas Moore Sept. 25, 1912. No children.

9. BRADFORD ROUSH, ninth child of Abraham and Susannah Roush was b. September 15, 1827 in Mason County, W. Va. He was baptized Dec. 28, 1828, in the Lutheran faith sponsored by John Roush. He married Lydia Harpool (Harpold) of Letart Township, Meigs County, Ohio, in 1856. Seven children were born to this union. He died and was buried in the cemetery at Broad Run, Mason Co., W. Va., where many of the Roushes lie buried. His tombstone bears the inscription "For ye know not the day nor the hour when the Son of man cometh." Earlier in his married life he was a prosperous farmer on Broad Run and at one time was proprietor of a general merchandise business there. He died Nov. 22, 1869 and she died Dec. 26, 1879.

(This interesting reminescence of the Bradford Roush family is supplied by Mrs. Lovina Cullen of New Haven.)

In the days of the Civil War when Gen. Jenkins marched thru Mason County on his way to Charleston a rumored report preceded him that he conscripted all men he could find along the way, and burned and destroyed all property. One night after Bradford Roush had gone to bed and lost himself in the peaceful slumber of the quiet farm home, he was abruptly awakened by his good spouse, Lydia, by the exclamation, "Bradford, there's horses coming across the bridge and they are not horses from around here, I can tell by the sound of their hoofs." Quick as thought he sprang from his bed, rushed from the house half dressed, and made his escape to the Seigrist bottoms where he learned that the Jenkins men were not as bad as had been reported. He dreaded to be conscripted but that he was no coward is shown by the following incident.

Upon his arrival at the house the wife exclaimed, "Bradford, they took Bill (a beautiful Morgan Stallion) and what's more, both of the other horses." With no loss of time Bradford proceeded to overtake the Jenkins army which was accomplished in the Upper Flats. He went directly to the

General and demanded his horses. The kind general replied, "My good man, I did not know that my men took your horses; would you know them if you would see them in all this cavalry?" "I certainly would, Sir," was the positive reply. "Upon your identification, the horses are yours, I insist that my men do nothing unbecoming to good American soldiers." Before morning he was back home with his horses and none the less poor save for a few hours of sleep.

While he was on this adventure other soldiers came and the wife aided by the help of Mary Ann, a niece of Bradford's, prepared a sumptuous meal and provided sleeping quarters for them.

Bradford's mother, Susannah, knowing the soldiers to be near thought to save her valuable feather bed and started to put it in the top of a near-by apple tree. When she reached the middle of the garden she met a few men and one asked her what she was doing. She answered, "General Jenkins is coming and they tell me he burns and destroys everything he can get." The man kindly replied, "My good woman, I am sorry you have had to think this of me. I am General Jenkins, and we will not harm you in any way. We are only on our way to Charleston, West Virginia. Take your feather bed back to the house and don't be afraid to sleep." Susannah slept in peace that night, the first in many weeks.

1. John Roush, b. Aug. 23, 1857.

2. Amanda Roush, b. Aug. 11, 1859.

3. Harvey Roush, b. Nov. 30, 1861; m. Anna Cummins. To them two children were born.

    1. Roy Roush, m. Elizabeth Cleland. To them four children were born.
        1. Catharine Roush
        2. Frances M. Roush
        3. Leonard M. Roush
        4. ———— ————

    2. Edith Roush, m. Glenn Teaford. Their four children are:
        1. Harold Teaford
        2. Ernest Teaford
        3. Virgil Teaford
        4. Earl Teaford

4. Jonas Roush, fourth child of Bradford and Lydia Roush, b. Nov. 7, 1863, married to Sarah McDermitt.

    1. Esther Roush, m. Paul Roebuck. He served in France in the World War. He died. She m. for her second husband ———— Russell.

    2. John Roush, born and died in infancy.

    3. Homer Roush, died in infancy.

5. Viola, b. Dec. 25, 1861.

6. Mary Roush, b. May 26, 1867; m. Harvey Norris.
    1. Homer Norris
    2. Howard Norris

7. Wilson Roush, b. May 26, 1869; d. March 18, 1889.

10. SARAH ROUSH, tenth child of Abraham and Susannah Roush, b. Jan. 15, 1832; m. Levi Hayes ( ). He was b. Oct. 20, 1818. She died May 15, 1911. He died June 5, 1880. Five children represent this union.

    1. Amanda E. Hayes, b. Sept. 29, 1849; m. George W. Siders Jan. 24, 1865. He was b. May 5, 1843. She died Aug. 9, 1905. Twelve children are of this union.

1. Mary E. Siders, b. Dec. 3, 1865; m. Jerry M. Flint Sept. 21, 1882. He was b. Dec. 9, 1859. To this union thirteen children were born.

    1. George Flint, b. July 10, 1883; m. May ——— Jan. 19, 1914. Seven children were born to them.

        1. Amil V. Flint, b. March 14, 1915.
        2. Gladys Flint, b. April 12, 1918.
        3. William M. Flint, b. Oct. 22, 1919.
        4. Jennie Flint, b. Aug. 31, 1920.
        5. Russell Flint
        6. Otis Flint, b. Dec. 29, 1924.
        7. Catharine Flint, b. Feb. 23, 1927.

    2. William E. Flint, b. June 26, 1884; d. Oct. 15, 1884.

    3. Laura E. Flint, b. June 16, 1886; m. Elisha Hobbs Jan. 21, 1904. He was b. Jan. 4, 1880.

        1. Virgil Hobbs, b. March 26, 1905.
        2. Melvin Hobbs, b. Sept. 22, 1906.
        3. Estella Hobbs, b. March 28, 1908.
        4.-5. Della and Nella Hobbs, b. Apr. 1, 1911.
        6. Vernon Hobbs, b. Dec. 12, 1912.
        7. Shelba Timson Hobbs, b. Sept. 28, 1915.
        8. Ohen Richard Hobbs, b. Aug. 14, 1918.
        9. Anna Hobbs, b. July 3, 1920.
        10. Wandall Hobbs, b. Aug. 22, 1922.
        11. Mildred Hobbs, b. March 12, 1925.

    4. Mary S. Flint, b. Feb. 10, 1888; m. Frank Van Sickle. He was b. 1879. Thirteen children of this union.

        1. Isaac Vansickle, b. Feb. 17, 1906.
        2. Marian Vansickle, b. July 12, 1907.
        3. Charley Vansickle, b. Aug. 15, 1908.
        4. Foster Vansickle, b. June 2, 1910.
        5. Magdalene Vansickle, b. Jan. 2, 1913.
        6. Marsena Vansickle, b. Aug. 11, 1915.
        7. Henry Vansickle, b. Feb. 2, 1917.
        8. Ruby Vansickle, b. Sept. 13, 1918.
        9. Worthy Vansickle, b. July 16, 1920; d. July 16, 1920.
        10. Josephine Vansickle, b. July 16, 1921; d. Nov. 14, 1923.
        11. Naomi Vansickle, b. Sept. 21, 1922.
        12. James Vansickle, b. Jan. 28, 1925; d. June 21, 1925.
        13. Levi Vansickle, b. Aug. 2, 1926.

    5. Levi A. Flint, b. Oct. 24, 1890; d. Dec. 8, 1894.

    6. Rebecca J. Flint, b. Oct. 1, 1892; m. Fred Duncan Nov. 27, 1907. He was b. March 30, 1886. Seven children were born to this union.

        1. Robert A. Duncan, b. Sept. 10, 1910.
        2. Myrtle Duncan, b. Sept. 23, 1913.
        3. Beryl G. Duncan, b. Aug. 31, 1914.
        4. Ray Duncan, b. May 19, 1916.
        5. Everett Duncan, b. Dec. 9, 1918.
        6. Hazel M. Duncan, b. Nov. 1, 1921.
        7. Wilma A. Duncan, b. Apr. 17, 1924.

    7. Hattie F. Flint, b. March 25, 1894; m. George Gardner March 28, 1912. He was b. May 4, 1887. Nine children are of this union.

1. Ramond Gardner, b. Sept. 29, 1912.
2. Della Gardner, b. August 16, 1913.
3. Hattie Gardner, b. Nov. 17, 1915.
4. Sallie Gardner, b. Oct. 16, 1917.
5. Dorothy Gardner, b. Feb. 11, 1919.
6.-7. William and Ray Gardner, b. Dec. 6, 1921. William d. Dec. 9, and Ray Dec. 15, 1921.
8. Elmer Gardner, b. Apr. 7, 1922.
9. Hanly Garner, b. Aug. 2, 1925.

8. Sarah Amil Flint, b. June 17, 1896; m. Martin Duncan, b. 1897; d. Apr. 27, 1918. Two children were born to them.
   1. Elmer Duncan, b. Oct. 29, 1914.
   2. Morill Duncan, b. Sept. 22, 1916; d. Aug. 20, 1918.

Sarah Amil Flint married for her second husband William Nolan, b. Oct. 16, 1887. Three children are of this marriage.

   3. Mary Lee Nolan, b. Nov. 12, 1923.
   4.-5. Fay and May Nolan, b. May 26, 1926.

9. James A. Flint, b. Apr. 9, 1898; m. Retha ( ) Dec. 20, 1920. She was b. 1904.
   1. Harold A. Flint, b. Nov. 6, 1921.
   2. James L. Flint, b. July 11, 1924.

10. Matilda E. Flint, b. May 13, 1900; m. Thomas Duncan July 7, 1917, born Nov. 26, 1892.
   1. Edward Duncan, b. Aug. 10, 1917.
   2. Delmer Duncan, b. Aug. 24, 1919.
   3. Edith B. Duncan, b. June 17, 1921.
   4. Dale Duncan, b. April 23, 1923.

11. Victoria A. Flint, b. Apr. 7, 1902; m. John Casey March 25, 1922. He was b. March 28, 1897.
   1. Anna E. Casey, b. Dec. 29, 1923.
   2. Bonnie I. Casey, b. June 2, 1926.

12. Nancy A. Flint, b. March 13, 1904; m. Talbert Mount Feb. 2, 1921. He was b. Aug. 12, 1900.
   1. Wm. Lewis Mount, b. Oct. 19, 1923.

13. Paul J. Flint, b. April 16, 1908.

2. Andrew S. Siders, second child of Amanda E. Hayes and George W. Siders, b. Apr. 7, 1865; d. Feb. 27, 1868.

3. Rebecca Siders, third child of Amanda E. Hayes and George W. Siders, b. June 25, 1869; m. Robert Plants Aug. 22, 1885. He was b. June 8, 1861.
   1. Effie Plants, b. 1886; m. Rufus Moodispaugh on Aug. 22, 1902. He was b. Feb. 11, 1877.
      1. Bessie Moodispaugh, b. 1904; m. Lloyd Young on Aug. 14, 1920.
         1. Marion Gilbert, b. Aug. 16, 1921; d. Oct. 3, 1921.
         2. Katharine Young, b. Nov. 20, 1924.
      2. Melvin Moodispaugh, b. Nov. 25, 1906.
      3. Eunice Moodispaugh, b. Feb. 16, 1908; d. June 26, 1909.
      4. Gladys Moodispaugh, b. June 14, 1910.
      5. Esther Moodispaugh, b. Jan. 27, 1922.

2. George Leonard Plants, b. 1888; m. Grace DeWitt on Feb. 25, 1912. She was b. March 7, 1887.
   1. Charles Plants, b. Apr. 22, 1913; d. Apr. 23, 1913.
   2. Maggie Irene Plants, b. May 31, 1916.
   3-4. Grover and Guy, b. Aug. 29, 1917; died Aug. 29, 1917.
   5-6. Della and Delmer, b. Aug. 24, 1918; Delmer d. Apr. 24, 1919.
   7. Raymond Lewis Plants, b. June 17, 1921.
   8. Ray Plants, b. March 14, 1923; d. Nov. 24, 1923.
   9. Elmer N. Plants, b. 1924.
3. Maggie Plants, b. Jan. 30, 1890; m. Elmer Oakley Welker June 21, 1908. He was b. Apr. 3, 1885.
   1. Bernice Vane Welker, b. Feb. 27, 1911.
   2. Ivan Wayne Plants, b. Jan. 27, 1920.
   3. Gladys Geraldine Plants, b. Aug. 20, 1922.
   4. Robert Albert Plants, b. Jan. 18, 1925; d. same date.
4. Henry Plants, b. May 30, 1892; m. Nov. 18, 1916 to Elsie Martin, b. Aug. 21, 1898. She d. Aug. 29, 1926.
   1. Arthur Lewis Plants, b. Dec. 14, 1917.
5. William Levi Plants, b. Apr. 16, 1894; m. Jane Woods on March 16, 1918. She was b. Oct. 5, 1896. He was in the World War.
   1. William Levy Plants, Jr., b. May 27, 1921.
6. Edith Plants, b. 1896; m. Waid Welker Feb. 25, 1915. He was b. March 25, 1889.
   1. Opal B. Welker, b. Apr. 10, 1916.
   2. Chelmar W. Welker, b. Sept. 30, 1918.
   3. John Robert Welker, b. Oct. 1, 1922.
7. Lula Plants, b. March 3, 1898; m. Lyle Hughes June 3, 1917. He was b. Feb. 1, 1898.
   1. Grover H., b. Dec. 20, 1918; d. Dec. 20, 1918.
   2. Dorothy M. Hughes, b. Dec. 14, 1919.
   3. Wanda L. Hughes, b. Nov. 2, 1921.
   4. Chas. R., b. June 20, 1924; d. June 20, 1924.
   5. Avis Lucille Hughes, b. July 17, 1925.
8. Robert E. Plants, Jr., b. Apr. 6, 1900; m. Hallie Young July 3, 1920. She was b. Oct. 8, 1904.
   1. Mabel L. Plants, b. Oct. 27, 1921.
   2. Elma M. Plants, b. July 3, 1923.
   3. Walter R. Plants, b. Aug. 24, 1925.
   4. Violet L. Plants, b. Oct. 3, 1926.
9. Hattie A. Plants, b. Jan. 10, 1902; m. Sherley E. Moodispaugh Jan. 1, 1920. He was b. Aug. 5, 1900.
   1. Ruby A. Moodispaugh, b. Nov. 15, 1920.
   2. Helen M. Moodispaugh, b. Aug. 16, 1922.
   3. Susie M. Moodispaugh, b. Nov. 5, 1924.
10. Noah Plants, b. April 23, 1904.
11. Basil M. Plants, b. Feb. 5, 1906.
12. Goldia M. Plants, b. Aug. 23, 1908; m. B. B. Gearhart Nov. 25, 1924. He was b. Feb. 27, 1900.
   1. William Gearhart, Jr., b. Oct. 10, 1925; d. Sept. 24, 1926.
   2. Jack Plants Gearhart, b. 1927.

13. Kimptern Plants, b. June 23, 1910.

4. William L. Siders, b. July 15, 1871; m. E. C. Thomas. Their eight children are as follows:

    1. Mary E. Siders, b. Aug. 25, 1892; d. Sept. 17, 1892.
    2. George W. L. Siders, b. May 21, 1894.
    3. James H. Siders, b. Oct. 5, 1897.
    4. Sallie E. Siders, b. Feb. 8, 1901.
    5. Charles C. Siders, b. Aug. 31, 1905.
    6. Russell A. Siders, b. Aug. 31, 1908.
    7. Paul Siders, b. May 30, 1910.
    8. Thelma M. Siders, b. Aug. 28, 1913.

5. Ely E. Siders, b. Dec. 16, 1873; d. Oct. 12, 1880.

6. A. P. Siders, m. Julia Hobbs Aug. 23, 1906.

    1. Herschel Siders, b. June 27, 1907.
    2. Enos Siders, b. Jan. 19, 1909.
    3. Anthony W. Siders, b. Oct. 5, 1910; d. Jan. 12, 1911.
    4. Zembia Siders, b. May 13, 1912.
    5. Jenevive Siders, b. March 29, 1914.

7. Sarah E. Siders, b. Feb. 21, 1880; m. R. F. Kinnard Aug. 4, 1895. Twelve children born to this union.

    1. Bessie Kinnard, b. Dec. 30, 1897; d.

    2. Charles W. Kinnard, b. Oct. 2, 1899; m. Ethel Stover, March 15, 1919.

        1. Harry Kinnard, b. Aug. 23, 1923.
        2. Dorothy Kinnard, b. Jan. 17, 1925.
        3-4. Charles W. and Rosie Kinnard, b. Jan. 19, 1927.

    3. Luella Kinnard, b. Jan. 26, 1901; m. George Remey April 15, 1920.

        1. Romie Remey, b. Jan. 23, 1923.
        2. Elizabeth Remey, b. Aug. 15, 1925.

    4. Lottie Kinnard, b. Nov. 22, 1902.
    5. Hattie E. Kinnard, b. Sept. 22, 1905; m. Edward Remey Nov. 21, 1925.
    6. Sallie Kinnard, b. April 11, 1907.
    7. Nellie Kinnard, b. April 8, 1909.
    8. Julia Kinnard, b. April 2, 1911.
    9. Edith Kinnard, b. March 3, 1914.
    10. Margaret Kinnard, b. Feb. 19, 1916.
    11. Garnet Kinnard, b. June 19, 1918.
    12. Myrtle Kinnard, b. Nov. 22, 1920.

8. Jessie A. Siders was born July 12, 1882; m. Louis A. Wood Jan. 25, 1898.

    1. Stella E. Wood, b. Oct. 21, 1899, a school teacher; m. Wilber T. Mayes July 31, 1920. He was a soldier in the World War. Two children were born to them.

        1. Louis M. Mayes, b. May 19, 1921.
        2. Wilda Mayes, b. Aug. 29, 1922.

    2. Hattie A. Wood, b. March 23, 1901; m. Frederick E. Plants Sept. 25, 1918. He is an engineer at Dam 13, Ohio river.
        1. Lawrence D. Plants, b. Sept. 11, 1919.
        2. Forest M. Plants, b. Nov. 20, 1924.

3. Worthy L. Wood, b. March 6, 1903.

4. Nellie G. Wood, b. Aug. 30, 1905; m. Darius Wetherholt Dec. 24, 1924.

    1. Juanita B. Wetherholt, b. Sept. 19, 1925.

5. William W. A. Wood, b. Mch. 10, 1907.

6. Charles G. Wood, b. March 25, 1909.

7. Thornton L. Wood, b. June 19, 1912.

8. Dale V. Wood, b. Feb. 14, 1916.

9. Georgia E. Wood, b. Jan. 1, 1922; d. Jan. 1, 1922.

9. George W. Siders, b. Dec. 27, 1884; d. Jan. 6, 1885.

10. Hattie F. Siders, b. March 27, 1886, minister of the gospel; m. Charles A. Shilts Jan. 3. 1903. He was born Dec. 1, 1878. Three children were born to them.

    Her birth was in Mason County, W. Va. Received her elementary education at Mt. Rose, W. Va. At the age of eleven she became affiliated with the Disciples church. Her marriage to Mr. Shilts was in Gallipolis, Ohio. They soon moved to Pittsburgh, Pa. where their first child was b. She was ordained a minister in the Church of God at Martins Ferry, Ohio May 26, 1918 and became pastor of the Church of God in McMechen, W. Va., which position she has since held.

    1. Stanley S. Shilts, b. Aug. 2, 1904; d. Feb. 15, 1905.
    2. William L. Shilts, b. June 6, 1906 at Christiansburg, O.
    3. Gladys A. Shilts, b. Sept. 14, 1910 at Five Mile, W. Va.

11. Nora R. Siders, b. Sept. 4, 1888; d. Oct. 3, 1889.

12. Mattie A. Siders, b. Sept. 4, 1890; d. Sept. 7, 1891.

2. Susan Hayes, second child of Sarah Roush and Levi Hayes, was born June 29, 1851; m. Marion Blaine Nov. 24, 1870. Twelve children were born to this union.

    1. Sarah M. Blaine, b. Sept. 20, 1871; m. Jordan J. Waddell Sept. 4, 1902.

        1. Dorothy S. Waddell, b. June 11, 1904; m. Earl Kirkendall Apr. 6, 1921. Two children were born to them.

            1. Gerald E. Kirkendall, b. Sept. 2, 1922.
            2. Eileen Kirkendall, b. Nov. 17, 1923.

    2. Eldridge Blaine, second child of Susan Hayes and Marion Blaine, was born March 16, 1873; m. Mabel Sullivan Dec. 25, 1898. To this union were born three children.

        1. Roscoe Blaine, b. Sept. 12, 1900; m. Katherine Beaumont Feb. 18, 1922.

            1. Robert Blaine, b. Aug. 3, 1923.
            2. Katherine Blaine, b. Jan. 19, 1926.

        2. Kenneth Blaine, b. July 10, 1903; m. Myrtle Carrington July 20, 1920. Three children are as follows:

            1. Hazel Blaine, b. Aug. 10, 1921.
            2. Eddie Blaine, b. Dec. 2, 1923.
            3. Lloyd Blaine, b. Apr. 4, 1926.

        3. Mildred Blaine, b. June 2, 1905; m. Daniel Mead May 5, 1924.

            1. Nile Mead, b. Dec. 30, 1924.
            2. Clara Mead, b. Jan. 9, 1927.

3. Amanda E. Blaine, b. June 10, 1874; m. Jefferson D. Smith May 11, 1894. Their seven children are as follows:
   1. John L. Smith, b. Feb. 18, 1890.
   2. Mary S. Smith, b. June 28, 1898.
   3. Charles R. Smith, b. Oct. 21, 1903; m. Gladys Harr Nov. 28, 1925. One child, Margaret E. Smith, was b. to them Oct. 2, 1926.
   4. Marion W. Smith, b. Feb. 24, 1906.
   5. Archie R. Smith, b. Aug. 11, 1908.
   6. Elza D. Smith, b. Jan. 28, 1911.
   7. Ada B. Smith, b. Sept. 28, 1913.

4. Levi L. Blaine, b. June 2, 1876.

5. Rebecca F. Blaine, b. Dec. 17, 1877; m. Everett Burton May 30, 1907. He was b. May 9, 1887; d. July 31, 1917. Their two children are:
   1. Helen Burton, b. Aug. 14, 1909 and Olive Burton, b. March 30, 1916.

6. Martha Blaine

   Martha Blaine m. for her second husband Edward Jones May 1, 1923. He was b. Aug. 23, 1868.

7. William E. Blaine, b. May 4, 1881; m. Cora Turner Nov. 5, 1902. Five children are of this union.
   1. Violet O. Blaine, b. Nov. 1, 1903; m. Charles McIntire, b. Sept. 28, 1921.
      1. Betta R. McIntire, b. Aug. 18, 1922.
      2. Charles McIntire, Jr., b. June 2, 1925.
   2. Beulah L. Blaine, b. July 3, 1906; m. Harlan Poston Oct. 24, 1924.
      1. Harold F. Poston, b. Oct. 19, 1909.
      2. William C. Poston, b. Aug. 3, 1917.
      3. Pauline E. Poston, b. Oct. 20, 1920.

8. Jessie Blaine, b. April 27, 1883; m. Floyd Sanders Oct. 20, 1920.

9. Mary S. Blaine, b. March 11, 1885; m. James Deen Apr. 11, 1907.
   1. Francis J. Deen, b. Apr. 22, 1908.

10. James G. Blaine, b. Aug. 1, 1887; m. Ludie F. Loundenback Oct. 23, 1913.
    1. Thelma L. Blaine, b. May 25, 1915.
    2. Calvin T. Blaine, b. Aug. 9, 1917.
    3. George D. Blaine, b. Nov. 25, 1923.

11. Lillie Blaine, b. Apr. 27, 1890; m. Stephen E. Wright June 18, 1917.
    1. Nellie R. Wright, b. March 14, 1918.
    2. Virgil E. Wright, b. May 3, 1923.

12. George W. Blaine, b. Apr. 9, 1893; m. Lyda M. Bartee Apr. 29, 1914.
    1. Levi G. Blaine, b. June 13, 1915.
    2. Jessie I. Blaine, b. Feb. 5, 1917.
    3. Ruth A. Blaine, b. Dec. 13, 1924.

3. Rebecca C. Hayes, third child of Sarah Roush and Levi Hayes, b. March 11, 1854; m. William M. Christy. Their five children are:

1. Henry Christy, b. July 3, 1874; m. Lizzie Sullivan. She was b. Oct. 15, 1886. Two children are of this union.
    1. John Christy, b. Feb. 4, 1904.
    2. Edgar Christy, b. Apr. 18, 1907.
2. Sallie Christy, b. Aug. 11, 1878; m. William Nobler, who was b. March, 1874.
    1. Roy Nobler, b. July 1, 1898.
    2. Earl Nobler, b. Nov. 10, 1902.
    3. Nellie Nobler, b. Jan. 5, 1905.
3. Samuel Christy, b. June 1, 1881; m. Sophia Sullivan, b. Oct. 23,
    1. Oscar Christy, b. Oct. 19, 1902; m.
        1. Garnet Christy, b. Dec. 19, 1922.
        2. June Christy, b. Feb. 20, 1924.
    2. Gladys Christy, b. July 20, 1908.
    3. Reynold Christy, b. June 15, 1911.
    4. Mary Christy, b. May 10, 1914.
    5. Oakley Christy, b. Nov. 18, 1917.
4. Ernest Christy, b. Dec. 28, 1884; m. Minta Conn, who was b. Oct. 6, 1887.
    1. Carl Christy, b. May 9, 1906.
    2. Joseph Christy, b. Jan. 20, 1911.
    3. William Christy, b. Jan. 20, 1913.
    4. Norton Christy, b. June 15, 1915.
    5. Nellie Christy, b. Feb. 8, 1918.
    6. Earl Christy, b. Aug. 20, 1921.
    7. Anthony Christy, b. July 10, 1924.
5. Bessie Christy, b. Apr. 10, 1886; m. Floyd Skidmore.
    1. Christy Skidmore, b. Jan. 4, 1905; m.
        1. John F. Skidmore, b. Feb. 19, 1927.
    2. Orville Skidmore, b. Dec. 8, 1907.
    3. LeRoy Skidmore, b. November 10, 1909.
    4. Kenneth Skidmore, b. Oct. 15, 1915.
    5. Ruth Skidmore, b. May 12, 1918.
    6. Helen Skidmore, b. March 23, 1923.
    7. Nellie Skidmore, b. May 30, 1925.

4. Enos Hayes, b. Oct. 20, 1857; m. ———. He d. Sept. 27, 1913.
    1. W. J. Hayes is the only child reported for this family.
5. Frony Hayes, b. Aug. 1, 1861; m. Loran Murphy Dec. 25, 1899.
    1. Garnet O. Murphy, b. Jan. 3, 1901; m. Ellis Mustard July 4, 1920.
        1. Virgil A. Mustard, b. Jan. 3, 1926.
    2. Harlan J. Murphy, b. June 29, 1902.
    3. Orville L. Murphy, b. Nov. 21, 1904.
    4. Evelyn Murphy, b. July 10, 1907.

11. ANTHONY ROUSH, eleventh child of Abraham and Susannah Roush, b. Aug. 25, 1836; d. Nov. 9, 1869. He was a recognized violinist in his community.

5. JOHN ROUSH or Johnnie as he was commonly known was a child of Jonas Roush and his wife Barbara Fox. His father, Jonas, was the youngest born of the original family in America and consequently the subject of this sketch was one of the youngest grandchildren. While most of the grandchildren were born in Shenandoah County, Virginia and some had grown to manhood and womanhood before the families emigrated to the Ohio Valley only the youngest child of Henry, the three younger children of George and the four younger children of Jonas were born in the Ohio Valley. He was united in marriage to Margaret Rickard April 18, 1817 by Rev. Paul Henkel. Both were members of the Lutheran Church, the family choice, and from the old book still preserved we have obtained a birth and baptismal record of their children.

    1. Jacob Roush, b. March 29, 1818, bap. May 17, 1818. Wit. Jacob Rizer.
    2. Susannah, b. Jan. 16, 1820, bap. March 12, 1820. Wit. Susannah Fischer.
    3. Levi, b. Oct. 3, 1821, bap. March 4, 1823. Wit. not named.
    4. Mary, b. Jan. 20, 1824.
    5. David, b. June 6, 1825, bap. date omitted.
    6. Adam, b. May 5, 1827, bap. Sept. 16, 1827. Wit. not named.
    7. Anna Caroline, b. Apr. 9, 1829, bap. May 17, 1829. Wit. Lewis Roush and wife, Susannah.
    8. Allen, b. Jan. 18, 1835, bap. Aug. 7, 1836.

John Roush was of the quiet unassuming honest type of man so characteristic of the family. He came into possession of part of the father's farm, the upper portion of it and his brother, Philip, the lower part by whose line it is still owned.

1. JACOB ROUSH, oldest son of John and Margaret Roush, b. March 29, 1818, m. Catharine Nease. He died March 13, 1887. They were farmers of prominence in Mason County, where their family was reared.

    1. Adaline Roush, b. Feb. 3, 1840; m. Christian McWilliams Dec. 8, 1867. He was b. Jan. 1, 1840 and d. Dec. 7, 1893. She d. May 3, 1926.

        1. Exervia McWilliams, b. Sept. 20, 1859; m. George Yonker Nov. 28, 1886. He was born July 25, 1863; d. Feb., 1898 and she died Dec., 1917.

            1. Charley Yonker, b. Aug. 28, 1887; m. Jessie Cundiff Nov. 5, 1913.

                1. Raymond Yonker, b. Dec. 16, 1914.
                2. Martha A. Yonker, b. May 16, 1916.
                3. Charles F. Yonker, b. Mar. 29, 1918.
                4-5. Leota Fay and Leoda May Yonker, b. June 9, 1923.

            2. Velva Yonker, second child of George and Exervia Yonker, b. Dec. 24, 1892; d. July 3, 1926. Married Charley Allen Dec. 20, 1916. He was born March 11, 1882.

2. Calvin Roush, second child of Jacob Roush and Catharine Nease, b. Dec. 13, 1841; m. Susanna Zerkel (Roush) Aug. 15, 1867. She was born Oct. 29, 1839; d. March 22, 1904. He died Feb. 3, 1916.

    1. Melvin Roush, first child of Calvin Roush and Susanna Zerkel, b. Sept. 15, 1868; m. Virginia L. Slaughter. He was school teacher and lawyer and died June 28, 1924. Their two children are:

        1. Florence Roush
        2. Virginia Roush

    2. James Roush, b. April 20, 1870; m. Lottie Fuller.

        1. Zerkel Roush
        2. Wilbur Roush
        3. Aubrey Roush
        4. Pierce Roush

    3. Nannie B. Roush, third child of Calvin Roush, b. Mar. 16, 1872, m. Mar. 6, 1891 Harvey M. Spencer, b. Mar. 11, 1869.

        1. Mary S. Spencer, b. Feb. 10, 1892; m. Edward L. Stadler Jan. 25, 1919, b. July 21, 1887.

        2. Mason S. Spencer, b. July 11, 1895; m. Blanche Roush, a daughter of Wade Roush of Antiquity, Ohio Nov. 13, 1922, b. March 12, 1899.

            1. Mary Belle Spencer, b. March 11, 1926.

        3. Virginia Spencer, b. Jan. 4, 1900.

        4. Fred E. Spencer, b. Dec. 8, 1902 a school teacher.

        5. Thelma N. Spencer, b. May 3, 1906; m. Ernest E. Redman Aug. 12, 1923; b. July 22, 1903.

        6. Grace M. Spencer, b. Mar. 4, 1908, a school teacher.

        7. Florence L. Spencer, b. Nov. 6, 1910.

    4. Jacob Roush, fourth child of Calvin Roush, b. Sept. 27, 1874; d. Nov. 29, 1886.

    5. Charles Roush, fifth child of Calvin Roush, b. Oct. 11, 1876; d. Oct. 1, 1877.

    6. Infant Son, b. Oct. 29, 1878; d. Oct. 29, 1878.

    7. Elizabeth Roush, seventh child of Calvin Roush, b. May 7, 1880; m. Tobe Bumgardner. He has been a member of the House of Delegates of W. Va.

        1. Gory Bumbardner, b. Feb. 3, 1901. He was school teacher.
        2. Pauline Bumgardner, b. Jan. 17, 1903. She is school teacher.
        3. Lucille Bumgardner, b. Sept. 26, 1907; m. Lawrence Parsons Aug. 12, 1925. She is school teacher.

    8. Mary F. Roush, b. Mar. 31, 1882; m. Arthur Ord Dec. 10, 1913.

Jacob W. Roush m. for his second wife, Edith Burrows in 1853. She was born Feb. 14, 1832; d. May 20, 1916. He d. Mar. 13, 1887.

3. Louisa C. Roush, third child of Jacob W. Roush (second marriage), b. Feb. 16, 1854; m. John W. Ohlinger May 26, 1870. He was born April 9, 1846; d. Sept. 1, 1915.

    1. Joseph R. Ohlinger, b. Sept. 4, 1872; m. Cora B. McDaniel Aug. 18, 1895; d. July 5, 1927.

        1. Eva M. Ohlinger, school teacher, b. June 9, 1896; m. Clay C. Grinstead May 29, 1918. He was born Mar. 10, 1897. Their two children are:

1. Raymond L. Grindstead, b. Nov. 2, 1920.
2. Doris J. Grinstead, b. June 1, 1925.

2. Laura E. Ohlinger (telephone operator), b. Oct. 17, 1898.

3. Elmer R. Ohlinger, b. May 25, 1901; m. Bessie Edwards Oct. 18, 1924. She was born Dec. 28, 1904.
   1. Richard C. Ohlinger, b. Aug. 2, 1925.

4. Harry D. Ohlinger, b. Sept. 2, 1904.

5. Edith C. Ohlinger, b. Mar. 15, 1907.

6. Irene B. Ohlinger, b. Oct. 28, 1909.

7. Florence L. Ohlinger, b. Feb. 23, 1912.

2. Stella E. Ohlinger, b. Oct. 22, 1875; m. Lewis G. Fry in 1893. He was born Nov. 2, 1868.
   1. Dana A. Fry, b. Oct. 12, 1893 (high school teacher); m. Holly Hudson in 1918, a merchant. He is of the George Roush line.
   2. Melvin E. Fry, b. Sept. 1, 1895; m. Margaret E. Dennis in 1915. Two children.
      1. Melvin E. Fry, Jr., b. Aug. 14, 1916.
      2. Alice M. Fry, b. Mar. 31, 1921.
   3. J. R. Doyle Fry, b. Oct. 15, 1901.
   4. Charles E. Fry, b. Feb. 1, 1905.
   5. Veda L. Fry (school teacher), b. Sept. 3, 1908.

3. Myrtle V. Ohlinger, b. Aug. 20, 1878; m. Harvey P. Roush of the George Roush line Nov. 20, 1898. He was born Aug. 12, 1873.
   1. Edna L. Roush, b. May 30, 1900; m. Leonard P. Burris May 3, 1922. He was born Jan. 10, 1900. Entered World War May 13, 1918, 48th Inft., 20th Div. Discharged Mar. 18, 1919.
      1. Leonard Pirl Burris, Jr., b. April 22, 1920.
   2. Grant O. Roush, b. May 22, 1902; m. Thelma K. Roush of George line July 25, 1923. She was born April 27, 1906.
      1. Donald O. Roush, b. Mar. 26, 1924.
      2. Nelson Richard Roush, b. Feb. 1, 1927.
   3. Johnnie D. Roush, b. Aug. 31, 1904; m. Olivia E. Wears May 21, 1924. She was b. April 11, 1905.
      1. Lovena S. Roush, b. Oct. 4, 1924.
      2. Edwin Boyd Roush, b. Feb. 18, 1927.
   4. Clarence A. Roush, b. April 7, 1911; d. April 11, 1912.
   5. Katherine V. Roush, b. Mar. 12, 1913; d. April 26, 1914.
   6. Margaret Louie Roush, b. Mar. 5, 1916.

4. Luella B. Ohlinger, b. Oct. 4, 1883; m. Elwood Lieving Oct. 20, 1901. He was born May 28, 1883. To this union were born eleven children.
   1. Opal C. Lieving, b. Mar. 25, 1902.
      1. Clyde Roush, b. Aug. 4, 1923.
      2. Delbert Roush, b. Oct. 21, 1925.

2. Carl L. Lieving, b. Oct. 21, 1903; m. Vernie Edwards Jan. 5, 1924. She was born Sept. 21, 1906. Two children born.
   1. Dorothy E. Lieving, b. Aug. 28, 1924.
   2. Leland Lieving, b. Oct. 15, 1926.
3. Bernard H. Lieving, b. Oct. 2, 1907.
4. Charles J. Lieving, b. Nov. 16, 1909.
5. Alice V. Lieving, b. Nov. 20, 1911.
6-7. Wilda L. and Wilma L. Lieving, b. Sept. 17, 1914.
8. Donald J. Lieving, b. Sept. 7, 1917.
9. Catherine L. Lieving, b. Sept. 11, 1919.
10. Paul C. Lieving, b. Nov. 1, 1924.
11. Ada R. Lieving, b. June 14, 1926.

4. Sarah Virginia Roush, fourth child of Jacob Roush, m. Clifford Tucker.
   1. Blanche Tucker, m. Clark Stephenson. Their children are:
      1. Ethel Stephenson, m. Strong Oakes. Two children.
         1. Freda Oakes
         2. Homer Oakes
      2. Bessie Tucker, m. Bert Grant.
      3. Bradford Tucker, m. Carolina Thornton. She died in Oct., 1918. One child.
         1. Julius Caeser Tucker

      Bradford Tucker later married Willie ———.

      4. Bertie Tucker, m. Ollie Roush. One child.
         1. Juanita Roush
      5. Billie Tucker, m. Mildred ———. Three children.
         1. ——— ———
         2. ——— ———
         3. ——— ———
      6. Bernard Tucker, m. Vivian ———. Two children.
         1. Doris Tucker
         2. Wilson Tucker

   Bernard Tucker later married Marie Hoffman.

5. M. Alice Roush, fifth child of Jacob Roush, b. Oct. 21, 1863; m. William Jewell Apr. 20, 1887. He was b. Feb. 1, 1863. Nine children.
   1. Jesse E. Jewel, b. Aug. 4, 1888; m. Cora Ihle of the Henry Roush line May 4, 1910. She was born Mar. 27, 1887. Four children.
      1. Charley Jewell, b. Dec. 27, 1911.
      2. Arthur Jewell, b. Nov. 20, 1913.
      3. Edwin Jewell, b. Apr. 9, 1916.
      4. Catherine Jewell, b. Aug. 12, 1917.
   2. John J. Jewell (railroad conductor), b. Dec. 11, 1889; m. Ollie Thompson Aug. 10, 1922. She was born May 4, 1889.
   3. Joseph W. Jewell (connected with electric work), b. Oct. 12, 1891; m. Mina Grimm Oct. 3, 1920, b. July 3, 1902.
      1. Joan Jewell, b. Dec. 20, 1923.
   4. James H. Jewell, b. Nov. 19, 1893; m. Vena Hoffman of the Henry Roush line Oct. 19, 1914. She was born Jan. 14, 1897; d. Oct. 26, 1920. He d. Oct. 31, 1918.
      1. Arnold Jewell, b. Jan. 31, 1915.

5. Hazel Jewell, b. Feb. 2, 1897; m. Quilla Harmon.
   1. Marguerite Harmon, b. June 2, 1918; d. Feb. 2, 1923.
   2. Willie Joe Harmon, b. Oct. 6, 1921; d. July 6, 1922.
6. George C. Jewel (connected with electric works), b. July 2, 1899; m. Ara Layne Dec. 9, 1922. She was b. Oct. 11, 1896.
   1. Maxine A. Jewel, b. Apr. 30, 1924.
7. Edith M. Jewell, b. July 2, 1899; m. Louis Roush of the Jonas, Johnny Roush line Nov. 19, 1921; b. Oct. 10, 1902.
   1. Louis J. Roush, b. Apr. 9, 1923.
8. Lonnie E. Jewell, b. June 30, 1902; m. Ethel Wheeler Sept. 23, 1924. She was b. May 15, 1900.
9. Thomas A. Jewell, b. Oct. 16, 1904.

6. Jermima Roush, sixth child of Jacob Roush, m. John Owens; d. Dec. 22, 1914.
   1. Fay Owens
   2. Charles Owens
   3. Myrtle Owens
7. Elizabeth Roush, b. 1867; m. Elery Fry, d.
8. Orval Roush, eighth child of Jacob Roush, b. Jan. 3, 1873; m. Myrtle Thornton 1904. She died Nov., 1918. Five sons. He d. Dec. 16, 1926.
   1. Floyd Roush, b. Nov., 1906.
   2. Jesse Roush, b. 1908; d. Nov., 1909.
   3. Homer Roush, b. Nov. 16, 1910.
   4. Wilfred Roush, b. Feb., 1915.
   5. Albert Roush, b. Jan., 1916.

2. SUSANNAH ROUSH, second child of John Roush and Margaret Rickard, b. Jan. 16, 1820; baptized March 12, 1820, witnessed by Susan Fisher. Married Edward Cunningham 1845. She died June 18, 1874.
   1. William Cunningham, b. June 4, 1846; m. Nancy Roush of the Henry, Antony Roush line 1878. She was b. Nov. 23, 1857; d. June 10, 1925. He d. June 4, 1912. Their seven children follow:
      1. Augustus J. Cunningham, b. 1878, m.
      2. Lydia Cunningham, b. Jan. 20, 1880; m. John Hessen Jan. 9, 1898. He was b. Feb. 11, 1881. Four children are of this union.
         1. Sydney Hessen, b. Aug. 20, 1899.
         2. Howard Hessen, b. Dec. 21, 1900; m. Helen Warth in 1920.
            1. Louise Hessen, b. 1922.
            2. Ada M. Hessen, b. 1924.
         3. Floyd Hessen, b. Nov. 9, 1902; m. Lurinda Ohlinger Apr. 4, 1926. She was b. 1907.
         4. Lucretia Hessen, b. Jan. 17, 1906.
      3. Josie Cunningham, third child of William and Nancy Cunningham, b. July 25, 1883; m. Claude Roush, of the George, Daniel Roush line Oct. 14, 1901. He was b. March 14, 1882; d. Aug. 26, 1907.
         1. Oscar Roush, b. Aug. 2, 1902.
         2. Goldie M. Roush, b. Oct. 4, 1904; d. Dec. 12, 1906.
         3. Roy E. Roush, b. June 25, 1907.

      Josie Cunningham married for her second husband Warren Harris Aug. 3, 1909. He was b. Feb. 17, 1873.

4. Jemima Cunningham, b. May 26, 1884; m. Thomas Lyons May 31, 1902, who was b. Aug. 28, 1880. The following eight children are of this union:
    1. Infant, b. 1902; d. 1902.
    2. Infant, b. ———; d.
    3. Rosetta Lyons, b. Oct. 15, 1905; m. Otho McCloud of the Henry Roush line.
    4. Martha Lyons, b. June 20, 1909.
    5. Oris Lyons, b. May 5, 1910.
    6. Alfred, b. June 7, 1912.
    7. Russell Lyons, b. May 21, 1915.
    8. Gretta Lyons, b. Aug. 15, 1922.
5. Walter Cunningham, b. 1886; m. He died.
6. Warner Cunningham, b. 1898. He is in the U. S. Navy.
7. Sadie Cunningham, b. March 18, 1901.

2. Sarah Cunningham, second child of Susannah Roush and Edward Cunningham, b. 1848 and died when but a young woman.

3. Mary M. Cunningham, third child of Susannah Roush and Edward Cunningham, b. July 14, 1850; m. Philip Hoffman Sept. 18, 1873. He was b. October 9, 1841; d. Feb. 26, 1882. She d. Oct. 26, 1911.

    1-2. Infant Daughter and James M. Hoffman, b. March 26, 1876; daughter d. March 26, 1876. James m. Zora J. Roush of the George, Samuel line Aug. 5, 1896. She was b. Feb. 17, 1877. Their ten children follow:

        1. Earl H. Hoffman, b. March 19, 1897; m. Pamela Roush of Jonas, Johnny Roush line Feb. 24, 1918. She was b. Apr. 20, 1897.
            1. Edna M. Hoffman, b. Apr. 2, 1918.
            2. Ethel M. Hoffman, b. May 1, 1919.
            3. Ernestine M. Hoffman, b. May 16, 1923.
        2. Freda A. Hoffman, second child of James and Zora Roush Hoffman, b. April 9, 1899; m. Emory Hart of the Jonas Roush line Feb. 15, 1919. She was b. Nov. 2, 1895. Four children represent the union.
            1. Loueva G. Hart, b. Dec. 31, 1919.
            2. Leland G. Hart, b. Dec. 17, 1921; d. Jan. 9, 1922.
            3. James L. Hart, b. Nov. 12, 1923.
            4. Lorena F. Hart, b. Feb. 12, 1925.
        3. Roy T. Hoffman, third child of James and Zora Hoffman, b. Aug. 10, 1900; m. Mary G. Bumgardner Oct. 14, 1922. She was b. April 17, 1898.
            1. Max H. Hoffman, b. June 4, 1926.
        4. Denzil O. Hoffman, b. June 17, 1903.
        5. Opal F. Hoffman, b. Sept. 12, 1905.
        6. Mary A. Hoffman, b. Feb. 13, 1908.
        7. Leona M. Hoffman, b. Apr. 21, 1911, burned to death Jan. 14, 1915.
        8. Nora F. Hoffman, b. June 9, 1914.
        9. Helen J. Hoffman, b. Nov. 3, 1917.
        10. Infant Son, b. and d. June 8, 1920.

3. Infant Son of Mary Cunningham and Philip Hoffman, b. June 4, 1877; d. July 5, 1877.

4. Lewis E. Hoffman, b. June 2, 1878; m. Anna Rickard of the George Roush line Jan. 28, 1906. She was b. Oct. 15, 1888. Their five children follow.
   1. Infant b. and d. 1907.
   2. Beatrice M. Hoffman, b. Jan. 28, 1908.
   3. Gladys M. Hoffman, b. Dec. 11, 1911.
   4. Lloyd F. Hoffman, b. Dec. 21, 1914.
   5. Emil L. Hoffman, b. Apr. 22, 1918.

5. Lura B. Hoffman, b. Nov. 25, 1880; m. Perry Rickard of the George Roush line Sept., 1898. He was b. Sept. 17, 1874. She d. July, 1905. Their one child is Lester Rickard, b. Sept. 18, 1899; m. Eunice May Feb. 25, 1926. She was b. June 26, 1902.

6. Philip E. Hoffman, Jr., b. Nov. 15, 1882; m. Sarah E. Roush of the Jonas, Abraham, Michael Roush line in 1909. She was b. June 15, 1887.
   1. Margaret Hoffman, b. 1910; m. Bert Jenkins.
      1. Clara M. Jenkins
   2. Harry Hoffman
   3. Orpha Hoffman
   4. Dorothy Hoffman

4. James A. Cunningham, fourth child of Susannah Roush and Edward Cunningham, b. July 14, 1852; m. Catharine Zerkel 1880. They have the three following children.
   1. Infant Son, b. and d. 1882.
   2. Waid Cunningham, b. Nov. 9, 1884; m. Bertha Hessen Jan. 14, 1905. She was b. March 3, 1886.
      1. Sabine Cunningham, b. Jan. 7, 1906; m. Helen Roush of Jonas Roush line.
      2. Opal Cunningham, b. April 9, 1908, public school teacher.
      3. James Cunningham, b. Jan. 6, 1911.
   3. Homer Cunningham, third child of James A. Cunningham and Catharine Zerkel, b. April 13, 1889; m. Roxie Roush of the George, John, Bennie line 1915. She was b. March 18, 1891.
      1. Catharine Cunningham, b. Dec. 10, 1915.
      2. Raymond Cunningham, b. Feb. 19, 1920.

5. Caroline Cunningham, fifth child of Susannah Roush and Edward Cunningham, b. Nov. 1, 1854; m. William S. Zerkel. He was b. March 4, 1854. Their union is represented by 11 children. She d. Jan. 16, 1910.
   1. Susan Zerkel, m. Walter McIntyre Dec. 27, 1905. He d. May 8, 1918.
      1. Ralph O. McIntyre, b. Oct. 7, 1906.
   2. Millard Zerkel, b. Feb. 2, 1878; m. Ida M. Van Meter July 6, 1899. She was b. July 30, 1877; d. Sept. 26, 1916.
      1. Hattie Zerkel, b. July 28, 1903.
      2. Nellie Zerkel, b. May 18, 1906.
      3. John Zerkel, b. Sept. 8, 1910.

      Millard Zerkel married for his second wife Carrie M. Yeager May 4, 1925. He resides on Laurel Street, Middleport, Ohio.
   3. Sherman Zerkel, b. Dec. 29, 1879; m. Ottie Cartmill Sept. 11, 1903. She was b. Sept. 1, 1882.

1. Garland F. Zerkel, b. Oct. 10, 1905.
2. Leland G. Zerkel, b. Aug. 2, 1913.

4. Austin Zerkel, m. Has three children and lives in Scottsville, Kan.

5. Anna E. Zerkel, b. Dec. 2, 1885; m. Rev. Frank H. Capehart June 19, 1907. He was b. Apr. 22, 1886.
   1. Ilah G. Capehart, b. July 19, 1908; d. June 16, 1910.
   2. Frank H. Capehart, Jr., b. March 3, 1910.
   3. Paul R. Capehart, b. Feb. 24, 1912.
   4. Oather E. Capehart, b. Jan. 7, 1914.
   5. Valeta K. Capehart, b. June 21, 1916.
   6. Gerald A. Capehart, b. June 22, 1918.
   7. Glenn A. Capehart, b. June 4, 1920.
   8. James E. Capehart, b. Aug. 9, 1922.
   9. Anna L. Capehart, b. April 4, 1925.

6. Addie Zerkel, m. Daniel Boston. Has three children.
   1. _____ _____
   2. _____ _____
   3. _____ _____

7. Frank H. Zerkel, b. July 27, 1889; m. Daisie Cundiff July 2, 1913. She was b. Nov. 22, 1889.
   1. Mildred Zerkel, b. June 26, 1914.
   2. Rolland Zerkel, b. June 19, 1918.
   3. F. Ray Zerkel, b. June 28, 1926.

8. Blanche Zerkel, m. Paul Vanfossin 1916. They have three children and live in East Liverpool, Ohio.

9. Vernal Zerkel. Lives in Newell, West Virginia.

10. W. Carl Zerkel, tenth child of Caroline and William Zerkel, b. June 20, 1898; m. Mary Daily May 14, 1922. She was b. Feb. 9, 1901.
    1. William R. Zerkel, b. Feb. 10, 1923.
    2. Margaret C. Zerkel, b. Feb. 18, 1924.

    This family resides at Hartford, W. Va.

6. John Cunningham, sixth child of Susannah Roush and Edward Cunningham, b. Feb. 28, 1856; m. Ellen Graham April 17, 1878. She was b. Oct. 9, 1860. They live in Letart, W. Va.
   1. May Cunningham, b. May 5, 1879; m. Ed. Hoffman Feb. 27, 1901 of the George Roush line. He was b. April 15, 1877.
      1. Alta Hoffman, b. Feb. 7, 1897; m. Glenn Rainey 1917. He was b. Dec. 15, 1896.
         1. Russell Rainey, b. June 23, 1919.
      2. Lester Hoffman, b. Nov. 23, 1901; m. Mary Martin Aug. 28, 1926. She was b. 1904.
      3. Russell Hoffman, b. Aug. 26, 1903; m. Allie Adkins Dec. 24, 1926.
      4. Infant, b. and d. 1905.
      5. Dallas Hoffman, b. Nov. 28, 1914.
      6. Alma Hoffman, b. Sept. 6, 1921.
   2. Kisana Cunningham, b. March 28, 1881; m. William Burke.
      1. Ellen Burke, m. Park Carmen.
         1. Margaret Carmen

2. Austin Burke
3. John Burke
4. Theodore

3. Floyd Cunningham, b. Nov. 1, 1882. She was born ———. He died Dec. 5, 1913.

1. Evelyn Cunningham
2. Hazel Cunningham

4. Jasper Cunningham, b. May 21, 1884; m. Helen Rhodes.

1. Helen Cunningham
2. Ruth Cunningham

John Cunningham married for his second wife Frances Scholl Feb. 13, 1892. She was b. July 16, 1869; d. Dec. 25, 1897.

5. Susie Cunningham, b. Oct. 1, 1892; m. ( ) Tett.

6. Donna Cunningham, b. Nov. 11, 1894; m. Inez Ball of the Geo. Roush line.

John Cunningham married for his third wife, Viola Roush of the Geo. Samuel Roush line, Oct. 4, 1899. She was b. March 9, 1865.

7. Iva Cunningham, b. April 24, 1900; d. Nov. 13, 1918.

8. Lieulo Cunningham, b. July 10, 1903.

1. Eileen Cunningham, b. Aug. 4, 1921. She married Jesse Roush May 5, 1923.

1. Oscar Roush, b. March 6, 1924.
2. Neva Roush, b. Jan. 29, 1926.

9. Melvin Cunningham, b. June 11, 1901.

10. John Cunningham, Jr., b. Nov. 30, 1907.

7. Sebastian A. Cunningham, seventh child of Susannah Roush and Edward Cunningham, b. March 21, 1859; m. Sarah S. Gardner in Dec., 1881. She was b. June 19, 1865. They have four children.

1. Roselle Cunningham, b. Oct. 17, 1883; m. ———. They have two children. The name and descent can not be obtained.

2. Cora Cunningham, b. April 6, 1885; m. ——— Riffle. They have no children.

3. Bertha Cunningham, b. Nov. 19, 1887; m. Pearl Roush of the George, Samuel line.

4. Lena Cunningham, b. June 1, 1889; m. William Roush of the George Samuel, Henry Roush line in 1910. He was b. April 5, 1884. Their seven children are as follows:

1. Jessie Roush, b. June 3, 1915.
2. Everett Roush, b. Jan. 6, 1917.
3. Dorothy Roush, b. Aug. 21, 1918.
4. Thelma Roush, b. May 26, 1920.
5. Roy Roush, b. Aug. 20, 1921.
6. Mildred Roush, b. Sept. 11, 1923.
7. Chester Roush, b. Aug. 19, 1925.

Sebastian A. Cunningham married for his second wife, Viola Rickard May 31, 1896, of the George, Mary, Jonas Roush line.

5. Henry D. Cunningham, fifth child of Sebastion Cunningham, b. Jan. 25, 1899; m. Oma E. Leiving March 29, 1922. She was b. Dec. 2, 1896.

1. Henry D. Cunningham, Jr., b. Oct. 26, 1923.

6. Emma E. Cunningham, b. Jan. 4, 1902; m. Roy Grimm Jan. 31, 1923. He was b. Oct. 29, 1899.
   1. Annabelle E. Grimm, b. Feb. 21, 1925.
7. Golda Cunningham, b. Sept. 3, 1905; m. Herbert J. Thompson July 3, 1924. He was b. July 12, 1902.
   1. Herbert J. Thompson, Jr., b. Aug. 15, 1925.
   2. Unnamed Child

8. Martha Cunningham, eighth child of Susannah Roush and Edward Cunningham, b. April 26, 1860; m. Robert Tripp 1883. He was b. May 3, 1856; d. April 9, 1915 and she d. Nov. 7, 1912.
   1. Linnie Tripp, b. Apr. 22, 1884; m. Wilsie Miller Sept. 11, 1903. He was b. Jan. 26, 1885. Six children are of this union.
      1-2. Anna and Ada Miller, b. July 16, 1904. Anna married Clifford Roush July 5, 1924. Ada m. Thomas Grinstead July 5, 1924. He was b. June 13, 1903. Their one child is Anna L. Grinstead, b. Sept. 12, 1925.
      3. Charles Miller, b. Feb., 1908.
      4. William Miller, b. Aug. 5, 1911.
      5. Homer Miller, b. Sept. 5, 1915.
      6. James Miller, b. Jan. 30, 1923.
   2. Alvin E. Tripp, b. Sept. 4, 1886; m. Nora B. Lewis May 15, 1909. He d. Sept. 14, 1924.
      1. Nina L. Tripp, b. Feb. 19, 1910.
      2. Nellie V. Tripp, b. Dec. 22, 1912.
      3. Frederick, b. Jan. 12, 1914.
      4. Ina Tripp, b. July 30, 1917.
      5. Geo. A. Tripp, b. May 22, 1919.
      6. Nedram Tripp, b. March 11, 1921.
      7. Infant, b. and d. Jan. 20, 1923.
      8. Martha F. Tripp, b. Dec. 5, 1924.
   3. Charles Tripp, third child of Martha Cunningham and Robert Tripp, b. Aug. 26, 1888; m. Ina Brown Dec. 13, 1910. She was b. Oct. 30, 1889.
      1. Infant, b. and d. Jan. 4, 1912.
      2. Grace Tripp, b. March 13, 1913; d. Oct. 6, 1917.
      3. Ruth Tripp, b. Feb. 8, 1917.
      4. Floyd Tripp, b. Oct. 5, 1919.
   4. George Tripp, b. Sept. 22, 1890; d. June 25, 1917.
   5. Benjamin Tripp, b. Jan. 8, 1892.
   6. Mae Tripp, b. July 8, 1896; m. James Quillen.

9. Virginia Cunningham, ninth child of Susannah Roush and Edward Cunningham, m. James B. Weaver.
   1. Bessie Weaver, b. Nov. 17, 1881.
   2. Retha Weaver, b. Aug. 30, 1885.
   3. Lucian Weaver, b. June 30, 1887.
   4. Bertha Weaver, b. March 4, 1890.
   5. Dorothy Weaver, b. Dec. 24, 1892; d.
   6. Ethel Weaver, died in infancy.
   7. Hildreth Weaver, b. Feb., 1885.
   8. Velma Weaver, died in infancy.
   9. Mildred Weaver, b. June 2, 1900.
   10. Harold Weaver, b. Apr. 5, 1906.

3. LEVI ROUSH, third child of John Roush and Margaret Rickard, b. Oct. 3, 1821; baptized March 4, 1823; married Mary A. Nease January 1, 1846. He was an energetic farmer of Mason County, where he lived and reared his family. Five children were born to this union, four of whom died in infancy.

1. Ezra Roush, b. March 14, 1848; m. Margaret E. Weaver April 7, 1870. She was b. April 7, 1850. He d. March 15, 1921. They have five children.

1. Nettie Roush, b. June 2, 1872.

2. James Roush, b. Nov. 22, 1874; m. Etta L. Fox Feb. 22, 1900.

1. Elva Roush, b. Jan. 21, 1901.
2. Clifford Roush, b. Oct. 7, 1902.
3. Curtis Roush, b. June 10, 1904.
4. Irene Roush, b. Feb. 15, 1907; deceased.
5. Flora Roush, b. May 13, 1910.
6. Elsworth Roush
7. Margaret Roush

3. E. Curtis Roush, b. Apr. 19, 1878; m. Vest M. Ohlinger Dec. 28, 1904.

1. Raleigh R. Roush, b. Apr. 3, 1906.
2. Mary L. Roush, b. Aug. 18, 1910.
3. Terry E. Roush, b. Sept. 20, 1912.
4. Henry A. Roush, b. June 30, 1914.
5.-6. Emery R. and Emogene M. Roush, b. Feb. 26, 1917.

4. Levi W. Roush, b. April 19, 1885; m. ———.

5. Homer E. Roush, b. Sept. 20, 1896; m. Gertrude Deems Apr. 7, 1920. He is a high school teacher and County Agriculturist in Mason Co., W. Va.

1. Davis B. Roush, b. Jan. 27, 1921.
2. Eber D. Roush, b. June 9, 1924.

Levi Roush married Alice A. Randal for his second wife. She was born in England in October, 1839, her parents at a later date becoming residents of America, making their home in Mason County, W. Va. Their names were John and Sarah Randall. She died Dec. 31, 187—.

6. Frances C. Roush, sixth child of Levi Roush, b. May 1, 1858; m. Charles Bush July, 1887; d. Dec. 23, 1894.

1. Charles Bush, Jr.
2. Myrle Bush
3. Purle Bush
4. Rose Bush

Frances C. Roush married for her second husband ——— Diggs.

1. Paul Diggs

7. William P. Roush, b. Jan. 20, 1860; m. N. Sadie Quillen 1883. He was a teacher in the public schools and telegraph operator.

1. Thomas A. Roush, b. March 8, 1884; m.

1. Daughter, b. Aug. 13, 1909.
2. Herbert Roush

2. John A. Roush, b. 1885; m. They have three children, names not given.

William P. Roush married for his second wife Anna Quillen, no children of this marriage.

8. Janet A. Roush, b. May 9, 1862; m. Charles S. Edwards Oct. 14, 1883. He was b. Dec. 1, 1860; d. July 23, 1926.

    1. Arthur Edwards, first child of Janet A. Roush and Charles Edwards, b. July 16, 1884; m. Carrie C. White Oct. 28, 1913. A quotation from the West Virginia Legislative Handbook: "Edwards, Levi Arthur. (Republican). Address: Saint Albans, West Virginia. Born at Letart, Mason county, July 16, 1884; primary education obtained in the country schools of Mason county and the Mason City high school; later attended Marshall College, graduating in the class of 1906; took the law course at the University and was admitted to the bar in 1911; for several years associated with the Charleston firm of Morton, Mohler & Peters; but upon the dissolution of that firm July 1, 1927, opened an office for the general practice of law at Nos. 503-505, Union Trust Building, Charleston, W. Va.; served as Superintendent of Schools both at Mason City and Saint Albans; City Clerk of St. Albans five years after being district supervisor of schools for Jefferson district four years; is a deacon in the First Presbyterian Church, Saint Albans; a member of the Masonic Order; also belongs to the O. E. S., the I. O. O. F., K. of P. and Rotarians; elected to the House from Kanawha county; in the session of 1925 had the following committee assignments: Judiciary Banks and Corporations, Forestry, and Conservation and Game and Fish."

        1. Lewis A. Edwards, b. Oct. 19, 1914.
        2. Charles E. Edwards, b. May 3, 1919.

    2. Anna L. Edwards, b. April 3, 1888; m. Henry D. Rist March 29, 1916.

        1. Anna M. Rist, b. Aug. 6, 1917; d. Apr. 2, 1922.
        2. Thorold B. Rist, b. Aug. 27, 1921; d. Oct. 10, 1921.
        3. Arnold F. Rist, b. Dec. 13, 1923.

    3. William A. Edwards, b. and d. in infancy.

    4. Charles S. Edwards, b. Oct. 7, 1890; m. Hester Adams.

        1. Janice Edwards
        2. Charlene A. Edwards, b. June, 1924.

    5. Amy A. Edwards, died in infancy.

    6. Beulah G. Edwards, b. March 13, 1896; m. John B. Cooper Dec. 8, 1919.

        1. Charles S. Cooper, b. Sept. 15, 1920.

    7. Virgil St. Clair Edwards, b. Nov. 28, 1898; accidentally killed by train March 21, 1923.

    8. Lawrence D. Edwards, b. March 20, 1900; m. Edna Smith Aug. 2, 1922.

        1. Anna M. Edwards, b. July 5, 1923.
        2. Charles W. Edwards, b. Apr. 23, 1926.

    9. Janet E. Edwards, b. July 2, 1903; m. John T. Roberts Aug. 3, 1922.

        1. Faith Roberts, b. Aug. 16, 1923.
        2. John M. Roberts, b. Aug. 20, 1924.
        3. Virgil B., b. Feb. 3, 1926.

9. Milford Roush, ninth child of Levi Roush, b. April 14, 1864. Attended Central Normal College, Danville, Ind. Became a physician. Married Pauline Waltsman Aug. 1, 1889. He d. near Mound Ridge, Kansas, the date of which is not known.

10. Alfred Roush, b. July 4, 1866, attended the same institution of learning as his brother Milford. Died in the process of his education.

11. John R. Roush, b. Jan. 29, 1868; attended the college of his brothers. Married Eva ———.

    1. Sibyl Roush
    2. William Roush
    3. Joseph Roush
    4. Louise Roush

12. Sarah N. Roush, b. March 16, 1870; m. Lewis J. Bumgardner March 13, 1893. She attended the school of her brothers. She d. Sept. 22, 1922. Their eleven children are:

    1. Barbara Bumgardner, b. Jan. 11, 1893.
    2. Ora Bumgardner, b. June 21, 1894.
    3. Juanita Bumgardner, b. July 17, 1896.
    4. Lillian Bumgardner, b. Oct. 30, 1897.
    5. Thomas W. Bumgardner, b. Aug. 30, 1899.
    6. Thelma Bumgardner, b. Aug. 25, 1901.
    7. James Bumgardner, b. April 15, 1903.
    8. Urfa P. Bumgardner, b. March 19, 1905.
    9. Andrew F. Bumgardner, b. Aug. 15, 1907.
    10. Grace E. Bumgardner, b. Sept. 20, 1909.
    11. Louis Bumgardner, b. May 23, 1913.

13. Carrie L. Roush, b. July 6, 1873; d. Oct. 26, 1875.

14. Minnie V. Roush, fourteenth child of Levi Roush, b. Jan. 28, 1875; m. John A. Pasco Aug. 22, 1894. He was b. May 9, 1872. Four children born to them.

    1. M. Edna Pasco, b. June 16, 1895; m. ——— Black.
        1. Clyde C. Black, b. Dec. 17, 1914.
        2. Arel O. Black, b. July 23, 1916.
        3. Meryl W. Black, b. May 25, 1919; d. March 5, 1920.
    2. Edith Pasco, b. Sept. 21, 1897; d. Sept. 21, 1897.
    3. Lorenzo W. Pasco, b. Sept. 2, 1898; m. ——— Aug. 22, 1918. Their one child, Thelma J. Pasco, b. June 18, 1920.
    4. Otto B. Pasco, b. May 7, 1901; d. Aug. 25, 1901.

15. Ottie B. Roush, b. Jan. 28, 1879; d. June 3, 1895, drowned at Letart, West Virginia.

4. MARY ROUSH, fourth child of John and Margaret Rickard Roush, b. Jan. 20, 1824; m. Christian Hart May 24, 1849. She d. Feb. 20, 1893.
    1. Allen Hart, b. Feb. 28, 1850; m. Elizabeth Roush of the George Samuel Roush line March 26, 1870. She was b. Sept. 10, 1850.
        1. Louis Hart, b. June 23, 1870; m. Evelyn Powns Jan. 20, 1892.
            1. John A. Hart, b. March 5, 1893; m. Catharine Clark. She was b. Aug. 22, 1891.
                1. Ada Catharine Hart, b. Oct. 16, 1914.
                2. Chester Morris Hart, b. Dec. 3, 1917; d. June 7, 1926.
                3. John A. Hart, Jr., b. Aug. 15, 1919.
                4. Jessie Alice Hart, b. July 24, 1924.
                5. Joy Anyce Hart, b. April 5, 1926.
            2. Alva Franklin Hart, b. Nov. 16, 1895; m. Amelia M. Bateman in 1919. She was b. June 3, 1893.
                1. Josephine Evelyn Hart, b. March 27, 1921.
                2. Florence Sybil Hart, b. March 25, 1923.

3. Clara Mae Hart, b. Jan. 16, 1901; m. William L. Huntsman Dec. 27, 1922. He was b. July 30, 1900.

Louis Hart married for his second wife, Mary Oliver, Feb. 3, 1915. She was b. March 17, 1891.

4. Bernice Hart, b. Dec. 24, 1915.

2. Vesta Hart, b. Sept. 6, 1874; m. Elmer McMillin of the George, Mary Roush line Jan., 1892. He was b. Nov. 13, 1872.

1. Urban McMillin, b. April 5, 1892; d. Nov. 15, 1894.

2. Garnet L. McMillin, b. Sept. 19, 1893; m. George W. Hessen June 8, 1910. He was b. Jan. 27, 1888.

1. Orland Hessen, b. March 7, 1911.
2. Orban Hessen, b. Jan. 30, 1913.
3. Otis W. Hessen, b. Nov. 29, 1915.
4. Maxine Hessen, b. Oct. 19, 1918.
5. Geraldine Hessen, b. April 10, 1922.

3. Raymond McMillin, b. Oct. 8, 1895; m. Ella Young Feb. 4, 1914. She was b. May 5, 1897; d. Dec. 19, 1919.

1. Ronald W. McMillin, b. Jan. 9, 1915.
2. Allen R. McMillin, b. May 19, 1917.
3. Infant, b. Nov., 1918; d. Dec., 1918.
4. Leona McMillin, b. Dec. 13, 1919.

His second marriage was to Grace Keplar Aug. 12, 1924.

1. Betty Jane McMillin, b. May 28, 1925.
2. Virginia R., b. Aug. 5, 1926.

4. Russel McMillin, fourth child of Vesta Hart and Elmer McMillin, b. Sept. 15, 1897; m. Flora Gibbs in 1919.

1. Ilene McMillin, b. Jan., 1920.
2. Annlee McMillin
3. Glenn McMillin
4. Lena McMillin

5. Floyd McMillin, b. Aug. 15, 1899.

6. Grace McMillin, b. June 4, 1904; m. Charles Weaver of the Henry, Antony, Henry Roush line Nov. 16, 1922. He was b. Dec. 19, 1900.

1. Marjorie Weaver, b. Feb. 27, 1923.
2. Nelda Weaver, b. July 19, 1924.
3. Audrey Weaver, b. March 6, 1926.

3. Olga Hart, third child of Allen and Elizabeth Roush Hart, b. Nov. 21, 1887; m. Ernest Roush of George, Jonas, Johnny, David Roush line Aug. 20, 1907. He was b. June 4, 1886.

1. Howard Roush, b. July 5, 1904; m. Helena ———.
2. Clarence Roush, b. Dec. 13, 1908; d. Jan. 5, 1922.
3. Clifford Roush, b. Aug. 3, 1912.
4. Clawson Roush, b. Jan. 15, 1914.
5. Carson Roush, b. May 22, 1917.
6. Carol Roush, b. March 9, 1921.
7. Clara E. Roush, b. Jan. 19, 1924.
8. Cloras J. Roush, b. Oct. 24, 1925.

2. Fidelia Hart, second child of Mary Roush and Christian Hart, b. Jan. 28, 1854; m. James R. Ball Apr. 15, 1872. He was b. Nov. 8, 1849.

1. Charles D. Ball, b. Aug. 16, 1876; m. Jennie Lee Rayburn Aug. 18, 1918. She was b. Apr. 2, 1881. He was County Superintendent of Schools of Mason County and also Sheriff of Mason Co., W. Va.

    1. Charlesans Lee Ball, b. Aug. 14, 1919.

2. Gurty E. Ball, b. Aug. 16, 1879; m. Cora F. Ball Jan. 30, 1908. She was b. June 24, 1884; d. Apr. 22, 1909. He m. for his second wife, Rachel Smith, March 11, 1911. She was b. Dec. 17, 1883.

    1. Russell L. Ball, b. Aug. 31, 1914.

3. Gilbert Hart, third child of Mary Roush and Christian Hart, b. Sept. 18, 1857; m. Ellen McDaniel Dec. 14, 1882. She was b. May 25, 1861.

    1. Virgie Hart, b. Sept. 21, 1887; m. Edward Fisher Oct. 21, 1908. He was b. Apr. 18, 1883.

        1. Thelma E. Fisher, b. Sept. 5, 1909.
        2. Hester A. Fisher, b. Jan. 9, 1911.
        3. Edward Fisher, Jr., b. July 24, 1915.

    2. Gory Hart, b. Sept. 21, 1887; m. Lillie M. Nichols Aug. 7, 1912. He died.

        1. Vada M. Hart, b. April 13, 1913.

    3. Carl Hart, b. July 20, 1896; m. Vivian Sayre May 25, 1918. She was b. Sept., 1888.

        1. Catharine L. Hart, b. Feb. 13, 1919.
        2. Mildred Hart, b. May 24, 1922.

4. Linley Hart, fourth child of Mary Roush and Christian Hart, b. Oct. 22, 1866; m. Sarah V. Oliver Feb. 7, 1889. She was b. Nov. 21, 1870.

    1. Earl Hart, b. Feb. 14, 1890; m. Fannie Sayre May 31, 1911. She was b. Apr. 4, 1891.

        1. Ronald E. Hart, b. July 23, 1914.
        2. Linley M. Hart, Jr., b. Aug. 16, 1918.
        3. Eldred S. Hart, b. March 3, 1921.
        4. Sherley L. Hart, b. Feb. 25, 1923.
        5. Gilbert C. Hart, b. Aug. 24, 1924.

    2. Oscar Hart, b. Oct. 31, 1892; m. Sevilla M. Rickard Oct. 22, 1914. She was b. Aug. 9, 1890.

        1. Pearl I. Hart, b. July 17, 1915.
        2. Lee T. Hart, b. July, 1917.

    3. Emory Hart, b. Nov. 2, 1895; m. Freda Hoffman Feb. 15, 1918. She was b. Apr. 9, 1899.

        1. Lovena Hart, b. Dec. 31, 1919.
        2. Leland G. Hart, b. Dec. 17, 1921; d. Jan. 9, 1922.
        3. James L. Hart, b. Nov. 29, 1922.
        4. Lorena F. Hart, b. Feb. 12, 1925.

    4. Nora Hart, b. Nov. 18, 1889; m. George E. Ball June 22, 1918. He was b. Sept. 28, 1899.

    5. Stanley Hart, b. Oct. 31, 1903; m. Eunice Rousch March 21, 1925. She was b. Apr. 26, 1907.

    6. Lillie Hart, b. Oct. 10, 1909; m. Otmer Grimm July 9, 1927.

5. DAVID ROUSH, fifth child of John Roush and Margaret Rickard, b. July 6, 1825; m. Rachel Pounds, who was b. Feb. 23, 1831 and d. Feb. 17, 1908. He d. Nov. 6, 1907. They were well known in church and social circles in

their day and engaged actively in agricultural interests of their county. Their marriage was in Mason County, W. Va., where they lived and reared their family of ten children.

1. John Roush, b. July 15, 1847; died in childhood.
2. Eliza Roush, b. Dec. 4, 1849; d. in childhood.
3. Lydia A. Roush, b. Jan. 17, 1852; d. in childhood.
4. Joseph Roush, b. Feb. 13, 1854; d. in childhood.
5. Orilla Roush, b. Feb. 2, 1856; m. Lewis Graham 1880. He was b. Jan. 11, 1852. He d. 1914.
    1. Delphia R. Graham, b. Jan. 23, 1882; m. Wilson H. Johnson in 1900. She died Oct. 30, 1914.
        1. Sylvia Johnson, b. Feb. 19, 1901; m. J. E. Gibbs 1916.
            1. John P. Gibbs, b. 1919.
            2. Delphia M. Gibbs, b. 1922.
            3. Delmer Gibbs, b. 1924.
        2. Harris E. Johnson, b. 1902.
        3. Louis G. Johnson, b. 1907, burned to death 1915.
        4. Louisa B. Johnson, b. 1908.
    2. Arthur Graham, b. March 4, 1883; m. Fannie Gibbs 1906.
6. Margaret Roush, sixth child of David Roush and Rachel Pounds, m. John Roush of Jonas, Abraham, Elizabeth Roush line, who d. Nov. 2, 1877.
    1. Rena Roush, b. 1876; m. Grant Gossett 1894 of the George Roush line. He was b. Sept. 7, 1868.
        1. Isaac Gossett, b. Sept. 3, 1894.

Margaret Roush married for her second husband, John McLain. They live in Athens, Ohio.

7. Lewis W. Roush, b. May 10, 1860; m. Lydia Weaver of the Henry, Anthony Roush line Aug. 26, 1880. She was b. Aug. 14, 1862. Their twelve children are as follows:
    1. Exevera Roush, b. July 9, 1881; m. John Lawson July 11, 1899. He was b. July 17, 1876. They have nine children.
        1. Russell Roush, b. Nov. 2, 1895; m. Jessie Fadeley March 31, 1923. She was b. Sept. 16, 1902.
            1. Virginia Roush, b. and d. Jan. 20, 1924.

        Russell Roush served in the 30th Division 18th Infantry in the World War, was wounded three times and returned home in April of 1920.

        2. Lucinda Lawson, b. May 6, 1900; m. George Rimmey. The four children of this family are not supplied.
        3. Fannie Lawson, b. Dec. 1901; d. 1902.
        4. Diamond Lawson, b. May 11, 1902.
        5. Hazel Lawson, b. Aug. 18, 1905; m. David Taylor.
            1. Elda Taylor, b. Sept., 1922.
            2. Irene Taylor, b. 1924.
        6. Goldie Lawson, b. March 17, 1908.
        7. Charles Lawson, b. June 15, 1911.
        8. Elseveria Lawson, b. July 9, 1914.
        9. Elda Lawson, b. Nov. 11, 1916.
        10. Infant, b. and d. April, 1921.

2. Ollie Roush, b. Oct. 25, 1882 as second child of Louis Roush and Lydia Weaver; m. Bert W. Tucker of the Jonas, Johnny Roush line Dec. 22, 1907. He was b. Jan. 9, 1888.
    1. Zeda Tucker, b. Oct. 5, 1917.
3. Millard Roush, b. July 20, 1884; m. Retta Victoria Lieving Dec. 23, 1904. She was b. Jan. 30, 1887.
    1. Earl Clifford Roush, b. April 1, 1905; m. Carrie Beulah Sponagle May 2, 1923. She was b. Dec. 12, 1905.
        1. Mary Virginia Roush, b. Feb. 15, 1924.
        2. Charlotte Roush, b. Nov. 23, 1925.
    2. Walter Wesley Roush, b. Oct. 13, 1906.
    3. Helen May Roush, b. Sept. 18, 1908; m. Chester Clarke Sept. 8, 1926.
    4. Leonard Carl Roush, b. Jan. 15, 1911.
    5. Chester Alfred Roush, b. Nov. 21, 1912; d. March 18, 1918.
    6. Vivian Ilene Roush, b. July 16, 1914.
    7. Victoria Louise Roush, b. Jan. 25, 1916.
    8. Millard Lester Roush, b. Sept. 1, 1918.
    9. Grace Marie Roush, b. Oct. 7, 1920.
    10. Dana Florence Roush, b. Nov. 10, 1921.
    11. Jay Russell Roush, b. Sept. 12, 1923.
    12. Ivan Fremont Roush, b. Sept. 12, 1924.
4. Ernest Roush, fourth child of Louis Roush and Lydia Weaver, b. March 21, 1881; m. Mary L. Rickard, of the George Roush line, Dec. 21, 1909. She was b. March 21, 1881.
    1. Letha T. Roush, b. April 19, 1911.
    2. Ernistine Roush, b. March 22, 1913.
    3. Gladys G. Roush, b. March 23, 1915.
    4. Louis W. Roush, b. Dec. 13, 1917.
    5. James F. Roush, b. July 18, 1921.
5. Emory Roush, b. Aug. 2, 1887; m. Jessie F. Hessen Aug. 24, 1906.
    1. Bellvena Roush, b. April 6, 1908; m. Arthur Newland Sept. 14, 1926. She was b. Oct. 17, 1899.
    2. Joseph C. Roush, b. Oct. 5, 1909, burned to death Jan. 13, 1911.
    3. Horace J. Roush, b. Sept. 5, 1911.
    4. Burt W. Roush, b. Jan. 4, 1913.
    5. Conrad W. Roush, b. Sept. 19, 1914.
    6. Willis W. Roush, b. Oct. 7, 1915.
    7. Infant, b. and d. Dec. 4, 1919.
    8. Annie F. Roush, b. May 30, 1918; d. Apr. 30, 1920.
    9. Infant Son, b. and d. 1923.
    10. Maxine V. Roush, b. Aug. 19, 1924.
    11. Infant Son, b. July 9, 1926.
6. Anna Roush, b. March 20, 1889; m. Charles A. Rainey March 5, 1906. He was b. May 22, 1885.
    1. Velva M. Rainey, b. Feb. 2, 1907; m. Fred Spencer Sept. 11, 1926.
    2. Charley N. Rainey, b. Nov. 26, 1908.
    3. Harvey R. Rainey, b. Dec. 31, 1910.

4. Harry R. Rainey, b. Nov. 1, 1912.
5. Helen L. Rainey, b. Sept. 27, 1915; d. Sept. 27, 1915.
6. James E. Rainey, b. Oct. 7, 1916.
7. Russell D. Rainey, b. Aug. 2, 1919.
8. Burt F. Rainey, b. April 15, 1922.
9. Edgar L. Rainey, b. Oct. 25, 1924.

7. Linley Roush, seventh child of Louis Roush and Lydia Weaver, b. Sept. 8, 1892; m. Mary Davidson July 30, 1912. She was b. Feb. 29, 1895.
   1. Robert W. Roush, b. May 21, 1913.
   2. Arthur F. Roush, b. Jan. 29, 1916.
   3. William E. Roush, b. Apr. 12, 1918; d. June 26, 1918.
   4. Pearl A. Roush, b. May 2, 1919.
   5. Mary E. Roush, b. Aug. 26, 1921.
   6. Emma L. Roush, b. Feb. 7, 1924.
   7. Linley J. Roush, Jr., b. Feb. 6, 1926.

8. Melvin Roush, b. June 4, 1893; m. Drusilla Goodnight Burrows of the George, Susanna Roush line. She was b. Dec. 9, 1883.
   1. Roy Roush, b. March 23, 1923.

Melvin Roush served in World War in Co. L., 130th Division. He lives in Pomeroy, Ohio.

9. Amelia Roush, b. Apr. 20, 1897; m. Earl H. Hoffman, of the George, Samuel Roush line, Feb. 24, 1918. He was b. March 19, 1897.
   1. Edna M. Hoffman, b. Apr. 1, 1918.
   2. Ethel Hoffman, b. May 2, 1919.
   3. Ernestine Hoffman, b. May 16, 1923.

10. Lura Roush, b. July 15, 1899; m. Okey E. Hessen Oct. 16, 1917. He was b. April 1, 1893. He was a private in Co. D, 119th Infantry, World War.
    1. Lura M. Hessen, b. Oct. 7, 1918.
    2. Minnie I. Hessen, b. Sept. 16, 1924.

11. Jesse Roush, b. May 1, 1901; m. Lieulo Cunningham. (See John Jonas, John, Susannah, Caroline Cunningham).
    1. Oscar R. Roush, b. March 6, 1923.
    2. Neva R. Roush, b. Jan. 29, 1926.

8. Jack Roush, eighth child of David Roush and Rachel Pounds, b. June 3, 1863; m. Margaret A. Rickard, of the George Roush line, March 20, 1880. She was b. July 3, 1863.

   1. Alma C. Roush, b. Oct. 17, 1883; m. Dan Lyons 1902.
      1. Jesse Lyons, b. Aug. 20, 1903; m. Freda Lee Aug. 5, 1924.
      2. Edgar Lyons, b. Sept. 16, 1906.
      3. Rena Lyons, b. March 30, 1918.
      4. Frances Lyons, b. Sept. 8, 1917.

   2. Adda F. Roush, b. March 1, 1887; m. Henry Ohlinger, of the Henry, Antony Roush line, Apr. 10, 1901.
      1. Pearl Ohlinger, b. March 4, 1903.
      2. Vannie Ohlinger, b. Aug. 12, 1906; m. Hazen Roush of the Henry, Antony Roush line. He was b. Jan. 29, 1906.
      3. Arthur Ohlinger, b. Oct. 1, 1909.
      4 William Ohlinger, b. Sept. 18, 1911.

3. Homer V. Roush, b. May 3, 1891; m. Twila E. Van Meter Feb. 18, 1905. She was b. July 7, 1899.
   1. Leolia C. Roush, b. May 22, 1916.
   2. Dorothy M. Roush, b. Feb. 13, 1918.
   3. Lillian L. Roush, b. Sept. 11, 1926.

9. Mary E. Roush, ninth child of David Roush and Rachel Pounds, b. Apr. 10, 1865; m. Joseph W. Weaver Jan. 24, 1884.
   1. Belvia Weaver, m. Burton Riggs.
      1. Ramon W. Riggs, b. Feb. 7, 1907.
      2. Robert W. Riggs, b. Sept. 14, 1908.
      3. Roy Riggs, b. July 15, 1910, killed in coal mine Aug. 13, 1927.
      4. Joseph B. Riggs, b. June 3, 1912.
      5. Herbert Riggs, b. July 16, 1914.
      6. Charles A. Riggs, b. Oct. 2, 1916..
      7. Hobert W. Riggs, b. Feb. 15, 1919.
      8. Mildred G. Riggs, b. Jan. 20, 1922; d. Jan. 27, 1922.
      9. Earl W. Riggs, b. March 21, 1924.
      10-11. Dellma and Dean Riggs, b. Sept. 21, 1921.
   2. Verna V. Weaver, second child of Mary Roush and Joseph Weaver, b. Oct. 19, 1890; m. Heber James Dec. 25, 1913.
      1. Freda V. James, b. Oct. 1, 1912.
      2. Evelyn James, b. May 23, 1913.
      3. Joseph H. James, b. Dec. 10, 1917.
      4. Paul L. James, b. Dec. 22, 1918.
      5. Mary E. James, b. May 13, 1919.
      6. Donald R. James, b. April 4, 1921.
      7. George B. James, b. Dec. 12, 1923.

10. Aquilla Roush, tenth child of David and Rachel Roush, b. Apr. 30, 1868; m. Anna Knapp.
   1. Alpha E. Roush, b. June 26, 1891; m. William Hudnall June 22, 1905. He died.
      1. Fencil Hudnall, b. April 28, 1906; m. James Hessy June 1, 1922.
         1. Robert B. Hessy, b. Aug. 12, 1923.
         2. June M. Hessy, b. May 2, 1926.
   2. Ethel V. Roush, b. Feb. 22, 1893; m. Raymond Bowen Dec. 24, 1907.
      1. Lurada A. Bowen, b. Feb. 9, 1909.
      2. Thelma M. Bowen, b. March 2, 1910.
      3. Catharine L. Bowen, b. April 18, 1912.
      4. Charles A. Bowen, b. Aug. 1, 1915.
      5. Earl R. Bowen, b. Sept. 16, 1918.
      6. Austin Bowen, b. May 5, 1821.
      7. Delbert Bowen, b. July 20, 1923.
   3. Earl W. Roush, b. April 9, 1895 served in the World War; m. Eva Janis Dec. 24, 1917. She was b. Nov. 21, 1899.
      1. Evelyn E. Roush, b. Aug. 19, 1918.
      2. Robert L. Roush, b. Jan. 1, 1921.
      3. Helen L. Roush, b. June 3, 1923.
   4. Verlie H. Roush, b. March 22, 1897; m. William W. Fry Feb. 10, 1916. He was b. Oct. 16, 1896.
      1. Dorothy Fry, b. Sept. 25, 1916.
      2. Ray Fry, b. June 26, 1918.
      3. Harold Fry, b. Sept. 25, 1920.

6. ADAM ROUSH, sixth child of John Roush and Margaret Rickard, b. May 5, 1827; m. Elizabeth Zerkel 1851. He died Aug. 24, 1894; she d. May 24, 1906.

    1. Andrew Roush, b. March 4, 1851; m. Harriett R. Riggs 1873. She was b. Jan. 3, 1855. She d. Dec. 22, 1917; he d. Aug. 1, 1921.

        1. Willard J. Roush, b. Apr. 18, 1874; m. Effie L. Nease Dec. 24, 1895. She was b. Feb. 19, 1873. He d. Aug. 29, 1927.

            1. Anna M. Roush, b. Nov. 3, 1898; m. Ottie Bumgardner of the Henry, Antony Roush line, May 1, 1921. He was b. Nov. 23, 1896.

                1. Edward M. Bumgardner, b. May 3, 1922.
                2. Vera F. Bumgardner, b. Feb. 12, 1924.
                3. Paul Bumgardner, b. Jan. 18, 1926.

            2. Minnie M. Roush, b. April 24, 1900; m. Robert Cook Dec. 24, 1919. He was b. Nov. 10, 1892.

                1. Maida J. Cook, b. Dec. 9, 1920.
                2. Catharine L. Cook, b. Oct. 4, 1922.
                3-4. O. Ray and O. Roy Cook, b. July 31, 1925.

            3. E. Ray Roush, b. Feb. 17, 1902; m. Mary Dameron 1924. She was b. Nov. 14, 1902.

                1. Robert R. Roush, b. Feb. 11, 1925.

        2. Adam Roush, Jr., b. 1876; m. Sadie Francis.

            1. Kenneth Roush

            Adam Roush married for his second wife, Artie Sereda.

            2. Jennings Roush
            3. Marie Roush

        3. Winfield H. Roush, b. Nov. 11, 1878; m. Rosetta Weaver, of the George Susannah Roush line, Nov. 17, 1903.

            1. Alton Roush, b. Sept. 20, 1904.
            2. Elva Roush, b. Apr. 9, 1906; m. Frank Davis Sept. 30, 1925.
                1. Clarence A. Davis, b. June 19, 1926.
            3. Harrison Roush, b. July 7, 1908.
            4. Neva Roush, b. Nov. 11, 1910.
            5. Oscar Roush, b. Feb. 23, 1913.
            6. Jana Roush, b. Aug. 12, 1915.
            7. Mary Roush, b. July 1, 1919.
            8. Oma M. Roush, b. Jan. 17, 1922.
            9. Joseph Roush, b. Feb. 1, 1924.

        4. Wesley J. Roush, b. 1880; m. Chloe Roush Nov. 4, 1907. She is of the George, Michael, George Roush line.

            1. Willis E. Roush, b. Jan. 24, 1909.
            2. Harold H. Roush, b. Sept. 12, 1910.
            3. Robert W. Roush, b. May 6, 1912.
            4. Florence R. Roush, b. Jan. 17, 1914.
            5. Dorothy N. Roush, b. Nov. 25, 1916.
            6. Nathan J. Roush, b. Sept. 21, 1918.
            7. Philip W. Roush, b. Jan. 13, 1921; d. Apr. 4, 1923.
            8. Paul D. Roush, b. Nov. 22, 1923.
            9. Richard W. Roush, b. Feb. 20, 1926.

        5. Wyatt Roush, b. April 4, 1881; m. Minnie B. Bumgardner Nov. 30, 1901. She was b. Feb. 18, 1884. She d. Jan. 2, 1906.

Wyatt Roush married for his second wife, Lydia R. McDonald May 23, 1910. She was b. Feb. 16, 1879.

1. Forest Bernard Roush, b. Feb. 9, 1912.
2. Harriett Louis Roush, b. Dec. 25, 1915.

6. Wyoma H. Roush, b. Dec. 26, 1887; m. Daniel M. Brown June 1, 1904. He was b. June 21, 1878.

1. Elenor E. Brown, first child of Wyoma Roush and Daniel Brown, b. July, 1905.
2. Andrew A. Brown, b. March 27, 1907.
3. Florence O. Brown, b. May 14, 1909.
4. Frederick O. Brown, b. Feb. 27, 1912.
5. Ada O. Brown, b. June 27, 1918.
6. Rebecca A. Brown, b. May 12, 1921.

7. Warner Roush. Was killed in action in France during the World War.

8. Wayne Roush, b. June 25, 1893; m. Nov., 1925.

2. John C. Roush, second child of Adam Roush and Elizabeth Zerkel, b. Sept. 11, 1853. He d. July 19, 1854.

3. Sarah L. Roush, b. Nov. 5, 1854; m. H. Taylor Fry Dec. 4, 1872. He d. June 27, 1921.

1. Effie N. Fry, b. Feb. 23, 1874; m. S. C. Bartlett Aug. 20, 1896. He was b. Dec. 10, 1868.

1. Elva S. E. Bartlett, b. July 6, 1901.
2. Harrison B. Bartlett, b. Feb. 15, 1904; m. Helen Duffman June 5, 1924. She was b. Nov. 14, 1904.

1. Helen R. Bartlett, b. July 1, 1925.

3. Lucille F. Bartlett, b. Sept. 29, 1907; d. Feb. 11, 1908.

2. Ida F. Fry, b. July 15, 1875; m. Ed. E. Roush of the George, Daniel, Samuel Roush line, Nov. 8, 1899. He was b. Dec. 19, 1871.

1. Jeva M. Roush, b. Aug. 28, 1900.
2. Dallas S. T. Roush, b. Sept. 11, 1902.
3. Edward H. Roush, b. March 6, 1904.

3. Elizabeth Fry, b. June 24, 1877.

4. Harry S. Fry, b. Dec. 25, 1889; d. Aug. 11, 1892.

5. Harold R. Fry, b. Aug. 16, 1895; m. Florence D. Lee Sept. 5, 1917. She was b. Aug. 30, 1895.

1. Infant, b. Aug. 3, 1918; d. Aug. 5, 1918.
2. Harold R. Fry, Jr., b. Feb. 11, 1920.
3. H. Russell Fry, b. Feb. 10, 1922.
4. C. Cecil Fry, b. Jan. 23, 1924.
5. Norman L. Fry, b. July 23, 1926.

4. Almena Roush, fourth child of Adam Roush and Elizabeth Zerkel, b. Oct. 31, 1856; m. Crittendon Bumgardner June 17, 1877. He was b. March 19, 1858.

1. Clyde Bumgardner, b. March 12, 1880; m. Florence Fields Sept. 26, 1900. She was b. July 21, 1881.

1. Harry Bumgardner, b. July 21, 1901.
2. Claude M. Bumgardner, b. Sept. 3, 1903.
3. Blanche H. Bumgardner, b. June 13, 1906.
4. Rachel F. Bumgardner, b. Nov. 19, 1909.

5. E. Everett Bumgardner, b. July 16, 1912.
6. Katharine Bumgardner, b. Dec. 11, 1914.

2. Lola Bumgardner, b. Aug. 22, 1886; d. May 13, 1902.

5. Elmore Roush, b. March 5, 1858; m. Beth Quillen. She was b. Dec. 21, 1864; d. June, 1922.

1. Wirt Roush, b. Nov. 23, 1885; m. May Cochland.

1. Birdie W. Roush, b. Jan. 10, 19——.

2. Harry A. Roush, second child of Elmore Roush, b. July 5, 1887; m. Blanche Rood.

1. Kenneth Roush, b. March 3, 1916.

3. Lee R. Roush, b. Aug. 12, 1888; m. Naomi Kirby. She was b. June 14, 1890.

1. Alfred L. Roush, b. Dec. 25, 1911.
2. Dorothy L. Roush, b. March 24, 1914.
3. Jalonda M. Roush, b. April 19, 1916.
4. Katharine V. Roush, b. Dec. 18, 1918.
5. Charles R. Roush, b. March 5, 1922.

4. Lodemia I. Roush, b. April 22, 1890; m. Thomas Van Meter. He was b. May 3, 1876. She was a teacher in the public schools.

1. Alfretta Van Meter, b. May 1, 1920.
2. O. W. Van Meter, b. Dec. 10, 1922.

5. Nada Roush, b. July 5, 1892; m. A. L. Allen. She was a teacher in the public schools.

6. Roselle Roush, b. Sept. 4, 1859; d. Aug. 1, 1869. Accidentally shot while he and his cousin were playing with revolver.

7. Darius Roush, b. Nov. 17, 1860; d. May 27, 1861.

8. Lora A. Roush, b. Oct. 27, 1862; m. Sherman T. McDermitt Dec. 8, 1886. He d. July 30, 1912 and she d. Aug. 31, 1922.

1. Sherman M. McDermitt, b. March 14, 1888; m. Mary E. Roush, of Henry Roush line, June 17, 1914. She was b. Dec. 14, 1886. He d. March 27, 1919.

2. Wrenna E. McDermitt, b. March 30, 1896; m. Everett Laudermilt Sept 6, 1919. He was b. Dec. 13, 1898.

9. Martha S. Roush, ninth child of Adam and Elizabeth Zerkel Roush, b. June 8, 1864; m. William Ihle of the Henry, Antony Roush line, Mar. 4, 1885. He was b. Oct. 9, 1856. She d. Sept. 6, 1924.

1. Murl Ihle, b. Jan. 22, 1886.

2. Earl Ihle, b. May 16, 1890; m. Emma Williams Sept. 12, 1917. She was b. Dec. 28, 1896.

1. June Ihle, b. Dec. 9, 1918.
2. Donald Ihle, b. Nov. 1, 1920.
3. Bettie J. Ihle, b. July 21, 1924.

3. Carl Ihle, b. March 4, 1897. Joined U. S. at Point Pleasant 1918.

10. Oscar Roush, b. Jan. 10, 1867; d. Aug. 11, 1867.

11. Adah E. Roush, b. June 10, 1869; m. Verna Graham Jan. 6, 1895. She d. Sept. 22, 1897.

1. Claude Graham, b. Oct. 2, 1895.
2. William Graham, b. June 18, 1897.

12. Ernest M. Roush, b. Jan. 30, 1874; m. Eva G. Quillen Sept. 8, 1895. She was b. Oct. 2, 1874.

1. Cloyd H. Roush, b. June 30, 1896; m. Hester Roush of the George, Daniel Roush line June 26, 1924. She was b. Aug. 10, 1907. Their one child is Eva Jean Roush, b. July 20, 1925.
2. Anna S. Roush, b. June 3, 1899; m. Orris H. Harris Aug. 10, 1919. He was b. June 26, 1896. Their two children are Virginia E., b. June 5, 1920 and Sarah Elizabeth Harris, b. Apr. 9, 1926.
3. Lewis E. Roush, b. Oct. 10, 1902; m. Edith M. Jewell Nov. 19, 1921. She was b. July 2, 1899.
    1. Lewis Roush, Jr., b. Apr. 9, 1923.
4. Sarah E. Roush, b. July 27, 1905.
5. Dorsey Lee Roush, b. March 1, 1908.
6. Lilah L. Roush, b. Aug. 20, 1910; d. Aug. 5, 1915.

7. ANNA CAROLINE ROUSH, b. Apr. 29, 1829, baptized May 17, '29; d. in childhood.

8. ALLEN ROUSH, seventh child of John Roush and Margaret Rickard, was born in Mason County, West Virginia, in Jan. of 1835; m. Selina Wilcox Jan. 17, 1857. Ten children represent their union.
    1. Laura Roush, b. Sept. 16, 1858; m. David Fulton Aug. 12, 1879. They have seven children.
        1. Charles Fulton, b. Nov. 12, 1886; m. Nora Billingsly Feb. 21, 1907.
        2. Forest Fulton, b. May 20, 1889; m. Josephene Brooks Feb. 22, 1913.
        3. Lawrence Fulton, b. Aug. 26, 1890.
        4. Edna Fulton, b. Oct. 12, 1894; m. Roy Noslin May 9, 1916.
        5. Fern Fulton, b. Sept. 10, 1896; m. George Arthurs Apr. 19, 1913.
            1. Robert Fulton Arthurs, b. June 27, 1926.
        6. Herman Fulton, b. Nov. 10, 1897; d.
        7. Hazel Fulton, b. July 2, 1899; m. Thomas James Apr. 30, 1915.
            1. William James, b. Nov. 19, 1918.
    2. Ida Roush, b. Oct. 11, 1860; m. J. W. Wilson Dec. 24, 1878.
        1. Ella Florence Wilson, b. Feb. 29, 1880; m. Carelton Y. Zerkel Dec. 20, 1900.
            1. Blanche Zerkel, b. Oct. 30, 1901; d. Jan. 10, 1904.
            2. Ruth Zerkel, b. Dec. 13, 1905; d. Feb. 7, 1911.
            3. Esther Zerkel, b. Sept. 23, 1907.
        2. John Wilson, b. Jan. 5, 1882; m. Louise Melancon Feb. 1, 1910.
            1. Patricia Wilson, b. Dec., 1914.
        3. Anna Blanche Wilson, b. July 9, 1884; m. Adam H. Bickle Feb. 22, 1906.
            1. Bernice Bickle, b. Nov. 27, 1908.
            2. Arthur H. Bickle, b. Dec. 13, 1911.
            3. Norman W. Bickle, b. Oct. 20, 1914.
    3. Edgar D. Roush, b. Jan. 14, 1863; m. Wilhelmina Robinson of Jonas, Abraham Roush line, Aug. 13, 1881.
        1. Zora Roush, b. Dec. 23, 1893.
        2. Robert Roush, b. June 8, 1895.
        3. Infant b. and d. June 6, 1896.

4. Austin Roush, b. Aug. 15, 1865; d.

5. Mittie Roush, b. Jan. 18, 1867; m. Gibson Cooper Apr. 3, 1887.

    1. Homer E. Cooper, b. Nov. 2, 1889; m. Edna Hart, June, 1914.

        1. Eloise Cooper, b. Sept. 6, 1915.
        2. William Cooper, b. Feb. 10, 1917.

6. Ruda Roush, b. Jan. 10, 1870; m. Adda Rollins Aug. 22, 1891.

    1. Carl Roush, b. Dec. 5, 1893.

    2. Florence Roush, b. July 28, 1890; m. E. Everett Buffington. He was b. Feb., 1894.

        1. Joseph Buffington, b. Nov. 7, 1914.
        2. Norma V. Buffington, b. May 8, 1916.
        3. Betty Buffington, b. June 7, 1918.

    3. Vada Roush, third child of Ruda Roush and Adda Rollins; m.

7. Delia Roush, b. May 18, 1872; m. E. E. Dearth Aug. 3, 1908.

    1. Harold Dearth, b. Oct. 6, 1911.

8. William Roush, b. July 12, 1878; d.

9. Herbert Roush, d. in infancy but no record is obtained.

10. Homer Roush, b. March 4, 1881; m. Margaret Luella Fisher Apr. 21, 1906. She was b. at Letart June 19, 1881; d. at New Haven July 10, 1915.

    1. Mina Virginia Roush, b. March 16, 1907.
    2. Mildred Louise Roush, b. March 19, 1911.
    3. Florence Luella Roush, b. Apr. 9, 1913; d. Apr. 10, 1915.
    4. William H. Roush, b. and d. July 10, 1915.

    Homer Roush married for his second wife, Rachel L. Chapman Sept. 25, 1915.

6. KATHARINE ROUSH, seventh child of Jonas and Barbara Fox Roush born about 1802 in Mason County, W. Va. About 1822 she was united in marriage to Daniel Aumiller. They lived for a few years in Mason County, W. Va. and for a short period of time in Meigs County, Ohio. Later they moved to Kentucky in a farming community below Fullerton. We are unable to give a full report of this family. Their daughter, Margaret Aumiller, b. 1825, married Daniel Roush, oldest son of Jacob Roush, in 1844. They have a large progeny for whose record turn to Chapter VIII Jacob Roush, Daniel Roush.

3. ELIZABETH AUMILLER, daughter of Daniel and Katharine Roush Aumiller, was born in Meigs County, Ohio, August 17, 1832; m. George E. Kayser April 8, 1852. He was b. Feb. 2, 1828. He d. Oct. 26, 1898. She d. Apr. 13, 1855. They lived in Meigs County.

    1. Adaline Kayser, b. Feb. 14, 1853; m. J. C. Gorby. Their two children are Guy C. Gorby and Jessie, who married Walter Hampton. He was teacher in the public schools of Meigs County for several years and is now traveling salesman. Guy is a well known educator in Meigs county, living and teaching at Carpenter, Ohio. He is at present one of the members of the Board of County School Examiners.

    2. James M. Kayser, b. Aug. 21, 1854; m. Isabell Cline Sept. 10, 1876. She was b. Jan. 22, 1856; d. Jan. 14, 1926. He died Oct. 1, 1910.

1. Frank C. Kayser, b. Aug. 15, 1881; m. Jessie G. McKnight Sept. 2, 1903. She was b. Aug. 29, 1884. He is a well known business man in Athens, Ohio and has supplied the data on this branch of the family.

    1. Harold Kayser, b. Sept. 8, 1904.
    2. Bernice Kayser, b. May 12, 1911.

4. PHILIP AUMILLER, son of Daniel and Katharine (Roush) Aumiller, b. June 30, 1829; m. Martha McCann May 24, 1854.

    1. Sarah B. Aumiller, b. July 28, 1855; m. Charles Hixon. She died Nov. 30, 1880.

    2. George Aumiller, b. April 12, 1857.

    3. William Aumiller, b. May 26, 1860; d. Jan. 16, 1872.

    4. Katharine Aumiller, fourth child of Philip and Martha Aumiller, b. Mch. 20, 1862; m. Ellsworth Knowlton. She d. Sept. 14, 1907.

        1. Bert Knowlton, b. June 29, 1890 at Albany, Ohio, educated in the schools of Athens County. He has been engaged in several kinds of business principal of which is restaurant and Hotel. He is member of the Odd Fellow Lodge. He married Martha Emily Kettle. She was b. Aug. 30, 1890. She is a graduate of Weston, W. Va. High School, a graduate nurse of the Fairmont, W. Va. Hospital.

        2. Samuel Ray Knowlton; m. Maude G. Robinett.

    5. Daniel Aumiller, b. Feb. 15, 1866, in Meigs County, Ohio. He was educated in the public schools of Meigs County. In recent years he has been engaged in the restaurant business in Clarksburg, Fairmont, and Morgantown, W. Va. At this writing his place of business is in Morgantown. He is a member of the Modern Woodman of the World Odd Fellow Lodges. He was united in marriage to Arbana Springston and to this union two children have been born.

        1. Corwin Aumiller was educated in the public schools of Clarksburg and Morgantown and is now associated with his father in business at Morgantown, W. Va. He married Ethel Athey and are the parents of two children.

            1. Martha Katharine Aumiller
            2. June Aumiller

        2. Beulah Aumiller, daughter of Daniel and Arbana Aumiller; m. Olen Britton and they have one child, Eula.

Philip Aumiller then married Sarah H. Searls April 25, 1874. He later married Nancy M. Knowlton April 15, 1882. One child represents the last union. Octa Delle Aumiller, b. Oct. 12, 1886. He d. Sept. 22, 1891.

5. MARTHA AUMILLER, daughter of Daniel and Katharine (Roush) Aumiller, b. Jan. 6, 1834. She d. April 6, 1869.

6. SARAH A. AUMILLER, b. Feb. 16, 1846.

7. NANCY M. AUMILLER, b. May 10, 1844.

8. JONATHAN AUMILLER

9. GEORGE AUMILLER

It is to be regretted that we are unable to give a full report of this branch of the family.

7. ADAM ROUSH, eighth and youngest child of Jonas Roush and his wife, Barbara Fox, was born in Mason County, Virginia January 1, 1809. He remained with his parents on Broad Run and received what education was locally given at that time. He early proved himself skillful in the art of agriculture in which he engaged all of his life in the Ohio valley. On December 31, 1831 he took for his bride, Hannah Nease, descendant of the family of Neases which had accompanied the Roushes in their colony that came to Graham District in 1798. The Nease family seems to have had a very close relationship to the Roush family since their emigration to America. It is probable that they came from the same neighborhood in Germany. William Nease, as we are informed, was born in Germany on the Rhine. As a young man he emigrated to America settling in Georgetown, Pennsylvania, in what is now part of the city of Philadelphia. There he married a lady by the name of Anna Brock. Two sons, William and Henry, were born to them. He divided his 320-acre farm between these two sons. William stayed in Philadelphia where his descendants are still numerous and prosperous today, while Henry, having a disposition to keep up with the westward emigration of the American pioneers, went with a colony to the Shenandoah Valley. There on June 26, 1791 Henry Nease (Nehs) married Mary Zerckel, born June 20, 1770, a daughter of Michael and Catharine Zerckel, whose daughter and youngest child, Catharine, became the wife of George Roush and whose son, Henry Zerckel, came with the Roushes and Neases to the Graham District and formed the Zerckel family of Mason County. Henry Nease and wife, Mary, had ten children, the second of whom was Michael, born August 20, 1793 and in 1815 in Racine, Ohio he was united in marriage to Catharine Wolf to which union twelve children were born, the oldest of whom was Hannah D. Nease, born 1816 and became the wife of Adam Roush, the subject of this sketch. This family early settled on a farm on the Ohio river just above Syracuse, Ohio, where their son, William D. and family still live. They were the parents of ten children, an account of whom follows:

1. BENNETT ROUSH, b. Oct. 21, 1836; d. March 3, 1843.

2. SARAH ROUSH, b. March 14, 1838; m. William Carleton Nov. 4, 1860. He was b. Jan. 7, 1834 and d. Nov. 24, 1912. She d. Jan. 14, 1910. (For the Carleton history see Part Two, Chapter One, Philip, Sarah (Roush), Michael Will, Moses Will, John Carleton.) This family lived in Syracuse, Ohio, where they educated their children.

    1. JULIA A. CARLETON, oldest child of Sarah Roush and William Carleton, b. Oct. 24, 1861. Lives in Syracuse at the old home.

    2. ALMA E. CARLETON, b. Dec. 1, 1863; m. Adna J. Edwards Oct. 25, 1885. Their home is in Syracuse, Ohio.

        1. ETHEL EDWARDS, first child of Alma E. Carleton and Adna J. Edwards, b. Aug. 12, 1886. Was by profession a teacher in the public schools. She was recognized as one of the best teachers in Meigs County. Her later teaching was in Shawnee, Perry County, Ohio. Here she met and married Robert Weedy. He is an

esteemed citizen of his community, having served his people as postmaster for a number of years. The marriage was on Nov. 25, 1923.

1. Robert Carleton Weedy, b. March 14, 1927.

2. Carleton Edwards, b. Mch. 27, 1888; m. Helen Crooks of Syracuse on June 28, 1911.

1. Esther Edwards, b. March 9, 1915.
2. Eleanor Edwards, b. Sept. 1, 1916.
3. Alma Edwards, b. July 4, 1918.
4. Sarah Elizabeth Edwards, b. Dec. 6, 1919.
5. Ethelyn Edwards, b. March 15, 1922.
6. William C., Jr., b. Jan. 24, 1924; deceased.
7. Eloise Edwards, b. Dec. 27, 1924.
8. Edgar Harold.

3. John Emory Carleton, third child of Sarah Ann Roush and William Carleton, b. July 8, 1871; was educated in the local schools of Carleton College, founded by his own kinsmen, and in Marietta College. He has been active in the politics of his native county, serving in a number of official capacities. For eight years or two terms he was Probate Judge. He is an adherent of the Democratic Party. He was joined in wedlock to Miss Edna Whetstone of Great Bend, Nov. 6, 1924 and a noted teacher of Meigs County. She was one of the teachers of the writer when teaching in Sutton Township of her county. He is now editing and publishing the *Pomeroy Democrat*, the oldest Weekly Newspaper of Meigs County, made famous by C. E. Peoples. He has a number of other business interests of the county. He is one of the officers of the Roush Family Association.

3. MATILDA ROUSH, third child of Adam and Hannah (Nease) Roush, b. March 7, 1840; m. Henry Clay Blake at Syracuse, Ohio 1868. He d. 1873. She d. Dec. 15, 1881. Their residence was in their native town. Their one child:

1. William H. Blake was b. Aug. 15, 1870; m. Addie M. Seals. She was b. Dec. 2, 1871; d. Nov. 28, 1925. The marriage was solemnized Jan. 14, 1890. Their home was in Syracuse. He is a man of sterling quality, a citizen of high esteem, an outstanding member of the Presbyterian church.

1. Drusilla Matilda Blake, b. Feb. 14, 1891; m. John S. Schwinian Dec. 23, 1911 at Syracuse. He was b. March 8, 1878 in Belgium.

1. William John Schwinian, b. Nov. 13, 1912 at Bentleyville, Pa.
2. Susie Marie Schwinian, b. March 19, 1914 at Philippi, W. Va.
3. Herman Joseph Schwinian, b. June 21, 1915 at Philippi, W. Va.
4. Mildred Janet Schwinian, b. Feb. 13, 1918 at Philippi, W. Va.
5. Edna Mae Schwinian, b. Oct. 14, 1919, at Philippi, W. Va.
6. Robert Ralph Schwinian, b. Feb. 24, 1921, at Philippi, W. Va.
7. Ella Margaret Schwinian, b. Oct. 10, 1922 at Philippi, W. Va.
8. Hilda Matilda Schwinian, b. Sept. 15, 1924 at Philippi, W. Va.
9. Frederick Karl Schwinian, b. Nov. 16, 1926 at Philippi, W. Va.

John Schwinian is proprietor of the Philippi Bakery in his town.

2. Delbert Elroy Blake, b. at Syracuse Oct. 13, 1892; m. Ruby Campbell. The one son by this marriage, Delbert Blake, Jr., b. 1915. His second marriage was to Helen Frances Smith Sept. 29, 1919 at Pomeroy, Ohio. The children by this marriage are:

    1. Margaret Louise Blake, b. Apr. 27, 1923 at Bentleyville, Pa.
    2. James Blake, Jr., b. March 31, 1924 at Bentleyville, Pa.

3. Helen Marie Blake, b. Oct. 2, 1894; d. Sept. 22, 1895.

4. William Ambrose Blake, b. Sept. 25, 1896; m. Dollie Marie Riddle in 1916 at Parkersburg, W. Va. She was b. Aug. 23, 1893. He is a baker by trade in Parkersburg.

    1. Etta Marie Blake, b. Feb. 28, 1917, Parkersburg, W. Va.
    2. William Paul Blake, b. Sept. 17, 1918 at Marietta, Ohio.
    3. Mary Jene Blake, b. Nov. 14, 1920 at Marietta, Ohio.

5. Pearl Freeman Blake, b. July 11, 1899 at Syracuse; m. Hazel Reed Johnson at East Palestine, Ohio June 28, 1927. She was b. March 11, 1900. (Her one child by a former marriage was Juanita Johnston, b. Oct. 28, 1923.) He is a baker in East Palestine, Ohio.

6. Edgar Irvin Blake, b. April 26, 1902; m. Helen Dorothy Breech of Pomeroy Nov. 8, 1923. She was b. Dec. 13, 1905.

    1. Mabel Dorothy Blake, b. Aug. 28, 1924 at Pomeroy, Ohio. The present residence of this family is in Erie, Pa.

7. Dessie Almeda Blake, b. March 14, 1905; m. Edward Nye Roberts of Pomeroy June 8, 1926. He is son of William and Cora Roberts, well known in Meigs County as educators and public officials. His widowed mother is at present the popular Probate Judge of her county. He was b. July 24, 1904 at Long Bottom, Ohio. He is now teaching Manual Training at Oil City, Pa.

8. Marion Virgil Blake, b. March 21, 1908 is with his father at Syracuse.

9. Florence Essie Blake, b. Feb. 1912.

4. DAVID J. ROUSH, fourth child of Adam and Hannah Roush was b. Dec. 26, 1841; m. Julia Gibson.

    1. Alvin Roush, b. Feb. 17, 1877; m. a Miss Carpenter. He died Aug. 24, 1903.

    2. John Roush, b. Aug. 17, 1879; m. Leona Hess of Syracuse, Ohio on Oct. 25, 1905. She was b. May 31, 1879.

        1. Robert Hess Roush, b. Sept. 1, 1907.
        2. Catharine Julia Roush, b. May 15, 1915; d. Dec. 16, 1915.

    3. William Dallas Roush, b. Feb. 3, 1882; m. Ella Roush. She was b. Feb. 7, 1885.

        1. Alma Roush
        2. Edna Roush
        3. William Roush
        4. Hallock Roush

    4. Frank O. Roush, b. Jan. 7, 1884; d. July 21, 1884.

    5. Bessie Roush, b. May 21, 1885; m. Thomas Hurst.

        1. Alvin Hurst
        2. Thomas Hurst

    6. David W. Roush, b. July 12, 1887; m. first Lelia Naylor; second Margaretha Brack. They have no children. They live in Pittsburg, Pa.

    7. Mary Roush, b. Jan. 24, 1890; m. George Becker.

8. Edith Roush, b. Jan. 26, 1892; d. Dec. 9, 1896.
9. Eliza Roush, b. June 9, 1894; d. Oct. 21, 1894.
10. George Roush, b. Oct. 8, 1897; d. July 4, 1925.

David J. Roush, the father of this family, is one of the few grandchildren of the brothers still living. He has always found much delight in reading and at present derives much pleasure in quoting and pondering the many passages of Scripture he has committed to memory. His memory has been retained with unusual exactness so that it is almost as reliable as the printed page officially kept.

5. WILLIAM D. ROUSH, b. Aug. 16, 1844; m. Frances Wolf Oct. 7, 1883. She was b. June 20, 1854 in Racine, Ohio, coming of the Wolf family that emigrated here from the Shenandoah Valley. (See Chapter VIII, George, Magdalene, Sarah Ann Wolfe). They came in possession of the Adam Roush farm on which they lived and reared their family of nine children. He has been an active farmer during all these years. In his early life he engaged in river trade owning and operating his boats on which he transferred the products of his own and neighboring farms to New Orleans and other southern ports. The wife died Oct. 4, 1922 and he lives at the time of this writing in feeble health. His quiet, congenial life, undisturbed by cares and worry that frequently mar the happiness of many homes, will be remembered by all who have known him. It is a characteristic of his life which all would do well to emulate. (Died January 16, 1927.)

   1. Sylvia Roush, oldest child of William D. and Frances Wolfe Roush, was b. Nov. 13, 1884, lives at the home farm. She has been an active worker in the Syracuse Presbyterian Church of which her parents were lifelong members.

   2. Wilbur D. Roush, b. May 22, 1886; m. Mabel Zimmer, Mch. 31, 1913. She was b. Dec. 13, 1890. He received his education in Carleton College at Syracuse. Was a successful teacher for several years, later accepting a position as Railway Postal Clerk, his run being from Cleveland to Chicago. He and his brothers have recently formed the Roush Oil and Gas Company and drilled some very productive wells on the home farm.

   3. Eber Roush, b. Jan. 15, 1888, is on the home farm.

   4. Sarah Sadie Roush, b. Oct. 20, 1889; m. George W. Grindley June 28, 1911. He was b. Sept. 19, 1889. They live in Middleport, Ohio.
      1. George William Grindley, b. Sept. 26, 1913.
      2. Eber G. Grindley, b. Dec. 18, 1917.

   5. George C. Roush, b. July 26, 1891; was educated at Carleton College, taught school, later going in business in Akron, Ohio, where he resides at present. In 1912 he married Louise Givens of Middleport, Ohio. She was b. Jan. 12, 1893.
      1. Albert Roush, b. June 3, 1915.
      2. George Roush, b. Feb. 22, 1918.
      3. Betty Roush, b. Sept. 7, 1921.

   6. Lillian D. Roush, b. July 11, 1893; m. Albert Durst of Pomeroy April 22, 1917. He was b. July 16, 1894.
      1. Francis Durst, b. June 10, 1919.
      2. Albert Durst

   7. Flora Roush, b. May 11, 1895; m. James S. Aldstadt on Nov. 17, 1915. He was b. March 11, 1892.
      1. Frank Roush Aldstadt, b. Aug. 11, 1923.

8. Flossie Roush, b. Dec. 1, 1897; m. John Howard July 10, 1920. Their home is in Syracuse, Ohio. She is an aggressive and devoted worker in the church of her parents.

9. Iva Roush, b. April 10, 1900; d. in infancy.

6. CHARLES BLANK ROUSH, sixth child of Adam and Hannah (Nease) Roush, b. April 9, 1847; m. Lucy Jones Jan. 26, 1878. He d. Jan. 30, 1892. Their home was at Portland, Ohio, where he owned and operated one of the valuable river bottom farms in this vicinity. The widow and younger children still live on the farms. The wife was b. Jan. 18, 1858.

1. Cora Ethel Roush, b. April 1, 1879; d. Jan. 31, 1880.

2. Florence J. Roush, b. Jan. 2, 1881; m. ——— Miller. Their residence is in New Brighton, Pa.

3. Walter N. Roush, b. Dec. 14, 1882. He is a farmer at Portland.

4. Ella M. Roush, b. Feb. 7, 1885; m. Dallas Roush. (See David, Dallas, of this chapter.)

5. Harry W. Roush, b. March 18, 1887; m. Clara M. Beegle of Racine, Ohio, July 9, 1908. He is in the mercantile business in Racine, where he has a large patronage.

1. Helen Roush, b. April 20, 1911.
2. Eileen Roush, b. May 16, 1916.

6. Elizabeth Roush, b. May 6, 1889; m. William F. Smith. Their home is in New Brighton, Pa.

7. Blanch H. Roush, b. Apr. 21, 1892; m.. Their home is in New Brighton, Pa.

7. EMORY B. ROUSH, seventh child of Adam and Hannah (Nease) Roush, b. 1849; m. Mary Hill March 9, 1879. They live on a farm in Portland, Ohio, adjoining that of his brother's.

1. Donald Roush, b. Oct. 17, 1882; m. Margaret McMichael of New Brighton, Pa. 1905. He is engaged in the oil business in East Palestine, Ohio.

1. Charles Roush
2. William Roush

8. ELIZABETH JULIA ROUSH, b. 1851; m. Lewis Blackmore. She d. May 3, 1879. They lived in Peoria, Ill.

9. NEWTON A. ROUSH, ninth child of Adam and Hannah (Nease) Roush, b. March 2, 1854. His marriage to Zelda Howdashelt was solemnized on Nov. 6, 1890. Their home has been in Meigs County, Ohio most of their married life. He has been one of the best known and most highly respected citizens of this county, and has always identified himself with the best movements of his county and vicinity. He has served in a number of official capacities, his friends always honoring him in his candidacy. Of late he has served several terms as Road Trustee of his native township. His quiet, unassuming, yet positive nature has won for him a host of friends. Few, if any, ever thought of him as their enemy. He is a Methodist by faith exemplifying that deep religious conviction of his foreparents. He has been energetic and aggressive in the development of this history and has made a number of contributions to it. It should be observed that he is one of the four grandsons of Jonas, the Revolutionary soldier. The picture of these four living sons is to be found elsewhere. His faithful companion died Aug. 9, 1926. She was born June 5, 1862. The funeral services were conducted by the writer in the Syracuse Methodist Episcopal church and her body was interred in the Gilmore cemetery in the Nease Settlement.

1. Homer Philip Roush, oldest child of Newton A. and Zelda (Howdashelt) Roush, b. Jan. 18, 1891. He has employment in Beaver Falls, Pa.

2. Hosmer Lee Roush, b. May 24, 1893; m. Rhoda May Curtis April 14, 1922. She was b. June 29, 1900. He is a successful merchant in Minersville, Ohio. For his service in the World War see Chapter III of Part One. This family is identified with the local Methodist Church and is one of the most highly respected families of their community.

   1. James Newton Roush, b. March 8, 1923.

3. Ernest Emory, b. Feb. 25, 1897; m. Iva Young. Their residence is in Beaver Falls, Pa. where he has employment.

   1. Mary Roush
   2. Zelda Fay Roush
   3. Dorothy Roush

4. Edson Newton Roush, b. March 2, 1904; m. Hazel Sanders Dec. 31, 1926. She was b. Nov. 3, 1907. They reside in Columbus, Ohio.

10. SUMNER WILSON ROUSH, tenth and youngest child of Adam and Hannah Roush, b. Dec. 15, 1857. Kate Gilmore, his wife, next to the youngest of the ten children of Isaac and Polly (Stivers) Gilmore, was b. Jan. 15, 1859. Their marriage was consummated in 1887 at Minersville, Ohio. Isaac Gilmore d. 1865 and Polly d. in 1905. The Sumner W. Roush family moved to Oneida, Kansas 1887, and in 1904 removed to Lebanon where he has been one of the most successful farmers of his county. He died Apr. 27, 1928.

    1. Blanche Roush, oldest child of Sumner W. and Kate (Gilmore) Roush, b. Sept. 13, 1887 at Minersville, Ohio. By profession she is a teacher. On June 17, 1911 she was joined in holy wedlock to Le Roy H. Petit, who was b. March 28, 1886 at Harp City, Kansas. He is next to the youngest of the seven children of Homer and Alida Petit, natives of New York State. Le Roy H. Petit holds degrees of A. B. and A. M. and is administrator of the Chanute City Schools, Chanute, Kansas. The children of this family are as follows:

       1. Paul Thurlow Petit, b. March 2, 1912 at Collinsville, Okla.
       2. Helen Mae Petit, b. Sept. 4, 1913 at Collinsville, Okla.

    2. Oma Roush, b. Aug. 7, 1889 at Oneida, Kansas; was united in marriage to John Wilbur Weems of Lebanon, Kansas March 28, 1912. He was b. Oct. 4, 1886 at Granville, Tenn. He was one of the two children of John and Mary Weems. By occupation he is a farmer near Lebanon, Kansas.

       1. Margaret Weems, b. March 20, 1913.
       2. Dale Roush Weems, b. May 4, 1914.
       3. Dorothy Irene Weems, b. Aug. 16, 1917.
       4. Clara D. Weems, b. Nov. 28, 1922.

    3. James Floyd Roush, b. Aug. 26, 1892 at Oneida, Kansas. His occupation is that of a farmer. On Feb. 22, 1923 he was united in marriage to Marvel Mace of Lebanon, Kansas. Her parents were Joshua and Emeline Mace, natives of the State of Iowa. She was b. Oct. 2, 1896 as the youngest of eight children.

       1. Wayne Elbert Roush, b. Dec. 15, 1925.

    4. Albert Howard Roush, b. Nov. 25, 1895 at Oneida, Kansas, graduated from Lebanon, Kansas, High School, enlisted in the Army Aug. 27, 1918, served as First Class Private in Medical Corps at Camp Funston and in a hospital in Chicago, Ill., received his honorable discharge June 20, 1919 at Camp Funston, Kan. He is by occupation a farmer near Lebanon, Kansas.

5. Raymond Reginald Roush, b. Jan. 14, 1900 at Oneida, Kansas, graduated from Lebanon High School, enlisted in U. S. Naval Reserve Force May 4, 1918 at Kansas City, Mo. Was in training at Great Lakes Naval Training School, Newport, Rhode Island, Pelham Bay, New York, and State Pier, New London, Conn., served 10 months on U. S. Submarine Chaser No. 116 on Atlantic Coast as a Second Class Quartermaster. He was discharged from active service June 22, 1919 at St. Louis, Mo. On July 22, 1925 he was joined in marriage to Stella Oliff of Lebanon, Kansas. She was b. Nov. 14, 1898 as the second of three children of Thomas and Dora Oliff, who were natives of the State of Iowa. They operate a farm near Lebanon, Kansas.

6. Eber Vernon Roush, b. Feb. 10, 1902 at Oneida, Kansas, graduated from Kansas State Agricultural College in 1926. He is athletic director in the Haviland, Kansas, High School. He m. Dorothy Sanders, daughter of Prof. W. H. Sanders of Manhattan, Kan., on July 26, 1927. She is of English heritage.

8. PHILIP ROUSH, ninth and youngest child of Jonas and Barbara (Fox) Roush, was born in Mason County, Virginia April 28, 1811. He was the youngest child of the family and the youngest grandchild of John and Susannah Roush. True to his family teaching he was a devout Christian. He was baptized in November of the year of his birth with his parents as sponsors. He was no doubt named for his oldest uncle, Philip Roush, who was an active member of the family while they were all together in the Shenandoah Valley, but who came to Cheshire in Gallia County, Ohio instead of going to the Roush settlement of Mason County at the time of the westward emigration. On September 4, 1834 he was united in marriage to Mahala S. Kein. They actively engaged in the farming industry for which they were skilled by heritage from a long ancestry of agricultural interests. In his obituary we read that his community had lost a good man, a noble citizen and one ever ready to help the sick and the needy. He was a man of strong convictions and voted for the right as he saw it even tho it was not of his favorite party. He inherited the lower part of his father's farm which is still in the family, the daughter, Mrs. Mary C. Jackson of Charleston now being the owner. This line is distinguished as ball players. He could well be styled, as one of our workers has suggested, Philip, the progenitor of ball players. Eddie Roush of this line has put the family name in the halls of fame. The wife Mahala S. Kein was a daughter of Ruben and Pheobe Kein. She was b. Sept. 7, 1819 and died Sept. 8, 1894, and he died March 22, 1889.

1. ANGELINE ROUSH, b. Jan. 30, 1836; m. James Roller 1859. He was b. Jan. 3, 1836 and d. Aug. 11, 1907. She d. Jan. 21, 1899.

1. Callie Roller, b. July 2, 1869; m. Emory Zerkel 1882. He was b. July 17, 1863; d. July 2, 1924.

1. Charles Zerkel, b. Jan. 8, 1884.
2. Everett Zerkel, b. July 17, 1886.
3. Mae Zerkel, b. March 18, 1892.

2. Charles Roller, b. Apr. 15, 1863.

3. Mina Roller, b. June 12, 1865; m. George W. Parsons Feb. 20, 1889, who was b. April 11, 1868. She d. May 29, 1927.

    1. Ora F. Parsons, b. Sept. 12, 1892; m. Ivan G. Shawver April 11, 1920. He was b. June 16, 1896. He was in Battery C, 315 F. A. in World War. This Division was called the Fighting Eighteenth.

        1. Carl P. Shawver, b. Aug. 8, 1921.

4. Eva Roller, b. Oct. 5, 1867; m. June 6, 1895 to Hallocl McBride, who was b. Oct., 1862. She d. Nov. 27, 1915 and he d. June 12, 1901.

    1. Owen McBride, b. Dec. 16, 1895; m. Apr. 15, 1919 to Eulah Chambers.

2. STRAUDER ROUSH, second child of Philip and Mahalah Roush, was b. March 18, 1838; d. Dec. 24, 1862. He married Susannah Zerkel, who was b. Jan. 29, 1840. She d. March 22, 1904. Their one child, Charles Roush was b. Sept. 6, 1861 and d. Dec. 12, 1861.

3. No Information.

4. AURILLA ROUSH, fourth child of Philip Roush and wife, Mahala S. Kein, was b. Dec. 20, 1840 in Mason County; m. John Grimm Apr. 29, 1856. He was b. Feb. 14, 1835. She died Feb. 8, 1925. Eight children were born to them.

    1. Wallace Grimm, b. Feb. 21, 1858; m. Carrie Vickers, who was b. Mch. 24, 1859. To this union were born the following children:

        1. Oscar Grimm, b. Feb. 23, 1880; m. Olive Robinson Feb. 28, ——.

            1. Lloyd Grimm, b. ———; d. Feb. 22, 1921.

            2. Olive Grimm, b. at Hopewell, Va. Oct. 16, 1925.

        2. Myrta Grimm, b. April 11, 1882; m. Herbert Wilson Oct. 15, 1900. He d. Nov. 14, 1903.

            1. Carrie Wilson, b. July 26, 1901; m. June 9, 1922.

        3. Charley Grimm, b. March 12, 1884; m. Daisy Rowe of Adamstown, W. Va. July, 1903. He d. March 13, 1913.

            1. George Grimm, b. July 6, 1904.
            2. Leota Grimm, b. April 28, 1910.

        4. George Grimm, b. June 8, 1886.

        5. Affie Grimm, b. Nov. 14, 1888; m. Charles Hessen Sept. 26, 1913.

            1. Jack Hessen, b. Feb. 5, 1915.

        6. Harry Grimm, b. Aug. 15, 1892; m. Rena Metcalf Aug. 25, 1915. He is a professional ball player, having played with the Independents seven years. His first year as a professional was with the Saginaw Club in the Michigan, Ont. League. Later with the Bradford Club in the same League; then with the Hamilton Club Michigan, Ont. and with Clarksburg in the Mid-Atlantic and with Uniontown in the same League and with the Zanesville Greys. At the present time he is playing with the Cumberland, Maryland in the Mid-Atlantic League. During the fifteen years of his career he has pitched in various cities and towns. He has the two following children:

            1. Harry J. Grimm, b. April 10, 1916.
            2. Claudie, b. June 30, 1918.

        7. Otto Grimm, b. Nov. 14, 1894; m. Agnes Layne March 25, 1923. He was also a professional ball player at one time.

        8. Ralph Grimm, b. June 4, 1896, is also a ball player.

2. James E. Grimm, second child of John Grimm and Aurilla Roush, b. Jan. 19, 1870; m. Mary A. Lee Apr. 29, 1883. She was b. Feb. 8, 1862. She d. Dec. 24, 1918. He has been in the mercantile business for about thirty-five years.

    1. W. Clawson Grimm, b. Feb. 24, 1884; m. Lah J. Harris of Ashland, Ky. June 24, 1915. He was appointed to the R. R. Mail Service January 3, 1904, in which service he is still engaged.

        1. Bettie J. Grimm, b. Feb. 8, 1919.
        2. Ruth E. Grimm, b. Nov. 30, 1925.

    2. Nina Lee Grimm, b. May 5, 1887, graduated from the Mountain State Business College of Parkersburg, was connected with the B. & O. R. R. of this city for six years; is now a stenographer for the Norfolk and Western at Kenova.

    3. Frankie May Grimm, third child of James Grimm and Mary Lee, b. April 24, 1890. She served as Postmistress in New Haven for six years.

    4. Ivan R. Grimm, b. March 7, 1898.

    5. Helen E. Grimm, b. March 11, 1900; m. Stanley D. Brechtel July 24, 1918.

        1. Veronica E. Brechtel, b. Sept. 30, 1919.

3. Joseph Grimm, third child of Aurilla Roush and John Grimm, was born June 17, 1866; m. Letha Pickens July 2, 1890. He died July 27, 1921. To them were born four children.

    1. Bessie Grimm, b. Feb. 1, 1892; m. Dan Humphrey in Sept., 1925.

    2. Carroll Grimm, b. April 12, 1894; m. Etta Womeldorf of Gallipolis in 1915. He is a ball player.

    3. Ernest Grimm, b. May 25, 1896; m. Vashti Pickens 1918. One child is born to them.

        1. William Grimm, b. Sept. 21, 1919.

    4. Bert Grimm, b. April 20, 1898; m. Chlorus Coe 1924. He was a well known ball player.

        1. Freddie Grimm, b. Oct. 11, 1924.
        2. Bobbie Grimm, b. March 11, 1926.

4. Strauder M. Grimm, fourth child of Aurilla Roush and John Grimm, b. Sept. 13, 1868; m. Fanny Chapman Sept. 6, 1891.

    1. Stella Grimm, b. June 26, 1892; m. Clarence Ebersbach March 21, 1914.

        1. Mary H. Ebersbach, b. April 17, 1915.
        2. Ruth M. Ebersbach, b. Dec. 12, 1918.
        3. Alice M. Ebersbach, b. June 9, 1922.
        4. Eunice J. Ebersbach, b. Feb. 17, 1924.

    2. Everett Grimm, b. Feb. 18, 1895; m. Iday A. Wiseman of Parkersburg, W. Va. Sept. 22, 1920.

        1. Pauline D. Grimm, b. March 26, 1922.
        2. Paul E. Grimm, b. July 14, 1926.

5. Henry C. Grimm, b. Nov. 29, 1879; m. Vella M. Brinker Feb. 17, 1900.

    1. Lillian C. Grimm, b. May 21, 1902; m. George A. Barnett Nov. 1, 1920.

        1. Charles H. Barnett, b. June 29, 1922.
        2. Mildred E. Barnett, b. July 17, 1924.
        3. Virginia E. Barnett, b. Nov. 8, 1925.



EDDY ROUSH

The Ball Player

6. Lillian C. Grimm, b. Sept. 18, 1873; m. Charles Graham May 23, 1907.

7. Clara Grimm, b. Aug. 12, 1884; m. Alfred Price Jan. 14, 1905.

    1. Russell Price, b. 1906; m. Dec. 17, 1924 to Ruth Tohpshom of Elizabeth, Pa.

        1. Robert R. Price, b. Feb. 20, 1926.

    2. Beulah Price, b. Feb. 20, 1908.

8. Earl Philip Grimm, b. May 26, 1881; m. Dora Alexander.

    1. Harold B. Grimm, b. Nov. 17, 1901.
    2. Irene E. Grimm, b. Feb. 14, 1908; d. Dec. 22, 1910.
    3. Olive R. Grimm, b. June 1, 1914.

4. JOSEPH JAMES ROUSH, fourth child of Philip and Mahalah Roush, b. June 22, 1843; m. Caroline Grimm, daughter of Simon and Rachel Grimm, May 9, 1867. She was b. Apr. 11, 1846. He died Jan. 31, 1902 and she died May 17, 1921.

    1. William Cander Roush, b. March 24, 1868; d. Sept. 5, 1918. On March 24, 1891 he was united in marriage to Laura Herrington. She was b. Aug. 5, 1872.

        1. Fred Roush, b. May 18, 1893. He was married Dec. 30, 1918 to Eloise Whitman.

            1. Susie Bell Roush, b. March, 1920.

        2. Edd J. Roush, one of the twin sons of William Cander Roush and his wife, Laura (Herrington) Roush, was born in Oakland City, Indiana, May 18, 1893. Miss Essie Smallon became his wife in 1916 (?). A daughter, Mary Evelyn Roush was born to this happy union Aug. 18, 1918. Their home is in Oakland City. He is by faith a Presbyterian. He has distinguished himself thruout the nation as a ball player commonly known as "Eddie." Space here permits only brief mention of this nationally known leader in the favorite American sport.

        The following quotations are from the Cincinnati Post bearing the date of July 22, 1926.

Copied from The Cincinnati Post, July 22, 1926

ROUSH-MILITARY DAY

Big Crowd Sees Great Show

Student Soldiers, Bands, Roush and Other Reds Make Dual Celebration a Real Holiday

By Tom Swope

If there was anything lacking to make Roush-Military Day an unqualified success for those in attendance at Redland Field Wednesday afternoon it has not yet been discovered.

No better show has been staged at the big ball park for years.

The Reds won, 6 to 4, over Boston's Braves and thus gained half a game on every other pennant contender.

The ceremonies incident to the double celebration went off without a hitch and were not so lengthy as to become tiresome.

The day's ball game was started on the dot, was lively and interesting thruout and the music interspersed thruout the play by the Cincinnati Shrine Band, under the direction of Henry Fillmore, added more to the occasion than words can convey.

And best of all, Eddy Roush, the day's honored player, contributed two ringing singles, each of which drove in a run to help his team win.

And the crowd of almost 8000 paid admissions exceeded everyone's fondest expectations.

Roush showed no more nervousness in ball game after being presented with a Studebaker Brougham and other gifts, purchased with money raised thru popular subscription, than he would over eating a meal. He stepped to the plate in two pinches and each time drove the first pitch safely to center, sending in a run.

Roush is intensely popular with his mates. They admire him for his sportsmanship, his unusual ability and his inspirational leadership.

WHY ROUSH IS DESERVING OF TESTIMONIAL

Indiana Boy Stepped from Osbcurity into Stardom at Redland Field

Ten Years of Loyal Service To Cincinnati

By Frank Y. Grayson

Just ten years ago Wednesday an Indiana youth from down Oakland City way, where good watermelons are grown, became a member of the Cincinnati Baseball Club.

As he stood there, five feet eleven inches in his socks, he represented one of the biggest mistakes that John McGraw, the Little Napoleon of Baseball, ever made in his baseball career.

Long-legged chap. Rather spindling at first glance, but all of him meat and muscle. Lean and leathery flanks, keen and bright of eye, bronzed to the hue of a Thanksgiving turkey at the hour of serving, he was the ideal athlete.

Liked His Build

The fans rather cottoned to his specifications, which were along the lines of a whippet, about the fastest thing on four legs. He seemed bursting with energy and vitality and speed. And he was.

This Hoosier lad came to Cincinnati quite unheralded. He represented the thrown-in-for-good-measure part of the memorable trade which brought the late lamented Christy Mathewson to the Reds as manager along with Bill McKechnie, a third baseman of parts, who is now the manager of the World Champion Pirates, in exchange for the fiery Charlie Herzog.

Always "Square Shooter"

The old speed may not be in those sinewy legs of his right now, because of advancing years, but all the old fire, the pep, the zeal and the wish to win are there as strong as ever, and he will carry those assets down to the grave. Time will never rob him of them.

Edd J. Roush was born in Oakland City, May, 1893. He was with Evansville in the Kitty League in 1912 and 1913. He was sold to the Chicago White Sox in July of the latter year, which club sent him to Lincoln, Nebraska. He joined the Federal League and when that organization was crushed upon the financial rocks he was sold to the New York Giants as salvage.

Wednesday afternoon the gallant captain of the Reds was presented with a testimonial in recognition of his ten years of devoted, loyal service to Cincinnati. It was the gift of the fans and, to our way of thinking, it could not have been more appropriately bestowed, for Roush for ten years has been in a class by himself.

He plays the game of life just as he plays the game on the field. And that means he is a square shooter.

2. Fannie Roush, second child of Joseph and Caroline Roush, b. March 25, 1870; m. Charles Bell.

5. WILLIAM H. ROUSH, fifth child of Philip and Mahala Roush, b. Nov. 29, 1849; m. Mary Wayland 1869. She was b. 1852; d. 1882. He died Aug. 30, 1883.

1. George L. Roush, b. July 24, 1870; m. Enize A. Elliot Sept. 27, 1890. She was b. Oct. 16, 1875. He is a Railway Postal Clerk.

1. Merrill M. Roush, b. March 30, 1892; d. July 25, 1892.

2. Famie Beatrice Roush, b. Oct. 27, 1893; m. William V. Herman 1911. The home of the Herman family is in Salt Lake City, Utah.

1. Elaine E. Herman, b. July, 1912.
2. June L. Herman, b. June, 1919.
3. Mary E. Herman, b. Feb., 1923.
4. Elizabeth V. Herman, b. Feb. 1, 1925.

3. Idah H. Roush, b. Aug. 25, 1896; m. Hoddie B. Phares 1916. They live in Akron, Ohio.

1. Marcenia C. Phares, b. Feb., 1917.
2. Morris D. Phares, b. Apr., 1918.
3. Francis Phares, b. Nov., 1920.

4. Lillian C. Roush, b. Nov. 25, 1898; m. Russell J. Wilson. They live in Parkersburg.

5. Elbert H. Roush, b. Aug. 2, 1901; m. Cleta Lawrence.

1. Anna M. Lawrence, b. Aug. 30, 1925.

6. Elizabeth A. Roush, b. Nov. 27, 1907.

7. Paul L. Roush, b. Feb. 14, 1910.

8. Margaret V. Roush, b. Sept. 8, 1911; d. Nov. 15, 1925.

2. Rosell Roush, second child of William H. and Ines Roush, b. March 1, 1871; m. Sarah E. Pounds Jan., 1892. She was b. May 14, 1869.

1. Jessie A. Roush, b. Feb. 24, 1891; d. Aug. 11, 1906.

2. Eutha E. Roush, b. Feb. 24, 1896; m. Richard Kefauver Dec. 24, 1914. He was b. May 23, 1888.

1. Florence A. Kefauver, b. Oct. 25, 1915.
2. Richard F. Kefauver, b. Dec. 29, 1917.
3. Maxine E. Kefauver, b. Oct. 14, 1919.
4. Robert E. Kefauver, b. June 8, 1922.
5. Russell D. Kefauver, b. July 24, 1924.
6. Ramond C. Kefauver, b. Aug. 24, 1926.

3. Harry A. Roush, b. June 15, 1898.

4. Russell R. Roush, b. March 5, 1900.

5. Elsie E. Roush, b. April 15, 1904; d. Sept. 27, 1915.

6. Laura E. Roush, b. April 27, 1908; m. Franklin Becadolt April 27, 1925. He was b. Sept. 24, 1903.

7. Edna M. Roush, b. July 25, 1909.

3. Ellis P. Roush, third child of William H. and Mary Wayland Roush, b. Oct. 8, 1873; m. Laura Bass Jan. 29, 1900; d. April 9, 1925.

1. James E. Roush, b. September 5, 1901; m. Bertha Hoffman. She was b. March 25, 1905.

1. Geneva Roush, b. Feb. 20, 1922.
2. Howard R. Roush, b. Sept. 13, 1924.
3. William P. Roush, b. Feb. 19, 1925.

4. Emmett C. Roush, b. 1877; m. Mary M. Dixon July 3, 1902. He is engaged with others in river transportation. This family resides in Pittsburgh, Pa.
   1. Ralph E. Roush, b. Feb. 27, 1904.
   2. Margaret A. Roush, b. Jan. 29, 1908; d. 1909.
5. Ica Roush, b. Dec. 6, 1878; m. John E. Blake May 16, 1901.
   1. John E. Blake, Jr., b. Jan. 19, 1902.
   2. Elbert P. Blake, b. Nov. 27, 1905.
   3. Conrad Blake, b. Apr. 26, 1908.
   4. Artenusia Blake, b. Nov. 18, 1915.

William Carl Riggs, b. May 10, 1896; m. Margaret Starkey Aug. 6, 1923. She was b. May 3, 1898.

6-7. Twin Sons of William and Mary. No record given.

6. MARY C. ROUSH, sixth child of Philip and Mahala Skeen Roush, b. March 16, 1852; m. June 4, 1868 to the Honorable William W. Jackson, son of William and Jean Jackson. He was b. April 21, 1848 and d. Dec. 15, 1914. He was for several years Justice of the Peace and served his county as Commissioner. This family has distinguished themselves for their educational achievements.
   1. Oris Eugene Jackson, b. March 15, 1869; d. Aug. 28, 1905; m. Esther Roush of the George, Daniel, Samuel, Dr. L. F. Roush line, Jan. 20, 1889.
      1. Frederick died in infancy.
      2. Helen Virginia R. Jackson; m. Frederick E. Davis April 26, 1911.
         1. Frederick Jackson
         2. Esther Evaline
         3. Richard LaFayette
         4. Ruth Louise
         5. Joan
      3. Ralph A. Jackson; m. Frances May Harper July 22, 1922. He was First Lieutenant in the World War.
      4. Ruth Corinne Jackson; d. May 15, 1904.
      5. Russell Oris Jackson
      6. Marie Elizabeth Jackson; m. Frank A. Scott June 26, 1920.
      7. John Kenneth Jackson; m. Georgia May Connally July 29, 1923.
         1. Russell Scott Jackson, b. 1925.
   2. Jennie May Jackson, b. Oct. 23, 1872; m. Dr. William F. Bruns Dec. 27, 1924. He was b. Aug. 26, 1866. He is a practicing physician at Ceredo, West Virginia. Prior to her marriage to Dr. Bruns she was principal of the Fernbank School of Charleston.
   3. Janet Jackson, b. May 19, 1880; m. William L. Rogers Sept. 18, 1916.
   4. Frances Florence Jackson, b. Feb. 13, 1885; m. Walter M. Parker, son of R. M. and Anne Parker June 17, 1912. He is an attorney in the city of Huntington, W. Va. She was principal of the New Haven High School and later summer instructor in education at West Virginia University and at Marshall College.
      1. William Jackson Parker, b. Jan. 24, 1914.
   5. Ethel Jackson, b. June 22, 1889. Principal of the Glenwood School of Charleston, W. Va.

CHAPTER X

MARY MAGDALENE, THE HOME LOVER

MARY MAGDALENE is the only daughter of whom we have found any evidence in the family of John and Susannah Roush. It is very probable that they had other daughters, but all of the records available do not carry a single thread of evidence that there were other feminine members of this family. (See Chapter VIII on Balser Roush).

She is the only member of the original family known to have remained in the Valley. There is very much traditional evidence that two brothers went to Tennessee. One of our Western branches has it that one of these later went to Wisconsin, near Milwaukee. None of our researches have revealed anything on either of these brothers.

The time of Mary Magdalene's birth and marriage have not been definitely established. She was united in marriage to Lewis Zerkle and their first child was born to them in 1786. This family known as the Smith Creek or New Market Zirkles has always dwelled near New Market.

About the year 1725 Lewis Zirkle, ancestor of the American Zirkle family, left Germany to seek a home in this country. He settled in Pennsylvania, near Philadelphia, and reared a family of five known sons, and two daughters. About 1760 those five sons emigrated to the Shenandoah Valley. Two of them, Michael and Andrew, settled on Holman's Creek, one on the river and two on Smith's Creek. One of the Smith Creek brothers later moved to Botetourt County.

Andrew had six children, only four of whose names we are able at this time to give, Abraham, Adam, John and Andrew. ——— had six children, Michael, Moses, Polly, Reuben, George and Phoebe.

Michael had fourteen children whose birth and baptism we are able to give from the Old Pine Church record.

Children	*Sponsors to Baptism*
1. Catharine, b. Aug. 1763	Henry Brock and wife, Magdalene
2. Magdalena, b. Sept. 19, 1764	Casper Brenner and wife, Catharine
3. John, b. Feb. 27, 1766	John Pfiltzmeyer and Maria Brock
4. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 17, 1767	Michael Nease and wife, Margaret
5. Anna Maria, b. June 20, 1770	Andrew Zirkle and wife, Mary Catharine
6. Michael, b. Apr. 15, 1772	Peter Zirkle and wife, Irene (?)
7. George, b. Aug. 25, 1774	John Roush and wife, Dorothea
8. Louis, b. July 1, 1776	Louis Zirkle and wife, Magdalene (Roush)
9. Henry, b. Apr. 14, 1778	George Adam Zirkle and wife, Elizabeth
10. Abraham, b. Aug. 8, 1780	The Parents
11. Jacob, b. March 7, 1782	Rudolph Brock
12. Rachel, b. Sept. 2, 1786	Paul Henkel and wife, Elizabeth
13. Jonathan, b. May 11, 1789	The Parents
14. Susan, b. July 26, 1792	John Fry and wife, Philippina

The oldest child, Catharine, became the wife of George Roush. (See Chapter VIII.) Michael and Henry followed the emigration to Mason County, where the latter remained and where many of his descendants are now to be found. The former went to Meigs County, Ohio in its early development. Many of his descendants are now to be found in and near Racine under the name of Circle. See Chapter VIII, George, Jacob, Nicholas, Emma (Roush) Circle.

Many other families of this name too numerous to give here are to be found in the records of Old Pine and Solomon churches.

The above named are known as the Holman Creek Zirkles. The Smith Creek Zirkles are descendants from Lewis Zirkle I, thru his son, Lewis Zerkle II, who settled on Smith Creek just east of New Market. This Lewis Zirkel the second became the husband of Mary Magdalene Roush. Of this family we are able to give the following account given us by Lewis Zerkle VI, who still lives on the old plat of ground between Massanutten Mountain and New Market on the Lee Highway. The writer and several other members of the family have been entertained in his home in the Valley while making our research there.

The Smith's Creek Zirkles

By Edgar L. Zirkle

The first Zirkle who settled on Smith Creek, in Rockingham County, Va. was Lewis Zirkle, who located in that region of the county at the beginning of the Revolutionary



CONESTOGA WAGON

Zirkledale Museum, Near New Market, Virginia

This type of wagon known to the present generation mostly as the prairie schooner and at one time as the "49er," was in use in the Shenandoah Valley long before the "gold rush" to California or the coming of railroads. This wagon was built early in the nineteenth century and was used by four generations of the Minnick family. It was seldom used after 1856 and never after 1882. It was built at New Market, the ornamental hand-wrought irons being made at the iron furnaces then in operation nearby. The wagon is now on display at Zirkledale Museum.

War. He came from Pennsylvania, that portion where Philadelphia now stands. He carried on a tannery and farming, was prosperous and accumulated a large estate. He married a lady by the name of Miss Mary Magdalena Roush, and their issue consisted of four sons and four daughters. He died at the age of seventy years, and his body and that of his wife are buried in St. Matthews Lutheran church graveyard, he having given the ground for the first Lutheran church at New Market, Va. At the time he died he owned fifteen hundred acres of ground, a good tannery and fine mill property. His son Lewis lived and died on Smith Creek. His children consisted of six sons and five daughters. He died in the 77th year of his age. His sons, Lewis

and Reuben, the former the oldest Zirkle living, now in his 81st year, are both present here today. Daniel, his oldest son, lived and died on the old home place four miles southeast of New Market, on Smith Creek, in Rockingham County. His issue consisted of six sons and four daughters. John D., his eldest son, married Sophia Crim, their issue being eight daughters and five sons—in all thirteen children. Lewis married Rebecca Henkel as his first wife and Mrs. Mary R. Walker as his second wife, who still survives him —there being no issue in either case. Ephraim Perry was unmarried. Jacob married Emily Rice, their issue being three children, one son and two daughters. Having become a widow she married John H. Crawford, of Augusta County, both of whom still survive. William Martha Miller, of Winchester, Va., their issue being three children, a son and two daughters. Isaac died unmarried. Malinda married Rev. John P. Cline, had nine children, five sons and four daughters. Mary M. married Noah I. Henkel, their issue being three children, two sons and one daughter. She is the only survivor of his children, being now in the 78th year of her age. Elizabeth died unmarried. Catherine married Cyrus Koiner, their issue being two children, both sons, their elder being G. W. Koiner, a member of the Virginia legislature from Augusta County, and the other, Dr. A. K. Koiner, who recently died in Roanoke, Va., being a prominent physician. Daniel, ancestor of the above posterity, died in February, 1850. Another one of the sons of that original settler, Lewis Zirkle, named John, moved to Salem, then Botetourt County. His children consisted of two sons and two daughters. The brother of that original settler, named Peter, located at the head of the James River.

The above is a transcript from the Shenandoah Press, New Market, Va. August 18, 1893. It was taken from an address made by Edgar L. Zirkle before a gathering of many hundreds of the Zirkle kinsfolk. A further record of the family has not been made. Other fragments of addresses made at this gathering will be found under the Jacob and Philip Roush families.

Endless Caverns of New Market

On the 1st of October, 1879 two of the Zirkle boys (descendants of Mary Magdalene Roush, and husband, Lewis Zirkle, probably sons of Daniel Zirkle), with their dog, chased a rabbit up the slopes of a hill pasture on the farm of Reuben Zirkle (a member of the same family), four miles from New Market. The rabbit disappeared under a heap of boulders. The boys removed the rocks in an effort to find the rabbit, and found instead the entrance to a great shaft leading into the mountain side at a steep angle. How the discovery led to ever deeper explorations into a treasure-house of wonder and beauty is a matter of local history.

The explorers could not find the end of this great underground opening and so named it the Endless Caverns. To this day the end has not been discovered, altho one can travel several miles thru more than thirty rooms. It is one of the most beautiful caverns of the world. Thru countless centuries Nature molded and painted forms and shapes of marvelous loveliness in these caverns, whose complete glories as the name implies, are as yet unknown. It is a subterranean art gallery three miles in length, consisting of many rooms, corridors and hallways, that may be fairly called one of Nature's masterpieces.

The Lewis Zirkle above referred to now has the most noted museum in the Valley. Thru his courtesy we present the picture of the Conestoga Wagon.

(1850-1921)

He supplies the following line of descent from the Lewis Zirkle and Magdalene Roush marriage.

Ludwig Zirkle married Mary Magdalene Roush of near Forestville. They had, among others, John, who married Eleanor ———; Elizabeth, who married Philip Arey; Peggy, who married ——— Strickler; Daniel; Sally; and Lewis, born 1786, who married Nancy Caldwell, 1802.

Lewis and Nancy Caldwell Zirkle had the following children: Margaret, b. 1803; Daniel, b. 1805; John, b. 1807; Mary, b. 1809; Elizabeth, b. 1812; Lewis, b. 1814; Delilah, b. 1816; George Washington, b. 1818; Nancy, b. 1820; Benjamin Franklin, b. 1822; Reuben, b. 1825.

Lewis Zirkle (1814-1899), m. first, Lydia Spitzer, June 15, 1843. Their children were Caroline, b. 1844, d. 1868; Lydia Ann, b. 1845;

Elizabeth Nancy, b. 1847; Lewis Harper (1850-1921); Reuben Miller, b. 1852; Emily Jane (1854-1862).

Lydia S. Zirkle, d. 1856. On February 3, 1859 Lewis Zirkle m. for his second wife, Lydia Tussing. Their children were Casper Daniel (1859-1862); John Luther, b. Sept. 6, 1861; Mary Margaret, b. Jan. 24, 1865.

Lewis Harper Zirkle married first, Ella G. Rice, daughter of Dr. F. E. Rice. Their daughter, Lucy E., married William H. Lohr. They live in Washington, D. C. Lewis Harper Zirkle, m. for his second wife, Sally Kagey, daughter of Henry Neff Kagey, 1882. Their children are: Annie Lee, Mary Julia, and Lewis Harper, Jr.

Lewis Harper Zirkle, Jr., m. Augusta House August 21, 1918. Their children are: Lewis Harold, Franklin Augustus, Gordon Kemper, Frances Natalie.

CHAPTER XI

OTHER KINDRED BRANCHES

THE families of this chapter are known to be of the same origin as the major family treated in this historical account. They are of that branch of the family known in Europe as the Switzerland branch. The same background, coat of arms, and European traditions apply to them as well as to the John Adam Rausch family. While in some instances there are connections that have not been made no doubt remains as to the branch of the family to which they belong.

Those listed on page twelve are not remotely related. Surely all of these families are descendants from these immigrant Rausches. It appears quite certain that all of these immigrant boys went up into Pennsylvania, probably within the bounds of what was the old Northumberland County. Only the one branch went down into the Shenandoah Valley while the others remained in their native state.

Some immigrants by the same name, and who still retain the original spelling, came at a much later date and may or may not be of the same branch of the family. No attempt has been made to trace their genealogy. We find among them a number of Lutheran ministers, some of recent immigration. They would probably trace to our family tree. Others with whom we have had correspondence have come from different sections of Germany, and in one or two instances from Russia and Hungary. It is known, however, that the General Rausch of southern Russia is of the Switzerland branch.

Of Nicholas Roush, Sr., the immigrant, we have but little information of authority. Mrs. Julia H. O'Melia of Mt. Lebanon, Pennsylvania has employed every means to trace this family. The results, tho meager, are more or less gratifying. A deed given by Nicholas Rausch and his wife, Charlotte, of Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania, is

to be found in Deed Book G. S. No. 21, page 700 and C, and is dated February 17, 1740. This land was adjoining Germantown and in the city of Philadelphia—a city lot. No relationship is expressed in the deed so that it is not of great value for historical reference. It does, however, confirm our opinion that this Nicholas Rausch was a citizen of the State of Pennsylvania and furthermore that the John Rausch of the Shenandoah Valley was John Adam and not John Nicholas. It was hoped that this deed would in some way reveal the relationship of the Nicholas Roush of Martinsburg, W. Va. At this writing the relationship of these two is not determined.

Some of the families of this chapter are given but brief historical mention. In each case the author has used all that has been supplied. It will serve as a working basis for any future historian who may become sufficiently interested to write in detail an account of any particular branch.

History and Genealogy of

NICHOLAS RAUSCH, SENIOR

Martinsburg, Berkeley Co., Va.

(now West Virginia)

NICHOLAS RAUSCH came from the Palatinate Country of which Frankfort is the capital. His grandchildren have been told that the family came from Hesse-Darmstadt, Germany, and settled in Pennsylvania. He married Dorathea Elizabeth Reinefeld, daughter of John Martin and Carolina Phillipina Reinefeld. These four people are buried in an old church yard in Martinsburg, Berkeley County, Virginia. He was a soldier in the Revolution in the Company of Captain George Esterly, Philadelphia Militia, 1799. Nicholas and his family migrated to Berkeley County between 1778-1782. When the town of Martinsburg was established in 1778 on land given by Adam Stephen, Nicholas Roush is recorded as owner of one of the original two hundred and sixty-nine lots. He acquired other land in the town, also a large tract on the road leading to Winchester, where he built a homestead—a brick house, well constructed, and still in a good state of preservation, 1928. It was in this home that Nicholas, Sr. died October, 1813, aged 65 years, one month and 29 days. He left no will. Commissioners were appointed to partition his property, which included a number of slaves. The widow's dower, as well as each child's share, are shown on a plat in the Berkeley County Court House. This covers 36 pages and took 8 days to write. Nicholas Roush was a man of high char-

acter, a member and trustee of the Lutheran Reformed Church, which was established in 1775. Dorothy Elizabeth Roush died September 2, 1812. To this marriage were born ten children: Phillipina Carolina, Rosina, Nicholaus, Andreas, Conrad, John Martin, John Henry, Dorothea Elizabeth, Catharina and Anna Maria. The names and birth dates of the children are translated from the Nicholas Rausch, Senior, Family Bible—known as a Martin Luther Bible—printed in German in the year 1770.

Just who this Nicholas Rausch was has not been established. He may have been a son of the John Nicholas Rausch, who came to America from the Palatinate September 19, 1738, on the Glasgow, Walter Sterling as master. (See page 12). Or he may have been a son of the John Adam Rausch, principal subject of this history. As explained other places two sons of this family are lost to us. A study of the birth table on page 60-61 will show that one of these missing sons must have been born about the time that this Nicholas Roush was born. Then the fact that the Nicholas Rausch family located in the Shenandoah Valley not so far from the John Adam Rausch family might be counted as further evidence in favor of the sonship. This, however, should not be taken as conclusive evidence.

Because of this doubt we have not placed the history of this family in the chronology of the John Adam Raush family. There no longer remains any doubt that these Palatinate families were of close kinship. The history, coat of arms, etc. of all of these early Pennsylvania, Maryland and Virginia families, so far as it pertains to their abode across the sea is one and the same. The tradition that this Nicholas Rausch emigrated from Germany to America is doubtless wrong. Evidently he was a son of one of the immigrant boys.

1. PHILLIPINA CAROLINA, daughter of Nicholas, Sr. and Dorathea Elizabeth (Reinefeld) Rausch, born May 9, 1779, York County, Penna. Sponsors were the grandparents, Martin Reinefeld and Phillipina Carolina. Married George Little, January 1, 1797.

2. ROSINA, daughter of Nicholas, Sr. and Dorathea Elizabeth (Reinefeld) Rausch, born February 26, 1782, Martinsburg, Va. Sponsors were the parents themselves. Married Adam Young.

3. NICHOLAS, JR., son of Nicholas, Sr. and Dorathea Elizabeth (Reinefeld) Rausch, born September 1, 1784, in Martinsburg, Berkeley County, Virginia. Died April 15, 1816 at age of 33 years. He married Mary Walper, who lived near Kearneysville, Va., August 21, 1806. Born April 13, 1789. To this marriage was born six children: Sarah, John, Henry M., Charity Elizabeth, Polly and Nelson G.

    1. SARAH, daughter of Nicholas, Jr. and Mary (Walper) Roush, born March 14, 1808. Married Lewis Menchin. A daughter, Mary, was born March 21, 1831. Sally (Roush) Menchin became a widow early in her married life.

        1. MARY, daughter of Lewis and Sarah (Roush) Menchin, married John L. Rickard of Shepherdstown, W. Va. He died October 20, 1905. Sally (Roush) Menchin lived with this daughter for many years in Shepherdstown, before death, November 23, 1880. To

the marriage of John L. and Mary (Menchin) Rickard were born nine children: Julia Elizabeth, Sally Helen, Thomas Levick, Fannie, Harry Lee, two children both of whom died in infancy, Eugenie May and Ella Bittle.

1. Julia Elizabeth, daughter of John L. and Mary (Menchin) Rickard, born August 8, 1853. Married Benjamin Pendleton, October 21, 1884. To this marriage was born two children: Mary Rickard and Benjamin Strother.

    1. Mary Rickard, daughter of Benjamin and Julia Elizabeth (Rickard) Pendleton, married Charles A. Pearson, Oct. 7, 1913.

    2. Benjamin Strother, son of Benjamin and Julia Elizabeth (Rickard) Pendelton, born February 3, 1888. Married Elizabeth L. Myers. To this marriage was born two children: Helen Louise and Benjamin Strother IV.

        1. Helen Louise, daughter of Benjamin Strother and Elizabeth L. (Myers) Pendleton, born July 2, 1920.

        2. Benjamin Strother IV, son of Benjamin Strother and Elizabeth L. (Myers) Pendleton, born February 10, 1923.

2. Sally Helen, daughter of John L. and Mary (Menchin) Rickard, born April 22, 1856. Married Richard Unseld, now living at Lawrenceburg, Tenn.

3. Thomas Levick, son of John L. and Mary (Menchin) Rickard, born June 5, 1858. Married Lizzie S. Miller, Nov. 12, 1884. Now living at Hagerstown, Md.

4. Fannie, daughter of John L. and Mary (Menchin) Rickard, b. April 13, 1860; died Aug. 25, 1860.

5. Harry Lee, son of John L. and Mary (Menchin) Rickard, b. Sept. 2, 1861; d. July 4, 1863.

6. Two Children of John L. and Mary (Menchin) Rickard died in infancy.

7. Eugene May, daughter of John L. and Mary (Menchin) Rickard, b. Dec. 11, 1866; d. July 17, 1867.

8. Ella Bittle, daughter of John L. and Mary (Menchin) Rickard, b. Aug. 3, 1868; m. D. Frank Miller, Oct. 3, 1893. To this marriage was born one child: Helen.

    1. Helen, daughter of D. Frank and Ella Bittle (Rickard) Miller, b. July 21, 1894.

2. John, son of Nicholas, Jr. and Mary (Walper) Roush, b. May 7, 1809. Baptized Sept. 30, 1809. Known to have been living in 1827—age 18 years, probably to older age.

3. Henry M., son of Nicholas, Jr. and Mary (Walper) Roush, b. Jan. 20, 1811, in Martinsburg, Berkeley County, Virginia. When about eighteen years of age he made the arduous journey to Zanesville, Ohio, when it was a settlement of only a few people and Indian paths led through the town. This was about 1830. He returned to get his bride who was attending boarding school. They eloped, and, after living in Allegheny County, Maryland, a year where their first child was born, they migrated to Zanesville, Ohio, establishing a home in this town. Henry M. Roush kept three different hotels in Zanesville. The last

one was the Stacey House, where he died Sept. 26, 1870, at the age of 56 years, 8 months and 6 days. He married Julia Ann Husband, of Wilmington, Delaware—probably in 1832. She came of Quaker ancestry. Died about 1850. Buried in Zanesville, Ohio. To this marriage was born four children: Joseph Husband, Mary, Houston and Henry Clay.

Henry M. Roush was married twice. The maiden name of his second wife was Saunders. To this union was born one son and one daughter. The boy died years ago, but the daughter—Ann, is still living. The boy's name may have been Polk.

1. Joseph Husband, son of Henry M. and Julia Ann (Husband) Roush, was b. in Frostburg, Maryland, Nov. 9, 1833. In his early boyhood he lived with an uncle on a plantation in or near Frostburg, later moving to Baltimore, Maryland; d. May 11, 1911, Pittsburgh, Pa. He married Annie Matthews of Pittsburgh, Pa., Nov. 11, 1856. After marriage they moved to Zanesville, Ohio, residing at the old Roush home on the Canal for about a year before returning to Pittsburgh. About 1858 he became interested in trading on the Ohio, Mississippi and Missouri Rivers. For several years he was part owner of a steamboat and a number of barges. Later he was engaged in the Commission Business in Pittsburgh for over twenty years. Annie Matthews, his wife, was born in 1835 at Monongahela, Pa. She was educated at a school in Harrisburg, and at a Quaker Seminary in Philadelphia. The Matthews family came from Carlisle, Penna. Her brother Edward C. Matthews served during the entire war with a Missouri Regiment and was with Sherman. Later he held public positions including Mercantile Appraiser, Tax Collector, Clerk in Internal Revenue Office, and other positions. He was unmarried. Annie Matthews Roush was a devoted wife and mother—a woman of charming personality, deeply interested in the work of the Presbyterian Church and its local Women's Presbyterial. For many years she was particularly interested and actively promoted the cause of Foreign Missions. Was a member of the Sixth Presbyterian Church of Pittsburgh for thirty-five years. To this marriage was born twelve children: George Swindler, William Becker, Louis Lipman, Harriett Matthews, Annie Wilson, Daisy, Julia Husband, Eliza, Charles Matthews, Joseph Cairns, Harland Mendenhall and Margaret Fish.

   1. George Swindler, son of Joseph Husband and Annie (Matthews) Roush, b. in Pittsburgh, Pa., Mch. 10, 1858; d. in St. Louis, Mo., Aug. 21, 1860.

   2. William Becker, son of Joseph Husband and Annie Matthews Roush, b. in St. Louis, Mo. July 29, 1860; d. in Pittsburgh, Pa. Dec. 16, 1862.

   3. Louis Lipman, son of Joseph Husband and Annie Matthews Roush, born in Pittsburgh, Pa., Aug. 31, 1862. Married Hannah Ella Lawson at West Newton, Pa., Oct., 1883. For many years he was a designer and illustrator in New York doing work for Harper Brothers and Scribners. In later years he traveled extensively in the Orient in the interest of a large Japanese Steamship Company. At the time of his death he was working on plans for the interior decoration of the Hotel Pennsylvania, New York. Died in New York, 1923. To this marriage was born one son, Stanley Lawson.

      1. Stanley Lawson, son of Louis Lipman and Hannah Ella (Lawson) Roush, b. in Pittsburgh, Pa. Dec. 31, 1884.

Married Bertha Byran, Oct. 19, 1907. Inherited artistic talents, became an architect, has held the position of County Architect, Allegheny County, for several years. His work includes architectural studies for new entrance to Allegheny County Court House, new City-County Bridges and Boulevards. To this marriage was born one son, James.

1. James, son of Stanley Lawson and Bertha (Byran) Roush, b. in Pittsburgh, Pa. May 30, 1909.

4. Harriett Matthews, daughter of Joseph Husband and Annie (Matthews) Roush, b. in Pittsburgh, Pa. Sept. 16, 1865. Unmarried.

5. Annie Wilson, daughter of Joseph Husband and Annie (Matthews) Roush, b. in Pittsburgh, Pa., 1868, probably in month of January; d. in Pittsburgh, 1883.

6. Daisy, daughter of Joseph Husband and Annie (Matthews) Roush, b. in Pittsburgh, Pa. about 1869; d. in infancy.

7. Julia Husband, daughter of Joseph Husband and Annie (Matthews) Roush, b. in Pittsburgh, Pa. Jan. 15, 1872. Married to George Coleman O'Melia, in Pittsburgh, Mch. 5, 1892. He d. in Dec., 1925. To this marriage was born four children: John Coleman, Margaret Louise, William Adair and George Carter.

1. John Coleman, son of George Coleman and Julia Husband (Roush) O'Melia, b. in Pittsburgh, Pa., Nov. 5, 1893. During the World War he served as a Y. M. C. A. Secretary at Great Lakes Naval Training Station; later for seven years was Membership Secretary of the Downtown Branch Y. M. C. A. of Pittsburgh. Was elected Executive Secretary of the Hill Top Branch Y. M. C. A. of Pittsburgh, Pa. Married to Gertrude Isabel Searight, in Beaver, Pa., July 1, 1922. To this marriage was born two children: John Coleman, Jr., and Robert Addison.

1. John Coleman, Jr., son of John Coleman and Gertrude Isabel (Searight) O'Melia, b. in Pittsburgh, Pa., April 20, 1923.

2. Robert Addison, son of John Coleman and Gertrude Isabel (Searight) O'Melia, b. in Pittsburgh, Pa., April 19, 1927.

2. Margaret Louise, daughter of George Coleman and Julia Husband (Roush) O'Melia, b. in Pittsburgh, Pa., Sept. 27, 1895. Married to Edwin Earl Mercer in Pittsburgh, Pa., July, 1916. To this marriage was born two children: Harvey Edwin and John Hall.

1. Harvey Edwin, son of Edwin Earl and Margaret Louise (O'Melia) Mercer, b. in Sharpeville, Pa., May, 1917.

2. John Hall, son of Edwin Earl and Margaret Louise (O'Melia) Mercer, b. in New Wilmington, Pa., April, 1921.

3. William Adair, son of George Coleman and Julia Husband (Roush) O'Melia, b. in Pittsburgh, Pa. Feb. 21,

1897. During the World War served in the Marine Corps for the duration of the war. In 1923 was elected Associate Membership Secretary of the Downtown Branch Y. M. C. A. of Pittsburgh, later becoming Membership Secretary. Married to Rachael Allison in Pittsburgh, Pa., Oct. 14, 1919. To this marriage was born two children: William Adair, Jr. and Eleanor Allison.

1. William Adair, Jr., son of William Adair and Rachael (Allison) O'Melia, b. in Pittsburgh, Pa., July 29, 1922.

2. Eleanor Allison, daughter of William Adair and Rachael (Allison) O'Melia, b. in Pittsburgh, Pa., May 3, 1927.

4. George Carter, son of George Coleman and Julia Husband (Roush) O'Melia, b. in Pittsburgh, Pa., Nov. 17, 1899. Married Nora Altwater in Pittsburgh, Pa., Jan. 1, 1924. No children born.

8. Eliza, daughter of Joseph Husband and Annie (Matthews) Roush, b. in Pittsburgh, Pa., 1874; d. in infancy.

9. Charles Matthews, son of Joseph Husband and Annie (Matthews) Roush, b. in Pittsburgh, Pa., Sept. 3, 1875. Married to Sarah Fleming in Pittsburgh, Pa., July 27, 1918. No children born.

10. Joseph Cairns, son of Joseph Husband and Annie (Matthews) Roush, b. in Pittsburgh, Pa. Dec. 15, 1877. Married Rhoda Quest in Pittsburgh, Pa., April 28, 1904. Served with Co. M, 71st New York Regiment N. Y .V. Infantry in the Spanish-American War and participated in the Battle of San Juan Hill. President of the Standard Talking Machine Company of Pittsburgh; member of the Chamber of Commerce; various Clubs and a Trustee of the Mt. Lebanon Presbyterian Church. Served as a Commissioner for Mt. Lebanon, Pa. for years. To this marriage was born two children: Josephine Quest and William Perry.

1. Josephine Quest, daughter of Joseph Cairns and Rhoda (Quest) Roush, b. in Pittsburgh, Pa., Nov. 1, 1909. Graduate of Birmingham School, Penna.

2. William Perry, son of Joseph Cairns and Rhoda (Quest) Roush, b. in Pittsburgh, Pa. April 28, 1913. Attending Shadyside Academy, East End, Pittsburgh, Pa.

11. Harland Mendenhall, son of Joseph Husband and Annie (Matthews) Roush, b. in Pittsburgh, Pa., Feb., 1881; d. April, 1883.

12. Margaret Fish, daughter of Joseph Husband and Annie (Matthews) Roush, b. in Pittsburgh, Pa., Oct. 20, 1883. Married Granville Edwin Brooks in Pittsburgh, Pa., April 4, 1906. Granville Brooks enlisted in the United States Army, Feb. 4, 1899, Co. E, 18th Regt. Infantry. Discharged at Fort Russell, Wyoming, Feb. 4, 1902. Saw active service in the Spanish-American War and Philippine Insurrection. During World War enlisted as First Class Sergeant Q. M. E. R. C. April 29, 1917. Called into service June 25, 1917. Commissioned 2nd Lieutenant Aug. 9, 1918. Service in France and Germany. Discharged Sept. 5, 1919. To this marriage was born one child: Granville Edwin.

1. Granville Edwin, son of Granville Edwin and Margaret Fish (Roush) Brooks, b. in Pittsburgh, Pa. May 15, 1909. Died in infancy.

2. Mary, daughter of Henry M. and Julia Ann (Husband) Roush, date of birth unknown—about 1836. Died Nov., 1909 in Los Angeles, California. Married Calvin Elliott, "a Yankee." Last heard of was living in Los Angeles, Calif. Three children were born:

   1. Daughter, now is Mrs. F. W. Hardin.

   2. Son, died some years ago. Wife and daughter now live in Los Angeles, Calif.

   3. William, now lives in Los Angeles and is father of two married children.

3. Houston, son of Henry M. and Julia Ann (Husband) Roush, date of birth unknown—about 1839. Left home as a young man to seek his fortune. Never heard from again.

4. Henry Clay, son of Henry M. and Julia Ann (Husband) Roush, was born in Zanesville, Ohio, Nov. 11, 1842. Lived with Martin Roush in 1854 in Springfield, O., while Henry M. went out to California during gold rush. Enlisted in the Civil War at the age of 19; served four years; was with Sherman's Army in the March to the Sea. Was an engineer on the Baltimore and Ohio Railroad for thirty-four years. Retired and served as constable in Zanesville for ten years. Also served on the School Board for two terms. Died March 3, 1922. Married Ruth Hannum, a Quaker of Concord, Pa., born on June 26, 1845; died Feb. 3, 1920. To this marriage was born nine children of whom five are living: Frederick M., Minnie Mary, William C., Mabel R. and Julia A.

   1. Frederick M., son of Henry Clay and Ruth (Hannum) Roush, b. Sept. 19, 1868 at Zanesville, Ohio. Employed by Baltimore and Ohio Railroad for past forty years. Has held several different positions in that time. Now serving as yard conductor. Married Dessa Campbell of Barnesville, Ohio, June 15, 1898, who died Nov. 28, 1901 at Newark, Ohio. One son was born to this union: Thomas H. Married second wife, Dorothy Goff, at Covington, Ky. June 16, 1907. One daughter born to this union.

      1. Thomas H., son of Frederick M. and Dessa (Campbell) Roush, b. in Newark, Ohio Nov. 11, 1900. Engaged in bakery business.
         Roush, b. ———.

      2. ————, daughter of Frederick M. and Dessa (Campbell) Roush, born ———?

   2. Minnie Mary, daughter of Henry Clay and Ruth (Hannum) Roush, b. Feb. 22, 1874 in Zanesville, Ohio. Married Charles F. Winkelman, Aug. 5, 1903 at Zanesville, Ohio. Charles F. Winkelman is a merchant tailor in Zanesville; is a member of the Elks Lodge—also the Eagles. To this marriage was born three children: Harry Roush, Walter F., and Robert W.

      1. Harry Roush, son of Charles F. and Minnie Mary (Roush) Winkelman, b. May 16, 1904 in Zanesville, Ohio; d. Jan. 4, 1912.

2. Walter F., son of Charles F. and Minnie Mary (Roush) Winkelman, b. Feb. 24, 1906 in Zanesville, Ohio. Killed in an automobile accident March 8, 1925, returning from a De Molay Convention. Was Senior Counsellor of the Order. Graduated from Lash High School June 11, 1924.

3. Robert W., son of Henry Clay and Ruth (Hannum) Roush Winkelman, b. Feb. 25, 1913 in Zanesville, Ohio. Freshman at Lash High School.

4. William C., son of Henry Clay and Ruth (Hannum) Roush, b. July 26, 1876 in Zanesville, Ohio. A licensed fireman. Married twice. First wife died 1909. To first marriage was born a daughter: Helen.

   1. Helen, daughter of William C. Roush.

5. Mabel R., daughter of Henry Clay and Ruth (Hannum) Roush, b. Nov. 28, 1878 in Zanesville, Ohio. Married William McCarty in 1900. Lives at Columbus, Ohio. To this marriage was b. one child: Ruth.

   1. Ruth, daughter of William and Mabel R. (Roush) McCarty, b. March 20, 1903.

6. Julia A., daughter of Henry Clay and Ruth (Hannum) Roush b. Feb. 18, 1886 in Zanesville, Ohio. Married to Roland E. List May 12, 1908. Foreman in machine shop of the Mosaic Tile Co. To this marriage was born one child: David H.

   1. David H., son of Roland E. and Julia A. (Roush) List, was b. April 23, 1909 in Zanesville, Ohio. Graduate of Lash High School, Class of 1927.

5. Ann, daughter of Henry M. Roush by his second wife (Saunders), married a Mr. Hatcher. Ann was also known as "Aunt Shan." To this marriage was born two children: Mary, other child not known by name, but known to have died some years ago.

   1. Mary, daughter of Mr. Hatcher and his wife, Ann Roush Hatcher, married F. J. Stewart, formerly superintendent of the Street Railways of Columbus, Ohio.

4. Charity Elizabeth, daughter of Nicholas, Jr. and Mary (Walper) Roush, born July 2, 1812. Married a Mr. Fesler.

5. Polly, daughter of Nicholas, Jr. and Mary (Walper) Roush, b. Jan. 29, 1814. Baptized June 10, 1815. Married Adam Sapp.

6. Nelson G., son of Nicholas, Jr. and Mary (Walper) Roush, b. April 26, 1815. Baptized June 10, 1815.

4. ANDREAS, or Andrew, son of Nicholas, Sr. and Dorathea Elizabeth (Reinefeld) Rausch, born April 15, 1786, in Martinsburg, Va. "Sponsors were Andreas Geiling and his most worthy wife." Married Betsy Biddle 1811 in Hagerstown, Md. To this marriage was born six children.

   1. Andrew, son of Andreas and Betsy (Biddle) Rausch, married Emily Seibert. Andrew died May, 1863, age 33 years. Wife died June 1874, age 48 years. To this marriage was born four children: George L., William Conrad, Florence and Charles Andrew.

      1. George L., son of Andrew and Emily (Seibert) Roush, unmarried.

      2. William Conrad, son of Andrew and Emily (Seibert) Roush, unmarried.

3. Florence, daughter of Andrew and Emily (Seibert) Roush, married W. G. Edwards. Now living at Martinsburg, W. Va. To this marriage was born three children: Herbert M., Mary Dorothy and Nellie V.

    1. Herbert M., son of W. G. and Florence (Roush) Edwards, married Haris Balt.

    2. Mary Dorothy, daughter of W. G. and Florence (Roush) Edwards, married a Mr. Welsh. Now living at Keyser, W. Va.

    3. Nellie V., daughter of W. G. and Florence (Roush) Edwards, married a Mr. Sherpick of New York.

2. Catherine, married William Rowland.
3. Rosannah, married Joseph Ridings.
4. Rebecca, married N. H. Patton. (Nathaniel)
5. Ann Maria, married Strother Ridgway.
6. William H., unmarried. He lived in Berkeley County for a while and now he and his sisters and their husbands are living in Randolph County, Missouri. (See Deed Book 47, 275, Berkeley Co., W. Va.)

5. CONRAD, son of Nicholas, Sr. and Dorathea Elizabeth (Reinefeld) Rausch, b. April 24, 1789, in Martinsburg, Va. Married Sarah Randall, March 8, 1814 in Martinsburg. She was the daughter of John Randall, a Revolutionary War soldier, and Rebecca Mercer. Through Edward Mercer, is a descendant of Col. Richard Townley, a Royal Governor of Virginia, who took the oath of office, Feb. 25, 1684. Sarah (Randall) Rausch died May 22, 1858. Conrad Rausch died June 15, 1863. They are both buried in Norbourne cemetery, Martinsburg. To this marriage was born six children: Mary, George, Catherine Jane, Elizabeth, Rebecca and an infant child two months old, who died Jan., 1815.

1. Mary, daughter of Conrad and Sarah (Randall) Roush, b. Jan. 3, 1815.

2. George, son of Conrad and Sarah (Randall) Roush, born 1816. Married Margaret Walters in 1836. She was born in 1813. To this marriage was born three children: John Conrad, Charles Martin and George Smith.

    1. John Conrad, son of George and Margaret (Walters) Roush, born Oct. 1836; died 1838.

    2. Charles Martin, son of George and Margaret (Walters) Roush, b. Dec. 8, 1838; d. March 15, 1926. He was a man of strict integrity and a Confederate soldier in the War Between the States. Served four years in Co. B, 1st Va. Cavalry, under General J. E. B. Stuart; was in many battles and twice wounded. When 84 years old he attended a Reunion of Confederate soldiers in Richmond, Va., and was very active until a few months before his death. Died at his suburban home "Commanding View" in his 87th year. Married Virginia Seibert in 1874. To this marriage was born five children: Howard, George Conrad, Edgar, Margaret Amelia and Charles A.

        1. Howard, son of Charles Martin and Virginia (Seibert) Roush, killed when a young man in a railroad accident.

        2. George Conrad, son of Charles Martin and Virginia (Seibert) Roush, married Annie Magalis. To this marriage two sons were born; Claremont and Howard. Both are married.

1. Claremont, son of George Conrad and Annie (Magalis) Roush.
2. Howard, son of George Conrad and Annie (Magalis) Roush.

3. Edgar, son of Charles Martin and Virginia (Seibert) Roush. Single.
4. Margaret Amelia, daughter of Charles Martin and Virginia (Seibert) Roush. Single.
5. Charles A., son of Charles Martin and Virginia (Seibert) Roush, married Ruth DeHaven. To this marriage was born one son: Vernon Lee.
   1. Vernon Lee, son of Charles A. and Ruth (DeHaven) Roush.

3. George Smith, son of George and Margaret (Walters) Roush, b. March 3, 1841; d. Dec. 9, 1915. He was born after his father's death, and he and his brother, Charles Martin, were reared by their grandfather, Conrad Roush. George, also, was a Confederate soldier in the war between the States. He inherited land from his grandfather, Conrad Roush, adjoining the town of Martinsburg, where he built a handsome home—"Rosemont." Married Ann Elizabeth Mong, Oct. 12, 1866. Through her maternal line was descended from Wendel Seibert, a Revolutionary War soldier, also from the family of Count Wendel of Saxony, Germany. The Wendel Coat-of-Arms is still in the family. Her father William Mong was active in politics, and at one time a member of the Virginia Legislature. He owned large tracts of land, much town property, was a man of public affairs, and interested in business projects for the welfare of the town, holding offices in different organizations, including the Peoples Trust Company. He was a Trustee and Steward of the Methodist Episcopal Church, South at the time of his death. In respect to him at the hour of his death, all business houses were closed. To this marriage was born three children: Carrie Mong, William Arlington and John Walter.

1. Carrie Mong, daughter of George Smith and Ann Elizabeth (Mong) Roush, b. July 16, 1867—unmarried, but a wonderful home-maker. Is active in welfare and social organizations, was president of the United Daughters of the Confederacy in 1928, is president of the Board of the King's Daughters Hospital, also greatly interested in the work of the Methodist Episcopal Church, South. Together with her brother, William Arlington, they live in Martinsburg. These children also own, and are the fifth generation to own, the Nicholas Roush, Senior property, corner of W. King and Raleigh Streets, and have five generations of ancestors buried in Martinsburg.
2. William Arlington, son of George Smith and Ann Elizabeth (Mong) Roush, b. Nov., 1870. Is unmarried, a very successful business man dealing in real estate. He is Vice President of the Peoples Trust Company, an Elk, a Rotarian, and a public spirited citizen, assisting in all activities of the town. In his possession is the Family Bible (printed in German—Martin Luther Translation) published in 1770 A. D. and other old valuable wills and deeds.
3. John Walter, son of George Smith and Ann Elizabeth (Mong) Roush, b. July 24, 1873; d. Aug. 25, 1895.

3. Catherine Jane, daughter of Conrad and Sarah (Randall) Roush, b. Feb. 18, 1818. Married Hugh McKee. To this marriage was born ten children: George Roush, Mayberry, Conrad Roush, Sarah J., Elizabeth, Emma I., Edgar O., William O., Katherine R., and Charles H.

    1. George Roush, son of Hugh and Catherine Jane (Roush) McKee, b. 1840; d. June 22, 1843.
    2. Maybery, son of Hugh and Catherine Jane (Roush) McKee, b. 1843. Married Anna Keplinger. There were seven children to this union. No names are available.
    3. Conrad Roush, son of Hugh and Catherine Jane (Roush) McKee, b. 1845. Married Maria Humrickhouse. There were two children.
    4. Sarah J., daughter of Hugh and Catherine Jane (Roush) McKee, b. 1847. Married John Randall. No children.
    5. Elizabeth, daughter of Hugh and Catherine Jane (Roush) McKee, b. 1849. Married J. F. Keplinger. No children.
    6. Emma I., daughter of Hugh and Catherine Jane (Roush) McKee, b. 1851. Married Thomas Hammond. There were six children.
    7. Edgar C., son of Hugh and Catherine Jane (Roush) McKee, b. 1853. Married Ella Hill. Many children.
    8. William O., son of Hugh and Catherine Jane (Roush) McKee, b. 1856. Married Julia Flagg. There were five children.
    9. Katherine R., daughter of Hugh and Catherine Jane (Roush) McKee, b. 1859. Married S. F. Lemon. There were two children.
    10. Charles H., son of Hugh and Catherine Jane (Roush) McKee, b. 1861. Married Mollie Hoss. There were six children. The last three children were living in 1928.

4. Elizabeth, daughter of Conrad and Sarah (Randall) Roush, b. July 21, 1828. Married James Fryatt.
5. Rebecca, daughter of Conrad and Sarah (Randall) Roush, b. July, 1829.
6. Infant, child of Conrad and Sarah (Randall) Roush, d. Jan., 1815.

6. JOHN MARTIN, son of Nicholas, Sr. and Dorathea Elizabeth (Reinefeld) Rausch, b. April 7, 1791 in Martinsburg, Berkeley County, Va. Sponsors were Martin Reinefeld and his wife. Died Oct. 19, 1877, in Springfield, O. Married Margaret Patton, "a beauty and a belle," about 1817, in Hagerstown, Md. They came by covered wagon to Ohio, leaving Martinsburg, Va., in the spring of 1845. They came to West Jefferson, Ohio, first and then moved on to Springfield, Ohio, where the family has resided ever since. He had slaves but freed them in 1846. To this marriage was born seven children: James P., Elizabeth, Sarah, Mary Dunn, John M., Isabella and Henry Alexander.

    1. James P., son of John Martin and Margaretta (Patton) Roush, b. 1818. He married twice. To the first marriage was born three children: Sarah, John and Henry. To the second marriage was born two children: Savannah and Mary. Sarah and Mary are living.

        1. Sarah, daughter of James P. Roush and his first wife.
        2. John, son of James P. Roush and his first wife.
        3. Henry, son of James P. Roush and his first wife.
        4. Savannah, daughter of James P. Roush and his second wife.
        5. Mary, daughter of James P. Roush and his second wife.

2. Elizabeth, daughter of John Martin and Margaret (Patton) Roush, b. March 3, 1820. Married Jacob Walters. To this marriage was born six children: Margaret, Martin, George, Molly, Jennie and Charlie.

    1. Margaret, daughter of Jacob and Elizabeth (Roush) Walters.
    2. Martin, son of Jacob and Elizabeth (Roush) Walters.
    3. George, son of Jacob and Elizabeth (Roush) Walters.
    4. Molly, daughter of Jacob and Elizabeth (Roush) Walters.
    5. Jennie, daughter of Jacob and Elizabeth (Roush) Walters.
    6. Charlie, son of Jacob and Elizabeth (Roush) Walters.

3. Sarah, daughter of John Martin and Margaret (Patton) Roush, b. Jan. 26, 1823. Married Dr. Thomas Parks. To this marriage was born four children: Jennie, William, Charlie and Lucy.

    1. Jennie, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Roush) Parks.
    2. William, son of Thomas and Sarah (Roush) Parks.
    3. Charlie, son of Thomas and Sarah (Roush) Parks.
    4. Lucy, son of Thomas and Sarah (Roush) Parks.

4. Mary Dunn, daughter of John Martin and Margaret (Patton) Roush, b. Feb. 2, 1825. Married John Perrin. To this marriage was born seven children: Margaret, Elnora, Mary, Catherine, John, Lavinia, and Minerva.

5. John M., son of John Martin and Margaret (Patton) Roush, b. April 26, 1827. His wife's maiden name is not known. There was born to this marriage at least ten children: a twin, who died in infancy, Jacob, Anna, Julia, Kate, John, Charles, Albert, James and Emma.

    1. Jacob, son of John M. Roush and his wife had the following children: Anna, Julia, Kate, John, Charles, Albert, James and Emma.

6. Isabella, daughter of John Martin and Margaret (Patton) Roush, b. 1832; died 1882. Was twice married. First husband was Thomas Tate, to which union were born two children: Henry and Charles. Second husband was a Mr. Anderson, to which union there were born three children: William, Emma and Elizabeth.

7. Henry Alexander, son of John Martin and Margaret (Patton) Roush, b. Aug. 30, 1838 in Martinsburg, Va. He is living today at the age of 90 years in Springfield, Ohio. He was married twice. First married Margaret A. Hamaker. To this union was born four children: James L., Florence Belle, Edward J., and E. Estelle, all four living in 1928. Second time married to Frances Danelser. To this marriage was born five children: William, Dorothy, Warde, Marjory, Ellen. Four are living in 1928. All the family are industrious, honest, hard-working people, mostly farmers—retired. The only two living on farms are Charles Roush and John Perrin, the latter well to do, and the owner of a beautiful home just outside of Springfield, Ohio. There is one strong characteristic running through the family, namely that of pride, inherited from mother's side (Margaret Patten). They are all staunch Republicans.

7. JOHN HENRY, son of Nicholas Rausch, Sr. and Dorothea Rausch was born April 7, 1791 in Martinsburg. Sponsors were Martin Reinefeld and his wife. Died Jan. 31, 1826, age 33 years and 9 months.

8. DOROTHEA ELIZABETH, daughter of Nicholas Rausch, Sr. and Dorothy E. Roush, born Aug. 19, 1795 in Martinsburg. Sponsors parents themselves. Married first a Mr. Line. Second Robert Stewart.

9. CATHERINE, daughter of Nicholas Roush, Sr. and Dorothea Reinefeld Rausch was born Nov. 19, 1797; m. William Ferris March 9, 1820.

10. ANNA MARIA, daughter of Nicholas Rausch, Sr. and Dorothea Rausch was born not far from Martinsburg April 4, 1800. Married a Mr. Dunn. There are many descendants of Nicholas Rausch, Sr. living in Martinsburg (now W. Va.) and in Shepherdstown, Jefferson Co., W. Va.

The George Roush Family of the Nicholas Roush Branch

Thru the help of Dr. Dwight I. Roush of Springfield, Ohio, we are able to give this fairly full and correct account of this branch of the family. It is fairly certain that most of the Roushes listed on page 12 had an abode in a certain section of Pennsylvania. It was within the bounds of the old Northumberland County which embraced most of the north half of the state.

The author found some of the members of this family in his earliest research and tried to interest them so this branch would have a full and complete history. This hope was not realized until a late hour so that all of the connections are not authentically established. Just who all the sons of Nicholas Roush were is not known to the author at this time. The families of Lima, Ohio have established their connection with the Nicholas Roush, Sr., thru the son, George, the Revolutionary soldier.

The 1790 census gives the names of three Roushes, George, Jacob and Philip. These may all have been brothers and sons of Nicholas.

JOHN NICHOLAS ROUSH came to America from Germany in 1738 and settled in Northumberland County, Pa. His son was:

GEORGE ROUSH, b. Oct. 9, 1755; d. in Mifflinburg, Pa. Aug. 23, 1839. He married Maria Margaret ————, who was born Jan. 16, 1758, and died April 19, 1844. George Roush was a private in Capt. Weaver's Company, Northumberland County Militia, Revolutionary War, as shown by Penna. Archives, 3rd Series, Vol. XXXIII, pp. 341, 342, also in Capt. Michael Motz's Company.

Following the war, he acquired considerable property in Buffalo Valley. The census of 1790 showed him in West Buffalo Tp., Northumberland County, now Union County. When the Elias Church was built in Mifflinburg in 1806, he was one of the largest contributors and one of the building committee. In 1814 he first

appeared on the tax list of Mifflinburg as a householder. His will mentions his wife, Margaret, and the following children:

1. Michael Roush, who married Sarah Lincoln. He received land in West Buffalo Tp. from his father, kept store in Mifflinburg many years after 1835.
2. Samuel Roush was Recorder and Register of Union County from 1830 to 1836. Justice of the Peace in 1835. Appointed Prothonotary to fill an unexpired term in 1839, re-elected in 1853, and served until 1862.
3. Henry Roush, elected County Commissioner in 1816.
4. Magdalena Roush, married Daniel Spyker.
5. Catherine Roush, married Henry Yearrick.
6. George Roush, we believe this to be the George Roush born about 1776, married Mary Mick about 1798, whose will is dated at Beavertown, Union County, Pa. and probated on Feb. 28, 1835, and whose children are named on the following pages.

GEORGE ROUSH was born about 1776 in Northumberland County, Pa. Married Mary Mick about 1798. Was a farmer and lover of hunting. Children were Barbara, Henry, Elizabeth, Jane, Jacob, Joseph, Julian, Anna and Catherine.

1. BARBARA ROUSH, b. Feb. 10, 1800; d. 1892. Married Abraham Keller in 1819 in Pennsylvania. Later they moved to Allen County, Ohio, where she lived and died. Ten children were born: Isaac, George, Benjamin, Henry, Kate, Malinda, Mary, Elizabeth, Sarah and one whose name is unknown.
    1. Isaac Keller married Rebecca Rumbaugh. Children were Kate, Sanford, Harriet, and Mary. Later he married Mary Osmond. Children were Jane, Reuben, Ella, Charles, Nettie, Aaron and Rufus.
    2. George Keller married Sarah Boyd. Children were Rufus, Rilla, and Martha.
    3. Benjamin Keller married Mary May. Thirteen children were born: Cloyd, deceased; George, deceased; Kate, deceased; Isaac, Leana, Almina, deceased; John, deceased; Frank, deceased; Ella, Albert, deceased; Elizabeth, deceased; Nettie and Jesse, deceased.
        1. George married Jane Miller. Children: Callie, Fred, Lester, May.
        2. Leana married George Ghast.
        3. Almina married Frank Mormon.
        4. Ella married Wren Wright.
        5. Nettie married Fretus Meyers. No children.
    4. Henry Keller married Emma Bateman. Children were Pearl, James, Daisy, Hazel, Mabel and Maude.
    5. Kate Keller married William Clark. Children were Clara, James, Mary, Albert, Emma, George and Addison.
    6. Malinda Keller married James Boyd. Children: Dock, Kate, and Emma.

7. Mary Keller married Joseph Binkley. Six children: Samuel, Jacob, Dock, Ace, Emma, Henry and William.

8. Elizabeth died unmarried.

9. Sarah married Jonathan Morrison. Children were Elizabeth, George, John, Mary, Etta, Rachel, Charles and two that died in infancy.

2. HENRY ROUSH, son of George and Mary Roush was born in Union Co., Pa. Mch. 25, 1803, married Elizabeth Morehead. Children were George, John, Joseph, William, Henry, Catherine, Franklin, Philip and Jacob. Henry later married Susan Winegardner and children were Theodore, Jane, Emma and Ephraim. Henry and family moved to Bath Tp., Allen County, Ohio in 1851, and made that his home until his death.

1. George Roush married Elizabeth Pontias. He moved to Michigan and lived there until his death. Children were Margaret, David, Wilson, Albert, Alonzo, Martin and Grace.

2. John Roush, married Mary Jane Jenkins. Children are William, Essie, Bertha, David. David is Secretary and Treasurer of the Cleveland Expressman's Lodge, was elected president of the Roush Reunion at Lima, Ohio in 1927 and 1928. Children are: Dorcas, Wilson, John M., Donald C., Fred, Homer and others.

3. Joseph Roush, son of Henry Roush, moved to Macon, Georgia.

4. William Roush, son of Henry Roush, moved to Kansas.

5. Henry Roush, son of Henry Roush, moved to Iowa.

6. Catherine, daughter of Henry Roush, married Willis Copeland. Their children were Henry, Alonzo, Isaiah, Mary, Nora, Anna, Blanche and Catherine.

7. Franklin, son of Henry Roush, was born Oct. 1, 1838. He was 13 when the family moved from Pennsylvania to Ohio. He served in the Civil War in Co. K, of 11th Reg. and in Co. I of the 192nd Reg. O. V. I. Married Mahaley Harvey in 1862. Children were Willis, John F., Bertha E., Araminta, William, Mary, Judson, Oliver, Grace and James.

1. Willis, unmarried. Living on the old home farm.
2. John F., lives in California.
3. Bertha E., m. Charles Mumma. The children are Frank, John, Clarence, Alice, Wilber and Lelah.
4. Araminta, deceased, unmarried.
5. William, is the father of two children.
6. Mary, unmarried.
7. Judson, lives in Michigan. Has a family of 3 children.
8. Oliver, m. Olive Moore, to whom is born one son.
9. Grace, unmarried.
10. James, has a family of 5 children.

8. Philip, son of Henry Roush, married Nancy Mason. Two children that died in infancy.

9. Jacob, son of Henry Roush, was a soldier in the Civil War. He moved to Illinois.

10. Theodore, son of Henry Roush, was a soldier of the Civil War. He lived in Lima, Ohio. Died in 1926 at the age of 80. Married Martha Diltz. Children were Cora and Cloyd, both deceased.

11. Jane, daughter of Henry Roush, married Samuel Boose, to whom were born one son and 11 daughters.

12. Emma, daughter of Henry Roush, married Francis M. Roberts. Children are Charles, Arminta, Ephraim, Margaret, deceased; William, Oliver, Cora, Bertha, Anna, Gertrude and Ruth.

13. Ephraim, son of Henry Roush, married Lutitia Neunemaker. Children are Pearl, m. Harry Cook, 3 children and Ruth Irene, m. Lee Kilgore, 4 children.

3. ELIZABETH ROUSH, daughter of George and Mary Roush, married Frederick Streyley. Children were Mary Ann, Matilda, Eliza, Lucian, Jerome, Catherine, Jane and Hannah.

4. JANE ROUSH, daughter of George and Mary Roush, married Lincoln Davis. Children:

1. William married Clara Reynolds. One daughter deceased.

2. Joseph, married Elizabeth Dickey. No children. Joseph married Miss Shafer. Children were Mary, William, Edward and nine others.

3. Sarah Jane

5. JACOB M. ROUSH, son of George and Mary Roush, was born in Union Co., Pa. on Jan. 28, 1816. Died in Allen Co., Ohio on April 10, 1894. He married Hannah Kanarr, daughter of Abraham Kanarr, and the children were Henry, Eliza, Mary, Anna, Joseph and Amelia. Later Jacob married Elizabeth Holzapple. Children were Jane, Emma, Ella, George Washington, Nettie, Charles, Susan, William and Ida.

Jacob lived on his father's farm near McAlisterville, Pa. and cared for his mother after his father's death. While plowing the side of a mountain, one horse slipped and fell against the other horse, and both rolled down the mountain side, taking the plow and plowman along. Jacob held on to the handles and skillfully kept it from injuring the horses. No serious damage was done. Somewhere while rolling down the mountain side with team and plow and before coming to the bottom of the decline, Jacob made up his mind to go to a more level country to carry on his farming. The next year, 1848, he drove in wagons to Pittsburg, thence took boat to Cincinnati, and thence canal boat to Allen Co., Ohio, where he cleared a farm and lived till his death.

1. Henry Roush, son of Jacob and Hannah Roush, b. July 28, 1833; d. Jan. 5, 1905 near St. Joseph, Mich. Married Louisa John. Children:

1. Ethan, lived at Benton Harbor, Mich. Married Rosa Buckmaster. Seven children.

2. Stephen, married Dora Dory. Six children.

3. Eliza, married Peter Barnt. Four children.

4. Maria, married Henry Herring. One child.

5. Eva, married Edward Sherrick. No children.

6. Lucina, married Otto Shoup. Two children.

7. Hannah, married Joseph Roush. One daughter.

8. Lucy, married Curtis Hilyard. Four sons.

2. Eliza Roush, daughter of Jacob and Hannah Roush, born Nov. 17, 1837, d. July 7, 1925. She first m. Henry Ault who was killed in the Civil War to whom one son was born, Henry F. Ault, b. 1857, a teacher and member of the Ohio legislature, living at Mt. Gilead, Ohio. She m. Uriah Miller March, 1862. Children:

1. George, b. 1863; deceased.
2. Mary, b. 1866; m. George Ehernman. Four children.
3. Martha Ann, b. 1869; m. Maurice Paflinger, died Dec., 1925. Seven children.
4. Clara, b. 1871; m. Charles Pugh. Four children.
5.-6. Elmer and Ella, twins b. 1874. Elmer m. Emma Huffer. One child. Ella m. Ernest Steinman; d. Oct. 4, 1902.
7. Nettie, b. 1877; m. Bert Neely. Two children.
8. Irvin, b. 1879; m. Esther Clippinger. Four children.
9. Lester, b. 1882; m. ———. Three children.

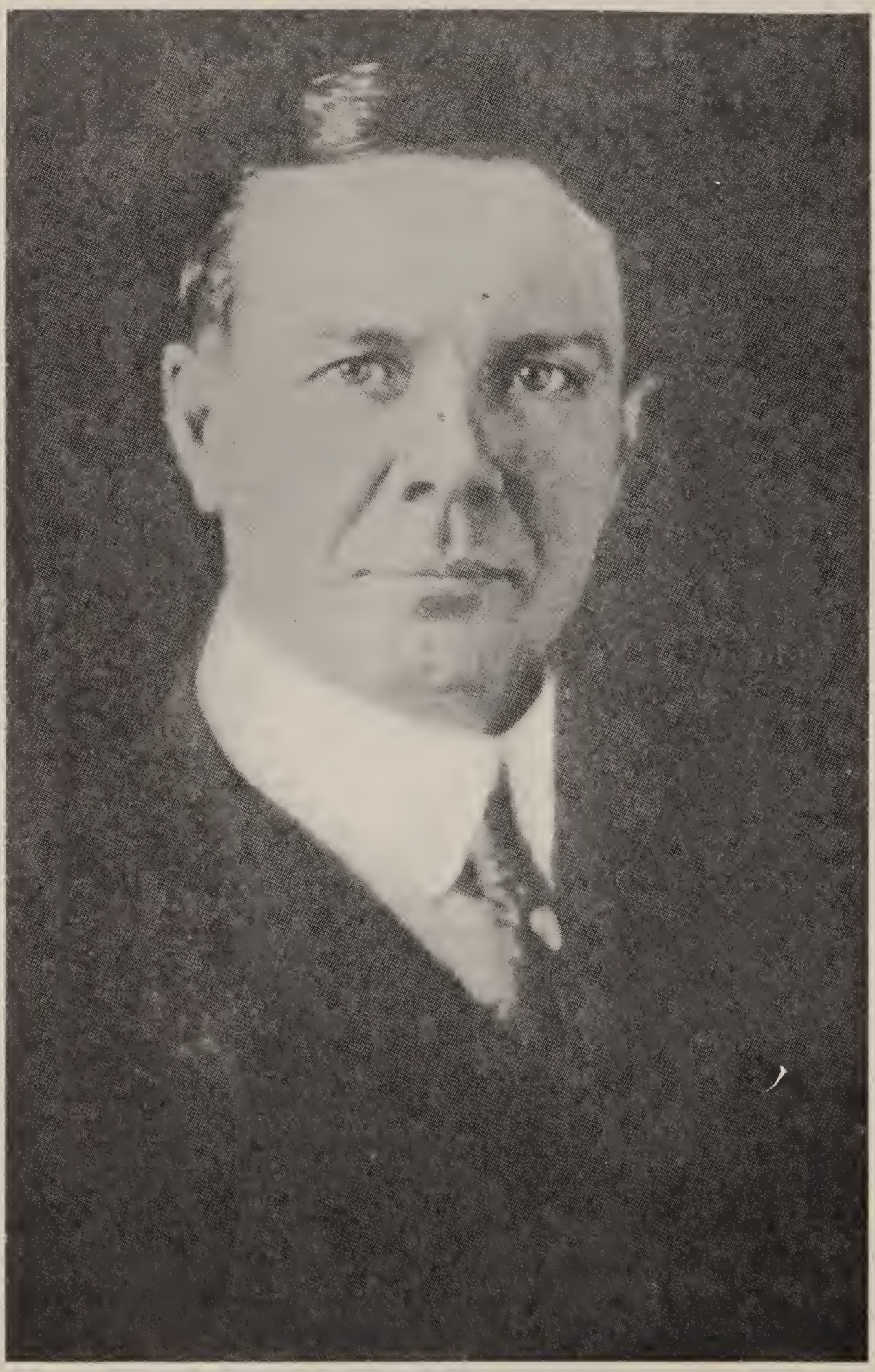
3. Mary, daughter of Jacob and Hannah Roush, b. Juniata Co., Pa. Dec. 17, 1835; d. in Elida, Ohio Aug. 29, 1898. Married Jesse John, May 15, 1853. The following children were born: Griffith, Martha, Paulina, Lucinda, Francis P., Jesse C., Jehu E., Charles E., Wilbur F., E. Anna, Letta A., I. Wiley, Abia O. and Harry M.

1. Griffith, b. March 27, 1854; m. Emma Barnes. Children are Jessie, mother of ten children. Roy, father of one child, Emma. Wilbur, father of two children, Harold and Emma.
2. Martha, b. Oct. 7, 1855; m. Joseph Sawmiller. Children are Ina, Osmond, Lily, Latha, Sylvia, Ula, Evelyn, Orlo, Cleo and Jesse.
3. Paulina and Lucina were twins, b. Aug. 28, 1857. Lucina d. June 25, 1869. Paulina m. Samuel Sherrick. Children are: Lulu, Effa, Vera and Ray. Effa and Vera each have three children.
4. Francis Plumb, b. March 7, 1860; m. Alberta Swisher. Children: Edith, 1 child; Clarence, 3 children; Mary, 3 children; Nellie, 2 children; Carol, 1 child; Robert, 2 children; Rosella, 1 child.
5. Jesse Clinton, b. March 23, 1862; m. Dora Strawbridge. Children: Earl, 3 children; Mamie, 2 children; Cecil and Walter, deceased; Gladys and Blanche unmarried; Howard and Adrian have each one child, and Donald 4 children.
6. Jehu E., b. Aug. 11, 1864; m. Emma Myers. Children are: Herald, d. at 7; Lena, m. An infant, deceased.
7. Charles E., b. Oct. 7, 1866; m. Anna Kiracofe. Children: Ray and Fay were twins. Ray is father of 4 boys and Fay the mother of 1 boy. Margaret, unmarried.
8. Wilbur F., b. March 17, 1868; m. Maine Hitchcock. Children: Infant, deceased. Glan, one child; Thoburn, one child; and Luella, one child, dead.
9. E. Anna, b. Feb. 4, 1870; m. Abner Morgan. Child, Mary Margaret.
10. Letta A., b. Feb. 24, 1872; m. Walter Mills. Children: Anna, mother of five children; Carl, father of one child; Helen, mother of four children; Avanelle, mother of one daughter.
11. I. Wiley, b. March 14, 1874; m. Myrtle Lease. Children: Merrill, deceased, leaving one son. Jay, father of one son; Grace, unmarried.
12. Abia O., b. Jan. 3, 1876; m. Ethel Morgan. Children are Emma, Dorothy and Gayle, all unmarried.
13. Harry M., b. Nov. 15, 1877; m. Roa Nunn. Children: Paul and Pauline, are twins, unmarried. Florence, deceased.

4. Anna, daughter of Jacob and Hannah Roush; m. Isaac Hoover. Children were John and Nettie, deceased. John lives in Toledo, Ohio.

5. Joseph, son of Jacob and Hannah Roush, was born Feb. 4, 1839 in Juniata Co., Pa.; d. July 20, 1920. He served in the Civil War in the 21st Reg. and in the 181st Reg., O. V. I. Married Mary (Maria) Spangler in 1861. She passed away Feb. 13, 1908. Joseph purchased a part of his father's uncleared land in 1861 and made it his home until his death, almost 60 years later. Children were:
   1. Levi M., b. July 14, 1862; m. Angeline Strayer. Children:
      1. Tymah Fay, b. Jan., 1887; m. Larty Lutz. One child, Pauline, unmarried. Later she married Lester Miller. No children.
      2. Edward, b. 1889; m. Goldy May. Children are Frances and Laurie. Both unmarried.
      3. Osa, b. 1892; unmarried.
      4. Ruth, unmarried.
   2. Clara, b. April, 1863; m. Joseph Laman. Children are:
      1. Goldie, m. Wilbur DeLong. No children.
      2. Hazel, m. Chas. McBride. No children.
      3. Dwight R., m. Koneta Shafer.
   3. Clinton F., b. Jan. 16, 1868; m. Lillie May. Children are: Walter, Roy, Esta, Mary, deceased; Earl Joseph, Pearl and May.
   4. Jacob, b. Feb. 29, 1872; d. aged 6 weeks.
   5. Dwight Irvin Roush, A. M., M. D., b. Jan. 15, 1875; graduated from Ohio Wesleyan University in 1900; m. Elizabeth Poling Sept. 4, 1901. He was for a time a practicing physician in Chicago. Owing to ill health he later went West where he continued his practice. In 1919 he returned to Ohio and by a new scientific discovery completely regained his health. He is now owner and manager of the Roush Sanitarium and Private Hospital in Springfield, Ohio. This institution of healing ministers to hundreds and is becoming recognized thruout the land for its successful scientific treatment of some of the most dreaded human maladies. Doctor Roush is a noted platform lecturer, dealing principally in practical health lectures. One Lyceum and Chautauqua Association says of him:

      > The real mission of the platform is to educate rather than to entertain. In the work of Dr. Dwight I. Roush, Ph. D., M. D., noted Chicago health specialist, Lyceum ideals are maintained in every sense of the word. This gifted man unfolds the secrets of health and long life, in a most interesting, scholarly, and inspiring manner. He has the rare gift of talking entertainingly. He compels attention—and serious thought, and yet all the while his hearers enjoy his sound advice and profit thereby. He is a health missionary who has been phenomenally successful in his work of helping people help themselves. For years he prescribed for the sick in great cities of the mid West; now he pleads with both sick and well to preserve the God-given heritage and priceless asset—health. Education, years of practical training and hard study—all of these elements have helped round out a finished specialist in Dr. Roush, a man who enjoys the confidence and respect of all who know him. Among his most popular lectures are: "Unfolding the Secrets of Health," "How to Outlive Moses," "The Throne of a Woman," "How to Become a



DR. DWIGHT I. ROUSH
Springfield, Ohio

Real Man," "The Fountain of Fun," "The Discovery of a Boy, or Continued Youth."

Doctor Roush is now in possession of the old Roush homestead owned by his father and grandfather. It is a farm beautifully situated near Lima, Ohio. His father, Joseph was a successful fruit grower, and the Doctor is rapidly converting the old homestead into a fruit farm.

By faith he is a Methodist, having served his church in almost every official capacity. He is recognized for his sincere and pious life. His modern and commodious home is located in the beautiful Ferncliff Place in Springfield, Ohio.

On his maternal side he is descended from the well known Spangler family whose history is traced to the days of the Crusades.

Paul William, their only son, was born October 3, 1902. He is a scholarly young man of considerable literary attainments. He has visited and lived with the inhabitants of the South Sea Islands in order to study their habits and manner of living. This he has graphically depicted in certain periodicals.

Their second child, Ruth Elizabeth, was born Nov. 22, 1910. She is gifted in dramatic art which course she is now pursuing in Asbury College, Wilmore, Kentucky.

6. Cloyd W. Roush, b. July 2, 1879; m. Rhoda Dillsaver in 1899. Moved to New Mexico. Children are Orlo and Van. Both unmarried.

7. Alta Adel Roush, b. July 27, 1885. Living in Springfield, O. Unmarried.

6. Amelia Roush, daughter of Jacob and Hannah Roush, b. in 1842. Living now in VanWert, Ohio. Married Chan Lybarger. Children: William Young, deceased; Ira Daniel, deceased; Abbit, Ella and Allie. Later she married Mr. Crawford. No children.

Jacob Roush later married Elizabeth Holzapple. The children were Jane, deceased; Emma, Ella, George Washington, Nettle, Charles, Susan, William and Ida.

1. Jane, married Abijah Goodwin; three children were born.
2. Emma, died unmarried.
3. Ella, married James Cochran. One child was born, Myrtle.
4. George Washington, b. Oct. 1, 1855; d. Feb. 22, 1875.
5. Nettie, married John Chitticks. One child, Cora, who married Frank Judkins. Several children. Nettie again married James Cremean. One son was born.
5. Charles married, but left no children.
6. William married. Several children. William is physician and surgeon in Lima, Ohio.
7. Ida, married Edward Hipkins. Several children.

6. JOSEPH ROUSH, son of George and Mary Roush was b. in Union County, Pa. Dec. 24, 1817. Married Jane Kanavel March 14, 1839. Children: Cornelius, Solomon, Hiram H., John K., Edward and Isaac.

1. Cornelius (Neal) Roush, b. 1846; m. Mary Elizabeth Reel. Children:

1. Charles Oscar, married Ollie Railing. Children are Earl, Mamie, Donald, Hazel and twins, namely, Robert Thomas and Ralph Cornelius.
2. Emma, married Henry Neff, one child, Lelah.

3. Clifton Henry, married. No children.
4. Harry, married Anna Ryan. No children.

2. Solomon Roush, b. 1848; married Ella Ransbottom. Children:
   1. William, died in infancy.
   2. Lillian, married Arthur Rumshey; died without children.

3. Hiram H. Roush, born 1850; married Sarah E. Bechtol. One child.
   1. Edith, widowed.

Hiram married Ella Whitmer. One child; died in infancy.

4. John K. Roush, b. 1852; m. Catherine H. Rumbaugh. Children:
   1. Mary Magdaline, married Pierce Cahill. No children.
   2. Bertha, b. Dec. 29, 1883; m. Gerry Franklin. Three sons:
      1. Eugene, b. Dec. 3, 1909.
      2. Edgar, b. Apr. 21, 1911.
      3. Harold, b. Jan., 1913.
   3. Florence, m. Albert Benedict. Two children: Catherine and Betty Jane.
   4. Oscar Jacob, b. 1885; m. Cora Smith. One child: Virgil, b. 1908.

5. Edward Roush, b. 1854; m. Mary Evaline Underwood. Children:
   1. Carlton Earl, died in infancy.
   2. Winona Gaynell, b. 1891, unmarried.
   3. Lena May, died in infancy.
   4. Ruth Irene, b. 1895; m. Gale Neff. Three children.

6. Isaac Roush, b. 1856; m. Catherine Roeder. Children:
   1. Clara May, b. 1880; m. Henry Steuernagel. No children. Married Orville Baker. No children.
   2. Elizabeth, b. 1882; m. W. O. Anderson. No children. Married W. H. Wesler. No children.
   3. Simeon, b. 1885; m. Lulu Adams. Children: A son, died in infancy, and Meriam, who married Herald Morris. One child.
   4. Reuben Michael, b. Oct., 1887; m. Catherine A. Nuss of Wapakoneta in June, 1906. Children:
      1. Walter Lewis, b. May 10, 1908; m. Mary Jane Gibbs. No children.
      2. Albert Isaac, b. Aug. 24, 1909; m. Luella Reeder. No children.
      3. Harriett Catherine, b. Aug. 28, 1912. Unmarried.
      4. Arthur Simeon, b. Jan. 25, 1914. Unmarried.
      5. Roger Eugene, b. Jan. 23, 1926. Unmarried.
   5. Amanda Alice, b. 1892; d. at 3 months, 21 days.

7. JULIAN ROUSH, daughter of George and Mary Roush.

8. ANNA ROUSH, daughter of George and Mary Roush, was born in Mifflinburg, Juniata Co., Pa. March 19, 1824. Married Jacob D. Doesch Oct. 17, 1841. Died in Richland Center, Wis. June 26, 1906. Moved from Pennsylvania to Wisconsin in 1850.
   1. John Christopher, b. Aug. 12, 1842.
   2. Edmund, b. July 27, 1844.
   3. Mary Emma, b. Apr. 5, 1846.

4. Lewis Evans, b. March 15, 1848; d. Feb. 26, 1851.
5. William Henry, b. Nov. 29, 1850.
6. George Ellwood, b. March 24, 1854; d. Feb. 18, 1857.
7. Diana Dritt, b. Sept. 18, 1856; d. Aug. 14, 1870.
8. Hail, b. Aug. 28, 1859; d. Dec. 29, 1867.
9. Endora, b. Feb. 17, 1862; m. Mr. Slater and had two children: Don and Della.
10. James Culvin, b. Sept. 7, 1864; d. May 6, 1894.
11. Frederick, b. Jan. 28, 1868.

9. CATHERINE ROUSH, daughter of George and Mary Roush, m. John Hain.

The Jacob Roush Family of Pennsylvania

(Supplied by Jessie E. Roush of Chicago)

JACOB ROUSH, b. July 22, 1751; m. Elizabeth Witmeyer. He died Dec. 3, 1819. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary War. He is probably a son of Nicholas Roush, Sr.

1. Michael, b. Aug. 17, 1794; m. Eve Breon; d. Dec. 3, 1819.
2. Catherine, m. Tobias Bickel (Pickle)

MICHAEL ROUSH, b. Aug. 17, 1794 in Pennsylvania; m. Eve Breon, b. Nov. 17, 1801. He died Dec. 20, 1855. She died June 15, 1880. Both buried in the Louisa cemetery near Lena, Illinois. The records of birth and baptism of the children of Michael and Eve Breon Roush were taken from their family Bible, which was printed in Nuremburg 1765. Family tradition says that twelve of these Bibles were ordered from Nuremburg and were purchased at $125.00 each. Michael Roush married Eve Breon, youngest daughter of Jacob Breon (a soldier in the Revolution, serving in Colonel Samuel Miles Rifle Regiment) and his wife, Elizabeth Heinley Breon. Family tradition says her unkind stepfather, a Mr. Pickle or Bickel gave her but half her dower and cut in two the webs of linen she had spun, saying she would have received nothing except for the fact she was marrying his nephew. Mr. and Mrs. Roush left Union County for Center Co. about 1830. Family tradition says that he named the village of Madisonburg. It was formerly Rebersburg, but another hamlet near by of the same name led to confusion, hence the change. In 1849 in company with the eldest daughter and her husband, Daniel Grimm, the entire family migrated to Stephenson County, Illinois and he took up a section of land near Lena. The old original sheepskin deed dated Dec. 20, 1850 and signed by Millard Fillmore, President is now owned by one of his descendants. Mr. and Mrs. Michael Roush and their two children who died in early youth are buried in the Louisa cemetery near Lena, Illinois.

1. Amelia, b. Beavertown, Union County, Pa. April 14, 1824; baptized in Adamsburg Church by Rev. Jacob Schmidt, Lutheran minister May 16, 1824; m. Daniel Grimm March 25, 1849 in Madisonburg, Pa. They came to Illinois by team in 1848 and settled on a farm near Orangeville, Illinois in Stephenson County. Were members of the Methodist Episcopal Church. She d. March 9, 1916 at Jewell City, Kansas and he d. Jan. 8, 1901.
    1. Aurelia, b. April 14, 1850; m. Louis Smith in 1872. She d. 1891; he d. 1920. Lived in Jewell City, Kansas. Children: Riley F., living; Leonard, dead.

2. Mary Ann, b. Feb. 29, 1852; m. Irvin Hockman. He d. in 1909. Lives in Jewell City, Kansas. Child: Letty, m. C. Olinger.

3. Cyrus, b. May 29, 1853; m. Truda Goodenow 1875. She d. 1913. Lives in Beloit, Kansas. Children: Charles, Alvin, Maude, Millie, John.

4. Celinda Elizabeth, b. Apr. 27, 1855; m. N. Kreamer 1875. Live in Jewell City, Kansas. Children:

    1. Edith, m. M. A. Ely.
    2. Harvey, m. Miss Graham.
    3. Jeanie, m. Mr. Smith.
    4. Fred, m. Beth Harrison.
    5. Dean, m. Katherine Harrison.

5. Rosetta Ellen, b. Oct. 4, 1855; m. John Shank April 18, 1875. She d. Sept. 28, 1927. He d. June 27, 1927. Lived in Lena, Illinois. Children:

    1. Cora Alice, m. E. L. Snyder.
    2. Henry, m. Margaret Barnes.
    3. Lawren Allen, m. Georgia Willoughby.
    4. Florence Edith, m. H. Bussian.

6. Daniel Webster, b. April 21, 1860; m. Mary Fisher. Live in La Cygne, Kansas. Children: John, Flossie, Fleeton, all deceased.

7. John Montgomery, b. Feb. 23, 1862; m. Mollie Grimm. Both deceased. Children: Homer, Guy, Genevieve. Lived in Boise, Idaho.

2. Cornelius, b. Beavertown, Pa. May 12, 1826; baptized by Rev. J. Schmidt June 10, 1826; m. Adelia Howard, daughter of Parker and Mary Boomer Howard at Lena, Ill. Nov. 3, 1853. He died May, 1887. She died about 1902. Both are buried at Lena, Illinois. For a number of years he had a store at Louisa, later moving to Lena where he had a store and coal yard for many years, the latter years of his life being associated with his brother George in the coal business. He was known for miles around for his genial, humorous disposition. He was many years a member of the Masonic lodge and chapter of Lena. There were two children. After the death of their parents these two children were adopted by their grandparents. They attended English Lutheran Church. Cornelius Roush and wife and two children are buried in Lena, Illinois.

    1. Rosetta Elizabeth, b. Jan. 13, 1857; m. Albert Shadel Jan. 27, 1878; d. May 10, 1886. Had two children.

        1. Bertha, m. Charles O. Piper in 1901. Has one daughter, Lois Elizabeth. Lives in Worcester, Mass.
        2. Herman lives in Washington.

    2. Frederick Ellsworth ———; died when a young man.

3. Joseph, b. Beavertown, Pa. Jan. 4, 1829; baptized July 13, 1829 by Rev. J. Schmidt; m. Mary Bobb of Orangeville, Illinois. They lived for a few years in Lena and Freeport, then moved while their children were quite young to Joplin, Missouri. He was a fine cabinet maker and in his younger days made much furniture. He supervised the construction of the interior wood work of the court house at Freeport, Ill. He d. in Kansas City, Mo. June 5, 1917. She d. 1912.

    1. John, d. in early youth.
    2. Eliza, m. Mr. Mitchell; deceased. Madge and Edith, daughters.
    3. Sarah, m. Mr. Huddleston.

4. Samuel, deceased.
5. May, m. Mr. Hancock. Children: Flossie, Charles, Helen.
6. William, deceased.
7. Rose Alice, m. Joseph H. Lavery. Son, Clarence. They live in Kansas City.

4. Lovina, b. Dec. 19, 1831 in Madisonburg, Center Co., Pa. Baptized Dec., 1831 by Rev. J. Abele. Was married to George Bordner, b. Mar. 1824 and lived for some years at Afolkey. They later moved to Freeport, Illinois where Mr. Bordner was a pioneer coal dealer. Both were active members of the Evangelical church. She died April 28, 1908 and he died Nov. 13, 1911. Both died at Freeport and are buried at Afolkey, Ill.

    1. Minerva Alice, b. Feb. 18, 1853 at Afolkey, Illinois; m. William Ascher of Freeport. She died Apr. 18, 1897. Both are buried in Freeport, Ill.

        1. Dr. John Ascher
        2. Charles Ascher, deceased.

    2. Mary Etta, m. Fred M. Coons. Lives in Beloit, Wisconsin.

    3. Delia, m. George Alfred Breon II. Lives in Kansas City.

        1. George Alfred, III, b. Oct. 20, 1888; m. Betty Marinda Smith. Live in Kansas City.

            1. George Alfred Breon, IV, b. Sept. 7, 1924.

    4. Lyma, b. Oct. 13, 1859; m. George Ruston. She d. Aug. 13, 1898. Both are buried in Freeport, Illinois.

        1. Leonard, b. April 15, 1882; m. Jennie Musser. Live in Clinton, Wis. Children: Elizabeth, Theodore, Robert, Lovina, Ruth.

        2. Alfred. Lives in Orlando, Fla.

    5. Lawson, died in early youth at Freeport, Illinois.

5. Rosetta, b. Jan. 4, 1835 in Madisonburg, Pa.; baptized Jan. 18, 1835 by Rev. F. S. Abele, Lutheran minister. Married Murray Howard at Lena, Ill. April 23, 1859. She died July 22, 1901; he four days later. Both are buried at Lena, Illinois. One son, George, lives in Freeport, Ill., m. Miss Shean.

6. Mary Elizabeth, b. Jan. 28, 1835 in Madisonburg, Pa. Baptized by Rev. F. S. Abele. Died Nov. 5, 1855 and is buried in the Louisa cemetery near Lena, Illinois.

7. George, b. April 17, 1840 in Madisonburg, Pa. Baptized in May, 1840 by Rev. Daniel Gottwalt. Married to Margaret Wilson in Galena, Ill. She was a native of Baltimore but came to Galena with her parents in early childhood. George Roush and wife came to Lena from Epworth, Ia., about 1882. In early youth he joined the Congregational Church. They attended the Presbyterian church of which the wife was a member until it closed. They then united with the English Lutheran Church. George Roush served four years in the Civil War, being a Lieutenant in Co. B, 46th Illinois Volunteers. He was in the coal business for many years and also served as postmaster for three terms. She d. July 5, 1902 and he d. Dec. 4, 1909. Both are buried at Lena. The daughters removed to Chicago.

    1. Jessie Elizabeth, b. Aug. 1, 1876 at Epworth, Iowa. Is engaged in social service work. She has manifested much interest in this history, supplying the data for this family.

2. Lucy Margaret, b. Aug. 30, 1878 at Epworth, Iowa, is church assistant of Bryn Mawr Community Church.

8. Samuel Benjamin, b. July 20, 1843 in Madisonburg, Pa. Baptized by a Lutheran minister, Rev. Mr. Fries; d. Dec. 20, 1860 and is buried in the Louisa cemetery near Lena, Ill.

The John Roush Family of Jonesboro, Indiana

(Supplied by William A. Roush)

"In reply to your inquiry concerning our Jacob Roush family, must say that our ancestral history is incomplete. Such as I have been able to gather I am glad to submit to the Roush History. My grandfather, John Roush, came from Pennsylvania to Wayne County, Indiana, about 1830. He first settled with his family near Hagerstown, Indiana, but later moved to Grant County. What history I have was given me by my father, William. According to this account my great-grandfather's name was Jacob and his wife's name was Weaver. We do not know when or where they were born, when they were married or when they died. My great grandfather was in the clearing when he saw his house burning and surrounded by Indians. He took his wife and child, John Roush, my grandfather and swam the river and never returned to his home."

This family is probably of the Nicholas Roush family of Northumberland County, Pennsylvania. This was near the vicinity where the Nicholas Roush family is known to have resided. The brother who went to Virginia may have been Nicholas Roush, Jr., whose account is given herewith.

JOHN ROUSH was born Feb. 3, 1778 at Bellefonte, Centre Co., Pennsylvania. He had two brothers. One went to Virginia, the other one wandered away and there is no trace of him. He is probably of the John Nicholas Roush family of Northumberland County, Pa. Family tradition says he was a son of Jacob Roush. John Roush married May McCannon. He died March 15, 1852 and was buried at Walnut Creek cemetery, Gas City, Ind. Mary, his wife, was born Nov. 26, 1778; died Jan. 24, 1857. The children of John and Mary Roush are:

WILLIAM ROUSH, b. Sept. 27, 1818; d. April 5. 1904. Married Jane McCormack March 25, 1841. She was b. March 16, 1824; d. Nov. 12, 1907. Buried at I. O. O. F. cemetery, Gas City, Ind.

1. Sarah Eliza, b. Jan. 1, 1842; d. 1845.

2. Mary Catherine, b. Feb. 18, 1843; m. Joel Duling, Matthews, Ind. May 3, 1868.

3. Isaac, b. Sept. 25, 1844; d. in Civil War.
4. Madison, b. Sept. 23, 1846; d. June 19, 1911.
5-6. Rebecca and Amanda, twins, b. Dec. 25, 1850. Rebecca m. Geo. Ryder of Jonesboro, Ind. Amanda m. William Stewart of Lafontaine, Ind.; d. Aug. 27, 1926.
7. John, b. Oct. 18, 1852; m. Martha Dubois, Marysville, Ind.
8. William, Jr., b. May 23, 1854; m. Sept. 4, 1890 to Alice Lottridge.
    1. Gladys Roush at home, Jonesboro, Ind.
    2. Iris Roush Kureth, Box 3226, Orlando, Florida.
9. Rosetta, b. March 3, 1856; m. Lewis Hardy, Fairmont, Ind.
10. Florence, b. July 14, 1858; d. in March, 1875.
11. Fremont, b. March 6, 1860; d. May 4, 1927. Married Emma Hasting.
    1. Myrtle Roush Kureth, 14671 Winthrop, Detroit, Mich.
    2. Mabel Roush Kureth, Flat Rock, Mich.
12. Ida, b. Feb. 26, 1863; d. July 12, 1901. Married Albert Palmer, Lafontaine, Ind.

The Roushes of Danville, Illinois

Dr. Samuel P. Roush of Danville, Illinois gives the following account of his ancestry. "I have always been told that in the beginning three brothers came to America. They came from Germany and settled in Pennsylvania and from these has sprung our great Roush family. I do not know anything about my ancestry back of my grandfather, Jacob, who was born in Stark County, Ohio. He and two brothers, Nat and Reuben, lived in that county. My grandfather, Jacob, migrated to Markle, Indiana, where he reared his family of three boys and two girls, namely, Edward, Josiah, Jacob, Jr., Mary Ann and Louise. Jacob, Jr. was my father. He and his sons are all deceased and only a few grandchildren still live, some at the little town of Markle, Indiana. James W. Roush of Markle, a son of Josiah, still lives. Miss Ida Roush still lives at Markle and was a daughter of Edward Roush. I migrated to Danville, Illinois and am a druggist by profession. I married a lady of English ancestry by the name of Roberts. All the Roushes in the vicinity of Canton and Massilon, Ohio are of this ancestry, hence direct relatives of mine."

The Godfrey Roush Family

(Supplied by Verlie M. Schneider, North Canton, O.)

GODFREY ROUSH, the father of this family, was born in Lehigh County, Pennsylvania in 1804. He lived with his parents till the winter of 1822 and 1823, when he

left his home and started to make a living by his own efforts. He traveled afoot to Cayuga County, New York where he visited his brother, Samuel, who was living there. However he soon left here and journeyed on to Buffalo, N. Y., from where he took passage on a schooner to Cleveland, Ohio, on which he experienced a very rough and stormy passage. Inasmuch as he was in quest of making himself a home he traveled south from Cleveland arriving at New Berlin, Ohio, Stark County. Here he turned to the west traveling possibly two miles out in the country when he met a man who employed him as farm hand for forty cents a day. He soon became well acquainted with neighbors and in a short time was married to a Miss Brancher, who together with her husband was soon able to buy a farm of eighty-eight acres near Greensburg, Ohio. Their first child was Eliza, who later married Reuben Holl; their second child was Samuel, who was married to Lydia Pepple; their third child was Daniel Roush, married to Mary Klimes; next was John, married to Maria Sheets; William Roush married Rosanna Barnhardt (who were my grandparents); Jonas Roush married Emma Schick; Frank Roush married Harriet Harter; Jacob Roush married Louise Grosenbaugh. Their daughters were: Maria Roush, married to Aaron Warstler, Sarah Roush married to Ben Bender, Lucy Roush married to Chas. Moose, Margaret Roush married to Henry Wise, and Elizabeth Roush married to John Rhodes. Of these children and in-laws, all are deceased except Mr. and Mrs. Frank Roush, Mr. and Mrs. Jacob Roush and Mrs. Rhodes.

This reunion was organized in 1891 holding a meeting annually until last August, which was our thirty-eighth reunion.

The Samuel Roush Family of Zanesville, Ohio

(Supplied by Hoyt L. Roush, Chicago)

SAMUEL ROUSH, b. Feb. 8, 1807, probably in Ohio. On June 5, 1827 he was united in marriage to Mahala James, his first cousin. She was b. Jan. 19, 1812 and d. July 5, 1884. He died Dec. 5, 1855. He was a son of John Roush and wife, Elizabeth Myers. Further than this the ancestry has not been traced.

Other known children of John Roush and wife, Elizabeth Myers, were George, b. 1799 in Virginia; m. Anna Springer of Perry Coun-

ty, Ohio, who was b. 1804 and d. 1866. He d. 1892, and John, Martha and Betsey of whom no information is given.

The family of the above named Samuel Roush is listed as follows:

1. JOHN ALEXANDER ROUSH, b. Nov. 28, 1835 at Zanesville, Ohio; m. Eliza Ann Davis June 5, 1859. She was b. Oct. 26, 1840; d. July 29, 1880. He d. April 3, 1904. By occupation he was a farmer. On March 21, 1883 he was married a second time to Mary Ann Parson. She was b. March 6, 1841 and is living at this writing. Their children are:

    1. David Franklin Roush, b. Oct. 27, 1862 in Van Buren County, Iowa; m. Oct. 27, 1889 Anna Jane Warner of Keosauqua, Iowa.

        1. Julius Sherman Roush, b. Jan. 17, 1891 in Van Buren County, Iowa. He now lives at Keosauqua, Iowa.

        2. Maurice Franklin Roush, b. July 22, 1893 in Van Buren County, Iowa; m. Jan. 19, 1915 to Willa Fay Strait. He is in the garage business in Keosauqua, Iowa.

            1. Craig Strait Roush, b. April 22, 1919.
            2. Gwenyth Maurine Roush, b. April 5, 1922.
            3. Maurice Bean Roush, b. Oct. 12, 1927.

        3. John Warner Roush, b. March 8, 1896 in Van Buren County, Iowa; m. 1920 to Fred Watkins. They now live near Memphis, Missouri where he owns and operates a farm.

            1. Louis Jean Roush, b. Aug. 18, 1926.

        4. Clara Eliza Roush, b. Jan. 26, 1900; m. Earl Cabitt ———. They live in Memphis, Missouri.

    2. Sherman Harvey Roush, child of John Alexander and Eliza Ann Roush, b. April 11, 1855. He married Jan. 3, 1893 Esther Evelyne Walter. They reside in Indianapolis, Oklahoma.

        1. Joy M. Roush, b. June 2, 1894; m. Iva McPherson Nov. 1, 1920. They now reside in Indianapolis, Oklahoma.
        2. Raymond C. Roush, b. Oct. 20, 1896; m. Ethel J. Brooker May 22, 1921. They live in Indianapolis, Oklahoma.
        3. Floyd W. Roush, b. Dec. 9, 1898.
        4. Beulah E. Roush, b. July 24, 1901; m. Hester Riley Sept. 21, 1921. Their home is in Indianapolis, Oklahoma.
        5. Edith Elizabeth Roush, b. Aug. 29, 1904.
        6. Alma Mae Roush, b. Aug. 12, 1907.
        7. John Walter Roush, b. April 24, 1912.
        8. Elbert F. Roush, b. Jan. 22, 1914.

    3. Seth William Roush, b. Oct. 17, 1867; m. Vienna Alice McCullough.

        1. Flossie Eber Roush, b. July 31, 1896 in Van Buren County, Iowa. On March 24, 1926 he was united in marriage to Sadie Estella Willmeth of Jewell, Kansas.

        2. Hoyt Leon Roush, b. March 9, 1898 in Van Buren County, Iowa. He was educated as a public accountant which profession he now follows. He has been instrumental in securing this family line and is a sustaining member of the ROUSH FAMILY ASSOCIATION. On June 16, 1923, Charlotte Baird of Chicago, Ill. became his wife. They live in this city where he is employed by a large Insurance concern. One child, William Bayard, was born to them June 19, 1925.

3. Orpha Ann Roush, b. Sept. 4, 1898 in Van Buren County, Iowa; m. William John Remus, April 23, 1922. They live in Glen Elder, Kansas.

4. Olive Fern, b. Sept. 4, 1899; m. Fred Rogers May 29, 1927. They live in Selden, Kansas.

4. Lemuel J. Roush, b. July 17, 1873 in Van Buren County, Iowa; m. Mae Ayers. They live at Nora, Nebraska.

5. Samuel Ernest Roush, b. March 1, 1879; m. Addie Humphrey, Nov. 21, 1900. She was b. April 17, 1881. He d. Dec. 26, 1904.

1. Hazel Roush, b. Nov. 22, 1901; m. Van William Dustin May 29, 1920. She died July 12, 1922.

2. Dora Roush, b. Nov. 15, 1903; m. Clark D. Albee Feb. 23, 1921. They live at 215 West Alhambra Road, Los Angeles, California.

6. Viola Hester Roush, b. June 2, 1860; m. Seward Fellows. Their home is at Keosauqua, Iowa.

7. Annie Mary Roush, b. June 11, 1876; m. Herbert Duckworth. They live in Keosauqua, Iowa.

8. Elizabeth Jane Roush, b. Nov. 17, 1870; m. William Danning. They live at Union, Nebraska.

By the second marriage John Alexander had two children, viz., James Leighman, b. July 24, 1884, who is now a mechanic at Manhattan, Montana; and Wilbur Andrew Roush, b. April 30, 1889 is now an engineer in Arlington, Texas.

2. ALBERT ROUSH, b. Nov. 20, 1831; m. Eliza Jane Garrison March 4, 1855. She was b. Aug. 20, 1837 and d. Aug. 17, 1884. He d. March 30, 1911.

1. Preston Theodore Roush, b. May 29, 1857; m. Harriett Meeks.

2. Clifton Ransom Roush, b. Oct. 22, 1858; m. Harriett Drew, Dec. 25, 1883.

1. Bates Roush, now lives in Stockport, Iowa.
2. Don Roush, lives in Keosauqua, Iowa.
3. Lottie Roush, m. ——— Lane.
4. Gail Roush, m. ——— Snyder.
5. Nellie Roush, m. ——— Carruthers.
6. Dot Roush, m. ——— Whitcanack.
7. June Roush

3. Arza Jackson Roush, b. Dec. 13, 1865; m. Alvira Lee March 26, 1893. He later married Ada Bish. He was a physician and died in 1914.

4. Van Notley Roush, b. April 28, 1867; m. Nora M. Stedman Sept. 10, 1890. He is a building contractor and resides at 606 W. 84th St., Los Angeles, California.

1. Zepha L. Roush, b. April 22, 1891.
2. Leta A. Roush, b. March 19, 1893.
3. Enos A. Roush, b. Dec. 19, 1895.
4. Olin V. Roush, b. Sept. 2, 1898.
5. Alta J. Roush, b. July 10, 1902.

5. Martin Birch, b. May 23, 1870; m. Laura Fitch Dec. 24, 1889.

6. Trilla J. Roush, b. Jan. 26, 1856; m. Jacob Sawyer, Jan. 23, 1898.

7. Maria Elizabeth Roush, b. June 2, 1860; m. Elbert Spencer July 4, 1889.

8. Lillie Belle Roush, b. April 25, 1867; m. Theodore Carruthers Sept. 13, 1882.

9. Grace Ann Roush, b. April 13, 1862; m. Silas B. Carruthers.

10. Riley Grant Roush, d. Jan. 1, 1879.

11. Eldon Roush, d. Jan. 9, 1874.

3. SAMUEL ROUSH, b. July 28, 1853; m. Agnes Jane Shaffer Oct. 27, 1878; d. June 9, 1912.

1. Retta Roush, b. June 30, 1880; m. Charles Kunzmann, Sept. 29, 1897. They live at Douds, Iowa.

2. Leonard C. Roush, b. July 1, 1882; m. Hazel Barker, June 1, 1911. They live in Douds, Iowa. Their two children are Helen Margaret, b. Apr. 25, 1912, and Samuel Hubert, b. Aug. 19, 1913. Leslie Joseph, b. May 9, 1915, d. Aug. 23, 1917; Marvin Leonard, b. March 19, 1917; Roscoe Wayne, b. Oct. 14, 1918; Stanley Allen, b. Oct. 10, 1923.

3. Matilda Roush, b. March 3, 1884; m. Herman Erhardt Sept. 20, 1905.

4. Mahala Roush, b. July 9, 1886; m. Robert Evans July 6, 1904.

5. Wortha Roush, b. Dec. 9, 1888; m. Frank L. Elsensohn March 20, 1910.

6. Weltha Jane Roush, b. Aug. 31, 1890; m. Edwin Elsensohn June 16, 1909.

7. Samuel Ray Roush, b. Oct. 22, 1894; m. Elsie Clare Barker June 14, 1916.

1. Anna Beatrice, b. June 30, 1917.
2. Janice Reva, b. June 8, 1919.
3. Samuel Ray, Jr., b. Nov. 3, 1920.
4. Willa Louise, b. Nov. 17, 1922.
5. Keith Edwin, b. Feb. 22, 1924.
6. Robert Leonard, b. May 22, 1927.

FAMILY HISTORY

NAMES	BORN		DIED		VOCATION
	WHEN	WHERE	WHEN	WHERE	
Great-great-grandfather 1.					
Great-great-grandmother 2.					
Great-grandfather 3.					
Great-grandmother 4.					
Grandfather 5.					
Grandmother 6.					
Father 7.					
Mother 8.					

MARRIAGE RECORD

CHILDREN			MARRIED		DIED
			WHEN	TO WHOM	
1.					
2.					
3.					
4.					
5.					
6.					
7.					
8.					

This space may be used for military record or special position



EDITORIAL STAFF

STANDING, LEFT TO RIGHT: Lloyd Roush, West Union, Ohio; Donald F. Roush, New Haven, W. Va.; Walden Roush, Point Pleasant, W. Va.; Roy Roush and Melvin C. Roush, Parkersburg, W. Va.

SEATED, LEFT TO RIGHT: DeLloyd L. Roush, Columbus, Ohio; Eber Roush, Syracuse, Ohio; Dr. Lester L. Roush, Chm. and Historian, Wilmington, Ohio; Wilbur D. Roush, Cleveland, Ohio.

MEMBERS NOT PRESENT: Dr. Joseph A. Rausch, Elwood, Ind. and Carl A. Rausch, Marysville, Ohio.

THE ROUSHES IN REUNION

(Tune: Auld Lang Syne)

1. We Roushes gather here today
   In love that's true and strong;
   We meet and greet each other dear
   In joy and ecstacy.

2. We come of God to bless mankind
   With equity and right,
   From valorous youth of ancient world
   To set enslaved men free.

3. We'll guard the pillars of our State
   To keep our nation strong;
   Regard the sacred public trust,
   Heed well the honest deed.

4. The genial soil of eastern shore
   Gave courage, virtue, faith
   To face the challenge of the West,
   Plant there the granite truth.

5. And so came they with mighty heart,
   As men who saw the Light
   To help create angelic spheres
   So love can rule mankind.

6. Our homes will stand with altars bright,
   We'll live where prayers are said,
   We choose the higher goal of life—
   Eternally with God.

LESTER L. ROUSH
August 12, 1959
17 Peterson Place
Wilmington, Ohio

APPENDIX

History of Family Now Completed
Minutes of the Roush Family Association of America
Constitution and By-Laws of the Roush Family Association of America
The Roush Family Association of America
Membership List of the Roush Family Association of America
Roush Family Historical Collection
Family Traditions and Reminiscences
How John Adam Roush Came to America
The Roush Family In Europe
The Rouse and Rauch Families
Promiscuous Data, Census and Marriage Records, Court Documents, Etc.
Supplementary Records
Bibliography

APPENDIX

WE have now completed in a brief way the biography of this notable family. Not all has been said. Much of the details of life and activities of the sons of our common ancestor that make a biography fascinating have been omitted for lack of space. A vast majority of the younger generations have but little said of them biographically. To have entered here all that is worthy of a place in such an account would have taken volumes. It is not far in the future when a history of each son and his descendants should be compiled. Only in this way can a detailed history of the family be preserved. The writer has attempted to record only such as will give the reader a rather clear and concise outline of the family's activities and make possible a more complete history in time to come.

Among the primitive Romans it was customary to preserve in the halls of their houses the images of all the illustrious men whom their families had produced. These images, we are told, exactly represented the countenance of each deceased individual, accompanied with habiliments of like fashion of those worn in his time, and with the armor, badges, and insignia of his offices and exploits. These were so arranged around the sides of the halls, as to present, in the attitude of living men, the long succession of the departed; and thus to set before the Roman citizen, whenever he entered or left his house, the venerable array of his ancestors revived in this imposing similitude. Thus they were constantly reminded to emulate the virtuous Roman, renew his vows of respect to their memory, and his resolution to imitate their fortitude, frugality and patriotism.

The veneration of their deceased was probably overdone. But if in this they erred, we of today, sin in so soon forgetting the noble deeds of our illustrious fathers. As a child forgets the sacrifice of the mother so we forget the cost of freedom and citizenship. These pages are written "lest we forget."

Our ancestors were among those whom Providence used to lead this chosen people into the holy land of liberty, righteousness and justice. They discharged their duties well and are no more among the living. Their ardent minds prompted them to take up their country's cause, when there was nothing else to prompt and everything to deter them. They answered the call to the helm when the newly-launched ship of state most needed men of valor, courage, wisdom and sagacity.

They risked all and triumphed. They were not mere adventurers, they were not malcontents. They loved peace, order and law; they loved a manly obedience to constitutional authority; but they loved freedom and their country more. Many were the inducements that called them to another choice—the pleadings of fair young wives, and sweethearts, the love for aged parents, the call of tranquil and prosperous homes, the ghastly vision of possible failure; but in the full understanding of all the dangers that fraught their choice they chose for their country. As brothers they stood together amidst the din of shot and shell fired for liberty's sake. When the clouds of discouragement and fear of failure loomed darkest they never wavered. They plunged together into a catastrophe which made hazardous all that was precious to life. As the storm of the Revolution raged, they stood side by side, on grounds so perilous, that had the American cause lost, they would have been among the number to receive the wrath and punishment of an incensed empire.

When this struggling career was successfully completed they stood together for the formulation of a wise and mighty constitution that would safeguard the rights so dearly bought. They saw its achievements. They advanced as the nation advanced and soon found themselves amidst the wilds of the great Northwest. In this they conquered with equal skill. There they were useful, honored and prosperous citizens. Their graves in freedom's soil remind us that they were among those who helped to make this vast expanse one of the most prosperous and industrious regions of the world.

And now, members of this well known family, and fellow citizens, we dismiss them not to the halls of forgetfulness and death. They were of the men who possessed those qualities we most admire, and prize and venerate. They can never be forgotten. They can never die. They have breathed their spirits into states and institutions of their country, they have stamped their character on the pillars of the ages. That which made such men can never die. They live ever new in our hearts and our institutions. These testify of them.

"They shall resist the empire of decay,
When time is o'er and worlds have passed away;
Cold in the dust the perished heart may lie,
But that which warmed it once can never die."

* * * * * *

Minutes of the Meetings of the Roush Family

Thru the efforts of Rev. Lester LeRoy Roush of Rutland, Ohio a meeting of a few by the name of Roush was called to meet in the Pomeroy Court House on Saturday, August 22, 1925. In response to this call Wm. H. Roush of Graham Station, W. Va.; Prof. H. A. Roush and wife of Pittsburgh, Pa.; Morgan L. Roush, father of the last named, of Letart, Ohio; George W. Roush of Vinton, Ohio; Margaret Pearl Roush and her mother, Mrs. Artie Roush, widow of the late David D. Roush of Vinton and son of the above named George Roush; Wm. D. Roush of Syracuse, Ohio and Rev. L. L. Roush, who was made chairman of the meeting, were present.

The purpose of this gathering was to determine whether or not a relationship existed between the various settlements of the Roushes, viz. those of Mason Co., W. Va., Meigs Co., Ohio, both of the Letart and of the Racine vicinity, and those of the Gallia County communities of Cheshire and Morgan.

It was disclosed by Wm. H. Roush that their people were the descendants of a certain George Roush of Revolutionary fame, who had with his brother John, settled on a large tract in Mason Co., Va. at an early date, probably before the year 1800. The chairman also stated that the Racine Roushes had sprung from the stock of an early George Roush.

George W. Roush of Vinton claimed that their early families had visited in the capacity of relationship between the Meigs and Gallia County families. This was confirmed by Wm. D. Roush of Syracuse.

The afternoon was consumed by visitation of old cemeteries by Rev. L. L. Roush and Professor and Mrs. Howard A. Roush, the tombstone of a Philip Roush 1741-1820 was located in the Roush cemetery about a mile back of Cheshire. He was entirely unknown. Nearby was the rapidly decaying stone of an Adam Roush in question. By carefully piecing

together the fragments of stone it read "Adam Roush 1786-1846." The Jonas Roush grave 1763-1850 was found to be in the Nease Settlement cemetery of Suttontownship, Meigs Co., and the George Roush grave 1761-1845 in the Wells cemetery of Racine, Meigs Co., the latter two had inscriptions stating that they had service in the Revolutionary War. This search was continued at a later date at which time the grave of another, "Henry Roush," was located in the cemetery at Antiquity bearing the date "died 1831, aged 79 years."

* * * * * *

Investigation along these lines was continued by the above named Lester L. Roush until a relationship of all these family groups was established, including those of Highland and Adams Counties. Meanwhile a certain Lyman P. Roush of Chicago was located and it was discovered that at a time just preceding the World War he started a similar investigation which was leading him to the same conclusions but which was suddenly disrupted by his enlistment in the service of his country. By correspondence these two continued the research with ever increasing results until in February of 1926, Lyman P. Roush came from Chicago on a personal visitation with Lester L. Roush of Rutland. They had called a representative meeting at New Haven, West Virginia to meet on Saturday preceding Washington's Birthday. This assembly was arranged for by Wm. H. Roush of Graham Station and met in the Lutheran Church of New Haven. Among those present were Lyman P. Roush, Lester L. Roush, Wm. H. Roush, Allen Roush, William Roush, Wm. D. Roush, Newton Roush, Fred Batey, Wm. V. Roush, Henry N. Roush, Joe Weaver, James Layne, J. N. Ohlinger.

Lester L. Roush was made chairman and Lyman P. secretary of the meeting. By a later motion they were made permanent officers and asked to continue the research. The investigations of this body proved conclusively that the various settlements formerly named were made by brothers of one family. A common tradition was that all these brothers had service in the Revolutionary War and that they had moved to the Ohio valley from Shenandoah County, Va. It was proposed that a great get-together of the Roush families be attempted, the date of which was fixed to coincide with the local reunions of Mason County and the local officers were placed in charge to arrange for such reunion.

* * * * * *

The next attempt to get the families together occurred at West Union in Adams County, where Robert S. Roush, attorney of this place, had arranged for an assembly in the Fair Grounds of representative families from Adams and Highland Counties. This was on Thursday, August 18, 1927. Altho a day of exceedingly heavy rain fall the attendance was very gratifying and good representation from these two counties came with what information they had received traditionally and otherwise. In this Mrs. Anna Sinninger of Manchester and Joe C. Roush of Hillsboro led in the discussions and furnished some valuable information. L. L. Roush

addressed the assembly on the information and data he had thus far gathered in his research of records and his recent trip of investigation in Shenandoah County, where was located the old Roush plantation.

* * * * * *

On Saturday, September 4, the anticipated great get-together was realized. Early in the day people of the name and blood of Roush began to assemble in the New Haven camp grounds until it was estimated that 1200 people were present. This reunited the families for 130 years, separation from each other. The various Roush settlements of Ohio and West Virginia were well represented.

Rev. L. L. Roush, who had by this time become recognized as the family historian, was called upon to address this large body of Roushes in the interest of his historical research. The great assembly listened with rapt attention while many new and interesting facts and connections, and historical events and engagements, of the family were brought to light as a result of his three years of reasearch in this field.

After many other interesting events of the day and the entertainment by the New Haven Band the body proceeded to organize. L. L. Roush had acted as Chairman *pro tem* for the morning hour. He had named as committee on nomination the following: Wm. H. Roush, R. S. Roush, Joe C. Roush, Cornelius Roush and William Roush. The Chairman of the Committee made the following report:

President, R. S. Roush, West Union, Ohio.
Vice-President, Wm. H. Roush, Graham Station, W. Va.
Secretary, Probe E. Roush, Letart, W. Va., Route One.
Treasurer, Henry N. Roush, New Haven, W. Va.
Historian, Rev. L. L. Roush, Rutland, Ohio.
Editor, Emory Carleton, Pomeroy, Ohio.

Executive Committee, Wm. H. Roush, Graham Station, W. Va., Hiram J. Blackmore, Pomeroy, O., and Okey Roush of Point Pleasant, West Virginia.

On proper motion this report was accepted and the officers declared elected for the ensuing year.

The newly elected officers were then presented to the body by the Chairman and the President-elect was asked to take the chair and continue the business of the day.

A proposed Constitution and By-Laws which had been carefully prepared by Lyman P. Roush, Prof. Howard A. Roush, Lester L. Roush and their advisors was read and after careful consideration article by article was unanimously adopted as the official organ of the body. This included the name, "The Roush Family Association of America (Shenandoah Branch)" by which the organization shall hereinafter be known. (See Constitution).

By it the Reunion was declared an annual event to meet on the last Saturday of August at such place as the body may choose. New Haven was chosen as the seat of the next annual Reunion.

Meeting of the Executive Committee of 1927

The Executive Committee of the Roush Family Association of America held its first annual meeting in the Remington Hotel, Pomeroy, Ohio, Friday, August 25, 1927.

The meeting was called to order at 11 a. m. by the President, Robert S. Roush. Members present were:

President, Robert S. Roush
Vice-President, William H. Roush
Secretary, Probe E. Roush
Treasurer, Henry N. Roush
Historian, Lester L. Roush
Editor, Emory Carleton

Executive Committee by Appointment: Hiram J. Blackmore, Okey A. Roush and William H. Roush

The Committee called for a report of the progress of the historical research work which was made in a thoro and comprehensive way by the historian to the full satisfaction of the Committee.

The Historian proposed that the historical data be published in one volume and the genealogical data in another. After a lengthy discussion it was ordered that the genealogical data be published in the proper chapter with other historical matter. He was asked to proceed with all speed possible in keeping with thoroness in the research. He was further requested to get such European background as could be procured at reasonable time and expense, and to secure, if at all possible, even tho at great expense, the family coat of arms.

* * * * * *

The second Annual Reunion was held in the United Brethren Camp Grounds near New Haven, W. Va., the following day, August 27th. The various actions of the Executive Committee were confirmed and officers for the ensuing year elected. Among the speakers of the day were the President, Robert S. Roush, Carlton P. Roush, of Dayton, Ohio, Wyatt Roush of Topeka, Kansas, L. L. Roush, the Historian, and several local people.

The following officers were elected:

President, R. S. Roush, West Union, Ohio
Vice-President, Wm. H. Roush, Graham Station, W. Va.
Treasurer, Henry N. Roush, New Haven, W. Va.
Historian, Rev. L. L. Roush, Portsmouth, Ohio.
Secretary, Owen L. Roush, Hillsboro, Ohio
Editor, Emory Carleton, Pomeroy, Ohio

Executive Committee by Appointment: G. Harold Roush, McAlpin Hotel, Fairmont, W. Va., Carleton P. Roush, Dayton, O. and H. J. Blackmore, Pomeroy, Ohio.

Memorial Committee: Wyatt Roush, Topeka, Kansas; Lyman P. Roush, Waynesville, Ohio; Ralph Bryan Roush, Parkersburg, W. Va.

Mid-Year Meeting 1928, February 22

By call of the President the Executive Committee met in session at the Park Central Hotel. The John Arnold family, proprietors (of the Philip line), extended the Committee the courtesies of such accommodations as were required for its convenience. It was an appropriate day for the meeting of a family of so many patriotic interests.

Owing to sickness the President and Secretary were not present and Vice-President, Wm. H. Roush called the meeting to order. The president, Robert S. Roush, arrived later and took the chair. Other officers present were L. L. Roush, Geo. Harold Roush, Hiram J. Blackmore, Ralph Bryan Roush. The latter was made Secretary *pro tem.* N. Esta Arnold was added to the Committee as Chairman of the Reunion Committee. Visitors present were Mr. and Mrs. W. H. Jacobs of Cheshire, Ohio, Okey Roush of Point Pleasant, W. Va., Mrs. John Arnold, the hostess, Mrs. Lester L. Roush of Portsmouth, Ohio, and Mrs. Susannah Inez Smith of Fairmont, W. Va.

The historian read interesting communications from Major Ottmer Rausch of Nordenhausen, Germany, in which he explained the origin of the family in the central highlands of Germany some distance from the Rhine. A letter was also read from Anton Rausch, a celebrated artist of Munchen, Germany, and several prints of his Madonna Paintings were displayed. He confirmed the account of the origin of the family explained by Major Ottmer Rausch.

The Historian was asked to make a report of work accomplished to date which was done in a full and concise manner. After a lengthy discussion in which all present participated, and all angles of the question were considered, it was ordered on motion of H. J. Blackmore that the historian close the work as soon as he can get all data in and proceed to send it to the publishers at as early a date as he can conveniently arrange his manuscript.

Plans were made to further finance the historical research and its publication.

* * * * * *

Annual Meeting of the Executive Committee of 1928

The Committee met in session in the law office of President Robert S. Roush at West Union, Ohio, August 24, 1928. Meeting was called to order by the chairman at 1:30 o'clock p. m. Members present were: R. S. Roush, West Union; Henry N. Roush, New Haven; Lyman P. Roush, Waynesville, Ohio; Owen L. Roush, Hillsboro, Ohio; L. L. Roush, Portsmouth, Ohio; and N. Esta Arnold, Marion, Ohio; George Harold Roush of Fairmont, W. Va. arrived later.

Minutes of the last meeting were read and approved.

It was ordered that the price of the publication to be known as "The History of the Roush Family of America" be advanced to $7.50 after publication. It was arranged to pay the publishers another $500 by August 29th. The historian was authorized to settle all business matters

pertaining to the publication. The expense of the Reunion amounting to $54.53 was allowed.

The report of the Memorial Committee was made by Lyman P. Roush and was accepted. He explained that the plan is to raise sufficient funds to properly memorialize the burial place of our common ancestor John Adam Rausch and wife, Susannah. The funds, he thought, would be in hand by 1931. On his motion the Committee went on record as favoring the holding of its business session and annual Reunion near Forestville, Virginia, the burial place, about 1931. At this time the monument will be unveiled.

It was further ordered on motion of N. E. Arnold that a committee of three be raised for the purpose of incorporating the Roush Family Association not for profit thereby protecting the name and family insignia. The following were appointed by the chair: N. Esta Arnold of Marion, Ohio; Geo. Harold Roush of Fairmont, W. Va.; and Robert S. Roush, Attorney at Law, West Union, Ohio.

It was recommended that the next annual reunion be held in Point Pleasant, W. Va., where the Roushes first settled in the Ohio Valley and where the brother, Jacob, was a soldier in the famous Indian battle. It was also recommended that the 1930 reunion be held in Marion, Ohio.

* * * * * *

The third annual reunion known as the Two Hundred Seventeenth Anniversary Reunion was held the next day, Saturday, August 25 in the West Union Fair Grounds. About 600 members of the family were registered, with delegates from all branches of the family and a dozen different states.

Appropriate addresses were made by the President, N. E. Arnold, of Marion, O. Wm. H. Roush representing the West Virginia families, L. L. Roush as Historian. The dinner hour was also one of social good time and many met and formed acquaintance who had never known of the other before. Thus, the family as never before, was reunited in the bonds of sacred relationship.

The various matters of business recommended by the Executive Committee were ordered to be carried out, and necessary committees appointed. The nominating committee consisting of Lyman P. Roush, N. E. Arnold, R. S. Roush and Mrs. Anna Sinninger reported the following officers, who were elected by motion of Emanuel E. Roush of Lynchburg, O.

President, Rev. L. L. Roush, Portsmouth, O.
Vice-President, Wm. H. Roush, Graham Station, W. Va.
Secretary, Ralph Bryan Roush, 1711-20th St., Parkersburg, W. Va.
Treasurer, Henry N. Roush of New Haven, W. Va.
Editor, J. Emory Carleton, Pomeroy, Ohio.
Historian, L. L. Roush, Portsmouth, O.

Executive Committee by Appointment:
Geo. Harold Roush, McAlpin Hotel, Fairmont, W. Va.
H. J. Blackmore, Pomeroy, Ohio.
Carleton P. Roush, Dayton, Ohio.

Memorial Committee:
WYATT ROUSH, Topeka, Kansas.
LYMAN P. ROUSH, Waynesville, Ohio.
R. S. ROUSH, West Union, Ohio.

Historical Committee:
GEO. HAROLD ROUSH, McAlpin Hotel, Fairmont, W. Va.
L. L. ROUSH, Portsmouth, Ohio.
OKEY ROUSH, Point Pleasant, W. Va.

Details of preparation had been so well cared for by the President and his helpers that the various events of the day were carried out with such precision of time and manner as to make it a most memorable day in the history of this large and patriotic family.

The session was adjourned after an appropriate address by Carey Roush of Hillsboro, Ohio. The Executive Committee adjourned to meet on February 22, 1929 at a place to be arranged by the President.

FINIS

* * * * * *

CONSTITUTION AND BY-LAWS OF THE ROUSH FAMILY ASSOCIATION OF AMERICA

CONSTITUTION

ARTICLE I

Name

The name of this organization shall be THE ROUSH FAMILY ASSOCIATION OF AMERICA.

ARTICLE II

Object

The object of the Association shall be to encourage historical research as to the immigrant ancestors and their descent; to compile and perpetuate a record of their activities; to ascertain the whereabouts and keep in touch with their posterity; to locate and keep in good condition the burial places and tombstones of our forefathers, and especially to commemorate the labors of our immigrant ancestors by erecting at the grave, as soon as convenient, a new and suitable memorial.

ARTICLE III

Officers

The Officers of the Association shall be a President, Vice President, Secretary, Treasurer, Historian and Editor. These officers with three others elected by the Association or appointed by the president shall constitute the Executive Committee, five members of which shall constitute a quorum.

ARTICLE IV

Membership

Any person of the name or blood of Roush, or their husband or wife, are eligible for membership in this Association. Altho organized primarily for activities that cluster around the Shenandoah branch of John and Susannah Roush, other branches are urged to equal activities.

ARTICLE V

Election of Officers

Election of officers shall occur annually at the Reunion. When such reunion fails to be held annually the Executive Committee shall be empowered with privilege to elect any or all officers. If there is no annual reunion, and the Executive Committee fails to elect said officers the President shall have the power to appoint any or all officers.

ARTICLE VI

Amendment

This Constitution may be amended by the presentation in writing of such desired change to the reunion next preceding the one in which it is to become effective: or secondly, it may be amended by the presentation in writing of such desired change to the Executive Committee and if this committee shall concur unanimously it shall be voted upon at the reunion next and if adopted shall become immediately effective.

BY-LAWS

ARTICLE I

Meetings

The Association shall hold its meetings at such times and places as it may elect, but unless otherwise designated such reunions will be held annually on the last Saturday of August. Special meetings may be called at the discretion of the Executive Committee.

ARTICLE II

Kinds of Membership

(1) *Donors* are those who pay $25 or more. They are entitled to a free copy of the History when published and to any desired information in hand to make them eligible to Sons or Daughters of the American Revolution.

(2) *Sustaining* are those who pay $5. They are entitled to any information in hand to make them eligible to either of the organizations named in the Donor Membership free of cost and to all the rights and privileges of membership in the Association.

(3) *Annual* are those who pay $1 each year which gives them all the rights and privileges of membership and the literature dispensed in the interest of the family.

In case of family each of these memberships include husband and wife and all dependent children.

No. 2 and 3 automatically become Life Members when the amount of $25 is paid. (This not to include copy of History unless paid before Sept. 15, 1928).

ARTICLE III

Duties of the Executive Committee.

The Executive Committee shall conduct the affairs of the Association during the time between meetings; it shall fix the place of meeting when such has not been otherwise determined; it shall aid the Historian in financing and publishing the historical records of the family, and in securing the necessary data and records therefor; it shall be empowered to appoint sub-committees necessary to the activities of the organization when not otherwise appointed. It shall be responsible for the preparation and arrangement of the programs for the meetings of the Association. The President or three members of the Executive Committee may call a meeting of said Committee.

ARTICLE IV

Order of Business

The order of business shall be as follows:

1. Call to order by the Chairman.
2. Invocation.
3. Minutes of last regular meeting.
4. Reading of communication, or other matters of special interest.
5. Unfinished business.
6. New business, election of officers.
7. Program of entertainment.
8. General discussion of family interests old and new.
9. Adjournment.

Constitutional Committee:

HOWARD A. ROUSH
LYMAN P. ROUSH
LESTER L. ROUSH

* * * * * *

The Roush Family Association of America

The Constitution clearly sets forth the purpose of this organization. It is now composed of members of practically every branch of the family —those of Pennsylvania as well as those of the Shenandoah Valley. It is the sincere hope of the promoters that at a time in the near future all of the descendants of these early pioneer Rausches, natives of Pennsylvania, together with their allied families will become thoroly organized. The National Reunion, already of nation-wide significance, has been held in the most thickly populated sections of Ohio and West Virginia. It should soon go to the Roush colonies of Pennsylvania, Indiana and Illinois.

It is planned to hold the 1931 reunion at Forestville, Virginia, where reposes the remains of the first American immigrant by the name of Roush. He was the head of the Shenandoah branch of the family and a costly memorial will be unveiled at that time. It is further hoped that this will serve as a reuniting place of the Eastern and Western families. Those of Pennsylvania can sojourn to this point as well as the families from Ohio, West Virginia and states farther to the west. Auto caravans from all Roush settlements should be formed and travel to this shrine.

It has been proposed that the Association be organized as a corporation not for profit. A committee has been raised for that purpose. This would give full protection to the name and family emblem.

* * * * * *

Membership List of the Roush Family Association

This group includes the Donor Members up to September 15, 1928. Thru their gifts and labors this research work has been sustained and its completion made possible. By unanimous action of the Executive Committee in session at West Union, Ohio, August 24, 1928 they were voted the Honor Members of the Association. Their gifts have ranged from twenty-five to two hundred dollars each, besides work of untold value. They are listed according to their serial numbers. The parentheses indicates the branch of the family to which they belong.

1. Lyman Plummer Roush, Waynesville, Ohio. *(Philip)*
2. Lester Le Roy Roush, Portsmouth, Ohio. *(George)*
3. Mr. and Mrs. A. J. Brinker, Graham Station, West Virginia. *(Henry and George)*

4. Cornelius Roush, Cheshire, Ohio. *(Philip)*
5. Wm. H. Roush, Graham Station, West Virginia. *(George)*
6. Wyatt Roush, Topeka, Kansas. *(Philip)*
7. Fred Batey, New Haven, West Virginia. *(George)*
8. Enos J. Roush, 35 West Gay Street, Columbus, Ohio. *(Jonas)*
9. Owen L. Roush, Hillsboro, Ohio. *(Philip)*
10. Ephraim E. Roush, Racine, Ohio. *(George)*
11. Robert Dowery Brinker, Huntington, W. Va. *(Henry)*
12. Mrs. Lovina Cullen, New Haven, West Virginia. *(George)*
13. Mrs. Anna Roush Sinninger, Manchester, Ohio. *(Philip)*
14. Howard A. Roush, 1413 Homewood Avenue, Pittsburgh, Penna. *(Henry)*
15. George Harold Roush, McAlpin Hotel, Fairmont, W. Va. *(George)*
16. Mrs. Susannah Inez Roush Smith, Fairmont, W. Va. *(George)*
17. George Marion Roush, McAlpin Hotel, Fairmont, W. Va. *(George)*
18. Wade Halleck Roush, Fairmont, W. Va. *(George)*
19. Mrs. Mary Roush Higginbotham, Fairmont, W. Va. *(George)*
20. Mortimer Roush, Waynesville, Ohio. *(Philip)*
21. N. Esta Arnold, Marion, Ohio. *(Philip)*
22. Mrs. Mattie V. Henkle, Letart, W. Va. *(George)*
23. Okey A. Roush, Point Pleasant, W. Va. *(George)*
24. Probe E. Roush, Letart, W. Va. *(George)*
25. Katharine Roush, First National Bank, Portsmouth, Ohio. *(George)*
26. Dr. Sigel Roush, 44 Third Avenue, Troy, New York. *(Philip)*
27. Chauncey Rife, Cheshire, Ohio. *(Jacob)*
28. Mr. and Mrs. Willie Jacobs, Cheshire, Ohio. *(Jacob)*
29. Mr. and Mrs. Melvin C. Roush, Parkersburg, W. Va. *(George)*
30. Ralph Bryan Roush, Parkersburg, W. Va. *(George)*
32. George Roush, Vinton, Ohio. *(Jacob)*
33. John Roush, Vinton, Ohio. *(Jacob)*
34. Joseph Cairns Roush, 305 Penna. Ave., Pittsburgh, Penna. *(Nicholas)*
35. Mr. and Mrs. Henry N. Roush, New Haven, W. Va. *(George)*
36. C. Homer Roush, Box 1756, Pittsburgh, Penna. *(George)*
37. Mrs. Maggie Caldwell, Huntington, W. Va. *(Jacob)*
38. Virgil Thompson Roush, Hillsboro, O. *(Philip)*
39. Ross Raymond Roush, Fostoria, Ohio. *(George)*
40. Dr. Dwight I. Roush, 30 Ferncliff Place, Springfield, Ohio.
41. Mrs. Julia H. O'Melia, 34 Academy Ave., Mt. Lebanon, Penna. *(Nicholas)*

Sustaining Members

The following list is composed of those who, according to the Constitution, are properly classified as Sustaining Members.

1. Dale Freshcorn, Chesapeake, Ohio. *(Jacob)*
2. Joe Roush, Letart, W. Va. *(George)*
3. Otis Crawford, Letart Falls, Ohio. *(Henry)*

4. Mary F. Roush, West Columbia, W. Va. *(George)*
5. Wallace Roush, Graham Station, W. Va. *(George)*
6. Hoyt L. Roush, 841 East 52nd St., Chicago. *(Samuel of Zanesville, Ohio)*
7. F. Theodore Ohlinger, 2725 Latulle Avenue, Huntington, W. Va. *(George)*
8. John J. Roush, Rte. 2, Box 9, New Brighton, Penna.
9. Buswell Roush, Cheshire, Ohio. *(Philip)*
10. Josephene Roush, Washington C. H., Ohio. *(George)*
11. Jeannette Roush, Washington C. H., Ohio. *(George)*
12. Margaret Pearl (Roush) Skidmore, Bidwell, O. *(Jacob)*
13. Miss Jessie Palmer, Gallipolis, O. *(Jacob)*

Annual Members

The Committee thought best not to publish the Annual Members as they are constantly changing.

* * * * * *

Historical Collection

By G. Harold Roush

Chairman Historical Committee

McAlpin Hotel, Fairmont, West Virginia

It has been learned that many valuable heirlooms of various kinds and descriptions are still in possession of different members of the family. It is desired to locate and list these with the view of eventually making a collection of such as may be found.

Thru the Roush Family Association and its reunions more progress has been made than the most sanguine had anticipated at the time of its organization. We believe that the Association will be perpetuated for generations yet unborn, and when present plans are completed that it will be one of the strongest and best organized family associations in this country.

The incentive for a historical collection has undoubtedly been stimulated by the work of the family historian, Rev. L. L. Roush. This work being now completed certain energies can be expended on other interests.

Many of our people will be glad to contribute of these old relics and other historical material to such a collection when once they learn that it is being made and that they will be placed in safe keeping. Such a collection should be placed in one of the counties most thickly populated by the Roush and their allied families. A suitable building involving certain historical interest could well be erected on one of the sacred spots of our ancestors to house such contributions.

For the time being the great need is for someone to take sufficient interest to receive, label, and properly classify such gifts until more suitable arrangements can be made.

By action of the Reunion held in West Union, Ohio, August 25, 1928 a committee was appointed to carry forward this feature of the work.

Any member of the family having such articles should confer with the chairman or some other member of the committee, which is composed of the following:

GEORGE HAROLD ROUSH, McAlpin Hotel, Fairmont, West Virginia.
REV. L. L. ROUSH, 5725 Gallia Avenue, Portsmouth, Ohio.
OKEY A. ROUSH, Point Pleasant, West Virginia.

* * * * * *

Family Traditions and Reminiscences

Many interesting traditions and reminiscences have been related to the author, most of which are worthy of a place in the volume if space would permit. It is hoped that in the near future we can commence the publication of a magazine to be known as the ROUSH JOURNAL, or a similar name, in which much interesting historical matter forced out of this volume for lack of space can be published. If members of the family will carefully write such traditions and send them to the Historian he will compile and edit them for publication at some future time. Copies of poems, literary specimens, etc. will be gladly received.

* * * * * *

How John Adam Rausch Came to America

(A Tradition)

Absolum Roush (Uncle Mack, as he is familiarly known), of New Market, Ohio, now eighty-eight years old, has a well founded tradition of the manner in which our common ancestor, John Adam Rausch, came to America. Absolum is a grandson of Henry, son of Philip, Sr. The story comes from his grandfather Henry, who should have known the facts in the case.

It was at the time when the great German exodus to America had reached its maximum force. To counteract this large emigration the Empire had enforced certain regulations making it very hard for male citizens to get out of their country. John Rausch and two of his companions were determined to come to the New Country across the sea. The privilege was forbidden them. Their desires became known to a friend, a cooper, who was shipping a large cargo of hogsheads to this country. He was also a friend of the shipmaster. He told the three companions that if they would carry out his plans he could get them out of their country.

His proffered favors were gladly accepted. He put them in one of the large hogsheads and personally saw that they were properly loaded on the vessel. He then arranged with the master of the ship to release them when they were at sea a safe distance. This was all carried out according to plans and they were safely landed in Philadelphia.

The tradition goes on to say that John Rausch had not sufficient funds to pay for his transportation and upon his arrival was hired out to a certain man in or near Philadelphia. Their work together was so congenial that

Rausch did not leave at the expiration of the term. When at last he did go he was paid unusually well for his work. He then married and went up into the State of Pennsylvania, or went up into the state and then married. In this the tradition is not clear. He settled on a farm there and later went down into the Shenandoah Valley in Virginia.

* * * * * *

The Roush Family In Europe

The family is to be found in most of the European countries, but especially in Germany. Ottmer Rausch, is Major General, and has served his country with distinction. He now lives in Nordenhausen and has made valuable contributions to this volume, especially as to the origin of the family. Anton Rausch is a celebrated artist in Germany and is the most famous Madonna painter of his country. He, too, has made valuable contributions to our work. One of his Madonnas appears elsewhere in this volume. His address is Munchen, Germany. Reference is made to his letters in the early part of this volume. Then we are informed that in Southern Russia, on the Mediterranean, there is a General Rausch who has come also from our Switzerland branch of the family. Anton Rausch has donated to our Association a large and beautiful painting of the Rausch Coat of Arms.

* * * * * *

The Rouse and Rauch Families

Many have thought the Rouse and Rauch families to be kindred to our own. The author has made a thorough investigation of these two families and find them to be of distinct and separate origin. They each have their own coat of arms. In few instances the names have been confused in spelling so as to make them appear interchangeable. A little investigation reveals the fact of difference. The Rauch family origin was not much different in time and place from our own. The Rouse family has two very strong branches. One that has come out of Hungary spelling their name Rauss and formed the famous Doctor Rouse and Rev. Lucas Rouse line of Pennsylvania. Another, an English branch of this family is of lineal descent of Sir Radulphus Le Rufus thru Rev. Oliver Rouse, Rector of Tetcott. In no way is there a similarity between the arms of these respective families.

* * * * * *

Promiscuous Data

From Chalkley's Records of Augusta County, Virginia, Vol. II, 164

(Publishers Commonwealth Co., Rosslyn, Va.)
(Published by Mary S. Lockwood in 3 Volumes)

Roush Vs. Graham's heirs—O. S. 205. N. S. 72—petition 1806, by Jacob Graham, James Mordock and Jenny, his wife. This refers to the settlement of the Graham Estate of 6,000 acres in Mason County, Virginia.



ANTON RAUSCH, *The Madonna Painter*

The above picture is that of Anton Rausch of Munchen, Germany. It is a picture of the family on vacation in the Bavarian Mountains. He is a widely recognized artist and his works are in great demand in Europe and his native country. He donated a large and beautiful painting of the family coat of arms to the Roush Family Association. The above address will reach him. Lovers of original art will do well to correspond with him.



This is one of the Madonna Paintings of Anton Rausch of Munchen, Germany. He is one of the most celebrated artists of his country today. The author has been in correspondence with him and learns that he is of the same branch of family (the Switzerland Branch) from which the branch described in this book originated. He was born June 12, 1882 at Fladungen in Bayern, instructed by some of the best known French artists and now has his studio in Munchen. Thru his courtesy we reproduce this Madonna.

Page 165 of the same record. George Moore of Shenandoah County, Virginia, Vs. Roush—O. S. 204; N. S. 71. Jacob Moore, late of Shenandoah County bought from John Roush a house and lot in New Market, then died intestate, etc. Deed dated Oct. 8th, 1802, by John Roush and his wife, Dorothy, of Kanawha County, one half acre in New Market, Lot No. 21, conveyed to Roush by Abraham Savage and Ann, his wife, 23rd January, 1798.

Roushes listed in the First Virginia Census. (Same Record)
(First Virginia Census, 1782)

Name of Head of Family	*White*	*Black*	*Dwelling*
Roush, Henry	5	0	1
Roush, Philip	10	0	1
Roush, George	3	0	1
Roush, Jacob	5	0	2
Roush, John, Sr.	2	0	1
Roush, John, Jr.	4	0	1
Roush, Daniel	2	0	1
Roush, John (Jonas)	7	0	1

Marriage Licenses copied from the Woodstock Records

1785, June 13, George Bowman to Elizabeth Roush; by Rev. Anderson Moffatt. Philip.
1794, March 18, George Circle to Ketty Roush; by Rev. Anderson Moffatt. Philip.
1796, February 2, Philip Roush to Mary Pence; by Rev. James Hoffman, Reformed.
1796, February 7, John Circle to Rosanna Roush; by Rev. James Hoffman. (Jacob Roush, but not mentioned in record.)
1799, December 17, Michael Will to Sally Roush; by Rev. James Hoffman. (Philip Roush, but not mentioned in record.)

In 1771 John Timberlake made a settlement deed to his wife in Glouchester Co., where his son John resided, conveying slaves to his wife, Catharine, for life, and then to his children; but John sold one of the slaves to Lewis Circle. Copy of deed of settlement dated October 1, 1771.

Daniel Smith's Delinquents & Supernumeraries for 1773. Among the list is Peter Sircle.

Woodley vs. March—writ right 13th November, 1802. Deposition of neighbors including Lewis Zirkle aged 62 or 63 yrs., has lived near the land for 35 years. Patent by Gooch 12th Jan. 1746 to Val Sevear for importation of John and Mary Morgan. On Smith's Creek in Rockingham.

Zirkle's heirs vs. Zirkle.

O. S. 358; N. S. 129—Bill 1817 to set aside will of Lewis (Ludwick) Zirkle of Rockingham made 10th July, 1814. Complainants are children of Lewis, viz. George; Eve, wife of Jacob Roller; Elizabeth, wife of Philip (Airy) Easech; Susanna, wife of John Higgs; Rebecca, wife of Geo. Rosenberger; Sarah, wife of Thos. Robinson; Rachael, wife of Wm. Pence; Lewis (Ludwick) left wife Mary Magdalene; daughter Catherine, who married Abram Peters; John, George, Madaline, wife of Geo. Hoop; Lewis, Daniel Zirkle, and complainants. Thomas Moore, exc. of Lewis Zirkle answers Feb. 1817, he is 53 years old and has known Lewis ever since he can recollect. Lewis Zirkle died 22nd Jan., 1815. 9th June, 1817 Abadiah Layton, aged 83 deposes at Wm. McMahon's house in Harrisonburg lived near Lewis 20 yrs. 9th June, 1817, Andrew Bird, aged 62 yrs. ditto. knew Lewis over 40 years. 9th June, 1817 Dr. Jacob Williamson deposes ditto. 9th of June, 1817, David Bruchart aged 62 years deposes ditto. 9th June, 1817, Henry Phillips, aged 32, deposes ditto. Daniel Zirkle married his sister. 9th June, 1817, Rev. John Klick (Gluck) aged 59 deposes ditto. 9th June, 1817, Geo. M. Diniger (Denninger) aged 59 deposes ditto, lived a neighbor to Lewis near New Market. 18th June 1817, Jacob Weaver, aged 40, deposes ditto; John Peters, aged 32, deposes ditto, lived near Lewis from the time he can remember. In 1814 deponent was in camp near Baltimore; he is a grandson of Lewis. 18th June, 1817, John Layton, aged 28, deposes ditto. 18 June, 1817 Phillip Peters, aged 26, deposes ditto. 18th June, 1817, Elijah Moore, aged 40 deposes ditto; is a mason by trade and moved to New Market in 1800. 18th June 1817, Wm. West, aged 34 deposes ditto; Geo. Zirkle lived in Tennessee, Geo. married West's mother who is now dead. 19th June, 1817, John Moore, aged 56 deposes ditto; has known Lewis since he has known anybody. 19th June, 1817, Francis Lybert aged 50, deposes ditto; 19th June, 1817 Thomas Moore, Jr. aged 33, deposes ditto; was born near Lewis's place. 19th June, 1817, James Chapman aged 43, deposes ditto. Lewis Zircle, Jr. married his niece. 19th June, 1817, Thomas Robertson deposes ditto.

Deed of B & S dated Oct. 15, 1784 by James and Sarah Hullinges his wife to Ludwick Sircle for a certain tract of land in County of Rockingham and Colony of Va.

* * * * * *

Supplementary Records

This record embraces a fair outline of the activities, achievements and character of the Shenandoah branches of the Roush family. Our great problem has been not what to publish but what not to publish. The author is in possession of and has access to enough material to compose another volume like this one. Each branch of the family, namely, Philip, Jacob, Henry, George, Jonas and Nicholas of the Shenandoah Branch, and the respective Pennsylvania Branches should organize and plan to compile a complete record of their family lore and genealogy. In this way they can properly assemble the material and finance the enterprise. A

small contribution from each family would consummate a work so devoutly desired.

It follows too often that histories of families are not kept up to date. This volume should not be accepted as a final and comprehensive work on this large and active family. Each decade will see many new members born into the family, and many new attainments and worthy activities such as should have place in our national history. The ROUSH FAMILY ASSOCIATION is organized for the purpose of preserving our tradition and perpetuating our history. It is the hope of the author that they will continue to strengthen their effort and do all in their power to promote this important project.

As a final word we beg to urge that the publication of such a comprehensive family history is a duty which we owe to our ancestors, ourselves, our posterity, our Church and our Country, and its prompts us to preserve from oblivion such records of substantial achievements by members of our family as have most worthily and loyally contributed to the making of a great nation. Furthermore it is the best known means of preserving in our posterity, our Church and our Country, and it prompts us to preserve submitted we have shown that the activities of the Roush Family have been of a positive, aggressive, conservative character, and singularly free from destructive tendencies. For these achievements in the family life of our nation we can be justly proud.

Let us not be unmindful of our pious heritage. It is especially hoped that our young readers will observe and perpetuate such family traits as have given us so prominent a place in our national life of today. Their very life blood has become a part of our nation; their souls our ideals of this advancing age. They are the dead; we are the living. To us they have flung the torch; it is ours to hold it high. We dare not break faith with a pious and God-fearing ancestry that has entailed such blessings. Let this generation be not unmindful of the source of its success; but may it become so obsessed of its noble heritage as to transmit like blessings to a grateful posterity.

"God of our fathers, known of old,

. . . . . .

Lord God of Hosts, be with us yet,
Lest we forget—lest we forget."

L. L. R.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Lewis, Virgil A., History of West Virginia

McAllister, J. T., The Virginia Militia in the Revolution

Kercheval, Samuel, History of the Valley of Virginia

Hale, Hogg and Lewis, History of the Upper Ohio Valley

Hardesty's Series of Histories for Mason, Meigs, Gallia

Larkin, Stillman Carter, The Pioneer History of Meigs County

Ohio Archaeological and Historical Quarterly, Vol. XXIII, April, 1914

The Henkel Memorial, Henkel Press, New Market, Va.

Chalkley, Records and Heads of Families, Mary S. Lockwood

Lewis, History of the Great Kanawha Valley

Kuhn's, German and Swiss Settlement of Pennsylvania

Wayland, John W., A History of Shenandoah County

Wayland, John W., German Element of the Shenandoah Valley

Files of the Tribune Telegraph and The Democrat of Pomeroy, Ohio.

Henkel Diary, Paul: Still in Manuscript form in possession of Elon O. Henkel of New Market

Roush, Lester L.: The Roush Family of America, Ohio Archaeological and Historical Quarterly Vol. XXXV No. 5, January, 1927

Caldwell, History of Adams County

Evans and Stevens: History of Adams County

Rupp's 30,000 Names of Immigrants

Fiske, Old Virginia and Her Neighbors

Strickler, Massanutten, Settled by the Pennsylvania Pilgrim

INDEX

The index of the genealogical section in this volume is not a complete one. Such would be practicably impossible. To re-list every name in alphabetical order would be too voluminous. Our aim is to list the major families, different family names and older generations. This makes it possible by the use of the index to locate by page all of the names in the genealogical section. For example, the name of Decatur Weaver refers to page 601. By referring to this Weaver family and running the names we find at the bottom of page 602, Verna B. Weaver. In like manner can all families be found. If the particular name wanted is not to be found, the reader should look for another name in the family relationship. Proper use of the table of contents will also greatly aid in the location of families in the genealogy.

A

PAGE

Abele, Rev. J. ---------- 707
Alden, John ---------- 237
Association of Roush Family of America ---------- 729
Appendix ---------- 717
Appraisement of Daniel Roush's Property ---------- 402
Archer, Andrew Jackson ---------- 529
Arnold, N. Esta ---------- 242
Arnold, Ranson ---------- 240
Aristotelianism ---------- 38
Aumiller, Daniel ---------- 661
Aumiller, Samuel A. ---------- 427
Autographs ---------- 228

B

Barringer, William ---------- 617
Beam, Darius Calvin ---------- 119
Bahr, Abraham ---------- 233
Bahr, Prof. Alba ---------- 234
Bailey, Thomas B. ---------- 475
Baldridge, John A. ---------- 108
Barnhart, Rev. E. E. ---------- 235
Batey, James ----------424, 578
Beaver, Arthur ---------- 588
Beegle, Richard ---------- 589
Bentz, Henry ---------- 353
Betz, Charles ---------- 474
Bibbee, Paul H. ---------- 510
Birth and Baptismal table of early Roush Family ---------- 60
Bibliography ---------- 739
Blaine, Marion ---------- 635
Black, John T. ---------- 111
Blake, Seymore ---------- 624
Blake, William ---------- 664
Blessing, Family History ---------- 565
Bond, Stephen S. ---------- 202
Bower, Dr., Rector of Pomeroy Episcopal Church ---------- 238
Bowman, George and Elizabeth (Roush) ---------- 95
Bowman, Thomas; Prof. B. D. and Rev. A. J. ----------95, 96
Bowles, Lon A. ---------- 425
Broad Run Lutheran Church ------ 42
Brinker, Andrew Jackson ----263, 495
Brinker, Robert Dowrey ---------- 364
Brooks, Edwin ---------- 689
Brown, John M. ---------- 351
Brown, William ---------- 575
Bumgardner, Taylor ---------- 375
Bumgardner, John ---------- 444
Buffington, Joseph ---------- 386
Burris, David ---------- 619

C

Cain, Robert Miller ---------- 518
Caldwell, Charles of Huntington -- 302
Caldwell, Hollis ---------- 555
Carleton, Emory ---------- 664
Carleton, Helen S. of Boston ---- 238
Carleton, John of Wicklow, Ireland 218
Carr, George ---------- 221
Capehart, John P. ---------- 460
Carrigan, Dr. Andrew ---------- 121
Caverns, Endless ---------- 681
Circle, E. Wesley ---------- 537
Clark, George ---------- 373
Clark, Thomas Nathan ---------- 102
Claibourn, John ---------- 181
Christy, William M. ---------- 636
Constitution and By-Laws of Roush Family Association ---------- 727

Coughenour, Martin ____ 315
Conley, Robert ____ 484
Cooper, Thomas Clifton ____ 147
Crawford, Colonel ____ 20
Crawford, Reuben Henry ____ 355
Cross, David B. ____ 579
Cross, Family History ____ 579
Cunningham, Edward ____ 642
Cunningham, Oris ____ 380
CIVIL WAR Soldiers ____ 32
Ault, Henry ____ 699
Beam, Darius Calvin ____ 119
Bentz, Henry ____ 353
Blessing, Calvin T. ____ 566
Conley, Robert ____ 484
Hulse, Charley ____ 186
Jacobs, Stephen H. ____ 305
King, Newell ____ 310
Moore, Wm. Logan ____ 107
Pence, David ____ 186
Pence, John ____ 186
Pence, Wesley ____ 189
Reese, Joseph ____ 177
Rickard, Michael ____ 574
Smith, Michael Roush ____ 158
Wilkins, Lewis ____ 204
Wolfe, Peter ____ 554
Roush, David Arthur ____ 195
Roush, Ephraim Montaville Dilly ____ 115
Roush, Frederick C. ____ 198
Roush, Henry L. ____ 34, 437
Roush, Levi Jr., ____ 34, 485
Roush, John of Gallia County ____ 32, 323
Roush, Joseph ____ 183
Roush, Joseph ____ 307
Roush, Joseph ____ 319
Roush, Michael ____ 355
Roush, Moses B. ____ 34
Roush, Moses ____ 34
Roush, Moses ____ 383
Roush, Newton ____ 317
Roush, Permenias ____ 145
Roush, Purnell Brittingham ____ 115
Roush, Robert ____ 116
Roush, Rodney ____ 34
Roush, Samuel Andrew Jackson 583
Roush, Samuel ____ 34
Roush, Thomas ____ 34
Roush, William ____ 116

D

Darst Family History ____ 545
Darst, John ____ 321
Davis, Eli ____ 552
Deed for 6000 Acres ____ 264
Deed for 51,000 Acres from King George ____ 262
De Mint, Homer ____ 150
Denney, Aaron ____ 332
Dickens, William ____ 534
Doesch, Jacob ____ 704
Dowrey Family History ____ 483
Dunham, William M. ____ 582
Dunmore County, Roush land in ____ 53
Dunmore, Lord ____ 26
Duskey, George ____ 451

E

Edgington, Aaron ____ 133
Educational Interests of the Roush Family ____ 56
Edwards, Charles S. ____ 649
Eno Methodist Episcopal Church ____ 42
Ervin, Honorable Edgar ____ 231
Ervin, Jonas ____ 231

F

Fairfax Line ____ 593
Fairfax, Thomas Lord ____ 52
Family Record ____ 714
Fawley, George ____ 184
Fetherolf, Rev. Fred Earl ____ 541
Flint, Jerry M. ____ 631
Findley, Samuel ____ 467
Finck, Rev. W. J., D. D. ____ 61
Fitch, Lester M. ____ 338
Fisk, Historian, On the Valley People 30
Fisher, David ____ 487
Flaugher, William Jackson ____ 151
Ford, David C. ____ 448
Fowler, Thomas ____ 444
Francis, John Young ____ 160
Frazer, Hugh F. (Fraser) ____ 289
Frederick County, Va., Philip Roush land in ____ 53
Freshcorn, John ____ 320
Frost, Andrew ____ 178
Fry, Gideon ____ 613
Fry, Henry ____ 295

G

Garen, Family History ____ 540
Gaskin, Hermus Allen ____ 122
Gear, William ____ 534
General Land Index ____ 53
George, Edward M. ____ 293
German Element in the Shenandoah Valley ____ 55
Germans a Pious and God-fearing People ____ 55
Germans moved to Pennsylvania in 1723 ____ 11
Germans settle in New York ____ 11
Gibbs, Jacob K. ____ 556
Gorby, Alexander ____ 611
Gorby, J. C. ____ 661
Goodnight, George ____ 625
Goodnight, John ____ 464

Gossett, David W. ---------- 679
Grant, S. R. ---------- 193
Grimm, Alton ---------- 430
Grimm, John ---------- 670
Gross, Abner ---------- 312
Grimes, William ---------- 584
Guthrie, George Riley ---------- 124

H

Harpold, Adam ---------- 389
Hart, Allen ---------- 526
Hart, Christina ---------- 650
Hart, George ---------- 511
Henkle, The Rev. Paul, accurate church records ---------- 15
Henkle, Anthon Jacob, Jr. ---------- 39
Henkle, Lewis N. ---------- 369
Henkle, Socrates ---------- 40
Henkle, Joseph A. ---------- 369
Hessen, James ---------- 384
Historical Collection ---------- 731
Hoffman, John ---------- 563
Hoffman, Robert ---------- 511
Hoffman, Samuel ---------- 374
Hoffman, Sampson ---------- 371
Holman Fort ---------- 593
Holter, Jacob ---------- 472
Holter, Washington ---------- 548
Hoops, Isaac ---------- 589
Horneck, Dr. of Germany ---------- 38
Horton, Frank ---------- 463
Howard, William H. ---------- 478
Howell, Benjamin F. ---------- 145
Hayes, Levi ---------- 631
Hudson, Preston A. ---------- 522

I

Ihle, Charles B. ---------- 538

J

Jackson, Honorable William W. ---------- 676
Jacobs, Stephen H. ---------- 305
Jacobs, Willie H. ---------- 306
Jefferson, Thomas ---------- 31
John, Jesse ---------- 700
Johnson, Michael ---------- 533
Jones, David M. ---------- 624
Juhling, William ---------- 372

K

Kay, Joseph ---------- 613
Kaylor, Jacob ---------- 619
Kearns, Thomas ---------- 460
Kell, Spencer ---------- 623
Keller, Abraham ---------- 697
Kestler, John ---------- 215
Kepperling, Marion Bruce ---------- 137
Kinnard, R. F. ---------- 635
King, Newel ---------- 310
Kirkindal, Earl ---------- 635
Kirkhart, John ---------- 215
Knights of the Golden Horseshoe ---------- 11
Knopp, David ---------- 245
Knopp, Peter ---------- 295

L

La Belle Riviere ---------- 20
Land Transactions in the Shenandoah ---------- 18
Lallance, Peter of Fort Marmer ---------- 299
Lallance Family History ---------- 299
Lee, J. Wilbur ---------- 543
Leonard, Benton ---------- 331
Lewis, General Andrew ---------- 26
Lewis, Isaac ---------- 445
Livingston, George ---------- 381
Louis XIV ---------- 11
Lovingfoss, John Henry ---------- 113
Loyalty and Patriotism of the Roush Family ---------- 57
Ludwig, John R. ---------- 179
Luther, Martin ---------- 38
Lutheran Church in Colonial America ---------- 61
Lutheran Church in Shenandoah County ---------- 62
Lutheran Church in Ohio ---------- 66
Lutheran Churches, The, Toward American Independence ---------- 69
Lutz, Martin ---------- 320

Mc

McAllister's Virginia Militia in the Revolution ---------- 24
McCullough Family History ---------- 547
McConnaughey, Isaiah ---------- 90
McConnaughey, William ---------- 200
McDaniel, John ---------- 468
McDonald, John ---------- 291
McKee, Hugh ---------- 694
McKim, William ---------- 587
McKinley, George William ---------- 154
McMaster Family History ---------- 483
McMillin, Josephus ---------- 488

M

Malcolm Family ---------- 92
May, Robert Gentry ---------- 157
Marr, Reuben F. ---------- 388
Mifflinburg, Pa. ---------- 696
Menchin, Lewis ---------- 685
Minutes of Roush Family Association ---------- 726
Methodists ---------- 37
Miller, Dr. C. O. ---------- 38
Monroe Family History ---------- 545
Moral and Religious Life of the Roush Family ---------- 55
Moravians ---------- 37
Morrison, James Patton ---------- 586

Mosier, Sherman Le Roy ____ 139
Mooduspaugh, Rufus ____ 632
Muhlenberg, The Preacher Patriot _ 28
Muhlenberg, The Reverend and General ____ 27
Muhlenberg, The Clerical Robe ___ 40
Mumford, Eugene P. ____ 130
Mumford, John ____ 129

N

Neal, Samuel S. ____ 124
Nease, Apperson ____ 451
Nease, Rev. Charles ____ 452
Nease, David M. ____ 550
Nease, Michael ____ 455
New Market Battlefield ____ 33
Northern Neck Index ____ 53
Northern Neck Index, Deed to John Roush, Sr. ____ 53

O

O'Conner, Walt ____ 127
Ohlinger, John M. ____ 606
Ohlinger, John W. ____ 639
Ohlinger, Joseph A. ____ 428
Ohlinger, Henry ____ 505
Old Virginia and Her Neighbors __ 30
O'Melia, John Coleman ____ 688
O'Melia, Mrs. Julia H. ____ 683

P

Palmer, Frank ____ 322
Parsons, David W. ____ 447
Parr, Isaac ____ 350
Patriotism of the Roush Family, Reasons for ____ 23, 24
Paul, John Washington ____ 158
Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography ____ 55
Pence, John ____ 247
Pence, Paul ____ 40
Pence, Peter ____ 97, 99
Pence, Susannah (Roush) ____ 97
Perry, Robert Amsey ____ 138
Phelps, Theodore ____ 351
Philson, Mrs. Cynthia ____ 299
Philson, Dr. John Rush ____ 299
Pickens, Ezra ____ 461
Pickens, Robert ____ 507
Pickaway Plains ____ 26
Pietistic Movement ____ 38
Pine Church, Contributions to by Roushes ____ 42
Pioneer Family, A ____ 13
Plantation, Old ____ 44, 58
Plants, Robert ____ 632
Poindexter, Dr. A. C. ____ 246
Point Pleasant, Battle of ____ 25
Professions, Vocations and Trades__ 46
Pugh, George Tedrick ____ 210
Pulse, Elind S. ____ 168
Pyle, John Henry ____ 132, 143

Q

Quillin, Jacob ____ 352
Quillin, William of Grand Island, Nebraska ____ 353

R

Rader, Michael ____ 508
Rauch Family ____ 733
Records of our Ancestors in old Stone Court House ____ 17
Records of Old Pine and Solomon's Churches ____ 18
Redmond, James ____ 140
Reed, Marion ____ 429
Reinefeld ____ 685
REVOLUTIONARY WAR ____ 27
Roush, George ____ 413
Roush, George ____ 696
Roush, Henry ____ 343
Roush, Jacob ____ 278
Roush, Jonas ____ 596
Roush, Nicholas ____ 684
Roush, Philip ____ 83
Shain, Samuel ____ 545
Thompson, Stephen ____ 209
Young, Robert ____ 540
Rickard, John L. of Shepherdstown, W. Va. ____ 685
Rickard, Michael ____ 556
Rife, Alvin ____ 297
Rife, Chauncey ____ 297
Riggs, Robert ____ 462
Roberts, Samuel ____ 360
Robinson, Robert ____ 604
Rogers, Samuel ____ 534
Roller, Andrew ____ 224
Romney-Winchester Pay Roll of the Revolution ____ 278
Rothgeb Family ____ 318
Rouse Family ____ 733
Rupe, Chester ____ 319
Rupe, Elza ____ 320
Rupp's Thirty Thousand Immigrants 11

Roush

Roush, Aaron ____ 226
Roush, Abel ____ 470
Roush, Abraham of Missouri and Kansas ____ 196
Roush, Adam, son of Jonas ____ 663
Roush, Adam, son of John of Mason County ____ 657
Roush, Adam of Cheshire ____ 304
Roush, Albert ____ 712
Roush, Allen, son of John of Mason County ____ 660

Roush, Amos Berry of Kansas ___ 331
Roush, Andreas (Andrew) _____ 691
Roush, Anthony _____ 365
Roush, Anthony of Mason County _ 365
Roush, (Rausch) Anton, the Artist 734
Roush, G. Arthur, Chillicothe Merchant _____ 174
Roush, Balser, the Unknown _____ 405
Roush, Bradford _____ 629
Roush Brothers Named in Daniel's Will _____ 401
Roush, Buswell _____ 254
Roush, Carey of Iowa _____ 93
Roush, Rev. Carey of Hillsboro ___ 204
Roush, Clarence D. of Athens ____ 532
Roush, Charles of Fort Worth, Texas _____ 197
Roush, Clyde Milton of Portsmouth 379
Roush, Commodore Perry _____ 220
Roush, Cornelius of Cheshire ____ 249
Roush, Cornelius of Meigs County 333
Roush, Cornelius of Pennsylvania_ 706
Roush, Daniel, Sr., the Childless __ 398
Roush, Daniel, son of George of Mason County _____ 476
Roush, David Delbert _____ 327
Roush, David, son of Samuel ____ 519
Roush, Dobbins of Adams County 136
Roush, Dr. Dwight I. _____ 701
Roush, David, son of John of Mason County _____ 652
Roush, Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel _____ 526
Roush, Enos _____ 606
Roush, Elizabeth _____ 95
Roush Family Association _____ 729
Roush, Fernando of Illinois _____ 117
Roush, Frank E. (Song Writer) __ 169
Roush, Dr. Franklin Winbert of Florida _____ 491
Roush, Francis Marion _____ 500
Roush, Frederick C. of Highland County _____ 198
Roush, George, Sr., Biography 411, 421
Roush, George of Mason County, son of Michael _____ 425
Roush, George of Highland County 196
Roush, George Harold of Fairmont, W. Va. _____ 425
Roush, George, Jr., son of Daniel 478
Roush, George, son of John Nicholas _____ 696
Roush, George of Northumberland County, Pa. _____ 697
Roush, George of Seattle, Washington _____ 91
Roush, George of Cheshire, son of Philip, Sr. _____ 247
Roush, George of Gallia County __ 327
Roush, Godfrey _____ 709
Roush, Guy Brown _____ 193
Roush, Henry, son of Philip, Sr. __ 217
Roush, Henry of Missouri _____ 224
Roush, Henry, Sr. of Meigs County, Ohio _____ 343
Roush, Henry, Jr., of Letart, Ohio 359
Roush, Henry F. _____ 521
Roush, Henry M. of Zanesville, O. 686
Roush, Henry of Allen County, O. 698
Roush, Howard A., The Writing Marvel _____ 356
Roush, Howard A. (Dedicatory page) _____ vii
Roush, Hoyt L. of Chicago _____ 710
Roush, Jacob, of Allen County ___ 699
Roush, Jacob of Meigs County ___ 528
Roush, Jacob, son of Samuel _____ 510
Roush, Jacob, Sr. of Cheshire ____ 277
Roush, Jacob, Family of Pennsylvania _____ 705
Roush, Jacob, son of Henry of Highland County _____ 220
Roush, Jacob in Point Pleasant Battle _____ 24
Roush, Jackson _____ 463
Roush, Jessie E. _____ 705
Roush, (Rausch) John, Sr. 13, 16, 51, 732
Roush, John Adam (Rausch), First Immigrant _____ 12
Roush, John and wife Susannah, grandchildren _____ 60
Roush, John, Jr., The Captain ____ 259
Roush, John, Sr., Fairfax Grant __ 16
Roush, John Nicholas, The Immigrant _____ 12
Roush, John Nicholas, relative of John Adam _____ 407, 684
Roush, John Stephen, Immigrant _ 12
Roush, John of Highland, oldest grandson _____ 84
Roush, John, His Last Will and Testament _____ 85
Roush, John, son of Philip, Jr., and Mary Pence _____ 212
Roush, John, son of Michael of Letart, Ohio _____ 347
Roush, John of Meigs County, son of George, Sr. _____ 455
Roush, John (Patton) of Bashan, Ohio _____ 517
Roush, John Husband of Zanesville 687
Roush, John, Family of Jonesboro, Indiana _____ 708
Roush, John Alexander of Zanesville, Ohio _____ 711
Roush, John Allen of Custer City, Oklahoma _____ 158
Roush, John Hook of Missouri ___ 157

Roush, John (Johnnie) son of Jonas of Mason County ____ 638
Roush, Jonas of La Harpe, Illinois 255
Roush, Jonas (Jack) of Mason County, son of Michael ____ 439
Roush, Jonas of Meigs and Scioto Counties ____ 577
Roush, Jonas of Cheshire, Ohio __ 252
Roush, Jonas, the Younger of Mason County ____ 594
Roush, Joseph C. of Highland County ____ 199
Roush, Joseph C. of Pittsburgh __ 689
Roush, Joseph Albert ____ 498
Roush, Katharine, daughter of George ____ 509
Roush, Katharine, daughter of Jonas ____ 661
Roush, Dr. Lafayette ____ 490
Roush, Rev. Lester LeRoy ____ 545
Roush, Lewis J. of Warren, Indiana 94
Roush, Lewis of Mason County __ 421
Roush, Lewis, son of George ____ 503
Roush, Levi ____ 648
Roush, Layman Plummer ____ 226
Roush, Magdalene, daughter of George ____ 449
Roush, Magdalene, daughter of John Adam ____ 677
Roush, Mary of Nease Settlement __ 463
Roush, Michael, Sr., son of Philip, Sr. ____ 100
Roush, Michael, son of Anthony __ 433
Roush, Michael of Mason County 421
Roush, Michael, son of Abraham __ 611
Roush, Michael of Highland Co.__ 91
Roush, Michael of Grant County, Indiana ____ 91
Roush, Michael, Jr., of Adams County ____ 134
Roush, Michael of Adams County, son of Philip ____ 145
Roush, Michael of Meigs County, son of Henry, Sr. ____ 347
Roush, Michael of Pennsylvania __ 705
Roush, Moses of Adams County __ 114
Roush, Moses of Gallia County __ 318
Roush, Nathan Ballard ____ 105
Roush, Nathaniel ____ 206
Roush, Noah ____ 514
Roush, Nicholas, son of Jacob ____ 537
Roush, Nicholas Family History __ 683
Roush, Nicholas, Sr. of Martinsburg, W. Va. ____ 684
Roush, (John) Nicholas the Immigrant ____ 12, 696
Roush, Okey A. ____ 437
Roush, Owen L. ____ 209
Roush, Paul of Cheshire ____ 311
Roush, Peter the Immigrant ____ 12
Roush, Peter of Highland County__ 222
Roush, Peter L., large land owner 44
Roush, Permenias ____ 118
Roush, Philip, the Colonizer ____ 77
Roush, Philip, Jr., of Highland County, Ohio ____ 162
Roush, Philip, son of Michael of Adams County ____ 145
Roush, Philip, son of Henry of Highland County ____ 220
Roush, Polk ____ 151
Roush, Ralph Bryan ____ 443
Roush, Robert Samuel ____ 149
Roush, Robert Sanderson, attorney 198
Roush, Samuel, son of George ____ 509
Roush, Dr. Samuel of Danville, Ill. 709
Roush, Samuel of Zanesville, Ohio 710
Roush, Dr. Sigel ____ 175
Roush, Sumner of Kansas ____ 668
Roush, William of Highland Co.__ 205
Roush, Wilbur Clark ____ 177
Roush, Rev. William Allen ____ 169
Roush, Wyatt ____ 196
Roush, Wylie of Arkansas ____ 135

S

Saddler, L. H. ____ 543
Saint Mary's Church ____ 40
Salser, John ____ 585
Sayre, Adam ____ 456
Sayre, Albert ____ 348
Sayre, Anna Belle, wife of Henry Roush, Jr. ____ 359
Scott, Elisha V. ____ 305
Schneider, Verlie M. ____ 709
Scholasticism ____ 38
Schools ____ 43
Seigrist, Philip ____ 457
Shain Family History ____ 545
Ship's Record of Immigrant Roushes 12
Sheriff Bond of John Roush ____ 271
Siders, George W. ____ 631
Sinninger, Anna (Roush) ____ 151
Smith, James ____ 158
Smith, Michael Roush ____ 158
Somerville, Andrew A. ____ 446
Somerville, L. C. ____ 244
SPANISH AMERICAN WAR
Howard, William H. ____ 478
Howell, Robert Preston ____ 148
Reese, Kenneth Ralph ____ 178
Roush, George Close ____ 152
Spence, John William ____ 496
Standish, Miles ____ 237
Stansbury, James E. ____ 543
Stierwalt, Rev. Jacob ____ 334
Struggle for Independence ____ 27
Stockwell, William S. ____ 225
Stethem Family History ____ 540

Sutton Methodist Episcopal Church 42
Supplementary Records ---------- 737
Swearingen, Benjamin K. -------- 103
Swearingen, Dyas ---------- 115
Swearingen, Peter ---------- 136
Swisher, George ---------- 282
Sword, Charles W. ---------- 613

T

Thompson, Joseph R. of Huntington 543
Tindolph, Edward F. ---------- 91
Tipton, Captain John -------- 24, 345
Trades, Vocations and Professions-- 46
Traditions ---------- 732
Tripp, Robert ---------- 647
Tu Endie Wei ---------- 25
Turenne ---------- 11

V

Vaughn, John ---------- 468
Van Meter Family History ------ 552
Van Meter, Simeon ---------- 552
Vansickle, Frank ---------- 631
Van Sickle, Captain A. --------- 31

W

Wamacks, Stephen ---------- 144
Washington, George ---------- 21
Wallace, Thomas Emmett -------- 147
Warth, Robert ---------- 299
Watkins, Benjamin ---------- 333
Warner, Robert ---------- 539
War, See Civil, War of 1812, Revolution, Spanish American and World War.
WAR OF 1812
Roush, Abraham ---------- 31
Roush, Daniel ---------- 31
Roush, Lewis ---------- 32
Roush, Henry ---------- 32
Rickard, Michael ---------- 32
Wayland, Dr. John W. ---------- 30
Weaver, Decatur ---------- 601
Weaver, John ---------- 365
Weaver, Nicholas ---------- 366
Weiser, Harold ---------- 541
Wesley, John and the Moravians--- 37
Wessel, George H. ---------- 452
Wheatley, Thomas ---------- 608
Will, Michael ---------- 299
Wilcoxin, John ---------- 585
Wilkin, Joseph ---------- 164
Wilkin, Philip ---------- 184
Williamson, William A. --------- 584
Williams, C. H. of Syracuse ------ 460
Wilson, William Armstrong ------ 236
Wilson, William Keith ---------- 237
Winebrenner, Frank ---------- 531
Wolfe, George of Racine, Ohio -- 453
Wolfe, Henry Jackson ---------- 581
Wolfe, Jacob, Emmigrant from Shenandoah ---------- 449
Wolfe, Peter ---------- 554
Wood, Ewing ---------- 109
Wright, Amos ---------- 93
WORLD WAR ---------- 34
Atkins (?) ---------- 161
Bumgardner, Otterbein T. ----- 375
Crawford, Dayton Cecil -------- 355
Flemming, Edwin ---------- 123
Francis, John ---------- 162
Juhling, George Newton ------ 372
Lockhart, Albert G. ---------- 137
Miller, William Calvin -------- 375
Roush, Chester A. ---------- 437
Roush, Christopher Columbus --- 439
Roush, Cornelius ---------- 249
Roush, Downing ---------- 248
Roush, Eber Samuel ---------- 35
Roush, Ernest Emory --------- 35
Roush, Freda ---------- 387
Roush, George Harold -------- 427
Roush, Grover ---------- 128
Roush, H. Frank ---------- 175
Roush, Hosmer Lee ---------- 34
Roush, Lloyd Shipley ---------- 152
Roush, Lloyd W. ---------- 35
Roush, Marcus S. ---------- 36
Roush, Olin A. ---------- 437
Roush, Robert Sanderson --- 35, 199
Smith, Isaiah ---------- 383
Swearingen, Martin T. -------- 146
Thorman, Clem W. ---------- 134

Y

Yates, Edward ---------- 150
Yonker, William ---------- 619
Young Family History ---------- 540

Z

Zerkle, Lewis of Mason County -- 421
Zerkle, (Circle) E. Wesley ------ 537
Zerkle, Lewis of New Market ---- 677
Zerkles, Smith Creek ---------- 678
Zerkle, Lewis ---------- 681
Ziegle, Charles M. ---------- 531
Zirkle Family History ---------- 677
Zirkle, John ---------- 282
Zirkle, George ---------- 217
Zirkle, William S. ---------- 644

HECKMAN
BINDERY, INC.
Bound-To-Please®
JULY 03
N. MANCHESTER, INDIANA 46962